

I whakamaoritā tenei reo mā te whakamahi i tetahi taputapu  
whakamaori AI;  
tirohia koa te putanga Ingarihi taketake mena ka taea.

**Te whakamaoritanga o te Apokalupo  
na Moko Rhema**

*Ko te whakamaoritanga o te Whakakitenga na Logos raua ko Rhema*

Mana pupuri © 2023 Clare HC Waiata

Oketopa 21, 2023

Ko nga waahanga karaipiture katoa he mea tango mai i te Blue Letter Bible, he rauemi ako Paipera ipurangi kore utu.

Ki te kore te kaituhi i whakaae i mua i te tuhituhi, karekau he wahanga o nga korero o tenei pukapuka e ahei te whakarereke i te katoa, i tetahi waahanga ranei, te whakaputa i tetahi ahua, i tetahi huarahi ranei.

Ko te whainga o tenei whakaputanga ko te toro atu ki nga wairua maha hei awhina i a ratou ki te mohio ki te Rongopai me te hiri ki te Wairua Tapu i te wa e tata mai ana te ra o te whakaoranga, a ka taea e koe te panui i tenei pukapuka mo te kore utu i te paetukutuku e whai ake nei:

[www.therhemaofthelord.com](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com)



[1]Ripanga ihirangi

[1]Ripanga ihirangi .....	ii
[2] Te Rarangi Wā o te Poropititanga o te Whakakitenga .....	xii
[3] 70 wiki o Raniera .....	xx
[4] Me pehea te panui .....	xxi
[5] He rarangi whakaaturanga ataata mai i te paetukutuku "The Rhema of the Lord' .....	xxii
.....	xxii
<b>Cupoko 1</b> .....	1
(Apo 1:1-2) Ko te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti .....	1
-Ko nga tohu a te Atua.....	1
[Whakaahua 1-a] Te Rongopai o nga tohu a te Atua .....	3
[Whakaahua 1-b] Te kupu (logos & rhēma) .....	4
(Apo 1:3) Ka manaakitia nga kai panui o nga tohu o te poropititanga (The time is at hand) .....	5
(Apo 1:4) The 7 churches & The 7 Spirits .....	5
(Apo 1:5) Iesu Mesia: Te tavana o te mau arii e te mau tavana o te fenua .....	5
(Apo 1:6) Ihu Karaiti: I hanga tatou hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua me tona Matua .....	6
(Apo 1:7) Ka haere mai ia me nga kapua .....	6
-Te Tama a te tangata&Te Tama a te Atua .....	7
(Apo 1:8) Te Ariki, te Kaha Rawa .....	8
(Apo 1:9) Ko nga tohu a te Atua, Ko te whakaatu a Ihu Karaiti .....	8
[Whakaahua 1-c] (Aposetolo) Nga akonga whai mana me te mana .....	10
(Apo 1:10-11) I te ra o te Ariki (A trumpet, in the Spirit) .....	11
-Ko te tuatahi&te whakamutunga .....	11
[Whakaahua 1-d] Te hua o te Wairua.....	12
(Apo 1:12-13) Ko nga turanga rama e whitu .....	13
(Apo 1:14-15) Nga makawe ma o tona mahunga, kanohi, waewae, me tona reo .....	13
(Apo 1:16) Nga whetu e whitu & te hoari koi e rua mata .....	14
(Apo 1:17-18) Ko te tuatahi me te whakamutunga (The keys of hell and of death) .....	15
(Apo 1:19-20) Te mea ngaro o nga whetu e 7 (nga anahera o nga hahi e 7) me nga turanga rama koura e 7 (e 7 nga hahi) ...	15
.....	15
<b>Upoko 2</b> .....	16
(Apo 2:1-7) (1) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Epeha .....	16
- Te hahi o Epeha: whakarerea to aroha tuatahi .....	16
- Ko nga mahi tuatahi .....	18
[Whakaahua 2-a] Te Whakakotahitanga .....	20
- Te rakau o te ora: I waenganui o te pararaiha o te Atua mo te hunga wikitoria .....	21
(Apo 2:8-11) (2) Ki te anahera o te hahi o Hamurana .....	22
- Ka pa ki a koe te pawera mo nga ra 10- Te Hiperu, Iharaira, me nga Hurai.....	24
[Whakaahua 2-b] Ko nga whakatipuranga mai i a Arama ki a Ihu.....	26
[Whakaahua 2-c] Iharaira me nga tama a Iharaira .....	27
[Whakaahua 2-d] Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua .....	28
Ka pawera koe mo nga ra 10 (He karauna o te ora) .....	29
[Whakaahua 2-e] Te kapenga a te Ariki (The disciples vs The apostles).....	32
[Whakaahua 2-f] He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko) .....	33
- Te mate tuarua .....	34
(Apo 2:12-17) (3) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Perekamo .....	34
- Ko te hoari koi 2 mata .....	34
[Whakaahua 2-g] Pukoro, Hoari, me te hoari matarua .....	36
- Ko te mana huna .....	37
[Whakaahua 2-h] Te mana huna .....	37
[Whakaahua 2-i] Te whakamaoritanga o te Karaipiture o te kawenata hou .....	38
(Apo 2:18-29) (4) Ki te anahera o te hahi o Taiaitara .....	40
- Ko o mahi, o to aroha, o to mahi minita, o to whakapono, o to manawanui, me to whakamutunga, nui atu i o mua .....	41
[Figure 2-j] Ripeneta, Iriiri, me te Wairua Tapu .....	42



[Whakaahua 2-k] Te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu.....	43
[Whakaahua 2-l] Te Whakaponu .....	44
- Te feia i mauiui ia lezebela ma te ore e tatarahapa: Ua hurihia i roto i te ati rahi.....	45
- Ko te hunga kahore i te whakaakoranga a letepere: Me mau tonu kia tae mai ra ano ia .....	45
- Te feia tei re: Ua horoahia te mana i nia i te mau nunaa Etene.....	45
.....	46
<b>Upoko 3</b> .....	47
(Apo 3:1-6) (5) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Harariha (Ko te ingoa i roto i te pukapuka o te ora) .....	47
- Kaore nga mahi i tutuki i te aroaro o te Atua .....	47
[Whakaahua 3-a] 1. Kapenga   2. taro rewenakore .....	49
[Whakaahua 3-b] Te whakapapa o Ihu Karaiti (Whakapapa o Ihu mai i a Arama ki te Atua) .....	49
[Whakaahua 3-c] He kupu pakeke (The logos) & Nga mahi a te Atua (2/2) .....	50
- Ka haere mai te Ariki ano he tahae, engari e kore koe e mohio ki te haora e tae mai ai ia.....	51
He torutoru i Harariha, kahore o ratou kakahu i poke, he ma, he tika .....	51
- Ka whakakakahuria te hunga wikitoria ki te kakahu ma, ka mau o ratou ingoa ki te Pukapuka o te Ora.....	51
(Apo 3:7-13) (6) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Pirarerepia.....	52
- Ko te hunga i pupuri i nga waitohu me te kore e whakakahore i tona ingoa .....	54
[Whakaahua 3-d] Te kapenga a te Ariki (Te Kawenata Hou).....	56
Ko te whare karakia o Hatana.....	57
- Ko te hunga i pupuri i nga tohu ka tiakina mai i te haora o te whakamatautauranga .....	57
- Kia mau ki to karauna .....	57
- Te hunga i wikitoria: I hanga hei pou mo te temepara o te Atua .....	58
-Ko te arai o te temepara.....	60
[Whakaahua 3-e] Ka taea te raupapa o te wa o te ripekatanga o Ihu .....	62
(Apo 3:14-22) (7) Ki te anahera o te hahi o nga Raorikia.....	63
- Whakamaoritanga oJhn1:1.....	66
- Kaore i te makariri, i te wera ranei .....	66
[Whakaahua 3-f] 3. Nga hua tuatahi.....	68
- Maamaa .....	70
[Whakaahua 3-g] Ko nga kupu whakarite: Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua .....	72
- Ripeneta ina whiua koe e ia.....	74
- Ko te Ariki i te tatau & patoto.....	75
Ka noho tahi te Reme ki runga ki tona torona .....	75
.....	76
<b>Upoko 4</b> .....	77
(Apo 4:1-4) Ua matara te hoê uputa i nia i te ra’i: Te Arenio e na 24 peresibutero.....	77
- Te kite i te torona i te rangi i te wairua.....	77
- Whakaahuatanga o te torona o te Atua .....	77
- 24 kaumatua i noho i runga i o ratou 24 torona.....	77
(Apo 4:5) 7 rama ahi & nga 7 Wairua o te Atua.....	78
(Apo 4:6-7) Nga mea ora e wha (4). .....	78
(Apo 4:8)Ko te Ariki, ko te Atua Kaha Rawa, i mua ra, tenei ano inaianei, a kei te haere mai ano).....	79
-Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa.....	79
- He ahalhu KaraitikoArikito tatoute Atuatae noa ki nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea katoa? .....	82
-Ko waiMerekihereke.....	82
-Ko te Karaiti i mua i a Aperahama .....	85
-Te Karaiti a te Ariki.....	88
-The Ariki Kaha Rawa(Apo 1:8) &Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa(Apo 4:8).....	92
(Apo 4:9-11) Te Atua, tei poiete i te ra’i e te fenua, te haamorihia ra i nia i te ra’i .....	92
.....	94
<b>Upoko 5</b> .....	95
(Apo 5:1-6) He pukapuka i hiri ki nga hiri e 7.....	95
- Kaore he tangata e tika ana hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka hiri.....	95
- Ko te Raiona o te iwi o Hura, ko te Putake o Rawiri hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka 7hiris.....	95
- Ko te Reme i patua e 7 nga haona, e 7 nga kanohi (Ko nga Wairua e 7 o te Atua).....	96

(Apo 5:7-14) Ko te hunga tapu (ko te hunga e moe ana i roto i a Ihu i roto ia te Karaiti) kua waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua.....	98
- Ko nga mea ora e 4 me nga kaumatua e 24 nga inoi a te hunga tapu (he hapa me nga oko koura ki tonu i te whakakakara)	98
- Ko te hunga tapu (ko te hunga e moe ana i roto i a Ihu i roto ia te Karaiti) ka waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua.....	98
Ko te tokomaha o nga anahera i te taha o te torona.....	100
Tika tonu te Reme i whakamatea.....	101
- Ko te torona o te Atua me te Reme (ka karakia nga mea hanga katoa i te rangi me te whenua ki te Atua me te Reme).....	101
.....	102
<b>Upoko 6</b> .....	103
(Apo 6:1-2) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi (he hoiho ma, he kopere me te karauna).....	103
- He hoiho ma me te kopere (ka hoatu he karauna).....	103
[Whakaahua 6-a] Kawenata, kotia waho, kotia o roto.....	107
(Apo 6:3-4) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuarua (he hoiho whero, tangohia te rongo i te whenua).....	108
(Apo 6:5-6) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatoru (he hoiho mangu, he ioka e rua hei ine).....	109
- He mehua witi maroke mo te pene, 3 mehua parei mo te pene (Kaore e he te hinu me te waina).....	110
-Te whakatekau o te whenua(Ko te tuatahi o nga hua matamua, me nga hua matamua).....	112
Ⓐ He whakahere hara.....	113
Ⓑ He whakahere totokore tuturu.....	113
Ⓒ He kai me te ringihanga tuturu (E rua nga reme <sup>H3532</sup> : kotahi i te ata + kotahi i te ahiahi).....	113
Ⓓ He tahunga tinana tuturu.....	114
[Hoho'a 6-b] Te mau mahana hou "te oroa o te Pasa".....	119
[Figure 6-c] E ono mahana hou "te oroa o te Pasa".....	119
-Witi.....	120
- Te tikanga o "he denariona".....	121
-Te witi,te parei,ate hinu,te waina.....	123
(Apo 6:7-8) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga).....	124
-Ko nga matamua a Parao.....	125
-Ko te aranga ki te oravs. Ko te aranga ki te whakawa.....	126
[Whakaahua 6-d] (Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Waiata 23.....	130
(Apo 6:9-11) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuarima (Ko nga wairua i patua).....	131
Ahea te Ariki (despotēs) whakawa & ngaki toto.....	131
(Apo 6:12-17) Te whakatuwheratanga o te 6 o nga hiri (Kua tae mai te ra nui o te riri o te Reme).....	132
-Te ra, te marama, me nga whetu.....	134
[Whakaahua 6-1] Te hiranga wairua o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu.....	136
[Whakaahua 6-2] Te hiranga wairua o nga momo tinana.....	138
[Whakaahua 4-a] Nga whakapapa o Arama ki a Aperahama + Wahine.....	140
[Whakaahua 6-e] Te Arama tuatahi me te Arama whakamutunga.....	141
[Whakaahua 6-f] Te mara toto (He taonga).....	141
.....	141
<b>Upoko 7</b> .....	142
(Apo 7:1) 4 nga anahera i nga pito e 4 o te whenua.....	142
(Apo 7:2-3) Nga pononga a te Atua (He mea hiri ki o ratou rae).....	142
(Apo 7:4-8) Te 144,000 (te nunaa o te Atua i nia i te fenua nei, o Iseraela, te mau paretenia paari.) hiritia.....	143
- Te hiranga o te tau12,1,000, &10,000i roto i te Bibilia.....	143
-Ko te 144,000(Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti).....	145
-Ko te tikanga o te aranga i roto i a te Karaiti.....	145
[Whakaahua 7-a] 3. Nga hua tuatahi (Te 144,000).....	147
(Apo 7:9-12)He nui te tini o te mano (Nga iwi katoa, nga hapu, nga tangata, me nga reo).....	148
-He huihui nui e kore e taea te tatau.....	148
(Apo 7:13-15) Ko te hunga e puta mai ana i te Pawera Nui he kakahu ma.....	148
(Apo 7:16-17) Te Reme (tka whangai, ka arahina ki nga puna wai ora.....	149
.....	149
<b>Upoko 8</b> .....	150
(Apo 8:1-5) Te whakatuwheratanga o te 7 o nga hiri.....	150

I kake atu te inoi a te hunga tapu ki te aroaro o te Atua .....	150
[Whakaahua 8-1] Ko nga Hakari e whitu a lhowa.....	152
(Apo 8:6) Ua faaineine na melahi e 7 e 7 pu i te faaoto .....	153
(Apo 8:7) Ka whakatangi te anahera tuatahi i te tetere (1/3 o nga rakau me nga otaota matomato katoa i wera) .....	153
(Apo 8:8-9) Ua faaoto te piti o te melahi i te pu (1/3 o te mau miti, te mau mea ora, e te mau pahi i haamouhia.) .....	153
(Apo 8:10-11) Ka whakatangi te toru o nga anahera i te tetere (Ka hinga te taru kawa ki te 1/3 o nga awa.) .....	153
(Apo 8:12-13) Ka whakatangi te 4 o nga anahera i te tetere (1/3 o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu kua pouri).....	154
.....	154
<b>Upoko 9</b> .....	155
(Apo 9:1-5) Ka whakatangi te 5 o nga anahera i te tetere (The 1st owe) .....	155
(Apo 9:6) Ka rere te mate i te tangata .....	155
(Apo 9:7-10) Te ahua o te mawhitiwhiti (He tangata kino mo te 5 marama) .....	156
(Apo 9:11) Ko te kingi o te anahera o te poka torere (Apollyon) .....	156
-Whakamatevs.Te whakaoranga .....	157
(Apo 9:12) Te mutunga o te 1 aue .....	158
(Apo 9:13-16) Ua faaoto te 6 o te melahi i te pu (Te 2nd owe: 4 melahi i te pape rahi o Eupharate i matara mai.) .....	158
-Ko nga nama 1,000, 10,000,&10,000 .....	159
-He wahanga rua .....	159
(Apo 9:17-19) 1/3 o nga tangata ka mate i te ahi, i te paoa, i te whanariki.....	160
(Apo 9:20-21)Ko era atu tangata kihai i ripeneta ki nga mahi a o ratou ringa .....	161
.....	161
<b>Upoko 10</b> .....	162
(Apo 10:1-2) He pukapuka iti (Mighty angel's right foot on the sea & the left foot on the ground) .....	162
(Apo 10:3-4) Hiritia nga mea i korerotia e nga whatitiri 7 .....	162
(Apo 10:5-6) Ka oati te anahera ki te Atua (Ko te kaihanganga o te rangi, o te whenua, o te moana) .....	162
(Apo 10:7) Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua ka tutuki i te 7 <sup>th</sup> kua tata te tangi o te tetere .....	163
(Apo 10:8-11) Te pukapuka iti (Receive & devour to prophecy again) .....	164
>> [Whakaahua 10-1] Nga tohu o nga ra o te mutunga o tenei ao (Ihu me ana akonga).....	166
- Nga tohu o te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata & Te Ariki i te mutunga o tenei ao .....	166
(1)Te taeraa mai o te mahana: la parau te mau ati luda e "la haamaitaihia oia o tei haere mai ma te i'oa o te Fatu" .....	166
(2)Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata(Kaore e mohiotia te ra me te haora) .....	167
(3)Te taenga mai o te Ariki(Kaore e mohiotia te haora) .....	168
A. He aha te tohu o te mutunga o tenei ao (2 tohu)?.....	168
- Tko ia te tohu tuatahi(o te mutunga o tenei ao) .....	168
Te mutunga o te Pawera(Tnga mea ka pa ki nga akonga i mua i te tuarua o nga tohu,Apo 13:15) .....	169
- Ka tukua nga akonga kite Pawera .....	170
- He maha nga mea ka whakaparahako.....	171
Ko te whakawhiti maite PawerakiTe Pawera Nui.....	173
-Ko te tohu tuarua(o te mutunga o te ao) .....	173
B.He aha te tohu ina tata enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata) ka tata??.....	173
-The tohu ia mo te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (scene on the earth) .....	173
C. He aha te tohu ka mutu enei mea katoa (te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera)? .....	174
- Ahea e rere ai (i muri tonu i te pawera & te timatanga o te pawera nui) .....	175
<Te Pawera Nui> .....	175
D. Ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?.....	175
-Ko te mea whakarihariha ki te ururua .....	175
-Nga ra o te ngaki.....	176
-A ka poroa nga ra mo te whakaaro ki te hunga whiriwhiri.....	177
E. Ko ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata)? .....	178
① Ko te mataora tuatahi mo te 144,000 (Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata) .....	178
- Kare e mohiotia te ra me te haora mo te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata .....	178
-Kohukohu ki nga waitohu me te rhema .....	180
[Whakaahua 10-b] Ko nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu .....	182
②Ko te mataora tuarua mo te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui(Te taenga mai o te Ariki) .....	184
-Haorakahore i mohiotia mo te taenga mai o te Ariki .....	185

-Ra me te haora .....	185
[Whakaahua 10-2] Te 3 Kooti me te 4 Mataara .....	187
[Whakaahua 10-c] Ko te aranga o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti.....	191
-Tukua nga waitohu kia totohu ki roto i o taringa .....	193
F.He aha te tohu o to haerenga mai?(te taenga mai o te Ariki)?.....	197
-Anatikaraiti,nga Karaiti teka, &poropiti tekas .....	197
G.Ko ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?.....	198
- Eaha te tupu i nia i te tino o te nunaa o te Atua?.....	199
[Whakaahua 10-3] Te aranga o te hunga mate .....	202
.....	202
<b>Upoko 11</b> .....	203
(Apo 11:1-2) Inehia te whare tapu o te Atua .....	203
(Apo 11:3-4) Nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua (2). .....	204
- Ko wai nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua (2)? .....	204
- He oriwa mohoa & He oriwa pai.....	205
(Apo 11:5-6) Te mana o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua.....	210
-I mua i te ra nui me te wehi o te Ariki.....	210
(Apo 11:7) Ka piki ake te kararehe i roto i te poka torere (ka patua nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua) .....	211
(Apo 11:8) Nga tinana mate o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua.....	212
[Whakaahua 11-a] 1. Kapenga .....	215
(Apo 11:9) Ko nga tinana mate o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua ka kitea e te katoa mo te 3 1/2 ra .....	216
(Apo 11:10-13) Ko te aranga o nga poropiti 2 .....	216
(Apo 11:14) Ko te mutunga o te rua o nga aue (Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua kua tutuki ina tata te tangi o te tetera tuawhitu.) .....	217
>>Ko te 2nd rapture o te hunga tapu(Ka tutuki te mea ngaro a te Atua i te wa e tata ana te tangi o te tetera tuawhitu) .....	217
(Apo 11:15-16) Ka whakatangi te 7 o nga anahera i te tetera (Na to tatou Ariki me tana Karaiti e whakahoki nga rangatiratanga o tenei ao) .....	218
-E kingi ana to tatou Atua ake ake .....	218
-E kore nga tama o te aranga e mate i te mea e kore rawa ratou e mate .....	219
-Ka tae mai te mutunga.....	219
-Ko te aranga o te hunga mate .....	220
- <b>Te Ariki</b> (kyrios)to tatoute <b>Atua</b> (teo) = kotahi <b>Ariki</b> (kirios) .....	221
- Te mau Sadukea (e ore e tiaturi i te tia-faahou-raa).....	221
-Ko te inoi a Ihu ki tona Matua i te rangi (The name of the Lord God) .....	223
- Te whakamahi i te ingoa "Ko Ihowa te Atua" .....	228
[Whakaahua 11-b] Ko te rhema mo nga kaititiro whiriwhiri a te Atua .....	229
(Apo 11:17) Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa .....	230
(Apo 11:18) Te riri o te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa (God) & te utu .....	230
-Te riri o te Atua(Ko te ra nui, te ra whakamataku o Ihowa) .....	231
- 3 momoutu .....	231
(Apo 11:19) Ka tuwhera te whare tapu o te Atua (Ka timata te marena o te Reme) .....	236
.....	236
<b>Upoko 12</b> .....	237
(Apo 12:1-2) He tohu nui i te rangi: Te Wahine .....	237
(Apo 12:3) Ka puta ano tetahi atu tohu i te rangi (He tarakona nui whero e 7 ona mahunga, e 10 nga haona, e 7 nga karauna) .....	237
-10 karauna vs. 7 karauna .....	239
(Apo 12:4-5) Ua fanau te hoê vahine (Ieruselema i te ra'ï) i te hoê tamaiti tane (Te 144,000).....	241
[Whakaahua 12-a] Te whenua & Te whenua.....	244
(Apo 12:6) Ua horo te vahine i te medebara no te faaamuhia e 1 260 mahana .....	245
(Apo 12:7-9) Te whawhai i te rangi (Ko te tarakona nui me ana anahera i maka atu i te rangi ki te whenua) .....	245
- Te tarakona nui, nakahi tawhito, te Rewera & Hatana .....	245
(Apo 12:10-11) Kua tae mai te whakaoranga, te kaha, te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua, me te mana o te Karaiti a te Atua.....	247
(Apo 12:12-13) Ko te tarakona, he wa poto nei, e whakato ana i te wahine (Ko te riri o te rewera) .....	248
(Apo 12:14) E faaamuhia te vahine no "te hoê matahiti, te matahiti, e te afaraa o te matahiti" .....	248

[Whakaahua 12-b] He waawāahaurua wa (te wehenga o te wa, ranei he haurua) .....	248
- Ko te moemoea me nga whakakitenga a te kingi o Papurona Hou .....	252
- Ko te mea whakarihariha ki te whakangaro (E 70 nga wiki o Raniera, Dan 9:24-27) .....	254
-1,290&1,335 ra .....	255
-2,300 ahiahiata (E faairohia te feia mo'a ei feia parau-tia e 2 300 mahana) .....	256
[Whakaahua 12-c] 2,300 ahiahi me nga ata .....	257
(Apo 12:15-16) I horomia ake e te whenua te waipuke i puta mai i te mangai o te tarakona .....	257
(Apo 12:17-18) I haere te tarakona riri ki te whawhai ki te toenga o te uri o te wahine .....	258
.....	258
<b>Upoko 13</b> .....	259
(Apo 13:1) Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te moana (7 mahunga, 10 haona, 10 karauna he ingoa kohukohu.) .....	259
(Apo 13:2) Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te moana (he reparo, he pea, he raiona) .....	259
(Apo 13:3) Ko tetahi o nga upoko e 7 (te rangatiratanga o Roma) i patua engari kua ora (te rangatiratanga hou o Roma) ...	261
(Apo 13:4-7) Ko te tarakona me te kararehe tuatahi e karakiatia ana e te hunga katoa e noho ana i te whenua .....	262
-42 marama .....	263
-He wa me nga wa me te wehewehenga o te wa (7 waranei 7 tau, Dan 4:23-25) .....	263
-Te tikanga o te 12 marama .....	264
(Apo 13:8-9) Ko te kararehe tuatahi e karakiatia ana e te hunga katoa e noho ana i te whenua .....	267
(Apo 13:10) Te manawanui me te whakapono o te hunga tapu (ka mau hereheretia, ka patua) .....	268
(Apo 13:11) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe i puta mai i te whenua (e rua ona haona rite tonu ki te Reme) .....	269
- Ko wai nga kararehe? .....	269
(Apo 13:12-13) Ko te rua o nga kararehe ka akiaki i nga tangata whenua ki te karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi .....	271
(Apo 13:14) Ko te rua o nga kararehe e whakapohehe ana i nga tangata noho whenua ma nga tohu .....	272
(Apo 13:15) Ka hoatu te wairua ki te ahua o te kararehe hei korero .....	272
(Apo 13:16) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ka akiaki i nga tangata noho whenua kia whiwhi tohu ki o ratou ringa matau, rae ranei .....	273
(Apo 13:17) Kaua tetahi e hoko, e hoko ranei ki te kahore he tohu, te ingoa o te kararehe, me te nama o tona ingoa .....	273
(Apo 13:18) 666 (Tiahia te whika o te kararehe, ko te whika o te tangata) .....	274
-6 (Te nama o te tangata) .....	275
[Whakaahua 13-a] Nga Waahi o te Pohangahanga .....	277
-Whakaahuav. Te ahua .....	278
[Whakaahua 13-b] Te rara o te tangata & Kotahi te kikokiko .....	280
[Whakaahua 13-c] Ko te whakahere pai rawa atu a Apera i a Kaina .....	281
[Whakaahua 13-d] Ko te pukapuka o nga whakapaparanga o Arama .....	282
-6 (Ko te tangata o te 6 o nga ra) .....	282
-660 (Te maha o te kararehe) .....	283
-666 (Te maha o te tangata no te kararehe) .....	283
-666 (ko Adonikama) .....	283
-666 (Horomona) .....	283
[Figure 13-0] Te sekene tahito i nia i te fenua (Ieruselema tahito i hamanihia e te rima) .....	287
[Whakaahua 13-1] Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 (Te moemoea me nga kitenga a Raniera) .....	288
[Figure 13-2] Te mau varua e 4 o te ra'i (Daniela 7-8) .....	290
-Ko te kawenata o te kotinga mo te kawenata mau tonu .....	295
-Te Tawhito o nga Ra .....	296
-Te Basileia Mure ore .....	297
[Whakaahua 13-3] Ko nga kararehe i roto i a Raniera & Revelation .....	298
[Whakaahua 13-4] Te pa nui o Papurona .....	302
.....	302
<b>Upoko 14</b> .....	303
(Apo 14:1-5) He Reme & 144,000 (nga wahine mohio) e tu ana i runga i Maunga Hiona (Te 1st rapture harvest) .....	303
>> Te mataora 1 (Te mataora 1 no te mau paretenia paari): Te taeraa mai o te Tamaiti a te taata .....	303
-Ko nga momo 3 ovigins (Ko te hunga whakaaro nui, Ko te wairangi, & Ko tetahi atu) .....	304
-Tko ia whakamutunga hei tuatahi, te tuatahi whakamutunga .....	307
-He kupu whakarite mo te piki (Ko te piki & nga rakau katoa) .....	307
[Whakaahua 14] Ko nga hakari e whitu a lhowa ma nga tama a lharaira .....	309

(Apo 14:6-7) Te 1 o te melahi i ropu i te ra'í (Te Evanelia mure ore).....	310
(Apo 14:8) Ko te tuarua o nga anahera i waenganui o te rangi (Te hinganga o Papurona te pa nui) .....	310
(Apo 14:9-11) Ko te toru o nga anahera i waenganui o te rangi (Ko te riri o te Atua).....	310
(Apo 14:12-13) Ka hari te hunga mate e mate nei i roto i te Ariki a muri ake nei .....	311
<Ko te ra o te Ariki, o Ihu>.....	311
(Apo 14:14-16) Te Kooti (The 2nd rapture of the 3rd watch).....	312
>>Ko te mataora tuarua(Te 3 o te araraa no te mau paretenia maamaa): Te taeraa mai o te Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia .....	312
(Apo 14:17-20) Ko te kotinga o nga tautau o te waina o te whenua (Te riri o te Atua) .....	313
- Ua tahe mai te toto i roto i te neneiraa uaina (1 600 kilometera) .....	314
-1,000 .....	314
-600 .....	315
- Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangatame nga ra o Noa .....	316
-Te whakawa a te Atua na te logos & te rhema(mai i nga ra o Noa) .....	316
.....	317
<b>Upoko 15</b> .....	318
(Apo 15:1) Te riri o te Atua (Ko nga whiu whakamutunga e 7).....	318
(Apo 15:2) Nga toa e tu ana i runga i te moana karaihe kua konatunatua ki te ahi .....	318
(Apo 15:3-4) Ko te waiata a Mohi & te waiata a te Reme (Ka kitea te tika o te Atua i waho o te ture) .....	318
(Apo 15:5) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te whare tapu o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga i te rangi .....	319
(Apo 15:6) Nga whiu e 7 .....	319
(Apo 15:7) Ko nga oko koura e 7 (ki tonu i te riri o te Atua).....	320
(Apo 15:8) E ore roa e tia i te hoê taata ia tomo i roto i te hiero (e tae noa 'tu i te hopea o na ati 7 a na melahi 7 ra) .....	320
.....	320
<b>Upoko 16</b> .....	321
(Apo 16:1) Ko nga oko e 7 o te riri o te Atua (Te 3 owe).....	321
(Apo 16:2) Ko te 1st vial (i runga i te whenua): he mate kino me te kino .....	321
(Apo 16:3) Ko te ipu tuarua (i runga i te moana): ka mate nga wairua ora katoa .....	321
(Apo 16:4-7) Ko te ipu tuatoru (i runga i te awa me nga puna wai): ka waiho hei toto .....	321
(Apo 16:8-9) Te ipu tuawha (i runga i te ra): nga tangata i wera i te ahi .....	322
(Apo 16:10-11) Ko te 5 o nga oko (i runga i te torona o te kararehe): Ko te rangatiratanga (o te Ao Kotahi) kua ki tonu i te pouri. ....	322
(Apo 16:12-14) Te 6 o te au'a (i te anavai rahi o Eupharate): Ka maroke te wai & 3 wairua poke .....	322
3 Ko nga wairua poke ano he whiu .....	323
(Apo 16:15) E haere mai te Fatu e te Faaora o Iesu Mesia mai te hoê eiâ .....	324
<Ko te ra o te Ariki>.....	324
-1 ra ki te Ariki=he 1,000 tau(1,000tau= 1 ra) .....	324
<(Ko te mataora tuarua o te mataaratanga tuatoru)Te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti> .....	324
<Ko te ra o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti> .....	325
(Apo 16:16) Ko te timatanga o Aramagedo (Te whawhai o te ra nui o te Atua Kaha Rawa) .....	325
(Apo 16:17-18) Ko te 7 o nga oko (ki te rangi): Kua oti (He ru kaha & nui i runga i te whenua).....	326
(Apo 16:19-21) Ko te pa nui o Papurona kua wehea kia 3 nga wahanga (Ko te kapu o te waina o te riri o te Atua.) .....	326
- [Whakaahua 16-a]Ko nga hiri e 7 .....	329
- [Whakaahua 16-b]7 Teterere.....	329
- [Whakaahua 16-c]7 Nga ipu .....	329
<Ko te riri o te Atua & te ra o te riri o Ihowa, o te Atua Kaha Rawa> .....	330
.....	332
<b>Upoko 17</b> .....	333
(Apo 17:1-2)Ko te whakawakanga o te wahine kairau nui .....	333
(Apo 17:3-4) He kararehe whero (te wahine) .....	333
(Apo 17:5-6) MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA. ....	334
-HE MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI,KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA(Apo 17:5) .....	335
(Apo 17:7) Te mea ngaro o te wahine (Ko te rua o nga kararehe e mau ana i te wahine kairau nui, E 7 nga mahunga me nga haona 10.) .....	335

- Ko te rua o nga kararehe e mau ana i te wahine kairau nui (Ko nga mahunga e 7 me nga haona e 10) .....	335
-(Apo 17:8) Ko te rua o nga kararehe (i mua, kahore inaianei, a kei te haere mai ano) .....	336
(Apo 17:9) 7 upoko (7 rangatiratanga) = 7 maunga .....	336
- Ko nga upoko e 7 me nga maunga e 7 e noho ana te wahine .....	336
(Apo 17:10) E 5 i roto i te 7 o te mau arii i topa, te 6 o te arii, e te 7 o te arii no te hoê tau poto. ....	337
-7 rangatiratanga .....	337
-5 kingikua hinga.....	337
-kingi 6(o te rangatiratanga o Roma) te kingi .....	337
-kingi 7(o te Basilea o Babulonia i teie nei) aita â i tae mai (Apo 17:8) .....	337
(Apo 17:11) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe, ko te tuawaru o nga kingi, no nga kingi tokowhitu, ka haere ki te whakangaromanga. ....	338
(Apo 17:12-13) Kare ano nga kingi 10 i whiwhi rangatiratanga, engari i whiwhi mana hei kingi mo te haora kotahi me te kararehe tuatahi. ....	339
- Na nga kingi 10 i hoatu to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te kararehe tuatahi.....	340
(Apo 17:14) Ko nga kingi 10 me te kararehe tuatahi ka whawhai ki te Reme (te Ariki o nga ariki, me te Kingi o nga kingi.) ..	340
(Apo 17:15)Ko nga wai e nohoia ana e te wahine kairau (nga tangata, nga mano, nga iwi, me nga reo).....	340
(Apo 17:16) Na nga haona 10 i runga i te (1st) kararehe i tahuna te wahine kairau .....	340
(Apo 17:17) Ka riro te (1st) kararehe i te rangatiratanga o nga tangata, o nga mano, o nga iwi, o nga reo .....	341
(Apo 17:18) Te wahine (The great harlot) = Te pa nui .....	341
.....	342
<b>Upoko 18</b> .....	343
(Apo 18:1-2) Ko te hinganga o Papurona nui.....	343
(Apo 18:3)Ko nga iwi katoa, ko nga kingi, ko nga kaihoahoko o te whenua, kua inumia e ratou te waina o te riri o tona moepuku. ....	343
.....	344
(Apo 18:4)Haere mai i roto i Papurona nui.....	344
(Apo 18:5-8)Ko nga hara o Papurona kei te aroaro o lhowa, o te Atua .....	344
(Apo 18:9) I moepuku nga kingi o te whenua ki a Papurona .....	346
(Apo 18:10-20) Ko te whakawa mo te pa nui o Papurona i roto i te 1 haora .....	346
- Te tikanga o “kotahi(1)haora” .....	348
[Whakaahua 18-a] Ko te ra nui, rongonui o te Ariki .....	350
(Apo 18:21-24) Ko te pa nui ko Papurona (kahore i kitea).....	351
.....	352
<b>Upoko 19</b> .....	353
(Apo 19:1-2) Ko te 1 Areluia (Whakamoemiti: he hui nui i te rangi) .....	353
(Apo 19:3) Ko te rua o Areruia (Whakamoemiti: he mano tini i te rangi) i te rangi.....	353
(Apo 19:4-5) Te toru o Aleluia (Whakamoemiti: Nga kaumatua 24 & nga mea ora e 4) .....	354
(Apo 19:6) Ko te 4 o Aleluia (Katoa i te rangi: Ko te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa te kingi).....	354
(Apo 19:7) Kua tae mai te marena o te Reme .....	355
(Apo 19:8) Te wahine a te Reme = Te tika o te hunga tapu .....	356
(Apo 19:9) Ko nga tohu pono o te Atua (Ko te hapa marena a te Reme) .....	356
(Apo 19:10) Te whakaaturanga o Ihu = Te wairua o te poropititanga .....	356
-Ko te whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti .....	356
[Whakaahua 19-a] (I arahina e te Wairua) Nga tama a te Atua.....	359
(Apo 19:11) Ka tuwhera te rangi (Ko te tangata i noho i runga i te hoiho ma) .....	360
(Apo 19:12-14) Aramagedo (The Logos of God & the armies in heaven).....	360
(Apo 19:15)The takahanga waina o te aritarita o te riri o te Atua Kaha Rawa .....	360
(Apo 19:16) Aramagedo (KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI).....	361
- Aramagedo (tae atu ki a Koka me Makoka me te taenga mai o te Ariki a Ihu KaraitiHimene 83) .....	361
-Te piti o te taime no te faaora i te toea o te nunaa o te Atua, o Iseraela .....	363
-Tko te whenua o Kanaana(Te whenua o Iharaira) .....	363
[Whakaahua 19-1] E rua nga whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka me Aramagedo.....	364
[Whakaahua 19-2] Ko te arai a Israeli West Bank.....	365
- Te pakanga o naianei &Te rangimarie me te Haumaru.....	366
Ka puta ohorere mai te whakangaromanga, ano he tahae i nga wa o te pouri.....	367
-Horoma raua ko Komorai mua i te ra o te Ariki (te korero a te Atua ki tetahi pononga).....	370

-Te whawhai o Aramagedo.....	374
- Te whawhai o Aramagedo (Zek 14:1-5).....	375
- Te whawhai o Aramagedo (Sal 83:11-18).....	376
- Te whawhai o Aramagedo (Eze 38:19-20).....	376
- Te whawhai o Aramagedo (Zek 12:10).....	376
- Te mutunga o Aramagedo (Eze 39:1-5).....	377
- Whakawerahia nga patu mo te 7 tau (Eze 39:9-10).....	378
- Ko Koka (te Anati-Karaiti) me ana mano tinibe tanumia ana ki te raora o Hamongoko (Eze 39:11-16).....	378
- Ka mohio nga iwi katoa ki a Ihowa, ki te Atua, i muri i tana whakawakanga.....	379
(Apo 19:17-18) Ko te hapa a te Atua nui.....	379
(Apo 19:19) Ko te kararehe, ko nga kingi o te whenua, me a ratou taua kei te whawhai ki te Atua.....	379
(Apo 19:20) Ko te kararehe tuatahi me te poropiti teka kua panga oratia ki te roto ahi.....	380
(Apo 19:21) Ma te hoari (te rhema) a te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti e whakamate nga morehu.....	380
.....	382
<b>Upoko 20</b> .....	383
(Apo 20:1) Te ki o te rua torere & He mekameka nui.....	383
(Apo 20:2-3) Te tarakona (ophi tahito, te Diabolo, Satani): Ua taatihia i roto i te apoo hohonu e 1 000 matahiti.....	383
-Te roaraa o te ora o te mau utuafare o te fenua i roto i te hoê 1 000 matahiti.....	383
-Tka timata ia mo te 1,000 tau (Te kari o Erene).....	383
(Apo 20:4) Te feia mo'a e 144 000 e te ati rahi e faatere e te Mesia no te hoê 1 000 matahiti.....	386
<Ko te ra o te Karaiti>.....	386
-Ko te hunga wikitoria ki te noho me te kingi tahi me te Karaiti mo te 1,000 tau.....	387
(Apo 20:5-6) Ko te aranga tuatahi (Ko te 3 o nga kotinga o te 4 o nga mataaratanga).....	389
>>Ko te kotinga tuatoruo te mataaratanga tuawha moko era atu wahine.....	389
(Apo 20:7-8) Ua hope te 1 000 matahiti (Goga e Magoga).....	389
(Apo 20:9-10) I panga te rewera ki te roto ahi me te whanariki.....	390
(Apo 20:11) He torona nui ma.....	390
(Apo 20:12) E rua nga pukapuka i tuwhera ki te aroaro o te Atua: (1) Nga Pukapuka, (2) te Pukapuka o te Ora.....	390
(Apo 20:13) Ko te moana me te mate me te reinga i tuku te hunga mate mo to ratou whakawakanga.....	391
(Apo 20:14) Te mate tuarua = Mate me te reinga.....	392
(Apo 20:15) Ko o ratou ingoa kahore i tuhia ki te Pukapuka Ora = Te roto ahi.....	392
-Te tikanga whakawa.....	392
.....	393
<b>Upoko 21</b> .....	394
(Apo 21:1) He rangi hou, he whenua hou.....	394
(Apo 21:2-3) Hiruharama Hou (Ko te Pa Tapu o te temepara o te tapenakara o te Atua).....	394
(Apo 21:4)Ko te Arama tuatahi (ko koutou o mua, ka pahemo atu).....	396
(Apo 21:5-6)Kua hou nga mea katoa (True & tohu pono: Kua oti).....	397
(Apo 21:7) Te hunga toa (The sons of God).....	397
[Whakaahua 21-a] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 1/2.....	399
[Whakaahua 21-b] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 2/2.....	400
[Whakaahua 21-c] Na te Atua nga mea katoa.....	401
(Apo 21:8) Te mate tuarua.....	402
(Apo 21:9)④Te wahine a te Reme.....	402
(Apo 21:10-14) The Holy Jerusalem (The Holy of Holiest in the tabernacle of God).....	402
- Ko Hiruharama Tapu.....	403
(Apo 21:15-16) Te inenga o te Hiruharama Tapu (The Holy of Holiest of the tabernacle of God).....	404
(Apo 21:17) Te inenga o te pakitara o Hiruharama Tapu.....	404
(Apo 21:18-20) Ko nga kohatu utu nui o te taiepa o te pa.....	405
(Apo 21:21) 12 peara i runga 12 tatau & pa koura parakore.....	406
(Apo 21:22) Ko te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa raua ko te Reme.....	406
(Apo 21:23) Ko te kororia o te Atua(i roto i te hiero o te Atua).....	406
[Whakaahua 21-d] Ka puritia nga tohu mo te ahi.....	408
[Whakaahua 21-e] Te Ariki Te Atua Kaha Rawa & Te Reme = Te temepara.....	409
(Apo 21:24)② Ko nga kingi o te whenua&③Ko nga iwi kua ora.....	410



(Apo 21:25-26) ③ Ko nga iwi kua ora .....	410
(Apo 21:27) Nga ingoa i tuhia ki te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme .....	410
[Whakaahua 21-1] Me pehea te urunga o te iwi o te Atua ki te tapenakara o te Atua .....	411
-Mai i te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia .....	411
-E tomo te mau taata o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te Atua, ma te hopoi mai i te mau hanahana taa ê .....	412
[Whakaahua 21-2] Te tapenakara hou i te rangi & Te temepara o te Atua .....	413
[Whakaahua 21-f] Te Tapenakara o te Atua.....	414
.....	414
<b>Upoko 22</b> .....	415
(Apo 22:1) Ko te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme (He awa parakore o te wai ora) .....	415
(Apo 22:2) Te rakau o te ora (i tupu mai i te awa parakore o te wai ora) .....	415
(Apo 22:3-4) Ka kite nga pononga a te Atua i te kanohi o te Atua (The day of God) .....	415
<Ko te ra o te Atua> .....	415
(Apo 22:5) Ka kingi nga pononga a te Atua ake ake.....	416
(Apo 22:6) Nga waitohu (Faithful and true).....	416
-Nga waitohu&te rhema o te Atua .....	417
(Apo 22:7) Kia mau ki nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei Pukapuka (Ka tere ahau) .....	417
(Apo 22:8-9) Ua riro te melahi ei hoa tavini no Ioane, te mau taeae e te mau peropheta .....	417
(Apo 22:10) Wewetehia nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka .....	418
(Apo 22:11) Tika (holy) vs. Tika (unholy) .....	418
(Apo 22:12-13) Te taenga mai o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti, me tana utu .....	419
(Apo 22:14) Nga kuwaha o te whare o te tapenakara o te Atua .....	419
(Apo 22:15) Ko te hunga i waho o te pa tapu .....	421
(Apo 22:16) The Bright & Morning Star (The Lord Jesus Christ) .....	421
(Apo 22:17) Haere mai ki te tango noa i te wai ora .....	422
(Apo 22:18) Kaua e tapiritia ki nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka .....	422
(Apo 22:19) Kaua e tangohia nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka.....	423
(Apo 22:20) Te haere vave mai nei te Fatu ra o Iesu .....	423
(Apo 22:21) Ko te aroha noa o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti .....	424
He hipi (to) inoi ki te Heparā (te Reme) .....	425
[Whakaahua 22-a] Te Haerenga Whakaora .....	426
.....	426
[Karere whakamutunga] Ko te mea ngaro a te Karaiti (Nga Tauwiwi, nga iwi katoa) .....	427
-Ko te reta a Paora ki nga Hurai &the hunga tapu(1/10) .....	428
- Te mau ati Iuda e te peritome (2/10) .....	428
- Te tiaraa aposetolo o Paulo e Petero (3/10) .....	429
-Nga Hurai, nga Kariki, me nga Tauwiwi(4/10) .....	431
-Kotahi te iwi o te Atua ki nga iwi o nga tauwiwi(5/10).....	432
-Fmai te ati Iuda e tae atu i te mau nunaa Etene (6/10).....	433
- Te Fatu, te Fatu o Iesu, e te Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia (7/10).....	433
- Ko te whakaoranga a te Atua ki te katoa (8/10) .....	434
- Te mea ngaro me nga tauwiwi (9/10).....	435
- A riro ei tiaau haapao maitai e te paari o te Fatu (10/10) .....	437
* Ki nga pononga katoa o te he (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord).....	437
* Mahia tenei mena ka ngaro koe i te mataora tuatahi.....	438
.....	438
<b>Bpukapuka pukapuka</b> .....	439







The 1st half of Daniel's 70th week		The 2nd half of Daniel's 70th week	
Gentiles' time		The Winter Feasts of the LORD	
The Spring Feasts of the LORD		The Fall Feasts of the LORD	
Tribulation (3.5 years)		Great Tribulation (3.5 years)	
* AOD		* WOG: The wrath of the Lamb (Rev 6:17), of the Lord God Almighty (Rev 8:1-11:18), of God (Rev 15-16)	
* Abomination of Desolation		* Wrath of God	
	→1st rapture harvest (Rev 7:4-8)	→2nd rapture harvest (Rev 7:9; 11:14; 14:14; 16:15)	→3rd harvest (Rev 20:5-6)
		→The Wrath of God (The great and dreadful day of the LORD, Mal 4:5; Rev 6:17)	
Tribulation	AOD	The Great Tribulation	WOG
	1,000 years (The remnants are in the garden of Eden in the paradise of God)	Armaggedon	Heavenly Jerusalem
	The hour of temptation	1 Hour	The New Jerusalem
	(Rev 12:1-2) A great sign in heaven: The Woman		The Holy Jerusalem
	(Rev 12:3) Another sign appears in heaven (A great red dragon having 7 heads, 10 horns, & 7 diadems)		
	(Rev 12:4-5) A woman (heavenly Jerusalem) brought forth a male son (The 144,000)		
	(Rev 12:6) The woman fled into the wilderness to be nourished for 1,260 days		
	(Rev 12:7-9) War in heaven (The great dragon & his angels were cast out from heaven to the ground)		
	(Rev 12:10-11) Salvation, power, the kingdom of our God, & the authority of God's Christ have come		
	(Rev 12:12-13) The dragon, who has a short time, persecutes the woman (The wrath of the devil)		
	(Rev 12:14) The woman is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time		
	(Rev 12:15-16) The ground swallowed up the flood that was cast out of the dragon's mouth		
	(Rev 12:17-18) The angry dragon went to make war with the remnant of the woman's seed		
	(Rev 13:1) The 1st beast out of the sea (7 heads, 10 horns, & 10 diadems with a blasphemous name)		
	(Rev 13:2) The 1st beast out of the sea (a leopard, a bear, & a lion)		
	(Rev 13:3) One of the 7 heads (the Roman) was slain but was healed (the New Roman Kingdom)		
	(Rev 13:4-7) The dragon and the 1st beast are worshiped by all who dwell on the ground		
	(Rev 13:8-9) The 1st beast is worshiped by all who dwell on the ground		
	(Rev 13:10) The patience and the faith of the holy saints (taken captive & killed)		
	(Rev 13:11) The 2nd beast out of the ground (has 2 horns like a Lamb)		
	(Rev 13:12-13) The 2nd beast forces the ground dwellers to worship the 1st beast		
	(Rev 13:14) The 2nd beast deceives the ground dwellers through the signs		
	(Rev 13:15) The spirit is given to the image of the beast to speak		
	(Rev 13:16) The 2nd beast forces the ground dwellers to receive a mark on their right hand or foreheads		
	(Rev 13:17) No one to buy or sell without the mark, the name of the beast, & the number of his name		
	(Rev 13:18) 666 (Count the number of the beast, who is the number of a man)		





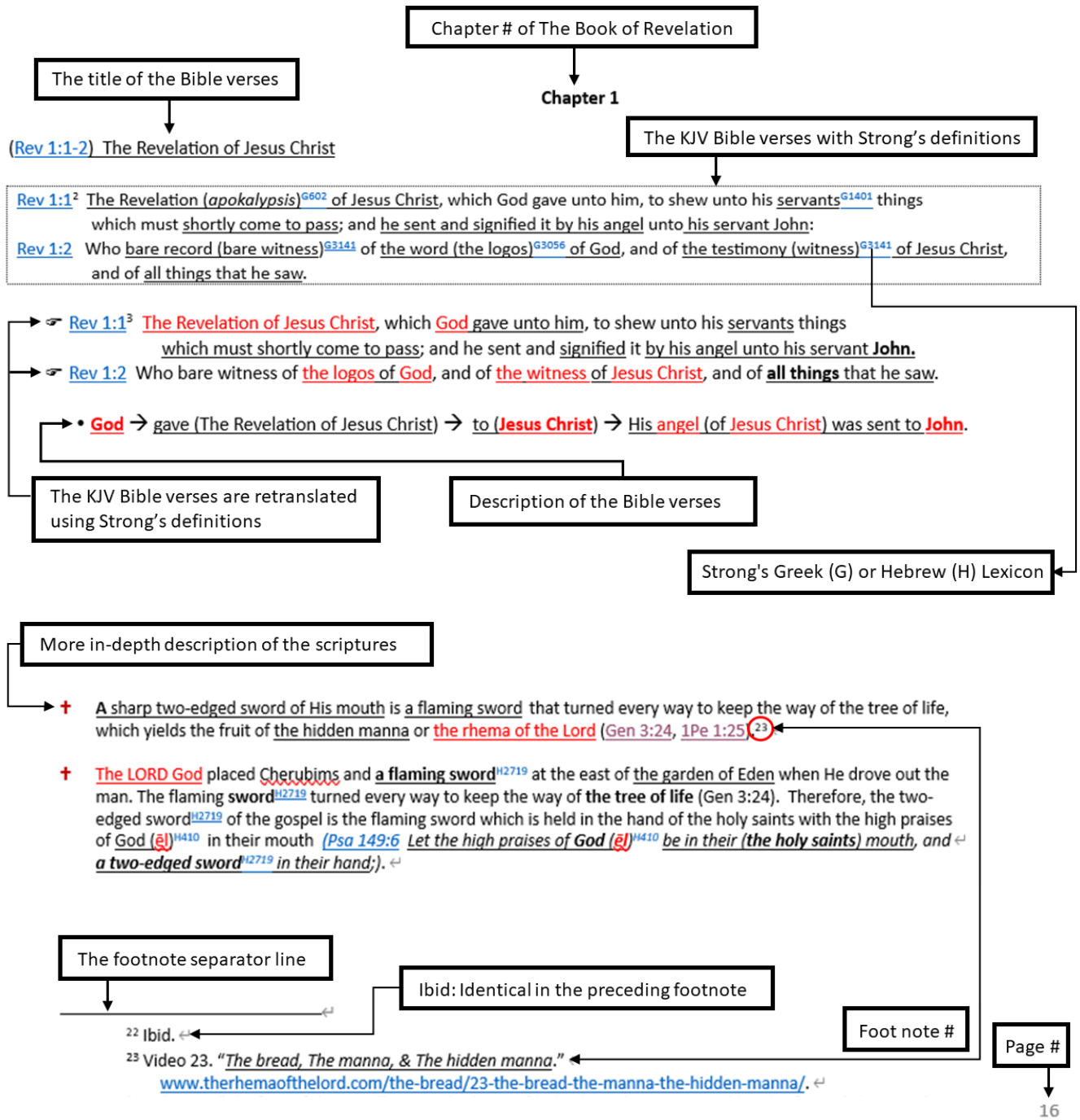








[4] Me pehea te panui



[5] He rarangi whakaaturanga ataata mai i te paetukutuku "The Rhema of the Lord"<sup>1</sup>

- [01] Ko nga ra e whitu o Te hanga a te Atua
- [02] Te kari o Erene
- [03] He aha te rara o te tangata?
- [04] Nga hua o te whenua me nga hua o te tika
- [05] Ko te hurihanga o Arama hei Wahine mohio
- [06] Ko te pukapuka o nga whakapaparanga mai i a Arama tae noa ki a Ihu (The sons of Israel & Israel)
- [07] Ko nga whakatupuranga mai i a Arama ki a Aperahama + Wahine (Whakaahua me te ahua)
- [08] Ko nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira (Ihu mai te tamaiti tane ki te Ariki)
- [09] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] 1. Kapenga
- [10] Nga ra i mua i "te hakari o te kapenga"
- [11] (Te ahu o Iesu) Hou "te oroa Pasa"
- [12] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] (1) Kapenga me (2) Te taro rewenakore (Ko te whakatupuranga o Ihu Karaiti)
- [13] Te kupu (logos & rhēma)
- [14] Ripeneta, Iriiri & te Wairua Tapu
- [15] Ko te Rongopai o nga tohu a te Atua (Ihu me Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta)
- [16] Nga Tauwiwi (The mystery of Christ)
- [17] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] (3) Nga hua matamua (Te whare o Ihowa, o te Atua)
- [18] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] (3) Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000)
- [19] Te whenua & Te whenua
- [20] (He koi) Pukoro, Hoari, & Hoari Matarua
- [21] Kawenata, Kotia waho, Kotia roto
- [22] Te whakamaoritanga o te Karaipiture o te kawenata hou
- [23] Te taro, Te mana, me te mana huna
- [24] Te whare o te Atua (Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu)
- [25] He kupu pakeke (The logos) & Nga mahi a te Atua
- [26] Te Kapenga a te Ariki (Te Kawenata Hou)
- [27] Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua Waiata 23
- [28] Ko te hua o te Wairua
- [29] (Te kapenga a te Ariki) Nga akonga vs Nga apotoro – Kua tae mai te haora
- [30] Ko te Kainga
- [31] He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko)
- [32] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church – No te Atua nga mea katoa
- [33] Hono mai koe ki te Hariata nei
- [34] I runga i te Wairua & i raro i te aroha noa (The rhema: mo nga kaiwhakaatu whiriwhiri a te Atua)
- [35] (Apostles) Nga akonga whai Mana & Mana
- [36] Ko nga kupu whakarite Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua
- [37] Te mara toto (He kainga) & Kua hokona koe ki te utu (he honore)
- [38] Ko te ripekatia o Ihu & Nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu
- [39] Te wa e taea te ripekatia, Te Arama tuatahi me te whakamutunga, me te aranga o te hunga mate.
- [40] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] 4. Petekoha
- [41] Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua
- [42] [Ko nga hakari a te Ariki] 5. Teterere
- [43] (Spirit-led) Nga tama a te Atua
- [44] Ko nga tohu me te rhema i nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) & Te poropititanga o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1 & 3)
- [45] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] 6. Taraehara
- [46] Te aranga o te Ora
- [47] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] 7. Nga tihokahoka
- [48] [Ko nga hakari a Ihowa] 8. Hanukkah
- [49] The Journey of Salvation (whakapotopoto ataata mai i te #1 ki te #48)

---

<sup>1</sup>49 ataata mai [www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).

## Cupoko 1

([Apo 1:1-2](#)) Ko te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti

[Apo 1:1](#)<sup>2</sup> Te Whakakitenga (apokalypsis)<sup>G602</sup> o Ihu Karaiti, i homai e te Atua ki a ia, hei whakaatu ki ana pononga (*maha*)<sup>G1401</sup> nga mea ka hohoro te puta; i tono tangata mai ano ia, he mea korero na tana anahera ki tana pononga, ki a Hoani.

[Apo 1:2](#) Who barre record (bare witness)<sup>G3141</sup> o te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua, me te whakaaturanga (kaiwhakaatu)<sup>G3141</sup> o Ihu Karaiti, me nga mea katoa i kite ai ia.

- ☞ [Apo 1:1](#)<sup>3</sup> **Ko te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti** (Αποκάλυψις Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ), ko wai **te Atua** hoatu ki a ia, ki te whakaatu ki ana pononga nga mea ka hohoro nei te puta; i tono tangata mai ano ia, he mea korero na tana anahera ki tana pononga, ki a Hoani.
- ☞ [Apo 1:2](#) Na wai i whakaatu **nga waitohu o te Atua**, me **te kaiwhakaatu o Ihu Karaiti**, me nga mea katoa i kite ai ia.

-Ko nga tohu a te Atua

- **te Atua** hoatu **te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti** → ki a Hoani → e ua faaite mai i te reira na roto i te tonoraa i Ta'na melahi ia'na ra pononga **Hone**.  
→ **te Atua** hoatu **te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti** ki a Hoani me te whakaatu i te mea ma te tono mai i tana anahera ki tana pononga **Hone** e whakaatu ana **nga waitohu o te Atua** (ranei **Ihu Karaiti**), no te faaite i ta 'na mau tavini (aore ra **koe** noho ana ki te Kawenata Hou) nga mea ka tata nei ka puta.<sup>4</sup>
- [Ioane 1:1-8](#) tuhi e **ko nga tohu ko te Atua** i te timatanga (te tuatahi) me "nga mea katoa" na **te Atua**, i tonoa mai he kaiwhakaatu i te ingoa ko Hoani **te Atua** hei whakaatu mo **te Maama**<sup>G5457</sup> na nga tangata katoa ma roto i a ia ka whakapono ai (**nga waitohu**).

[Jhn 1:1](#) I te timatanga (te tuatahi)<sup>G746</sup> ko te Kupu (**waitohu**),<sup>G3056</sup> me te Kupu (**waitohu**) i te taha **te Atua**, me te Kupu (**waitohu**) ko **te Atua**.

[Jhn 1:2](#) Ko taua (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3778</sup> i te timatanga me **te Atua**.

[Jhn 1:3](#) **Nga mea katoa koha** (be)<sup>G1096</sup> na ia; kahore hoki tetahi mea i kore te hanga e ia o nga mea i hanga.

→ "I te timatanga" te tikanga "**te tuatahi**," e tohu ana **nga tohu a te Atua**.

Ko te Pukapuka Whakakitenga i tuhia **ena te Atua** pononga a Hoani, ko wai te kaiwhakaatu o **Ihu**

**Karaiti**

(**Jesus Te Karaiti**) ko wai **nga tohu a te Atua**).<sup>5</sup>

- **Kai whakaatu**<sup>G3141</sup>  
[1 Ioa 5:9](#) Ki te riro mai i a matou te whakaaturanga<sup>G3141</sup> o nga tangata, te kaiwhakaatu<sup>G3141</sup> o **te Atua** he nui ake:  
ko te kaiwhakaatu hoki tenei<sup>G3141</sup> o **te Atua** i whakaaturia e ia.<sup>G3140</sup> o tana Tama..  
[1 Ioa 5:10](#) Ko ia e whakapono ana **te Tama a te Atua** kei a ia te kaiwhakaatu<sup>G3141</sup> i roto i a ia ano; ko te tangata kahore e whakapono ki te Atua kua whakateka ki a ia; no te mea kahore ia e whakapono ki taua whakaaturanga

<sup>2</sup>Ki te kore e korero kee, ko nga waahanga katoa o te Paipera kua whakahuahia kei roto i te King James Version.

<sup>3</sup>Kua whakamaori ano te kaituhi i nga whiti katoa o te Pukapuka Whakakitenga ma te whakamahi i te Strong's Lexicon mai [www.blueletterbible.org](http://www.blueletterbible.org).

<sup>4</sup>[Apo 22:6](#), a hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 1-a]" aore ra te video 15. "Te Evanelia o te mau tapao o te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>5</sup>Mo etahi atu korero mo "te tuatahi me te whakamutunga," tirohia "([Apo 1:10-11](#)) I te ra o te Ariki (A trumpet, in the Spirit)."

*Na te Atua i homai tana Tama.*

[1 loa 5:11](#) Na ko te korero tenei (te kaiwhakaatu),<sup>G3141</sup> tera te Atua kua homai ki a tatou te ora mure ore, me tenei ora kei roto i tana Tama.

- **Ko te kaiwhakaatu:** “te Atua kua homai ki a matou (te hunga whakapono) te ora mure ore, me tenei ora kei roto i tana Tama.”
  - Ko te kaiwhakaatu te Atua e whakaatu ana mo tana Tama, pera ano te tangata nana te Tama a te Atua kuate kaiwhakaatu (ora) i a ia ano.

[1 loa 5:13](#) I tuhituhia atu e ahau enei mea ki a koutou e whakapono ana ki te ingoa o Ihowa te Tama a te Atua;

kia taea ai e koutou mohio kei a koutou te ora mure ore, a ka taea e koutou whakapono i runga i te ingoa o te Tama a te Atua.

[1 loa 4:15](#) Ma te tangata e whakaae Ihu kote Tama a te Atua, te Atua e noho ana i roto i a ia, a ia i roto te Atua.

→ I tuhituhia e Hoani enei mea kia mohio ai koutou

(1) whakapono ki te ingoa o te Tama a te Atua (e Ihu kote Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua, [loane 20:31](#)), me

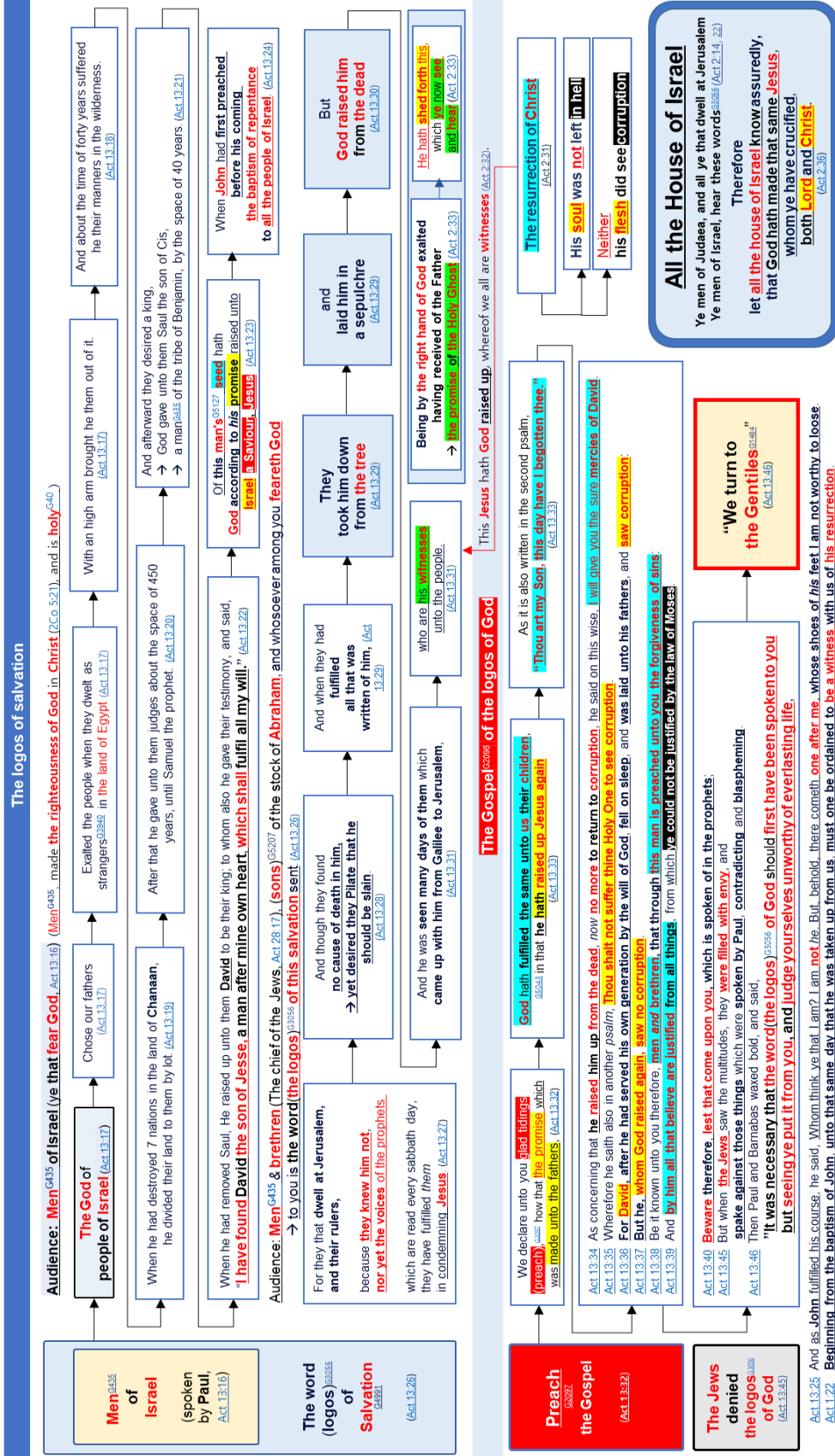
(2) ko te whakapono, ka whai koe orana tona ingoa ([loane 20:31](#)), a ka mohio ko koe whai te ora mure ore.

→ Na taua loane ra, tei tonohia mai e te Atua, i papai atoa i te Evanelia a loane ([loane 1:6](#), [1 Hoani](#), [2 Hoani](#), a [3 Hoani](#)).

- † A mataitai i te video 13 no te ite e nafea Ihu kote Karaiti, te Ariki, me pehea nga waitohu ka riro te rhema.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 1-b]" ranei Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).



<sup>7</sup>Ataata 15. "Ko te Rongopai o nga tohu a te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).







([Apo 1:3](#)) Ka manaakitia nga kai panui o nga tohu o te poropititanga (The time is at hand)

[Apo 1:3](#) Ka hari te tangata e korero pukapuka ana, me te hunga hoki e whakarongo ana ki nga kupu (the logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o tenei poropititanga,<sup>G4394</sup>  
puritia nga mea kua oti te tuhituhi ki reira: kua tata hoki te taima.

☞ [Apo 1:3](#) **Manaakitia** ko te tangata e korero ana, me te hunga e whakarongo ana **nga waitohu** o tenei **poropititanga**, puritia hoki nga mea kua oti te tuhituhi ki reira: no te mea **kua tata te wa**.

- He aha te take kia manaakitia nga kaipanui o nga tohu o te poropititanga?  
- Ka hari ratou no te mea ka kai ratou i te taro I te rangatiratanga o **te Atua**. Ko te tikanga, ka mahia e ratou kua e inu ano i nga hua o te waina (**nga waitohu**), taea noatia taua ra ka inumia houtia e ratou (**te rhema**) i roto i te rangatiratanga o **te Atua**.

→ **Hiri**<sup>G4972</sup> *ehara i te kupu (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka: kua tata hoki te taima (Apo 22:10).*

([Apo 1:4](#)) The 7 churches & The 7 Spirits

[Apo 1:4](#) Na Hoani ki nga hahi e whitu i Ahia: Kia tau ki a koutou te aroha noa me te rangimarie.<sup>G1515</sup>  
mai i a ia e ora nei, i mua ano ia, a kei te haere mai ano;  
na nga Wairua e whitu i mua i tona torona;

☞ [Apo 1:4](#) Hoani ki **nga hahi e whitu** kei Ahia: Kia tau ki a koutou te aroha noa, me te rangimarie, mai i a ia e **ko**, a ko **wai ko**, a ko **wai kei te haere mai**; a ma **nga Wairua e whitu** ko enei i mua i tona torona;

→ Wko ia tenei e ora nei, i mua ano hoki, a kei te haere mai ano? **Te Ariki Kaha Rawa**.<sup>9</sup>

→ Wkei mua i tona torona nga Wairua e whitu? **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaitikei** a ia nga Wairua e whitu (tirohia ki [Apo 5:6](#)).

([Apo 1:5](#)) Iesu Mesia: Te tavana o te mau arii e te mau tavana o te fenua

[Apo 1:5](#) He mea ano na Ihu Karaiti, na te kaiwhakaatu pono.<sup>G3144</sup> me te whanau matamua o te hunga mate; me te rangatira (te rangatira)<sup>G758</sup> o nga kingi<sup>G935</sup> o te whenua (the ground).<sup>G1093</sup>  
Ki a ia, i arohaina nei tatou e ia, i horoia ano hoki o tatou hara ki ona toto,

☞ [Apo 1:5](#) Na mai **Ihu Karaiti**, ko ia te kaiwhakaatu pono, ko te whanau matamua o te hunga mate; me te rangatira o nga kingi o te whenua.  
Ki a ia, i arohaina nei tatou e ia, i horoia ano hoki o tatou hara ki ona hara **toto**.

- He aha te whenua?  
- Kei roto [Ruka 8:27](#), te whenua (Strong's G1093)<sup>10</sup> te nuinga o te whakamaoritanga hei "whenua." E ai ki [Exo 3:5](#)  
a [Ohipa 7:33](#), te whenua (Strong's G1093) mai [Mat 6:10](#), "Kia tae mai tou rangatiratanga. Ko to hiahia mahia ki te whenua,<sup>G1093</sup> mai tei te ra'i ra," e tia atoa ia iritihia ei "fenua":  
"Kia tae mai tou rangatiratanga. Kia mahia to hiahia (on)<sup>G1909</sup> (whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> mai tei te ra'i ra ».<sup>11</sup>

<sup>9</sup>Ko te hariata ko te tohu o te Ariki, e ora nei, i mua ano hoki, a kei te haere mai ano, "te Kaha Rawa (Ko Ihu Kaiwhakaora. Te Karaiti)" ko wai ka haere mai ano mo tatou ([2Pe 3:10](#), [Isa 66:15](#) & tirohia ki [Apo 4:6-11](#)).

Ataata 33. "Homai koe ki tenei hariata." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/).

<sup>10</sup>Ki te kore e whakahuahia, ko nga whakamaaramatanga katoa me te Kupu Hiperu me te Papakupu Kariki i ahu mai <https://www.blueletterbible.org/kjv>.

<sup>11</sup>Ataata 19. "Te whenua & Te whenua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

- Wko ia te rangatira o nga kingi o te whenua?  
- **Jihu Karaiti** ([Apo 1:5](#))
- Wtena nga kingi me nga kawana o te whenua?  
- Ko nga kingi<sup>G935</sup> no te whenua i whakatika ki te Ariki, ki a te Karaiti, ko Herora raua ko Ponotio Pirato.  
- Tko ia nga rangatira<sup>G758</sup> ko te whenua ko nga tohunga nui<sup>G749</sup> me nga kaumatua.<sup>G4245</sup>

*[Ohipa 4:23](#)A, ka oti raua te tuku, ka haere ki o raua hoa.*

*a korerotia ana nga mea katoa e nga tohunga nui<sup>G749</sup> me nga kaumatua<sup>G4245</sup> i mea ki a ratou.*

*[Ohipa 4:26](#)Ko nga kingi<sup>G935</sup> o te whenua (the ground)<sup>G1093</sup> ka whakatika, me nga rangatira<sup>G758</sup> ko huihui ki te whawhaite Ariki, a ki tana **Te Karaiti**.*

*[Ohipa 4:27](#)He pono hoki ki a ko **tamaiti tapu a Ihu**, i whakawahia e koe, e rua **Ko Herora**, a **Ponotio Pirato**, me nga **Tauwiwi**,<sup>G1484</sup> **ate iwi**<sup>G2992</sup> o **Iharaira**, ko huihui,*

- Na wai i ripeka **Ihu, te Ariki a Te Karaiti**?  
- Te whare katoa o Iharaira: nga kingi, nga kawana, nga Tauwiwi, me te iwi o Iharaira ([Ohipa 2:36](#)).<sup>12</sup>

† **Jihu Karaiti** ko ia te rangatira o nga kingi o te whenua, engari i ripekatia ia e te whare katoa o Iharaira.

[\(Apo 1:6\)](#) Ihu Karaiti: I hanga tatou hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua me tona Matua

[Apo 1:6](#)A meinga ana matou e ia hei kingi<sup>G935</sup> me nga tohunga<sup>G2409</sup> ki te Atua raua ko tona Matua; waiho atu ki a ia te kororia me te kaha ake ake. Amine.

- ☞ [Apo 1:6](#)A meinga ana tatou e ia hei kingi, hei tohunga mo **te Atua** me tana **Matua**, ki a ia te kororia me te kaha ake ake ake ake. Amine.
- Te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nuika mahia **nga kingi a tohunga kite Atua**, a ka kingi ratou ki runga ki te whenua mo nga tau 1,000.<sup>13</sup>

[\(Apo 1:7\)](#) Ka haere mai ia me nga kapua

[Apo 1:7](#)Nana, haere mai ana ia<sup>G3326</sup> kapua,<sup>G3507</sup> a ka kite nga kanohi katoa i a ia, me te hunga hoki i wero i a ia. me nga hapu katoa<sup>G5443</sup> o te whenua (the ground)<sup>G1093</sup> ka aue ki a ia. Heoi ano, Amine.

- ☞ [Apo 1:7](#) Nana, ko ia (**te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**<sup>14</sup>) haere mai me **kapua**; a ka kite nga kanohi katoa ia ia, me te hunga hoki i wero i a ia. **Ihu, e rua Ariki a Te Karaiti, Ohipa 2:36**: ka aue ano nga hapu katoa o te whenua ki a ia. Heoi ano, Amine.
- **Ko waika** haere mai me nga kapua?

<sup>12</sup>Ataata 15. "Ko te Rongopai o nga tohu a te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>13</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 5:7-14\) Ko te hunga tapu hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua](#)."

<sup>14</sup>Reer to "[\(Apo 14:14-16\) Te Harvest, The rapture \(The 2nd rapture of the 3rd watch\)](#)."

- Ko te tangata i noho i runga i te kapua, **te Tama a te Atua** (Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti) ka haere mai me nga kapua.<sup>15</sup>
- **Cnu**<sup>G3507</sup>: Cloud refers to “kapua<sup>G3509</sup> o nga kaiwhakaatu<sup>G3144</sup> o Ihu”<sup>16</sup> ko wai ka haere mai **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.  
-Ihukake ana ki tona **Matuaate Atua**, nate **Atuarirote Matuaate Atua** mo Meri Makarini ([loane 20:17](#)).  
→ Waihoki, **te Atuai** riro hoki **te Matuaate Atua** o te tangata kino, ko wai na te whakapono “**i whakapono**” e Ihu  
ka kake ki tona **Matua**, Tonate **Atua** hei whakaora ia ia i te whenua kanga.<sup>17</sup>
- **Te Tama a te tangata & Te Tama a te Atua**

[Roma 1:3](#) Mo tana **Tama Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki**, no te uri o Rawiri

**e ai ki**<sup>G2596</sup> **te kikokiko**;

[Roma 1:4](#) Na ka whakapuakina (kua whakaritea)<sup>G3724</sup> kia noho **te Tama a te Atua** me (i roto)<sup>G1722</sup> **mana**,<sup>G1411</sup>

**e ai ki**<sup>G2596</sup> **te wairua tapu**, i te aranga mai i te hunga mate:

- **Te Tama a te tangata** (te kikokiko): **na te Atua Tama Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki** e ai **ki te kikokiko**.
- **Te Tama a te Atua** (te wairua): **Te Tama a te tangata** kua whakaritea hei **te Tama a te Atua i te**

**mana**,<sup>18</sup>

**e ai kite wairua tapu**,<sup>G42</sup>

by **te aranga mai i te hunga mate**.<sup>19</sup>

[Ruka 1:35](#) Na ka whakahoki te anahera, ka mea ki a ia (Maria), **Te Wairua Tapu** ka tae mai ki a koe, **ate mana**<sup>G1411</sup> o te **Runga Rawa**<sup>G5310</sup> ka taumarumaruru iho ki runga ki a koe. no reira hoki taua mea tapu<sup>G40</sup> e whanau i roto i a koe ka kii **te Tama a te Atua**.

- Inate **Wairua Tapu** ka tae mai **inga tohu a te Atua** i ruia e te Tama a te tangata i roto i a koutou, ka taumarumaruru iho te kaha o te Runga Rawa ki a koe. Na **te Tama a te Atua** ka haere mai, ka hoatu

ki a koe

**he maramatanga**, kia mohio ai koutou ki a ia (**te Atua**) ko wai **pono**, kei roto hoki koe i a ia (**te Atua**) ara **pono**, ara i roto i tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti**. Ko tenei **te Atua mau**, **ate ora mure ore** ([1 loa 5:20](#)).

- **Tko ia te Tama a te Atua**

-Ihu Karaiti to tatou **Ariki** ([Roma 1:3](#) rite ki te kikokiko). **te Karaiti**, **te Tama a te Atua** ([loane 11:27](#), [Ohipa 8:37](#)), **te Kingi o Iharaira** ([loane 1:49](#)).

-Tenei **Ihu Karaiti**, i tonoa mai nei ki a tatou, mana tatou e whakaora **Te Karaiti** ([Eph 2:5](#)) a whakaaraha tatou i te rangi

nga waahi me nga manaakitanga wairua katoa i roto **Karaiti Ihu** ([Eph 1:3](#), [Eph 2:6](#)), no te mea ko ia to tatou **Ariki** ([Phl 3:8](#)),

a ka whakaputaia ketia e ia o tatou tinana kino **te tinana kororia** o te **Kaiwhakaora**, **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ([Phl 3:20-21](#), [Roma 8:30](#)),<sup>20</sup> ko wai **te Reme**, **te Karaiti**, te ahua o **te Atua**.<sup>21</sup>

ahua

<sup>15</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 1:12-13](#). Tei roto te Tamaiti a te taata i na lamapa (aore ra ekalesia) e hitu, tera râ, a tapao na te parau “rite<sup>G3664</sup> ka whakamahia hei whakaahua i te ahua o te ahua me te rite ki te Tama a te tangata. [Apo 1:16](#) e whakaahua ana i te

mai te Tamaiti a te taata tei mau i “te ‘o’ e mata piti oi” oia hoi te ‘o’ e auahi (te rhema) i roto i ta’na waha. No te mea i korerotia te rhema i te aroaro o nga apotoro a to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti ([le 1:17](#)), te Tamaiti a te taataduhia ki roto

[Apo 1:13](#) ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua e rite ana ki te Tama a te tangata.

<sup>16</sup> Tirohia ([Heb 12:1](#)), “Na konei hoki tatou i karapotia ai e te kapua nui<sup>G3509</sup> o nga kaiwhakaatu,<sup>G3144</sup>..”

<sup>17</sup> Ataata 38. “Ko nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](#).

<sup>18</sup> Tirohia “[Whakaahua 2-a] Te Whakakotahitanga.”

<sup>19</sup> No nia i te tia-faahou-raa mai te pohe mai, a hi’o i “Te 144 000 (Te oho matamua o te Mesia)” i te pene 7.

<sup>20</sup> Ataata 39. “Ko te aranga o te hunga mate.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](#).

<sup>21</sup> No te tahi atu mau haamaramamaramaa, a hi’o i te parau “Ua hopoi mai Melehizedeka i te pane e te uaina (e parau no Iesu Mesia).”

[\(Apo 1:8\) Te Ariki, te Kaha Rawa](#)

[Apo 1:8](#) Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga, e ai ta te Ariki, <sup>G2962</sup>  
e ora nei, i mua ano ia, a kei te haere mai ano, ko te Kaha Rawa nei ia. <sup>G3841</sup>

☞ [Apo 1:8](#) Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga, e ki ana [te Ariki](#),  
ko wai, ko wai i mua, ko wai kei te haere mai, [te Kaha Rawa](#).

- **Te Ariki Kaha Rawa**<sup>22</sup>

- [Te Ariki](#): Arepa e te Omega, te matamua e te hopea.

- [Kaha rawa](#): Ko te tangata e ora nei, i mua, a kei te haere mai ano.<sup>23</sup>

→ Kia mohio [te Ariki Kaha Rawa](#) mai “([Apo 4:8](#) Ko Ihowa, ko te Atua Kaha Rawa, i mua ra, inaianei ano, a tenei  
[ano inaianei](#)  
[haere mai](#)).”

→ Kia mohio ki te horopaki o “tatou [Ariki](#), me o [Tona Karaiti](#)” roto [Apo 11:15](#), ko te tangata e haere mai ana.<sup>24</sup>

[\(Apo 1:9\) Ko nga tohu a te Atua, Ko te whakaatu a Ihu Karaiti](#)

[Apo 1:9](#) Ko ahau, ko Hoani, ko o koutou teina ano hoki. <sup>G80</sup> me te hoa <sup>G4791</sup> i roto i te ati, <sup>G2347</sup>  
i te rangatiratanga ano o Ihu Karaiti, i te manawanui, i te motu e kiia nei ko Patamo.  
mo te kupu (nga waitohu) <sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua, mo te whakaaturanga (te kaiwhakaatu) <sup>G3141</sup> o Ihu Karaiti.

☞ [Apo 1:9](#) Ko ahau, ko Hoani, ko o koutou teina ano hoki kei a koutou nei [whakapawerawera](#),  
i roto i te rangatiratanga me te manawanui o [Ihu Karaiti](#), i te motu e kiia nei ko Patamo,  
mō [nga tohu a te Atua](#), a mō [te kaiwhakaatu o Ihu Karaiti](#).

- **Te kauhau i nga waitohu & te rhema**

- (Te kauhau i runga [nga waitohu](#))

- I tonoa e te Atua [nga waitohu](#) ki nga tama a Iharaira, a whakaakona ana ratou e ia [Ihu Karaiti](#) [kote Ariki](#) te katoa.

- (Te kauhau i runga [te rhema](#))

- Ko Ihu o Nahareta i whakawahia e te Atua ki te Wairua Tapu, ki te kaha, i whakaarahia ake e ia i te toru o nga ra;

- a whakakitea nuitia ana ia (Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta) ki a tatou, ehara i te mea ki te iwi katoa, engari ki a “tatou,” te

- [i whiriwhiria hei kaiwhakaatu i te aroaro o te Atua i kai tahi, i inu tahi nei me te Tama a te tangata, i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate.](#)

→ Ki te tango tetahi i nga tohu, ka murua nga hara, ka tau iho ano te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki te hunga whakapono ki tenei rhema ([Ohipa 10:36-44](#)).

- **Ko wai o koutou tuakana a Hoani?**

- Te mau taea'e (te mau peropheta, [Apo 22:9](#)) ko te hunga i te rangi to ratou Matua ([Mat 23:9](#)), me te hunga i kite

- Te nohonga o te Kaiwhakaako, i noho ki a ia i taua ra, a kua kitea [te Mesia, te Karaiti](#) ([Ioane 1:39-41](#)).<sup>25</sup>

<sup>22</sup>Ataata 33. “Homai koe ki tenei hariata.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/).

<sup>23</sup>A hi'o na “Te Fatu Manahope” [Apo 1:8](#) & “Te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa” [Apo 4:8](#).”

<sup>24</sup>Tirohia “([Apo 11:15-16](#)) Ka whakatangi te 7 o nga anahera i te tetere (Our Lord and His Christ restore the kingdoms of this ao).”

<sup>25</sup>Ataata 17. “3. Nga hua tuatahi.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/).

- Ko Hoani, nana nei i tuhituhi te Rongopai a Hoani, ko o koutou teina, kua uru nei ki nga mamae<sup>26</sup> i roto i te rangatiratanga me manawanui o Ihu Karaiti. He kaiwhakaatu ia mo Ihu Karaiti, nga waitohu o te Atua.

- **Ratanga** (ka mau, harpazō)

Kia mahara ko te ture me nga poropiti i tae ki a Hoani, a te Pawera timata mai i nga ra o Hoani te Kaiiriiri.<sup>27</sup>

rangi Mat 11:12A no nga ra mai ano ia Hoani Kaiiriiri a mohoa noa nei e mamae ana te rangatiratanga o te

tutu (whakamahi kaha),<sup>G971</sup> me te tutu (te kaha tutu)<sup>G973</sup> tango (ka mau, harpazō)<sup>G726</sup> ko ia (ia)<sup>G846</sup> nakaha (harpazō).<sup>G726</sup>

te kaha, → No nga ra mai ano ia Hoani Kaiiriiri a mohoa noa nei, te rangatiratanga o te rangi ka tangohia ma ka mau te tangata (harpazō) ki te rangi na te kaha tutu.

Ruka 16:16 tutuki te ture me nga poropiti ki a Hoani: no reira te rangatiratanga o te Atua i kauwhautia, me ia tangata (katoa)<sup>G3956</sup> presseth (whakamahi kaha)<sup>G971</sup> ki roto.

→ I tutuki te ture me nga poropiti ki a Hoani mai ano te rangatiratanga o te Atua ka kauwhautia, a ka tohe nga tangata katoa ki roto.

→ I tutuki te ture me nga poropiti ki a Hoani, a te rangatiratanga o te Atua ka kauwhautia mai i tera wa. No nga ra mai ano ia Hoani Kaiiriiri a mohoa noa nei, me te hunga katoa e uru mai ana ki roto te rangatiratanga o te Atua, ka mau ake (harpazō) ki roto te rangatiratanga o te rangi na te kaha tutu.

→ Koinei te huarahi te whakapawera i timata, no reira hoki a Hoani i noho ai hei teina mo koutou whakapawerawera i roto i te rangatiratanga me manawanui o Ihu Karaiti.<sup>28</sup>

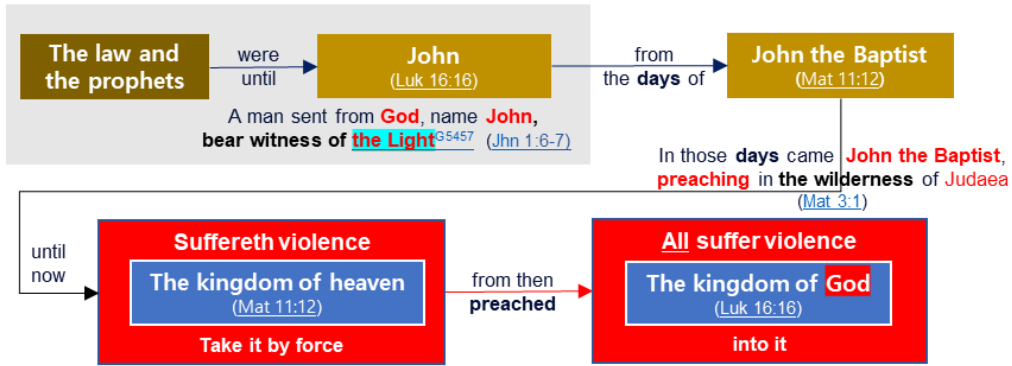
---

<sup>26</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>27</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 1-c] (Te mau aposetolo) te mau pīpī ma te mana e te mana."

<sup>28</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

**(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Authority**



Mat 10:5 These twelve Jesus sent forth.

- The twelve are given power and authority over all devils and to cure diseases as Jesus's disciples (Luk 9:1), and equipped to preach the kingdom of God and to heal the sick, (Luk 9:2).
- Meaning, they have the Light<sup>G5457</sup> of God (1Jo 1:5), and God (who commanded the light<sup>G5457</sup> to shine out of darkness) has shined in their hearts, thus they were lightened<sup>G5462</sup> of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ (2Co 4:6).
- A village<sup>G2968</sup> is the place where the gospel is preached, where healing takes place, and where meat for the people is (Mat 14:15). Having the glory of God, which is the light<sup>G5458</sup> of God, clear as crystal (Rev 21:11), the apostles become the the Light<sup>G5457</sup> of the world (= the field, Mat 13:38), and each of them is a city that is laid<sup>G2749</sup> in a village of a mountain<sup>G3735</sup> that cannot be hidden because of God's light that they bring (Mat 5:14).

**The kingdom of God**  
(Luk 9:2)

Jesus called his twelve disciples together, and  
 → gave them power and authority over all devils, and  
 → to cure diseases (Luk 9:1)

And he sent them  
 → to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. (Luk 9:2)

When you enter into whosoever house,  
 → Abide, and thence go (Luk 9:4)

They departed, and went through the towns(villages)<sup>G2968</sup>,  
 (a village<sup>G2968</sup> = from lie, be laid, set<sup>G2749</sup>)  
 → preaching the gospel, and healing every where (Luk 9:6)

**Behold,**  
**the kingdom of God is within you**  
 (Luk 17:21).

Whosoever will not receive you, (Luk 9:5)

- when ye go out of that city,
- shake off, and the dust of your feet

Ye are the Light<sup>G5457</sup> of the world(the field, Mat 13:38)  
 → A city<sup>G4172</sup> that is set (laid on a village)<sup>G2749</sup> on an hill(of a mountain)<sup>G3735</sup> cannot be hid (Mat 5:14).  
 Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city<sup>G4172</sup> of the Samaritans enter ye not (Mat 10:5)

<div style="background-color: #e0e0ff; padding: 2px; border: 1px solid blue;"> <b>The kingdom of heaven</b> Is at hand (Mat 10:7)                 </div>	<div style="background-color: #e0e0ff; padding: 2px; border: 1px solid blue;"> <b>House = Worthy</b> (Mat 10:13)                 </div>
<div style="border: 1px solid blue; padding: 5px; margin: 5px 0;"> <b>The house of Israel City</b> (Mat 10:6) (Mat 13:38)                 </div> <p style="text-align: center;">You = The Light of the world</p> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="font-size: small;">                     * Where the gospel is preached                      * Healing takes place                      * Place where meat is Villages                 </div> <div style="border: 1px solid blue; padding: 2px; background-color: #e0e0ff;"> <b>logos</b> </div> </div> <div style="border: 1px solid red; padding: 2px; background-color: #ff0000; color: white; text-align: center; margin-top: 5px;"> <b>Received</b> </div>	<div style="border: 1px solid blue; padding: 5px; margin: 5px 0;">                 When you enter,                  • City or Town(Village)<sup>G2968</sup>                  → Seek who in it is worthy (Mat 10:11)                  → Abide till ye go thence (Mat 10:11)             </div> <div style="border: 1px solid blue; padding: 5px; margin: 5px 0;">                 When you enter into an house,                  → Salute it (Mat 10:12)             </div> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers,</li> <li>• raise the dead, cast out devils:                      freely ye have received, freely give. (Mat 10:8)</li> </ul>

Whosoever not receive you, neither hear your logos<sup>G3056</sup>

- when ye go out of that house or city,
- shake off the dust of your feet (Mat 10:14)

They departed to teach & to preach in his city (Mat 11:1)

<sup>29</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

([Apo 1:10-11](#)) I te ra o te Ariki (A trumpet, in the Spirit)

[Apo 1:10](#) I te Wairua ahau i te ra o te Ariki, a ka rongo ahau i te reo nui i muri i ahau, me te mea no te tetere;  
[Apo 1:11](#) E mea ana, Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te tuatahi, te whakamutunga: Tuhituhia ki te pukapuka tau e kite na, tukua atu ki nga hahi e whitu i Ahia; ki Epeha, ki Hamurana, ki Perekamo, ki Taiataira, ki Harariha, ki Philadelphia, ki Raorikia.

- ☞ [Apo 1:10](#) Ko ahau i roto i te Wairua i runga **ina te Aririkā**, ka rongo i muri i ahau he reo nui, me te mea **he tetere**,
  - ☞ [Apo 1:11](#) Ka mea, Ko ahau **Arepa Omeka, te tuatahi**<sup>G4413</sup> **ate whakamutunga**.<sup>G2078</sup> a, Ko tau e kite na, <sup>G991</sup> **tuhi** ki te pukapuka, ka tukua atu ki nga hahi e whitu (7) i Ahia; ki Epeha, a ki Hamurana, ki Perekamo, ki Taiataira, ki Harariha, ki Pirarerepia, a ki Raorikia.
- Kei runga **te ra o te Ariki**, ka tangi te reo nui, ano he tetere, i roto i te Wairua, a ka rongo te tangata he taringa tona, ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi e whitu, i whakapuakina nei e nga apotoro ki a koutou (ko koutou nga kaititiro kanohi te kaha me te taenga mai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, [2Pe 1:16](#)).<sup>30</sup>

-**Ko te tuatahi & te whakamutunga**<sup>31</sup>

- **Tko ia te tuatahi**: Te Tamaiti a te taata i ueue i te huero maitai, oia hoi **nga tohu a te Atua** ([Mat 13:37](#)).<sup>32</sup>
- **Tka mutu ia**: **Te rhema o nga tohu a te Atua**.<sup>33</sup>

(Kia ara ake i te ra whakamutunga)

[Ioane 6:40](#) Koia hoki tana i pai ai (**te Atua**) **nāna ahau i tuku (te Tama)**,  
e ia tangata e **ka kite**<sup>G2334</sup> **te Tama**, a **whakapono** ki runga ki a ia, tera peate **ora mure ore**;  
a ka pai ahau **whakaarahiaki rungai te ra whakamutunga**.

[Ioane 6:54](#) Ko te tangata e kai ana i taku **kikokiko**, ka inu i taku **toto**, kuate **ora mure ore**;  
a ka pai ahau **whakaarahiaki rungai te ra whakamutunga**.

→ Kaore koe **ora** i roto ia koutou ki te kahore koutou e kai i te kikokiko o **te Tama a te tangata**, ka inu i  
tana **toto**  
ka whai  
([Ioane 6:53](#)). Engari ko te hunga katoa e kite ana **te Tama a te Atua**, a **whakapono** ki runga ki a ia,  
**te ora mure ore** a ka waiho ratou **whakaarahiaki rungai te ra whakamutunga**.<sup>34</sup>

<sup>30</sup>Video 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture 2 Pita 1 ) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>31</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 1-d]," aore ra te video 28. "Te hotu o te Varua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/)

<sup>32</sup>Ataata 37. "Te mara toto (He taonga)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/)

me "[Whakaahua 1-b] Te kupu (logos & rhēma)."

<sup>33</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 10-2] The 3 Harvest & The 4 Watches."

- I te kakano pirau (nga tohu o te Atua, [1Pe 1:23](#)) o Iesu Mesia (te Arii mure ore), ka puta nga hua o te tika (te rhema o nga tohu a te Atua) i roto i a koe ([1Ti 1:16](#)), ka riro a Ihu Karaiti hei Kingi mo ake tonu atu, ka kakahuria e koe **Te taha oreka** ora tonu ([1Ti 1:17](#)).

<sup>34</sup>No nia i te faanahoraa o te tia-faahou-raa, a hi'o i "Te 144,000 (Te oho matamua o te Mesia)" no roto mai i te [Apo 7:4-8](#).







[\(Apo 1:12-13\)](#) Ko nga turanga rama e whitu

[Apo 1:12](#) Na ka tahuri ake ahau kia kite i te reo i korero nei ki ahau. A, i taku tahuritanga ake, ka kite ahau i nga turanga rama koura e whitu,<sup>G3087</sup>

[Apo 1:13](#) A i waenganui o nga turanga rama e whitu<sup>G3087</sup> kotahi rite (rite, rite)<sup>G3664</sup> ki te Tama a te tangata, kakahu ki te kakahu (clothed with)<sup>G1746</sup> ki raro ki te waewae, me te whitiki<sup>G4024</sup> mo nga paps (uma)<sup>G3149</sup> me te whitiki koura.<sup>G2223</sup>

☞ [Apo 1:12](#) Na ka tahuri ahau (John) kia kite i te reo i korero mai ki ahau.

A, i taku tahuritanga ake, ka kite ahau i nga turanga rama koura e whitu;

[Apo 1:13](#) A i waenganui o nga turanga rama e whitu (7) Ko tetahi e rite ana [te Tama a te tangata](#), kakahu (me te kakahu) ki raro ki nga waewae, ka whitikiria te pouaka ki te whitiki koura.

- [Wko te potae nga turanga rama e whitu \(7\)?](#)  
- Nga hahi e whitu (7) ([Apo 1:20](#)).
- Tei roto te hoê mai te Tamaiti a te taata nei i na lamepa e 7 (aore ra na ekalesia e 7), tera râ, a tapao na e te faaohipahia ra te parau "mai te huru" no te faataa i te taata e au i te Tamaiti a te taata. [Apo 1:16](#) Te faataa ra te taata e au i te Tamaiti a te taata mai tei mau i "te 'o'e mata piti oi" oia hoi [he hoari mura \(te rhema\)](#) i roto i tona mangai. No te mea [te rhema](#) i korerotia ki te aroaro o nga apotoro o tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti \(le 1:17\)](#), [te Tama a te tangata](#) tuhia ki roto [Apo 1:13](#) ko [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), [te Tama a te Atua](#) ko wai [te Tama a te tangata](#).<sup>36</sup>
- [Ko wai kei waenganui i nga turanga rama e whitu?](#)  
- [Te Tama a te Atua](#) e rite ana ki te Tama a te tangata ([te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), [Apo 1:13](#)).

[\(Apo 1:14-15\)](#) Nga makawe ma o tona mahunga, kanohi, waewae, me tona reo

[Apo 1:14](#) Tona mahunga me ona makawe<sup>G2359</sup> i ma ano he huruhuru hipi, ma ano he hukarere; ko ona kanohi, ano he mura ahi;

[Apo 1:15](#) A ko ona waewae rite tonu ki te parahi pai, ano e ka ana i roto i te oumu; ko tona reo ano ko te haruru o nga wai maha.

☞ [Apo 1:14](#) Ko tona mahunga me ona makawe ma tonu, ano he wuuru, he [mahe](#) hukarere; ko ona kanohi i rite [he mura ahi](#);

- [He aha te hiranga o nga makawe ma o te upoko?](#)  
- Ko te tae o te makawe o te upoko e tohu ana i te pakeketanga i roto i a te Karaiti. No reira, te huruhuru o te Tamaiti a te taata tei teatea mai te hiona mai te huruhuru mamoe, te faahoho'a ra i te Tamaiti a te taata mai te hoê taata paari e te hara ore.<sup>37</sup>
- Ko te wulu he muka makawe maaori puta noa i te tau mai i nga momo kararehe, tae atu ki nga hipi (mo te ahua o waho). InKo tenei horopaki, ko te "wulu" e pa ana ki nga makawe o te hipi.

☞ [Apo 1:15](#) He rite ano ona waewae [parahi pai](#), me te mea e ka ana i roto i te oumu; ko tona reo ano ko te haruru o te tini [wai](#).

- [He aha te tikanga wairua o te wai?](#)  
- Ko te wai te waitohu, [Ihu Karaiti](#) Ko te Tama a te tangata, i haere mai i runga i te wai (logos) me te toto mo te [te ao ki te marama o te ora](#).

<sup>36</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>37</sup>Ataata 31. "He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko)."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

- Ko te wai i raro i te kikorangi ko nga tohu i korero a Ihu ki a koe i a ia i runga i te whenua ([loane 15:3](#)).  
 Ko te wai i runga ake i te kikorangi ko te rhema i korerotia e Ihu ki a tatou i a ia ano i Kariri, i  
 Ua parau mai Iesu ia tatou ia haamana'o i muri a'e i to te Mesia ti'a-faahou-raa mai te pohe mai e ua reva i  
 To'na ra Metua, e i To'na ra Atua  
 ([loane 20:17](#)).<sup>38</sup>

**(Apo 1:16) Nga whetu e whitu & te hoari koi e rua mata**

**Apo 1:16** E whitu hoki nga whetu i tona ringa matau.  
 a ka puta mai he koi i roto i tona mangai<sup>G3691</sup> matarua<sup>G1366</sup> hoari (ῥομφαία, rhomphaia):<sup>G4501</sup>  
 ko tona ahua ano ko te ra e whiti ana i tona kaha.

☞ **Apo 1:16** E whitu (7) nga whetu i tona ringa matau:

a i puta mai i tona mangai he hoari koi, matarua.  
 ko tona ahua ano ko te ra e whiti ana i tona kaha.

- **He aha nga whetu e whitu (7)?**  
 -Tko nga anahera o nga hahi e whitu (7) ([Apo 1:20](#)).
- **Whe waha te potae?**  
 - Ko te waha nga kupu (dābār, **te rhema**)<sup>H1697</sup> na Ihowa ka whakanohoia  
 ([Ier 1:9](#) Na ka mea a Ihowa ki ahau, Nana, kua whakatakotoria e ahau aku kupu<sup>H1697</sup> i tou mangai.)
- **Why is "nga kupu" in Ier 1:9 te rhema?**  
[Deu30:14](#) Engari ko te kupu (**dabār**)<sup>H1697</sup> e tata tonu ana ki a koe, kei tou mangai, kei tou ngakau,  
 kia taea ai e koe.  
[Roma 10:8](#) Engari he aha te korero? Ko te kupu (**te rhema**)<sup>G4487</sup> e tata ana ki a koe,  
 i roto i tou mangai, i roto i tou ngakau.  
 ara ko te kupu (**te rhema**)<sup>G4487</sup> o **te whakapono**, ta matou e poro nei;

→ Ko te kupu (Strong's<sup>G4487</sup>) o te whakapono i roto [Roma 10:8](#) ko **te rhema**, koia te kupu  
 (Strong's<sup>H1697</sup>) roto  
[Deu30:14](#) kia rite tonu te korero, "**te rhema**."<sup>39</sup>

- **W** Ko te potae he hoari koi nga mata e rua<sup>G4501</sup>?  
 - Ko te kupu (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3506</sup> o te Atua he tere, he kaha, he koi atu i tetahi **hoari matarua**.  
 - Ko te hoari a te Wairua he hoari koi matarua, ko te kupu ranei (**te rhema**)<sup>G4487</sup> o te Atua e haere mai ana  
 mai i te mangai o te Tama a te Atua ([Apo 1:13](#), [Eph 6:17](#)).<sup>40</sup>

† **A** he hoari matarua o tona mangai he hoari mura e anga ana ki tetahi taha, ki tetahi taha, ki te  
 pupuri i te huarahi ki te rakau o te ora, e whakaputa ana i nga hua o te mana huna. **te rhema a**  
**te Ariki** ([Gen 3:24](#), [1Pe 1:25](#)).<sup>41</sup>

† **Ko Ihowa te Atua** whakanohoia kerupima me **he hoari mura**<sup>H2719</sup> i te pae hitia o te râ o te ô i  
 Edene ra i to 'na tiavaruraa i te taata. **Te hoari mura**<sup>H2719</sup> tahuri ki nga taha katoa ki te pupuri i te  
 huarahi ki te rakau o te ora ([Gen 3:24](#)). No reira, te hoari matarua<sup>H2719</sup> o te rongopai ko te hoari  
 mura, e mau nei i te ringa o te hunga tapu me nga whakamoemiti ki te Atua. (**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> i roto i to  
 ratou mangai  
[\(Psa149:6\)](#) Kia nui nga whakamoemiti ki te Atua (**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> i roto i to ratou mangai (te hunga tapu)

<sup>38</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

<sup>39</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa hei Atua mou."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>40</sup>Ibid.

<sup>41</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

he hoari matarua<sup>H2719</sup> i o ratou ringa;).

([Apo 1:17-18](#)) Ko te tuatahi me te whakamutunga (The keys of hell and of death)

[Apo 1:17](#)A, no toku kitenga ia ia, hinga ana ahau ki ona waewae, ano he tangata kua mate. Na ka whakapakia mai e ia tona ringa matau ki ahau, ka mea ki ahau,

Kaua e wehi; Ko ahau te tuatahi, te whakamutunga:

[Apo 1:18](#)Ko ahau te Mea ora, i mate ano hoki ahau; e inaha, te ora nei au e a muri noa 'tu, Amene; kei a ratou nga ki o te reinga me te mate.

☞ [Apo 1:17](#)A, no toku kitenga ia ia, hinga ana ahau ki ona waewae, ano he tangata kua mate. Na ka whakapakia mai e ia tona ringa matau ki ahau, ka mea ki ahau,

Kaua e wehi; Ko ahau **te tuatahi** **te whakamutunga**:

☞ [Apo 1:18](#) Ko ahau te Mea ora, i mate ano hoki ahau; e inaha, te ora nei au e a muri noa 'tu, Amene; kei a ratou nga ki o te reinga me te mate.

- Wko ho te tuatahi me te whakamutunga?

- Ka whakaatu a Hoan**inga tohu a te Atua**, **te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti**, ki nga hahi e whitu ki whakakitea **ete Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, te putake me te uri o Rawiri, he uri no Rawiri ki ta te kikokiko.

→ **Tenei Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ko te Arepa, ko te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga, te tuatahi me te whakamutunga, a

Ka hohoro tona haere mai, ka utu ki tetahi, ki tetahi, kia rite ki a ratou mahi.<sup>42</sup>

([Apo 1:19-20](#)) Te mea ngaro o nga whetu e 7 (nga anahera o nga hahi e 7) me nga turanga rama koura e 7 (e 7 nga hahi)

[Apo 1:19](#)Tuhituhia nga mea kua kite nei koe, nga mea onaianei nei, me nga mea e puta mai a muri ake nei;

[Apo 1:20](#)Ko te mea ngaro, ko nga whetu e whitu i kite nei koe i toku matau, me nga turanga rama koura e whitu.

Ko nga whetu e whitu ko nga anahera o nga hahi e whitu:

ko nga turanga rama e whitu i kite ra koe, ko nga hahi e whitu.

☞ [Apo 1:19](#)Tuhituhia nga mea kua kite nei koe, me nga mea onaianei, me nga mea e puta mai a muri ake nei;

[Apo 1:20](#)Ko te mea ngaro o nga whetu e whitu (7) i kite nei koe i toku matau, me nga turanga rama koura e whitu (7).

† Ko te Pukapuka Whakakitengae heheu mai i te parau aro o tei hi'ohia ra, te vai nei, e te vai a muri a'e, i te feia tari'a e faaroo i ta te Varua e parau ra i te mau ekalesia 7, i papaihia e loane i te mau ekalesia e 7 i te rima atau **ote Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**. Ki te hunga e **hinga**, ka hoatu e ia hei kai ma ratou **te rakau o te ora** i rotou **te kari o Erene**, kei waenganui **ote paradaiso o te Atua**.<sup>43</sup>

<sup>42</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 1-d]," aore ra te video 28. "Te hotu o te Varua."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

<sup>43</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 2:7](#)."

## Upoko 2

[\(Apo 2:1-7\)](#) (1) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Epeha

[Apo 2:1](#) Tuhituhi atu ki te anahera o te hahi i Epeha;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te kaupupuri o nga whetu e whitu i tona ringa matau,  
e haere ana i waenganui o nga turanga rama koura e whitu;

- ☞ [Apo 2:1](#) Tuhituhi atu ki te anahera o te hahi i Epeha;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te kaupupuri o nga whetu e whitu (7) i tona ringa matau,  
e haere ana i waenganui o nga turanga rama koura e whitu (7) ;
- Who i pupuri i nga whetu e 7 (nga anahera o nga hahi e 7) i tona ringa matau ka haere i waenganui o nga turanga rama koura e whitu (7)?  
- **Te Tama a te Atua** **kolhu Karaiti**, to tatou **Ariki**.<sup>44</sup>

- Te hahi o Epeha: whakarerea to aroha tuatahi

[Apo 2:2](#) E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi, ki tou mauui, ki tou manawanui;<sup>G5281</sup>  
me te pehea e kore ai e taea e koe te whakamanawanui ki te hunga kino.  
kua whakamatauria hoki e koe te hunga e mea nei he apotoro ratou, a kahore, kua mau i a koe he tangata teka ratou.

[Apo 2:3](#) Na kua whakamanawanui, kua manawanui,<sup>G5281</sup> a he whakaaro ki toku ingoa i mahi ai koe, kahore hoki i hoha.

[Apo 2:4](#) Otira he mea ano taku ki a koe, kua whakarerea e koe tou aroha tuatahi.

- ☞ [Apo 2:2](#) E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi, ki tou mauui, ki tou manawanui;  
me te pehea e kore ai e taea e koe te whakamanawanui ki te hunga kino.  
a kua whakamatauria e koe te hunga e ki ana ko ratou **nga apotoro**, a kahore, a kua kitea e koe he korero teka ratou.
- ☞ [Apo 2:3](#) I whakamanawanui koe, i whakamanawanui, a he whakaaro ki toku ingoa i mahi ai koe, kahore hoki i hoha.
- ☞ [Apo 2:4](#) Otira he mea ano taku ki a koe, kua whakarerea e koe tou **aroha tuatahi**.
- Who are **nga apotoro**?
  - Ko te akonga te tikanga he akonga, a ka kite ratou "Haereerea ana e Ihu nga pa katoa, me nga kainga, whakaako ai  
*o ratou whare karakia, me te kauwhau i te rongopai o te rangatiratanga, me te whakaora i nga mate katoa, i nga turorotanga katoa.*  
*mate i roto i te iwi"* ([Mat 9:35](#)).
  - I muri a'e i to Iesu tia-faahou-raa mai te pohe mai e ua piihia oia e te mau pipi mai te Fatu ra i puta mai ki a ratou, a hoatu ana e ia te Wairua Tapu ki a ratou.
  - I muri a'e i te "haapiiraa" o te mau pipi ia Iesu, ua horoa oia i te mana no te tiavaru i te mau varua viivii, no te faaora.  
te ma'i e te ma'i, e teie 12 mau pipi i horoahia mai te mana e te mana e na reira ai  
Ua piihia te mau mea mai "te mau aposetolo".
  - Apotoro (Apostolos)<sup>G652</sup> Ko te tikanga ko tetahi i tukuna me nga ota me tona kupu pakiaka mai i a Strong's [G649](#)  
(apostello<sup>G649</sup>), te auraa "tuku."  
- Tukua<sup>G649</sup> ([ἀποστέλλω](#) apostellō): Na te Matua i te rangi i tono mai (apostello) a Ihu ki nga akonga

<sup>44</sup> [Apo 1:13,1 Ioa 4:15,2 Ko 1:19](#), & [Ioa 11:27](#).

e nehenehe atoa e tonohia (pempo) i te ao nei (A tapao e o luda Isakariota te hoê o na aposetolo 12 tei ua farii i te Varua Maitai no ô mai i te Fatu ra, oia hoi te feia i horoahia i te mana e te mana e ka taea hoki te tuku hei apotoro ki a Ihu).<sup>45</sup>

-Ka tae mai te haora, Ihu ka noho tahi me nga apotoro 12 ki te kai i te kapenga i mua i tona mamaetanga. Na Ihu ka mau ki te kapu, ka hoatu ki nga apotoro kia wehewehea ki a ratou ano, ka mea, E kore ia e inu te hua o te waina, kia tae mai ra ano te rangatiratanga o te Atua.

-I te mau aposetolo, ua parau lesu e te pane o to 'na tino ia i ofatihia no "outou," e na ratou e rave **whakamaumaharao** la.

-Ki nga apotoro, ka mea a Ihu ko te kapu te kawenata hou i roto i ona toto, i ringihia mo koutou.

→Ko te kapu i wehewehea e nga apotoro ko nga toto o te kawenata hou, e whakaheke ana mo te tokomaha mo te

te murunga hara. Ko koe (he tamaiti aroha na te apotoro) kua whanau i roto i te rongopai i te apotoro a riro mai ai ei tamaiti here na ratou. No reira, me whai koe i a raatau kia mau mai ai kia mahara koe ki nga huarahi o te apotoro a Paora **Te Karaiti**.<sup>46</sup>

→E kore e taea e tetahi te arai i te iriiringa ki te wai (logos) no te mea ko nga Tauwiwi kihai i kotia i iriiria i riro ano i te Wairua Tapu hei apotoro. No reira, ka whakahau a Pita i te hunga kotia i te kikokiko kia iriiria i runga i te ingoa o te Arika (Ohipa 10:48).<sup>47</sup>

→I a matou me te **Arika a Ihu Karaiti** i te maunga tapu, i Hiona, ka puta mai he reo no te rangi no roto mai i te hanahana rahi, "O ta 'u Tamaiti here teie, ua mauruuru roa vau ia 'na," e o tatou ia ka kite i tona nui. Kua whakapuakina e nga apotoro ki a koutou te kaha me to tatou taenga mai **Arika a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>48</sup>

→TUa haa e ua haa te ekalesia no Ephesia ia noaa te faaroo faufaa rahi, te ite i te Atua ia faahanahanahia e te viivii ore, te hitahita ore, e te faaoroma'i, aita râ ratou i hotu i roto i te ite i to tatou **Arika a Ihu Karaiti (2Pe 1:8)**.<sup>49</sup>

- **He aha te aroha tuatahi?**

-No te mea ko to ngakau kei hea to taonga ([Luk 12:34, Mat 6:21](#)), e titau te faaueraa matamua tatou kite **Arika, to tatou Atua** me o tatou ngakau, wairua, hinengaro, kaha katoa ([Mar 12:30](#)). Mena ko te E aroha ana nga tamariki a te Atua ki te Atua, e pupuri ana i ana ture ([1 loa 5:2](#)) a kia u ki tona aroha. Engari ko te kihai te hahi o Epeha i pupuri i tana ture tuatahi, na reira i kore ai e pupuri i te tuarua ture, ara kia aroha ki o ratou hoa tata, ano ko ratou.<sup>50</sup>

- **He aha te taonga?**<sup>51</sup>

-**te Atua komarama** e ua faaue oia i te maramarama (te Atua iho) ia anaana mai i roto i te pouri e ua anaana mai i roto ia tatou nga ngakau hei homai i te marama o te matauranga o te kororia o te Atua i te mata o Ihu Karaiti (te taonga). No reira, me whakaputu e tatou enei taonga (ko te marama o te matauranga o te kororia o te Atua) rangi (kaore i te whenua) kia kitea ai te kaha o te kaha o te Atua i roto i a tatou, i roto i to tatou te ngakau, te rangatiratanga o te Atua, kei te takotoranga mo o koutou taonga.

---

<sup>45</sup>Ataata 40. "4. Petekoha." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/).

<sup>46</sup>Ataata 34. "According to the Spirit & Under Grace."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/).

<sup>47</sup>Ibid.

<sup>48</sup>Ataata 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>49</sup>Ataata 30. "The Communion." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>50</sup>Ataata 13. "Te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>51</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

Ki te hahi o Epeha, **te Atua** e hiahia ana ki te hoatu i tetahi atu ngakau mo ratou ki te whakaputu i tenei taonga. I te mea ka mau tenei taonga i roto i nga oko oneone, ka whakamarietia o ratou ngakau, ka honoa i runga i te aroha ki nga taonga katoa o te tino whakapumautanga o te matauranga, ki te matauranga ki te mea ngaro a te Atua, ki a te Matua, me te Karaiti, kei roto nei i a ia nga taonga katoa o te whakaaro nui me te matauranga e huna ana (Col 2:2-3).

- Ko nga mahi tuatahi

**Apo 2:5** Na, kia mahara ki te wahi i taka iho ai koe, ripeneta, mahia hoki nga mahi o mua; ki te kahore, ka hohoro toku haere atu ki a koe, ka nekehia atu e ahau tou turanga rama i tona wahi, ki te kore koe e ripeneta.

**Apo 2:6** Ko tenei ia koe, e kino ana koe ki nga mahi (nga mahi)<sup>G2041</sup> o nga Nikoraiti, e kinongia ana hoki e ahau.

☞ **Apo 2:5** Kia mahara ra no hea koe **hinga**, ripeneta, mahia **nga mahi tuatahi**; ki te kahore, ka hohoro toku haere atu ki a koe, ka nekehia atu e ahau tou turanga rama i tona wahi; engari ko koe **ripeneta**.

**Apo 2:6** Ko tenei ia koe, e kino ana koe ki nga mahi (nga mahi)<sup>G2041</sup> o nga Nikoraiti, e kino ana hoki ahau.

- **Wpotae konga mahi tuatahi?**

- Te mahi nei tatou i nga mahi a te Atua ma te whakapono ki te Tama a te tangata me te noho tonu ki te Tama a te Atua i tonoa mai e te Atua, ma te kai i te taro pono o te rangi i homai e te Matua ki a tatou.<sup>52</sup>

- **Me pehea koe e mohio ai kei hea koe **hinga**?**

- **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** he mea hanga mai i te kakano (sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> i runga i ta te kikokiko, ki te kahore nga tohu i roto ia koutou i mate, kua ara tahi me Ihu Karaiti, a kua riro he purapura (sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> ko te Rhema ranei o te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, he matapo koe, e kore e kite i tawhiti no te mea kua wareware koe kua horoia koe i o hara tawhito. Mena he teina koutou, me mahi enei mea (**2Pe 1:3-2Pe 1:7**) kia kore ai koe e taka.<sup>53</sup>

- **He aha te tikanga o te **ripeneta**?**

Tko te hunga i whiwhi ki te iriiringa a Hoani ka iriiria ki te iriiri ripeneta, ara, kare ratou i rongu ki te Wairua Tapu. Na, ko te ripeneta me te iriiri i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti, ko te mohio (kaore e wareware) kua murua o hara. Ma tenei ara, ka whiwhi koe i te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu.<sup>54</sup>

Na, ko te ripeneta, ko te mohio ko wai koe i roto ia Ihu Karaiti, me te noho tonu i roto i te Wairua Tapu ma te kai ki te tepu a te Ariki me te mohio ano tatou katoa e kai ana i te taro kotahi ano he tinana kotahi. **Te Karaiti**.<sup>55</sup>

† Penei ka whaia tatou e te pai me te mahi tohu a Ihowa i nga ra katoa e ora ai tatou i te rangatiratanga o te rangi, a ka noho tatou ki te whare o Ihowa mo nga ra roa, ka inu i te kapu

<sup>52</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke The logos ) & Nga mahi a te Atua 2/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

<sup>53</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 2-a]," ranei Ataata 30. "Te Whakakotahitanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>54</sup>Ataata 12. "1 . Kapenga | 2. taro rewenakore." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>55</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 2-a]," ranei Ataata 30. "Te Whakakotahitanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

e rere ana i te rema, e e faatiahia tatou i te mahana hopea no te tomo i roto i te basileia o te Atua.<sup>56</sup>

- † I te mea e ngohengohe ana te hahi (te hunga i whanau i te rhema me nga tohu a te Atua) ki a te Karaiti; ka tangohia atu to turanga rama (ko koe ranei tetahi o nga hahi e whitu) i te ringa matau o te Tama a te tangatalki te kore koe e ripeneta (ka kore ranei koe e ki i te Wairua Tapu, a ka kore koe e whai hua).

→Engarite **Tama a te Atua**te haapopou nei i te ekalesia o Ephesia no te mea ua riri ratou i te mau ohipa a te mau Nikolaite.

---

<sup>56</sup>Ataata 27. "(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).





- Te rakau o te ora: I waenganui o te pararaiha o te Atua mo te hunga wikitoria

[Apo 2:7](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi;  
Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka hoatu e ahau kia kai i to te rakau o te ora, kei waenganui o te Pararaiha o te Atua.

- ☞ [Apo 2:7](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi;  
Ko te tangata ia ia te wikitoria ka hoatu e ahau hei kai ma ratou **te rakau o te ora**,  
kei waenganui o **te paradaiso o te Atua**.

He aha te tikanga mo te hunga toa ki te kai **te rakau o te ora** kei waenganui tera **te paradaiso o te Atua**?

- Ko te huihuinga i roto **Ihu (te Arikika)** horoi i nga waewae o Pita, ka mau ki ona kakahu ([Jhn13:12](#)) e kii ana tera **Ihurite rawana te Atuatangata** ki te hinga i te kino ([1 Ioa 2:14](#), [Mat 16:18](#)) na roto i te faaahuraa ia Petero (Ta'na pipi) i te ahua uouo mā (i pihai iho la'na **nga tohu a te Atua** ([Ioane 13:12](#))). **Ihu** ka mea ki a Pita kia horoi i **nga waewae o etahi atu** (whakaparahia **nga tohu o te Atua**) kia mau ai nga ingoa o nga kaimahi o te rongopai (Iharaira). **te pukapuka o te ora** ([Phl4:3](#)), a ka tu ratou ki te whenua tapu i mua **te Atua**.<sup>58</sup>
- Ko tetahi o nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu ka mea ki a ia (i whakamaoritia mai [i Ruka 23:42](#))<sup>59</sup>,  
“**Ariki**, E whakapono ana ahau ko koe tena **Ihu Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua**,  
a ka kake koe ki tou **Matua** me taku **Matua**, me to **te Atua** me taku **te Atua**.  
No reira, kia mahara ki taku whakapono, ina haere mai koe ki roto **tou rangatiratanga**.”  
→ Na ka whakahoki a Ihu, ka mea, He pono taku e mea nei ki a koe, **I tenei raka noho koe ki ahau i Pararaiha.**”
- Inakua hatepea atu nga hua o te hunga kino, kua riro i a koe tou wairuaa haere mai ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te Atua ora. **ko Hiruharama i te rangi**.<sup>60</sup> Ka pena koewhai wāhi ki **te rakau o te ora** i roto **te kari o Erene** kei waenganui tera **te paradaiso o te Atua**, te wahi i hanga ai te tangata tuatahi, a Aramaa wairua orana **ko Ihowa te Atua**, i tuuhia i te timatanga ([Gen 2:8](#), [1Ko 15:45](#)).<sup>61</sup>  
(Tuhipoka: **ko te kari o Erene** ([Gen 3:24](#)) **kuate rakau o te ora**, kei waenganui **ote paradaiso o te Atua**.)
- Naue panui [Apo 22:1-2](#),<sup>62</sup>  
“I whakakitea e ia ki ahau he awa parakore **owai ora**, marama tonu me he karaihe, e puta mai ana i te torona o te Atua **te Atua**  
**ote Reme**. I waenganui o tona huarahi (te pa Tapu), i tetahi taha, i tetahi taha o te awa **te rakau o te ora**, e 12 hotu, e hotu mai te raau tataitahi i to 'na hotu i te mau ava'e atoa. Ko nga rau o te rakau  
**ki te mahi ki te whare o nga tauwiwi.**”  
→ **Ko te rakau o te ora** kei waenganui tera **te kari** o te pararaiha **ote Atua**, kei nga taha e rua o te awa i waenganui o te huarahi **ote pa Tapu**, **kei hea he awa parakore owai ora huaki waho** o te torona **ote Atua me ote Reme**.<sup>63</sup>
- † Ki te arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongo koe ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki te hahi o Epeha ([Apo 2:1-7](#)) no te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei e korero ana i roto ia koe ([Mat 10:20](#), [Mar 13:11](#)).

<sup>58</sup>Ataata 11. “(Ko te kakahu o Ihu) I mua i “Te hakari o te kapenga.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

<sup>59</sup>Ataata 38, "Na nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).

<sup>60</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te Hoari Matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>61</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>62</sup>whakamaoritia mai i [Apo 22:1-2](#).

<sup>63</sup>[Gen 2:9](#), & tirohia "[Apo 22:14](#)) **Te rakau o te ora**."

[\(Apo 2:8-11\)](#) (2) Ki te anahera o te hahi o Hamurana

[Apo 2:8](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Hamurana; Ko nga kupu enei a te tuatahi, a te whakamutunga, i mate nei, a kua ora;

☞ [Apo 2:8](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Hamurana;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te tuatahi, a te whakamutunga, i mate nei, a kua ora;

- Wko te tuatahi, ko te whakamutunga, i mate, a kua ora?  
-Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti (Te Tama a te Atua).<sup>64</sup>

[Apo 2:9](#) E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi, <sup>G2041</sup>me te whakapawera, <sup>G2347</sup>me te rawakore, <sup>G4432</sup>(engari he taonga koe) me e mohio ana ahauko te kohukohu a te hunga e mea nei he Hurai ratou, a ehara, engari ko te whakamenenga ratou a Hatana. <sup>G4567</sup>

☞ [Apo 2:9](#) Ikia mohio ki o koutou mahi, ki o koutou tukinotanga, a **te rawakore, (engari he taonga koe)** me le mohio ana ki te kohukohu a te hunga e mea nei he Hurai ratou, a ehara; engari he **te whare karakia o Hatana.**

- Ko wai Hatana?  
-Ko Hatana te Diabolo, te nakahi tawhito, te tarakona nui (tirohia te [Apo 12:9](#) mo etahi atu korero).
- Wko te kohukohu a nga Hurai, he ponote whare karakia o Hatana?

He tokomaha hoki o nga Hurai, o nga Kariki, i whakapono, i te korerotanga a nga apotoro tokorua (ko Paora raua ko Panapa) ki a raua i roto i te whare karakia o nga Hurai; **kotia o te ngakau i roto i te wairua, a ka waiho ratou katoa he Hurai wairua.** Engari na nga Hurai whakaponokore i whakaohoho te iwi o nga Tauwiwi, a whakakino ana i o ratou hinengaro ki nga teina (Ko nga teina ko te hunga e uru ana ki o ratou tupuna tupuna, no reira ko nga teina i roto i tenei horopaki e korero ana ki nga Kariki Kariki i whakahē i nga Kariki whakapono). Otiia i maia nga apotoro i roto i te Ariki ki te whakaatu i nga tohu, i runga i nga tohu, i nga mea whakamiharo i mahia e o ratou ringa. Na ka wehewehea nga tangata o te pa, ko te hunga i uru ki nga Hurai, ki nga apotoro hoki. I muri iho, ua opua a'era te mau Etene e te ati luda e to ratou mau tavana e pehi i na aposetolo toopiti ra.<sup>65</sup>

Ko nga tauwiwi kua whakapono ki nga tohu a te Atua, i whiwhi i te rhema a te Atua [Ohipa 13:42](#).<sup>66</sup> No te kitenga o nga Hurai kua tae katoa mai te pa ki te whakarongo ki a Paora e korero ana i nga tohu a te Atua, ka ki ratou i te hae, ka korero kino ki a ia, ka kohukohu. I te mau sabati atoa, ua taparu Paulo i te mau ati luda e te mau Heleni i roto i te sunago. Heoi i tana whakaatutanga ki nga Hurai ko Ihu te Karaiti, ka whakatika ratou, ka kohukohu, ka ruia e Paora tona kakahu <sup>G2440</sup>ka mea, Hei runga o koutou mahunga o koutou toto; kua ma ahau: māi i tenei wa ka haere ahau ki nga tauwiwi."<sup>67</sup>

No te mea ua parau te mau ati luda i te mau tapao o te Atua e ua faaino, ua ite o Paulo raua o Baranaba e ua mana'o te ati luda ia raua iho e e ere i te mea au no te ora mure ore e ua na ô a'era, "E tia ia faaitehia te mau tapao o te Atua ia outou na." Te horoa ra te reira i te tumu no ratou no te fariu atu i nia i te mau Etene o tei faatupu i te parau tohu a Mose e: "E faariri vau ia outou i te feia e ere i te taata, e na 'u outou e riri i te nunaa maamaa ([Roma 10:19](#))."**Ko nga tohu a te Atuai** korero tuatahi ki nga Hurai, engari na nga tauwiwi i whakakororia, i whakapono ki nga tohu a te Ariki, a riro ana i te rhema, i hae ai nga Hurai. Ua orure hau te ati luda ia Paulo i mua i te haavaraa, ma te parau e te turai ra oia i te taata ia haamori i te Atua ma te patoi i te ture. Tera râ, ua tiavaru te tiaau no Akaia (Gallio) ia ratou i rapaeau i te haavaraa no te mea te vai ra ratou

<sup>64</sup>Tirohia [Roma 1:3](#), [Apo 1:13-18](#), & video 16, "The Gentiles (The mystery of Christ)."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>65</sup>Ibid.

<sup>66</sup>Mo te rhema-kauwhau a Paora i roto [Ohipa 13:42](#), a hi'o i te video 15, "The Gospel of the logos of God."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>67</sup>A hi'o i "[Te poroi hopea] Te parau aro a te Mesia (Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa)" aore ra video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa 6/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

mau uiraa no nia i te tapao, te i'oa, e ta ratou ture. I muri iho, tairi ihora te mau Heleni atoa (te nunaa Etene) i te tavana rahi o te sunago (Sostene, hoa o Paulo) i mua i te haavaraa. I roto i te sunago, ua mârô e ua haafferuri Paulo i te mau mea o te basileia o te Atua, ua faarue râ oia e te mau pîpî i te parau ino a te mau taata faaroo ore i taua parau ra i mua i te taata, e ua mârô oia i te mau mahana atoa i roto i te tahi fare haapiiraa a Turano. ¶ Muri iho i nga tau e rua, ka rongo nga Hurai me nga Kariki o Ahia ki nga tohu o te Ariki, o Ihu, a mahia ana e te Atua he mana motuhake, he mea na nga ringa o Paora, hei whakaora i a ratou, a mahue ake nga mate me nga rewera.

Ua ite te varua ino i te mana o te i'oa o te Fatu ra o Iesu i parauhia e Paulo, aita râ oia i ite i to te mau ati luda haere noa e tiavaru i te demoni e te mau tamaiti e hitu a te ati luda tahu'a rahi ra, ua ou'a ihora te taata i te varua ino ra. a taea ana ratou e ia, ka oma tahanga atu, ka omaoma atu i te whare. Na ka wehi nga Hurai katoa ratou ko nga Kariki i Epeha, i te mea ka mohiotia e ratou: a whakanuia ana te ingoa o te Ariki, o Ihu, a tino kaha ana nga tohu a te Atua, kaha tonu.

Ka karanga a Paora ki nga kaumatua o te hahi, ka korero ki a ratou i mahi ia ki te Ariki i nga Hurai e whakatakoto whakaaro ana mona, i akona nuitia hoki e ia nga kaumatua i tenei whare, i tenei whare, i te whakaatu ki nga Hurai, ki nga Kariki, i te ripeneta ki te Atua, i te whakapono ki te Atua. to tatou Ariki o Ihu Karaiti. Ahakoa i whakaatu te Wairua Tapu ki a Paora ko nga here me nga mamae e tatari ana ki a ia i Hiruharama, kihai ia i whakaaro nui ki a ia ano tona wairua kia taea ai e ia te whakaoti tona whainganga me te mahi minita i whakawhiwhia ki a ia e te Ariki a Ihu hei whakaatu i te rongopai o te te aroha noa o te Atua, me tana kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o te Atua.<sup>68</sup>

#### ☞ Wte tikanga o te pota **he rawakore engari he taonga?**

- E matau ana te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti, ki o koutou mahi, ki o koutou tukinotanga, ki o koutou rawakoretanga, engari he taonga nui koutou, no te mea ko te whakakitenga mai o te mea ngaro i huna nei no te timatanga ra ano o te ao, kua whakakitea inaianei ki te hunga tapu o te Atua i runga i te ngohengohe o te whakapono te kauwhau i te whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti ([Roma 16:26](#)). Na ko nga taonga huna o te kororia o te mea ngaro i roto i nga Tauwiwi (te kotinga me te kotingakore i te kikokiko) **Te Karaitii** a koe te tumanako o te kororia” ([Kol 1:27](#)).<sup>69</sup>

I ruia e te Tama a te tangata te purapura pai (ko nga tamariki o te rangatiratanga, [Mat 13:38](#)) i tana mara (ao). Waihoki, kei te rangatiratanga o te rangi nga tamariki o te rangatiratanga, kei a ratou nga tohu o te Atua i te ao. Otira ka moe ratou (nga tama o te rangatiratanga) (kaore ranei i ara; [1Te 5:10](#)), ka haere mai te hoa riri i te ao, ruia iho he taru kino ki waenga witi (ko nga tohu a te Atua)<sup>70</sup>

- Te kairui: Ko te Tama a te tangata (Ko te kai rui i te purapura pai ko te Tama a te tangata; [Mat 13:37](#)).

Ka ruia e te Tama a te tangata he purapura ki te whenua (kanga) mo nga tama o te rangatiratanga. A, i te wa e moe ana nga tama o te rangatiratanga, e ara ana i te po, i te ao (te tikanga kua whanau hou ratou i te whenua ki nga tinana o te rangi), ka ara ake nga tohu a te Atua, ka tupu ake ma te kore e mohio. E hua ana te whenua i nga hua (o nga tohu a te Atua) mona (he pai) hei huri i nga tohu ki te rhema: te mata. → te taringa → te witi i roto i te puku. Katahi ka kuhua te toronaihi e te Tama a te tangata no te mea kua tae mai te kotinga (nga tamariki o te rangatiratanga o te rangi) kia tomo ai nga tamariki o te rangi ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua.<sup>71</sup>

Ko te rangatiratanga o te rangi he rite ki te taonga huna ki te mara (te ao ranei ([Mat 13:44](#)), ko te hua o te purapura pai (te rhema) i ruia tuatahitia ki te mara (te logos a te Atua) e te Tama a te tangata ([Mat 13:24](#)). Ko te hunga whakapono whakarongo anake e kite ana, e rapu ana i nga taonga utu nui o te rangatiratanga o te rangi (te rhema), ko te hua o nga tohu a te Atua i tupu (i mate, i ara ake, i whanau hou ranei) i tana mara. Ka kitea e te kaihekohoko (te whakapono ngohengohe no te mea e rapu ana ia i tenei taonga utu nui (he peara pai) ara ko te rhema) te peara utu nui (te rhema), ka haere ia me te koa, ka hokona atu ana mea katoa (ko

<sup>68</sup>Ataata 16. Nga Tauwiwi, Nga iwi katoa (The Lord, The Lord Jesus, & The Lord Jesus Christ) 7/10.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>69</sup>Ibid.

<sup>70</sup>Ataata 26. “Te Pasa a te Fatu.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

<sup>71</sup>Ataata 13. “Ko te kupu (logos & rhēma).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

nga tohu o te te Atua i te rangatiratanga o te rangi) a ka hokona e ia taua mara (ko te rhema tenei [Mat 13:44](#)) i roto i te rangatiratanga o te Atua), me te hoatu (nga tohu katoa o te Atua) ki te hunga rawakore.

Ka haere mai te tangata whakapono ngohengohe ki a Ihu, ka aru ia ia ([Mat 19:21](#)) ki te kohikohi i a ratou taonga<sup>G2344</sup> (te rhema) i te rangi. Ma te na reira, ka tino tika te taitama. No reira, ki te hiahia koe **tino tika**, haere ki te kimi i nga peara papai utu nui mo te hari, ka hoko i nga tohu katoa kei a koe, ka hoatu ki te hunga rawakore, ka whai i a Ihu ki te kohikohi i te rhema i te rangi ki te tomo ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua.

- **Tupu ki te tangata tino tika**

[Eph 4:12](#) Mote **whakaotingao** te hunga tapu,<sup>G40</sup> **mo te mahio** te mahi minita, mo te whakapakari o **te tinana o te Karaiti**:

[Eph 4:13](#) Kia tae mai ra ano tatou katoa i runga i te kotahitanga o te whakapono, o te matauranga **te Tama a te Atua**,

ki **he tangata tino tika**,

ki te mehua o te roa o te tino o **Te Karaiti**:

[Eph 4:14](#) Kia mutu ai ta tatou tamarikitanga, ka akina atu, ka kopikopiko noa. a kahakina ana e nga hau katoa o te whakaakoranga.

i te maminga o te tangata, i te maminga, i whanga ai ratou ki te tinihanga;

[Eph 4:15](#) Engari te korero pono i roto i te aroha, me **tupu ake** ki roto ki a **ia i roto i nga mea katoa**, ko te upoko nei, ara **Te Karaiti**:

→ **Korero i te pono i runga i te aroha**, ka tipu ake i roto i nga matauranga pai katoa o **te Tama a te Atua**, ki te mehua

o te roa o te tino o **Te Karaiti**, ka riro **he tangata tino tika**.

- Ka pa ki a koe te pawera mo nga ra 10- Te Hiperu, Iharaira, me nga Hurai Ko Aperama te Hiperu ([Gen 14:13](#)) me te Atua (*'Elōhîm*) ka whakarite kawenata ki a Aperama ka noho ia he matua no nga iwi maha, a huaina ana e ia tona ingoa ko Aperahama.

[Mat 22:32](#) Ko ahau te Atua o Aperahama, te Atua o Ihaka, te Atua o Hakopa? Ehara te Atua i te Atua no te hunga mate, engari no te hunga ora.

- **te Atuai** pupuri i tana kawenata i roto anake i nga uri o Aperahama i roto ia Ihaka, no Iharaira.

[Roma 9:6](#) Ehara i te mea ko te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> **ote Atua** karekau he painga.

Ko te hunga hoki o Iharaira, ehara i te mea no Iharaira katoa:

[Roma 9:7](#) Ahakoa he uri ratou no Aperahama, ehara ratou katoa i te tamariki.<sup>G5043</sup> engari, Kei a Ihaka te whakaingoatanga mo ou uri.

-Ko te tama a Ihaka, ko Hakopa nga tama 12, ko nga iwi 12 o Iharaira. Ahakoa ko Mohi raua ko Ihu no roto mai raua i na opu 12 o Iseraela e hoê â to raua mau tupuna (Abrahama, Isaaka, ko Hakopa) no nga iwi ke atu ratou: ko Mohi he Hiperu no te iwi o Riwai, a **Ihu** no te iwi o Hura.<sup>72</sup>

- Tenei **Ihu**, ko wai e kiia nei **Te Karaiti** ([Mat 1:16](#)), **te Ariki** ([Ohipa 2:36](#)) ko nga Hurai i puta mai i Hura, engari i ripekatia ia e te whare katoa o Iharaira. ([Ohipa 2:36](#)).

[Heb 7:14](#) He mea takoto marama hoki tenei i puta mai to tatou Ariki i roto ia Hura; o te iwi nei kahore he kupu a Mohi mo te mahi tohunga.

[Mar 15:2](#) Na ka ui a Pirato ki a ia, Ko koe ranei te Kingi o nga Hurai?

Na ka whakahoki ia, ka mea ki a ia, Kua korerotia mai na e koe.

---

<sup>72</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 2-b] Te mau u'i mai ia Adamu e tae noa 'tu ia Iesu," "[Hoho'a 2-c] o Iseraela e te mau tamarii a Iseraela," e "[Whakaahua 2-d] Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

-Ko nga Hurai (i roto me waho): Ko nga Hurai i roto i te natura ehara i te hunga hara o nga iwi Tauwiwi pera i a ratou.

he tama enei a Iharaira, he mea kokoti ki te kikokiko. Engari ko te tangata kei roto tona ngakau Ko te tangata i kotia te wairua, he Hurai tona kingi [te Ariki](#) ([Ioane 12:15](#)) o te rangi me te whenua (whenua, [Ohipa 17:24](#)).<sup>73</sup>

[Roma 2:28](#) *Ehara hoki i te Hurai te mea ko waho noa iho tona ahua Hurai; ehara ano hoki i te kotinga. ko te mea kei waho i te kikokiko.*

[Roma 2:29](#) *Engari he Hurai ia, no roto tona ahua Hurai; a ko te kotinga no te ngakau; **i roto i te wairua**, a kahore i roto i te reta; ehara i te mea e whakamoemititia ana e te tangata, engari e te Atua.)*

-Engari no te mea kua paopao nga Hurai ki nga tohu a te Atua me te whakaaro he kore ratou e tika mo te ora tonu

([Ohipa 13:46](#)), kua huri te marama o te whakaoranga ki nga Tauwiwi, a na reira ki nga pito o te whenua ([Ohipa 13:46-47](#)).

Ko te matapo tetahi wahi i pa ki a Iharaira (ko te matapo e pa ana ki nga Hurai i paopao ki nga tohu a te Atua)

ka noho tonu, kia tae mai ra ano te huanga o nga Tauwiwi, ka mahia nei i te ra o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu te Karaiti ([1Ko 1:8](#)).<sup>74</sup>

[Roma 11:25](#) *E kore hoki ahau e pai, e oku teina, kia kuware koutou ki tenei mea ngaro. kei mea koutou he whakaaro nui koutou; kua tau tetahi wahi o te matapotanga ki a Iharaira, kia tae mai ra ano te tokomahatanga o nga Tauwiwi.*

[Roma 11:26](#) *Na ka ora a Iharaira katoa: ko te mea hoki ia i tuhituhia, Ka puta mai te Kaiwhakaora i Hiona, ka whakatahuri i te karakiakore i a Hakopa.*

---

<sup>73</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 11:3-4\) Nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua \(2\).](#)"

<sup>74</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela," e "[\(Apo 19:15-16\) Aramaqedo \(Te riri o te Atua Manahope\)](#)"







The LORD (becomes your) God

The LORD (יהוה, Yehōvā) becomes → God (אֱלֹהִים, ʾĒlōhīm) (for the people of Israel forever)

2 Samuel 7

Behold, I am the LORD, H3008 the God H430 of all flesh H1322 is there any thing dabār rēma H1697 6446Z too hard for me? (Jer 32:27)

**The LORD יהוה God יהוה**

- Wherefore thou art great H1631 O LORD יהוה God יהוה for there is none like thee neither is there any God H430 beside thee according to all that we have heard H5055 with our ears (2Sa 7:22)
- And now, O LORD יהוה God יהוה, the word (the rēma) H1697 that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said (2Sa 7:26)

**The LORD יהוה** (The God of Israel, Isa 45:3)

- The ark of God H430 dwelleth within curtains (2Sa 7:2)
- The LORD יהוה have not dwelt in any house since the time that He brought up the children(sons) H1121 of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle (2Sa 7:6)
- Caused David to rest from all his enemies (2Sa 7:11)
- Will make David an house (2Sa 7:11)
- Thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom (2Sa 7:12)
- David's seed after his bowels shall build an house for my (the LORD) name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom for ever (2Sa 7:13)
- I (the LORD) will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children(sons) H1121 of men (2Sa 7:14)
- But my (the LORD) mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee (2Sa 7:15)
- And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever (2Sa 7:16)

**The LORD יהוה of hosts יהוה** (God of Israel, 2Sa 7:27)

- Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD יהוה of hosts יהוה, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel (2Sa 7:8)
- And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth (2Sa 7:9)
- Moreover, I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more
- neither shall the children(sons) H1121 of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime. (2Sa 7:10)
- For thou, O LORD of hosts, God יהוה of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. (2Sa 7:27)

**The Lord יהוה GOD יהוה** (ʾĒlōhāy יהוה)

- Then went King David in, and sat before the LORD יהוה, and he said, Who am I, O Lord יהוה GOD יהוה (without name of the supreme God amongst the Hebrews) ? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? (2Sa 7:18)
- O Lord יהוה GOD יהוה, but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while, to come
- O Lord יהוה GOD יהוה, knowest thy servant (2Sa 7:20)
- What can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord יהוה GOD יהוה, knowest thy servant (2Sa 7:20)

**The Word יהוה** (Jer 30:14, Rom 10:8)

- For thy words יהוה sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them? (2Sa 7:21)
- And now, O Lord יהוה GOD יהוה, thou art that God יהוה, and thy words יהוה be true, and thou hast promised יהוה this goodness יהוה unto thy servant
- Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord יהוה GOD יהוה, hast spoken it, and → with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever (2Sa 7:29)

Deu 30:14 But the word(dabār) יהוה is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.  
 Rom 10:8 But what saith it? The word(the rēma) יהוה is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word(the rēma) יהוה of faith, which we preach.  
 → The word(ʾĒlōhāy) יהוה of faith in Rom 10:8 is the rēma, so the word in Deu 30:14 should have the same reference.

Jer 36:6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words יהוה of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.  
 Deu 28:58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words יהוה of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD,  
 Jos 8:34 And afterward he read all the words יהוה of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.  
 Luk 3:4 As it is written in the book of the words יהוה of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.  
 Jhn 15:25 But this cometh to pass, that the word יהוה might be fulfilled that is written in their law. They hated me without a cause.  
 → The words (dabār) יהוה of the LORD refers to all the words (the rēma) written in the books of the law and the book of the prophet that are to be heard in the ears of the people in the LORD's house, and the LORD becomes their God.

**God יהוה**

- And what one nation יהוה in the earth יהוה is like thy people יהוה, even like Israel יהוה whom God יהוה went יהוה to redeem for a people יהוה, and to make יהוה him a name יהוה, and to do יהוה for you great things יהוה, and terrible יהוה, for thy land (earth) יהוה, to thee from Egypt יהוה, and their gods? יהוה (2Sa 7:23)
- For thou hast confirmed יהוה to thyself thy people יהוה, Israel יהוה, to be a people יהוה, unto thee for יהוה ever יהוה, and thou LORD יהוה → art become their God יהוה (2Sa 7:24)

<sup>77</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."



## Ka pawera koe mo nga ra 10 (He karauna o te ora)

[Apo 2:10](#) Kauga e wehi ki nga mamae meake nei pa ki a koe:

nana, te rewera<sup>G1228</sup>ka maka etahi o koutou ki te whare herehere, kia whakamatautauria ai koutou;  
a ka mate koutou<sup>G2347</sup>tekau nga ra:  
kia pono koe a mate noa, a ka hoatu e ahau he karauna ki a koe<sup>G4735</sup>o te ora.

[Apo 2:10](#) Kauga e wehi ki nga mamae meake nei pa ki a koe:

nana, ka maka etahi o koutou e te rewera ki te whare herehere;  
kia whakamatautauria ai koutou; a ka whiwhi koutou **whakapawerawera**<sup>G2347</sup> mo te tekau **(10) nga ra**:  
kia pono koe a mate noa, a ka hoatu e ahau ki a koe **he karauna**<sup>G4735</sup> **o te ora**.

- **10 ra whakapawera**

- Ko nga toa o te hahi o Hamurana e kore e pa ki te mate tuarua ([Apo 2:11](#)), ko te tikanga tera o ratou te feia e vaiihohia i nia i te fenua i te roaraa o te 1 000 matahiti faatereraa a te Mesia.

- E opua o Goga i te tama'i hopea o Goga e ia Magoga i te hopea o te 1 000 matahiti, oia hoi te 10 mahana o te ati

ko te hahi o Hamurana ka patera pea e pa ana ki taua pakanga whakamutunga, ka hiahatia te hahi o te whakapono o Hamurana ki te mate.<sup>78</sup>

- **Me pehea tatou e whiwhi ai te karauna o te ora**<sup>79</sup>

Na ka wehe nga tama a Iharaira, hei whakatapu i a ratou ki a Ihowa, ki te mahi i nga mahi whakamiharo, na ratou i wehe

he tapu ki a Ihowa, no te mea kei runga i o ratou mahunga te karauna i whakatapua o to ratou Atua. Ko te kupu

(rhema<sup>G4487</sup>H1697) He mea whakamiharo nga mahi a Ihowa, i te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa, **te Atua mau o te Ora**<sup>H2416</sup>

([Jer10:10](#)). Nana i hanga te whenua<sup>H776</sup> na tona kaha<sup>H3581</sup> ([Jer10:12](#)), a ko te kororia o nga taitamariki he to ratou kaha, me te honore o nga kaumatua ko te upoko hina, e **he karauna kororia**, ka kitea i te ara o te tika.

[lak 1:12](#) Ka hari te tangata e u ana ki te whakamatautauranga: no te mea ka oti ia te whakamatautau, ka whiwhi ia

**te karauna** ([στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup> **o te ora**,  
ko waite **Arikikua** oati ki te hunga e aroha ana ki a ia.

-Ko Haora, e huaina ana ko Paora ([Ohipa 13:9](#)), i kauwhau i tera **Te Karaiti kote Tama a te Atua** inahea **he marama** (na te Atua)

whiti mai i te rangi a tawhio noa ia ia ([Ohipa 9:20](#)). Ua poro oia i te evanelia ma te ite e te vai ra te utua

mo te hunga e mahi hihiko ana, ko te utu mo te kauwhau i te rongopai ko te **hanga te rongopai o**

**Te Karaiti kahore he utu**, na reira **e kore te mana o te rongopai e tukinotia**. Me te rongopai e kauwhautia nei e matou,

ka kawea mai ki a matou i Maunga Hiona, i Hiruharama, a ka utua tau mahi e Ihowa

Ariki (**'ădōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>h</sup>ōvâ**).<sup>H3069</sup> Ia rahi atu â te taata na roto i te pororaa i te evanelia,

Me waiho tatou hei pononga ma te katoa, tae atu ki nga Hurai, te hunga i raro i te ture, te hunga turekore (me

kei raro koe i te ture ki **Te Karaiti**), me te hunga ngoikore mo te rongopai, kia riro ai

kai tahi me ratou. Me oma tatou i ta tatou oma ma te mohio kotahi anake te kaiwhai ka whiwhi i te utu, a ko te hunga e whai ana ki te wikitoria i te whakataetae me whakahaere i a ratou ano i roto i nga mea katoa

kia whiwhi ai ratou i tetahi

karauna piraukore.<sup>G4735</sup> Ki te pera, me pupuri e tatou o tatou tinana ki raro i te mana me te whakaheke, kei,

<sup>78</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 19:19](#)) *Ko te kararehe, ko nga kingi o te whenua, me a ratou taua kua huihui ki te whawhai ki te Atua nui.*"

<sup>79</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 2-f]," aore ra te video 31. "E Nazarita i te Atua (Te rouru o te Upoo)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

ka kauwhau ki etahi atu, ka peia atu tatou.<sup>80</sup>

- † Hou te maramarama o te Atua mai te ra'i mai i topa mai ai i nia i te repo o Paulo i Damaseko, ua hamani ino Paulo ia Iesu e ua horoa te mau tahu'a rarahi ia Paulo i te mana no te rave i te mau ohipa e rave rahi o te patoi i te i'oa o Iesu no Nazareta, mai te tapearaa i te feia mo'a, te hamani ino, te faautua, e te taparahira. ratou, me te akiaki ia ratou ki te kohukohu.<sup>81</sup>

Ko Hura Ikariote tetahi o nga apotoro tekau ma rua kua whiwhi i te Wairua Tapu mai i te Ariki. Oia hoi, e nehenehe te mau pīpī i horoahia i te mana e te mana e tei riro mai ei aposetolo, e taiva atoa ia Iesu, e tei pihai iho te rima o te enemi (te tamaiti a te taata ino) i tuu ia Iesu i nia i te airaa maa. Ko koe ia te apotoro i noho tonu ki a Ihu i ona whakamatautauranga; no reira, ka whakaritea e Ihu he rangatiratanga mo koutou, ka rite ki ta tona Matua i whakarite ai he rangatiratanga mona. Waihoki, ko te tino tangata i roto i nga apotoro ko te tangata e mahi ana, he pera ano me Ihu i roto i a ratou ki te mahi. [Luka 22:24-30](#)).

→ "[Hoho'a 2-a]" te faaite ra i te taa-ê-raa i rotopu i te mau pīpī e te mau aposetolo.<sup>82</sup>

- [Pono tonu ki te mate](#)

Ko te whakamatautauranga o to koutou whakapono hei whakamatautau ma te kapura, kia whai rawa ai koutou i te kororia o tona kainga tupu.

te hunga tapu ina whakamaramatia nga kanohi o to koutou matauranga, e kitea ai koutou he whakamoemiti, he honore, he kororia i te putanga mai o Ihu Karaiti, kia whiwhi hoki ki te whakaoranga o o koutou wairua

i te mutunga o to whakapono. He mea tuku tenei ki a koutou e te hunga i kauwhau i te rongopai koe ki te Wairua Tapu i heke iho i te rangi.<sup>83</sup>

- [He karauna ora](#)<sup>84</sup>

- [Ihowa, te pono Te Atua o te oranana](#) i hanga te whenua, na tona kaha: nana hoki i whakau te ao whakaaro nui, na tona matauranga i hora nga rangi. [Ihowa](#), te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa nga mahi whakamiharo ki runga ki te whenua (te wahi maroke, te turanga o te kikokiko tangata) puta noa [nga waitohu o te Atua](#) ma te huri ki rotote [te rhema](#), i raro a'e i te huru o te mau tamarii a Iseraela (te tane aore ra te vahine). [wehe ratou](#) ki te whakatapu i a ratou ano ki te oati i te Natari<sup>H5139</sup> ki a Ihowa mana mahi whakamiharo ([Numera 6:2](#)).

- Ki te rongo koutou ki a ia, ka whanau he tama ma koutou (te Tama a te tangata), ko ia nei [nga tohu o te kupu whakaari](#), e arahi ana ia tatou ki roto [whakaoranga](#) ([Roma 9:9](#)). Ko te kororia o nga taitama ko to ratou kaha: ko te honore o nga kaumatua ko te upoko hina. Na ko te upoko hina [he karauna kororia](#), e kitea nei i te ara o te tika.

Na ka wehe nga tama a Iharaira, hei whakatapu i a ratou ki a Ihowa, ki te mahi i nga mahi whakamiharo, na ratou i wehe he tapu kia [Ihowa](#) i te ra katoasna te mea i whakatapu [karauna](#) o ratou [te Atua](#) kei runga i o ratou mahunga.

→ Ka whakawhirinaki koe i muri i to rongonga i nga tohu o te pono, te rongopai o to whakaoranga. I muri i te whakapono, ko koe kua hiritia ki te Wairua Tapu o te kupu whakaari ([Eph 1:13](#)).

---

<sup>80</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu) I kawea mai ki a matou i Maunga Hiona i Hiruharama (1/3)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>81</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetolo Paulo) 1/10)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>82</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 2-e]," aore ra te video 29. "Te Pasa a te Fatu (The disciples vs The apostles)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/).

<sup>83</sup>Ataata 43. "(Na te Wairua i arahi) Nga tama a te Atua. [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>84</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 2-f]," aore ra te video 31. "E Nazarita i te Atua (Te rouru o te Upoo)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

Iak 1:12 Ka hari te tangata<sup>G435</sup> e u nei ki te whakamatautauranga. <sup>G3986</sup>  
no te mea ka whakawakia ia (ka whakaetia), <sup>G1384</sup>ka riro ia ia te karauna<sup>G4735</sup> o te ora,  
ko waite **Ariki** kua oati ki te hunga e aroha ana ki a ia.

The Lord's Passover (The disciples vs The apostles)

The Lord's Passover (to the 12 apostles<sup>6385</sup> vs. the disciples)

The 12 apostles

Luk 22:14 And **when the hour was come**, he **sat down**, and **with him** Luk 22:15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to **eat this passover** with you, **before I suffer**.  
 Luk 22:16 For I say unto you, I will not any more **eat** thereof, until it be **fulfilled in the kingdom of God**. Luk 22:17 And he took **the cup**, and gave **thanks**, and said, **Take this, and divide it among yourselves**.  
 Luk 22:18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.  
 → When the hour came, Jesus sat down with the 12 apostles to eat the Passover before He suffer. Then Jesus took the cup and gave the apostles to divide it among themselves and says that He will not drink the fruit of the vine until the kingdom of God comes.  
 → Note that Jesus took **the cup** of the fruit of the vine and said that He will not drink of it until the kingdom of God shall come.  
 → Refer to "4. Pentecost" for details

The disciples

The Bread to the disciples

Mar 26:26 And as they were eating,  
 Jesus took **bread**, **blest** it, and **brake it**, and **gave it to** Luk 22:19 And he took **bread**, and gave **thanks**, and **brake it**, and **gave unto them**, saying, **This is my body, which is given for you; this do in remembrance of me**.  
 Mar 14:22 And as they **blest** and **brake it**, and gave to them, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body**,  
 Jesus took **bread**, and **blest** and **brake it**, and gave to them, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body**,  
 (which is His body broken for them, 1Co 11:24).  
 → Note that **the apostles** the cup to divide among themselves, but Jesus gave **the disciples** the bread (which is His body broken for them, 1Co 11:24).

The cup to the disciples

Mar 26:27 And he took **the cup**, and gave **thanks**, and **gave it to them**, saying, **Drink ye all of it**;  
 Mar 14:23 And when he had given **thanks**, he **gave it to them**, and they all **drank of it**.  
 Mar 14:24 And he said unto them, **This is my blood of the new testament**, which is **shed for many**.  
 Mar 26:28 For this is **my blood of the new testament**, which is **shed for many for the remission of sins**.  
 Mar 14:24 And he said unto them, **This is my blood of the new testament**, which is **shed for many**.  
 → The cup that the apostles divided is the **blood of the new testament**, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.  
 Mar 26:28 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine,  
 until that day when I drink it **new with you in my Father's kingdom**.  
 Mar 14:25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day,  
 that I drink it **new in the kingdom of God**.  
 → He will no more drink the fruit of the vine, for He will drink **new with you in His Father's kingdom**, in **God's kingdom**.  
 Mar 26:30 And when they had **sung an hymn**, they went out into **the mount of Olives**.  
 Mar 14:26 And when they had **sung an hymn**, they went out into **the mount of Olives**.  
 → Following the Passover, the disciples sang an **hymn** and went out into **the mount of Olives**.

The Lord Jesus

1Co 11:23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you. That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread,  
 1Co 11:24 And when he had given **thanks**, he **brake it**, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body**, which is broken for you; **this do in remembrance of me**.  
 1Co 11:25 After the same manner also he took **the cup**, when he had supped, saying, **This cup is the new testament in my blood**.  
 → **this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me**  
 1Co 11:26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew (preach) <sup>6386</sup>the Lord's death till he come.  
 1Co 11:27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.  
 1Co 11:28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.  
 1Co 11:30 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself; not discerning <sup>6387</sup>the Lord's body.  
 1Co 11:31 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.  
 1Co 11:32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.  
 1Co 11:33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, **let us wait till we are all come**, that we should not be condemned with the world.  
 1Co 11:34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home, that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the next will I set in order when I come.  
 → It was **the Lord Jesus** who was betrayed and took bread at **the Lord's Passover**.

The Lord's prayer

Mat 6:13 And lead us not into temptation<sup>6388</sup>, but deliver us from evil.

The apostles

Luk 22:19 And he took **bread**, and gave **thanks**, and **brake it**, and **gave unto them**, saying, **This is my body, which is given for you; this do in remembrance of me**.  
 → To the apostles, Jesus says that the bread is His broken body given for "you," and they are to do in **remembrance of Him**.  

The cup to the apostles

 Luk 22:20 Likewise also **the cup** after (with)<sup>6389</sup> supper, saying, **This cup is the new testament in my blood**, which is **shed for you**.  
 → To the apostles, Jesus says that the cup is the **new testament in His blood**, which is shed for you.  
 Luk 22:21 But behold, **the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table**.  
 Luk 22:22 And truly **the Son of man** goeth, as it was determined; but **woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!**  
 Luk 22:23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that **should do this thing**.  
 Luk 22:24 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be **accounted the greatest**.  
 Luk 22:25 And he said unto them, **The Kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them**, and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.  
 Luk 22:26 But ye shall not be so; but **he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger (new)**<sup>6390</sup>, and **he that is chief, as he that doth serve**.  
 Luk 22:27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? Is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that **serveth**.  
 Luk 22:28 Ye are they which have continued with me, in my temptations.<sup>6391</sup>  
 Luk 22:29 **Ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom**, and **sit on thrones judging** <sup>6392</sup>the twelve tribes of Israel.  
 Luk 22:30 That **ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom**, and **sit on thrones judging** <sup>6393</sup>the twelve tribes of Israel.  
 → The hand of the enemy that betrays Jesus is with Him on the table.  
 → The apostles continued with Jesus in His temptations; therefore, Jesus appoints a kingdom to the apostles, just as His Father appointed a kingdom to Him.  
 → Likewise, the chief among the apostles is the one who serves, just as Jesus is among them to serve.  

Jesus is called to be the Lord following the Passover.

 Luk 22:31 And the Lord said, **Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you**, that he may sift you as wheat.  
 Luk 22:32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy **faith fail not**, and when thou art converted (turn), <sup>6394</sup>thy brethren shall strengthen <sup>6395</sup>thy brethren.  
 Luk 22:33 And he said unto him, **Lord**, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.  
 Luk 22:34 And he said, I tell thee, **Peter**, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt **deny** that thou knowest me.  
 → Following the Passover, Jesus is called to be **the Lord** and He prayed for Peter's **faith**, knowing that Peter will deny Him three times.

This do in remembrance of me

This is my body, which is broken for you; this do in remembrance of me (1Co 11:24).  
 → **This is the body of the Lord Jesus**  

This cup is the new testament in my blood;  
 this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me (1Co 11:25).  
 → **This is the new testament in my blood of the Lord Jesus**  
 → This is the same passage from the gospel of Luke ("This cup is the new testament in my blood"; Luk 22:20)  
 → Therefore, the author of the first epistle to the Corinthians (from 1Co 11:23 to 1Co 11:34) is also the apostle, or Paul who was a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, (Luk 22:28, Rom 1:1).  
 Act 8:18 (For as yet he (the Holy Ghost) was fallen upon none of them; only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)  
 1Jm 7:39 for the Holy Ghost was not yet given, because that Jesus was **not yet glorified**.)  
 → For the Lord Jesus will not eat and drink until God's kingdom come, the **Holy Spirit** has not yet been given in His name.

<sup>85</sup>Ataata 29. "Te kapenga a te Ariki (The disciples vs The apostles)."



- Te mate tuarua

[Apo 2:11](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi;  
Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, e kore ia e he i te matenga tuarua.

☞ [Apo 2:11](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi;  
Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria e kore ia e he **te tuarua (tuarua) mate**.

- **Ko te mate tuarua**

- Ko te hunga i wikitoria o te hahi o Hamurana, ko te toenga o te hunga mate i mahue ki te whenua, engari i ora mai i muri i te 1,000 tau, ko te aranga tuatahi tenei, no reira e kore enei hunga kua hinga i te mate i te rua o nga mate.<sup>87</sup>

† Ki te arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongo koe ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki te hahi o Hamurana ([Apo 2:8-11](#)) no te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei, kei roto ia koe te korero ([Mat 10:20](#), [Mar 13:11](#)).

[\(Apo 2:12-17\)](#) (3) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Perekamo

[Apo 2:12](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Perekamo;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te kai mau i te hoari koi <sup>G4501</sup> me nga tapa e rua;

☞ [Apo 2:12](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Perekamo;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te tangata i a ia **te koihoari me e rua nga tapa**;

- **Wpotae ko te hoari koi e rua mata** <sup>G4501</sup>?

- **Te rhema a te Ariki** (tirohia ki [Apo 1:16](#), "Wko te potae he hoari koi nga mata e rua <sup>G4501</sup>?"")

- **Wkua ho te hoari koi e rua mata** <sup>G4501</sup>?

- He hoari koi e rua mata <sup>G4501</sup> puta mai i te waha o **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua** ([Apo 1:13](#)).

- Ko te hoari koi 2 mata

[Apo 2:13](#) E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, ki te wahi hoki e noho na koe, ki te wahi o te torona o Hatana. <sup>G2362</sup> ko:  
a e mau ana koe ki toku ingoa, kahore hoki koe i whakakahore ki toku whakapono, i aua ra ano ko Anatipa hoki toku kaiwhakaatu pono, i whakamatea nei i roto i a koutou, i te wahi e noho ai a Hatana.

[Apo 2:14](#) Otira he mea iti nei aku ki a koe,  
no te mea kei a koe te hunga e mau ana ki te ako a Paraama, nana nei i whakaako a Paraka <sup>G904</sup>  
ki te maka he tutukitanga waewae ki mua i nga tamariki (tama) <sup>G5207</sup> o Iharaira, ki te kai i nga mea e patua ana ma nga whakapakoko;  
me te moepuku.

[Apo 2:15](#) Kei a koe ano hoki te hunga e mau ana ki te ako a nga Nikoraiti, taku e kino nei.

[Apo 2:16](#) Ripeneta <sup>G3340</sup> ki te kahore, ka hohoro toku haere atu ki a koe;  
ka whawhai ano ki a ratou ki te hoari <sup>G4501</sup> o toku mangai.

☞ [Apo 2:13](#) E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, ki te wahi hoki e noho na koe, ko te wahi kei reira te torona o Hatana.

A ka mau koe ki toku ingoa, a kahore ano koe i whakakahore ki toku whakapono i nga ra ano **Anatipako** taku kaiwhakaatu pono, i whakamatea nei i roto ia koutou, i te wahi e noho ana a Hatana.

☞ [Apo 2:14](#) Otira he mea iti nei aku ki a koe,

no te mea kei a koe te hunga e mau ana ki te whakaakoranga a **Paraama**,  
nana i ako a Paraka ki te whakatakoto tutukitanga waewae ki te aroaro o nga tama a Iharaira,  
ki te kai i nga mea e patua ana ma nga whakapakoko, ki te moepuku.

<sup>87</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:5-6\) Ko te aranga tuatahi \(The 4th watch\)](#)."

- ☞ [Apo 2:15](#) Kei a koe ano hoki te hunga e mau ana ki te ako a nga Nikoraiti, taku e kino nei.
- ☞ [Apo 2:16](#) Ripenetaki te kahore, ka hohoro toku haere atu ki a koe, a ka whawhaitia ratou e ahau ki te hoari a taku; **waha**.

- He aha te mahi Paraamatikanga?

- Paraka (Strong's [G904](#))<sup>G904</sup> Te auaa ra, "te taata haamou aore ra te taata haru, te hoê arii no Moabi"<sup>88</sup>
- Paraama (Strong's [G903](#)) te tikanga "pea"<sup>89</sup> ko tona tikanga no Strong's [H1109](#), "ehara o te iwi."<sup>90</sup>
- Ko te whai i te ara o Paraama ko te aroha ki te utu o te he (penei i te kai patunga tapu ki nga whakapakoko, ki te moepuku), he mea rere ke i te huarahi tika o Ihu Karaiti, tika ([1 loa 2:1](#)).

*[2Pe 2:15](#) Kua whakarerea nei e ratou te ara tika, kua kotiti ke;  
whai ana i te ara o Paraama<sup>G903</sup> te tama a Bosor,  
ko wai i aroha ki te utu(utu)<sup>G3408</sup> o te he.<sup>G93</sup>*

- † He hara nga he katoa, tenei ano te hara ehara nei i te mea e mate ai ([1 loa 5:17](#)). Ko te mate i kingi mai i a Arama tae noa ki a Mohi, engari **Karaiti Ihu** haere mai ki te ao ki te whakaora i te hunga hara **te Atua** kua whakaarhia tatou tahi me **Te Karaitia** whakanohoia ngatahi ana tatou ki nga wahi o te rangi **Karaiti Ihu**. I roto hoki i a Arama ka mate katoa, engari i roto **Te Karaiti**, ka ora katoa ([1Ko 15:22](#), [Roma 5:14](#), [Eph 2:6](#)).<sup>91</sup>

- † E matau ana tatou na te tangata i whanau ai **te Atua** kahore e hara; engari ko te mea kua whanau **te Atua** e tiaki ana i a ia ano, e kore te tangata kino e pa ki a ia. [1 loa 5:18](#)). A e mohio ana tatou ki tena **no te Atua tatou**, kei te takoto hoki te ao katoa i roto i te kino ([1 loa 5:19](#)).

- **Te waha** kei reira nga kupu <sup>H1697</sup> na Ihowaka whakanohoia ([Jer1:9](#)) me te hoari <sup>G4501</sup> kote rhema a te Ariki ([Apo 1:16](#)). Ka whawhai te Tama a te tangata ki te hoari <sup>G4501</sup> o tona mangai, te rhema ranei a te Ariki Mo te hunga kino e mau nei ki te ako a Paraama (i whakaako nei ia Paraka) me te ako a nga Nikoraiti, i whakatakoto nei i te tutukitanga waewae ki te aroaro o nga tamariki a Iharaira, i mea ai kia kai ratou i nga mea i patua ma te whakapakoko, i te moepuku.<sup>92</sup>

<sup>88</sup>"G904 - balak - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 2 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g904/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>89</sup>"G903 - balaam - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 2 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g903/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>90</sup>"H1109 - bil'am - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 2 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h1109/kiv/wlc/0-1/>.

<sup>91</sup>Ataata 12. "Ko te whakapapa o Ihu Karaiti (Whakapapa mai i a Arama ki te Atua)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>92</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 2-g], [Whakaahua 2-h], me [Whakaahua 2-i]," ranei Ataata 20. "(He koi) He Puku, Hoari, me te hoari mata-rua)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).







- Ko te mana huna

[Apo 2:17](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi; Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka hoatu e ahau he mana huna; a ka hoatu ki a ia he kohatu ma, me te ingoa hou, he mea tuhituhi ki te kohatu; e kore nei e mohiotia e tetahi, ko te tangata anake e whiwhi ana.

☞ [Apo 2:17](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi. Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka hoatu e ahau etahi **te mana huna** ki te kai. A ka hoatu e ahau ki a ia he kohatu ma, he ingoa hou ano te tuhituhi ki runga ki te kohatu, e kore nei e matauria e tetahi, ko te tangata anake e tango ana.

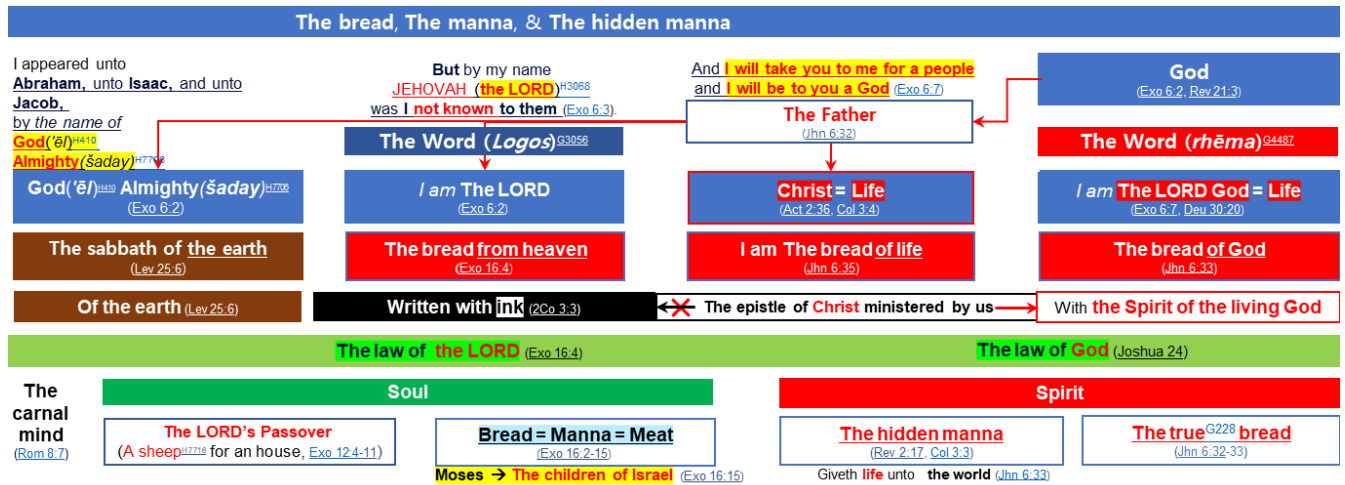
- **Tnana i huna te mana**<sup>94</sup>  
-Ma te hoari<sup>G4501</sup> o tona mangai, ka whawhai te Tama a te Atua ki te hunga e mau ana ki te ako a Paraama, ki te maka he tutukitanga waewae ki te aroaro o nga tama a Iharaira, kia kua ratou e kai i nga mea e patua ana ma nga whakapakoko, i te moepuku, i te hunga hoki e mau ana ki te ako a nga Nikoraiti.

**He koihoari** matarua<sup>G4501</sup> no te mangai o te Tama a te tangata he hoari mura<sup>H2719</sup> i tahuri katoa ki te pupuri i te huarahi ki te rakau o te ora, he hua nei no te mana huna, ki te rema a te Ariki,<sup>95</sup> he mea hoatu hei kai ma te hunga i a ia te wikitoria, he kohatu ma, he mea hou te ingoa kua oti te tuhituhi ki roto.

**Nga waitohu** te Atua he tere, he kaha, he koi atu i tetahi **hoari matarua**<sup>G3162</sup> ([Heb 4:12](#)). He hoari koi matarua (ῥομφαία, rhomphaia)<sup>G4501</sup> o tona mangai ko **he hoari mura**<sup>H2719</sup> i tahuri ke i nga taha katoa ki te pupuri i te huarahi **o te rakau o te ora**, ko te hua o te mana huna me te rhema a te Ariki ([Gen 3:24](#), [1Pe 1:25](#)).”

† Ki te arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongo koe ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki te hahi o Peregamo ([Apo 2:12-17](#)) no te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei, kei roto ia koe te korero ([Mat 10:20](#), [Mar 13:11](#)).

[Whakaahua 2-h] Te mana huna<sup>96</sup>



<sup>94</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 2-e]," aore ra te video 23. "Te pane, te mana, e te mana huna." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/), video 24. "Te fare o te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/), video 28. "Te hotu o te Varua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

<sup>95</sup>Tirohia [Apo 1:16](#).

<sup>96</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

[Whakaahua 2-i] Te whakamaoritanga o te Karaipiture o te kawenata hou<sup>97</sup>

- Ko te pukapuka a te Karaiti, ko te rhema ranei i korerotia e nga apotoro a to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, kahore i tuhituhia ki te mangumangu engari ma te Wairua o te Atua ora ([2Ko 3:3](#)).
- Kua homai e te Atua nga karaipiture katoa, he mea pai hei whakaako, hei riri i te he, hei whakatika, hei whakaako ki te tika ([2Ti 3:16](#)).

### **Te whakamaoritanga o Tangata Wahine na te Wairua o te Atua ora → na "te rhema"**

① [Mat 4:4](#) Kua oti te tuhituhi, E kore e ora te tangata i te taro kau, engari ma nga kupu katoa e puta mai ana i te mangai o te Atua.

→ He tangata<sup>H120</sup> o te wahine pononga e ora ana i te taro<sup>G740</sup> ko ia anake, engari he tangata noho noa nga kupu katoa e puta mai ana i te mangai o te Atua. ([Gen 2:18](#), [Mat 4:4](#))

② [Eph 5:25](#) E nga tane, <sup>G435</sup> aroha ki a koutou wahine, <sup>G1135</sup>

tahu,

→ E nga tane (he tangata tika), <sup>G435</sup> arohaina a koutou wahine, kia rite ki a te Karaiti ([Eph 5:25](#), ko Hohepa tana he tangata tika ([Mat 1:19](#)).

→ Ko koe e te tangata tika, i raro i te aroha noa o te Atua, arohaina te wahi o te tinana o te Karaiti i raro i a ia ture, hei whakatutuki i nga kupu whakaari a te Ariki mo te uri (te kupu a te Atua) i roto i a koe. ([Eph 5:25](#)-

26,

[Gen 2:18](#), [Gen 17:19](#), [Luka 8:11](#))

③ [1Ko 14:34](#) Tukua o wahine<sup>G1135</sup> noho puku i roto i nga hahi: e kore hoki ratou e tukua kia korero; engari i whakahaua kia ngohengohe, me te ture.

- Mehemea [1Ko 14:34](#) ka whakamaoritia e te reta → "E kore e tukua nga wahine ki te korero i roto i nga hahi."
- Mehemea [1Ko 14:34](#) i whakamaoritia e te Wairua o te Atua ora:  
→ "**Ko te hunga e noho pononga ana, e whakaako ana i te kupu a te Atua, he mea here na te ture, me noho puku i roto i te reo nga hahi, he mea whakamate hoki na te reta**" ([2Ko 3:6](#)).

④ [1Ko 14:35](#) Ki te hiahia hoki ratou ki te ako i tetahi mea, me ui ki a ratou tahu i roto i te whare: he mea whakama hoki

wahine ki te korero i roto i te hahi.

→ Ki te pai te hunga e noho pononga ana ki te ako i tetahi mea, me ui ratou ki te tangata o te wahine rangatira, ko ia hei whakaako i te kupu e puta mai ana i te mangai o te Atua: ko te wairua hoki te ora. ([2Ko 3:6](#)).

- Ko nga kupu o te kawenata hou i korerotia e to tatou Ariki ko "te rhema," e haere mai ana me te mura o te ahi<sup>H3851</sup> o te ahi<sup>H784</sup> me te hoari<sup>H2719</sup> a te Ariki ki nga kikokiko katoa ([Isa 66:15-16](#))
- Ka patua e te Ariki te hunga kua oti o ratou mahi me o ratou whakaaro te whakatapu, te ma i te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino. ([Isa 66:15-17](#)).
- Ka kawea mai e nga iwi katoa, e nga reo, nga teina hei whakahere ki a Ihowa, i roto i nga iwi katoa ki te maunga tapu o Ihowa, ki Hiruharama. ([Isa 66:18-24](#)).

<sup>97</sup>Ataata 22. "Whakamaoritanga o te Karaipiture o te Kawenata Hou."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/interpretation/22-interpretation-of-scripture-of-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/interpretation/22-interpretation-of-scripture-of-the-new-testament/).

But the word(*rhema*)<sup>G4487</sup> of the Lord endureth for ever.  
And this is the word(*rhema*)<sup>G4487</sup> which by the gospel is preached unto you (1Pe 1:25).

Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word(*rhema*)<sup>G4487</sup> of God,  
so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear  
(Heb 11:3).

The LORD to  
cut off the flesh  
of the wicked  
from the righteous  
(Eze 21:3-5)



[\(Apo 2:18-29\)](#) (4) Ki te anahera o te hahi o Taiataira

[Apo 2:18](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi o Taiataira;

Ko nga kupu enei a te Tama a te Atua,

ko ona kanohi me te mea he mura ahi<sup>G5395</sup> o te ahi,<sup>G4442</sup> ko ona waewae rite tonu ki te parahi pai,<sup>G5474</sup>

☞ [Apo 2:18](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi o Taiataira;

Ko nga kupu enei a te Tama a te Atua, he rite ona kanohi **he mura ahi**, ko ona waewae rite tonu ki te parahi pai.

- Ko wai te tangata he mura ahi ona kanohi, he parahi pai nga waewae??

-**Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti (Tko ia te Tama a te Atua)**<sup>98</sup>

- He aha te **he ahi**?

- Ehara i te mea anake **Ihu** ka haere mai ki te whenua ki te tuku hoari<sup>G3162</sup> ([Mat 10:34](#)), engari i haere mai ano ki te tuku **ahi**,

ka huringa waitohuki te kupu (**rhema**)<sup>G4487</sup> o te Atua.<sup>99</sup>

Ko te tangata i haere mai i muri ia Hoani **Karaiti Ihu** a te **Wairua Tapu** ka tae mai ki runga i te hunga

i iriiria i runga i te ingoa o te **Ariki a Ihu**; i reira ratou e farii ai i te mau horo'araa pae varua o te nehenehe ia ratou ia na reira

korero i nga reo me te poropiti ([Ture 19:4-6](#), [1Ko 12:1](#)).

† Te ao (te rangi me te whenua)<sup>G3056</sup> e kite ana tatou inaianei me o tatou kanohi maori **nga waitohu** ehara nei i te mea hanga ki te ahua o te ahua, engari he mea rongoa, rongoaia mo **ahi** (ki te whakaatute **rhema o te Atua** mo te ra whakawa, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore ([Heb 11:3](#), [2Pe 3:7](#))).<sup>100</sup>

- He aha te mahi **he mura ahi** tikanga?

- **Ihowa** ka tohe ki nga kikokiko katoa ma **ahi** me tana hoari ano<sup>H2719</sup>, ka whakamatea ano e ia te hunga a ratou mahi

e ua haamo'ahia e ua tamâhia te mau mana'o e te raau no te ite i te maitai e te ino.<sup>101</sup>

**Ko nga kupu o te kawenata hou** korerotia e to tatou **Ariki** ko "**te rhema**", ka tae mai me **mura ahiso ahi** me te hoari a te **Ariki** ki nga kikokiko katoa ([Isa 66:15-16](#)).<sup>102</sup>

- No te meate **Atua** ko te kaingaki whenua, ko tana Tama te waina pono, kia mau tonu tatou, ano nga manga **te Tama a te Atua**, ko wai ka inu i te mea hou (**rhema**) roto **te rangatiratanga o te Atua**. Ko te hunga e noho ana i roto i a ia

e hua mai i nga hua maha o te rangatiratanga, a ka manaakitia. Ki te kore koe e u ki a ia **rhema**, ka pai koe

maka atu ano he manga ki roto **te ahi** ka tahuna, engari kare koe e matakua **Ihowa**

ka mahia e ia nga mea nunui ki te whenua.<sup>103</sup>

- † I muri a'e i to outou baptizoraahia i te baptizora a te tatarahapa, a faaroo i te Mesia ra o Iesu (o tei baptizo ia outou i te Varua Maitai e te auahi) e ia baptizohia outou i roto i te i'oa o te Fatu ra o Iesu. Na ka tae mai te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki te hunga kei a ratou nga tohu ka huri hei rhema, i korerotia i mua e nga poropiti tapu, me te whakahau a nga apotoro a te Ariki, a te Kaiwhakaora ([2Pe 3:2](#)). **Te Ariki a Ihu** ka whakakitea mai i te rangite tikanga **nga tohu o te pono** (te rongopai o to whakaoranga) ka tahuna ki roto **mura ahi** ki te whakaatu i te rhema

<sup>98</sup>Tirohia [Apo 1:12](#).

<sup>99</sup>Ibid.

<sup>100</sup>Video 44. "Ko te poropitanga o te karaipiture (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>101</sup>Ataata 22. "Whakamaoritanga o te Karaipiture o te Kawenata Hou." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/interpretation/22-interpretation-of-scripture-of-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/interpretation/22-interpretation-of-scripture-of-the-new-testament/).

<sup>102</sup>Ibid.

<sup>103</sup>Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

na roto i te rongopai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**. I muri i to whakapono, i roto mai ai **Te Karaiti**, i hiritia koe kite **Wairua Tapu** te kupu whakaari. Ko koe tetahi iwi o te iwi katoa o te Atua, 144,000 ranei (**te matamua o te Mesia**), o te tia noa ra e te hoê Arenio i nia i te mou'a Ziona e te i'oa o to 'na Metua tei papaihia i to ratou rae.<sup>104</sup> Ko te rongopai a Ihu Karaiti e pa ana ki te Tama a te Atua me te rongopai o te hahi i roto i te Atua i uru mai ai **waitohu**, roto **mana**, me roto **te Wairua Tapu**, ko te **te rhema**.<sup>105</sup>

- † **Ihui** haere tahi matou i runga i te whenua (**Ko Luk8:27**), engari ko ona waewae kei runga ake i te whenua kanga<sup>65476</sup> ka whakairia ki runga ki te rakau, ka ripekatia. Waihoki ko nga waewae o Piripi raua ko te unaka kihai i pa ki te whenua, a tae noa ki tetahi wai, i a raua e noho tahi ana i runga i te hariata. (**Ohipa 8:31**). Ua tape'a te Fatu i to ratou avae ia mâ i to ratou haerea i te pape no te bapetizoraa ia ti'a ratou i ni'a i te fenua mo'a.<sup>106</sup>

- Ko o mahi, o to aroha, o to mahi minita, o to whakapono, o to manawanui, me to whakamutunga, nui atu i o mua

**Apo 2:19** E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi,<sup>G2041</sup>  
me te aroha (aroha),<sup>G26</sup> me te mahi (tavini),<sup>G1248</sup> me te whakapono,<sup>G4102</sup> me to manawanui,<sup>G5281</sup> me au mahi;<sup>G2041</sup>  
nui atu hoki o muri i o mua.

☞ **Apo 2:19** E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi, ki au mahi aroha, ki au mahi minita, **whakapono**, me to manawanui; na, ko au mahi, nui atu nga mea whakamutunga i o mua.

- **Faith**

- Te rangatiratanga o **te Atua** ehara i te waitohu anake, engari kei roto **rhēmao te Atua**, **ate whakapono** ka tae mai ma te rongo **te rhema o te Atua**, kei roto **te maname** roto **te Wairua Tapu**.<sup>107</sup>

- I muri **whakapono** ka haere mai nei, ehara tatou i te rangatira o te kura, engari ko nga tama a te tangata **te Atua** na **whakapono** i roto **Karaiti Ihu**.<sup>108</sup>

- **Heb 11:3** records, "Na roto **whakapono** kei te mohio tatou ki tena **nga ao** (te rangi me te whenua) i hanga tino e **te rhema o te Atua**" a e toru nga wehewehenga mo te peheate **Atua** "i hanga" te rangi me te whenua.

→ **Te rhema a te Atua** ka wehewehea kia toru nga waahanga rereke:  
- Nga mea i "Hangaia,"<sup>H1254</sup> Kua mahia (kua oti),<sup>H6213</sup> ka whanau<sup>H3318&H8317</sup>.<sup>109</sup>

<sup>104</sup>Ataata 18. "Nga hua tuatahi (Te 144,000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>105</sup>A mataitai i te mau ripene video #14 e te #35 no te taa i te huru o te bapetizoraa.

A hi'o i te "[Figure 2-g] & [Figure 2-h]," aore ra te video 14. "Te tatarahaparaa, te Bapetizoraa e te Varua Maitai, e te horo'araa a te Varua Maitai."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>106</sup>Ataata 33. "Homai koe ki tenei hariata." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/).

<sup>107</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 2-j] e [Figure 2-k]," aore ra te video 14. "Te tatarahaparaa, te Bapetizoraa e te Varua Maitai."

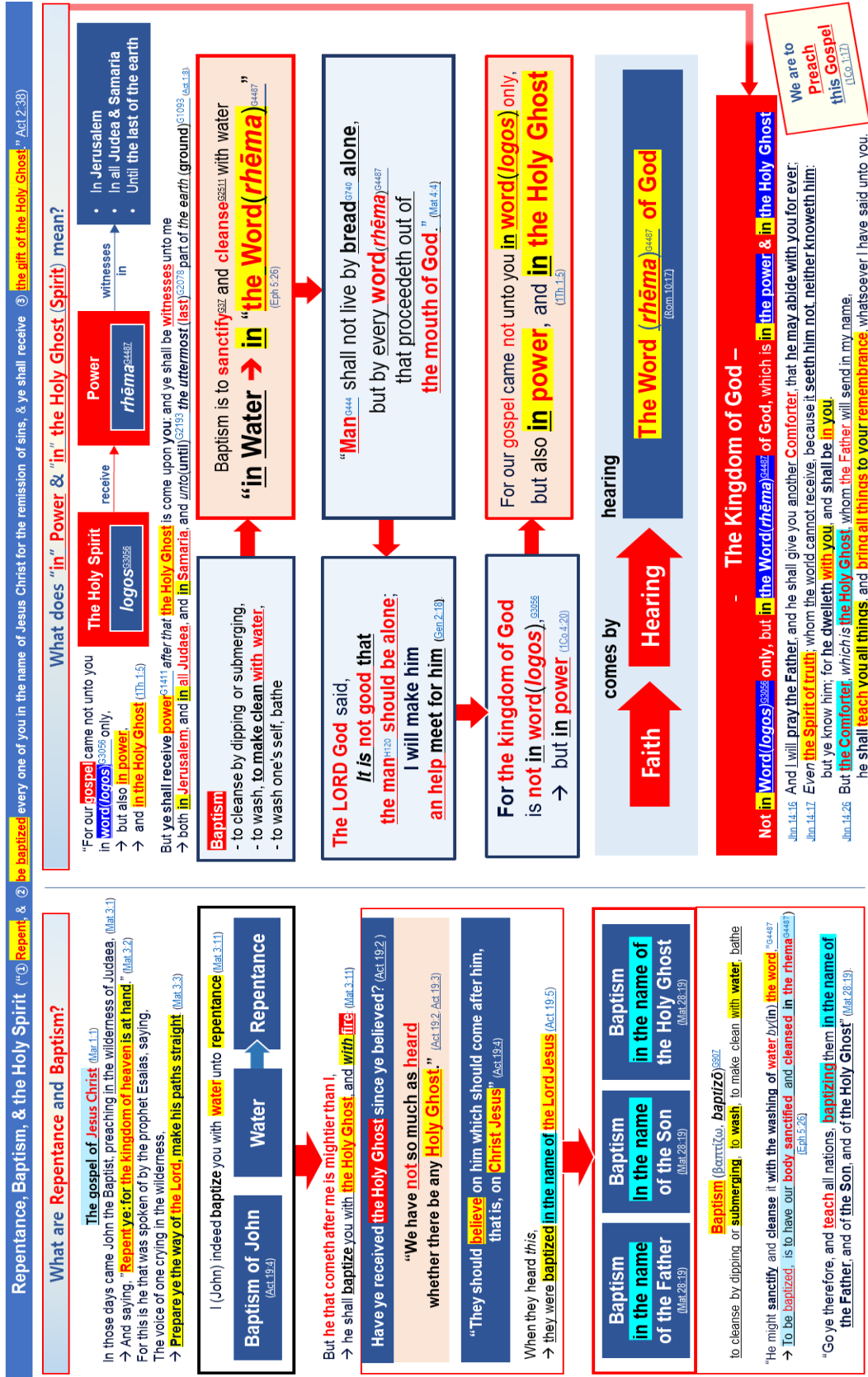
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>108</sup>No nia i te faaroo, a hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 2-j], [Hoho'a 2-k], e "[Hoho'a 2-l]," aore ra Video 42, "5. Teterere."

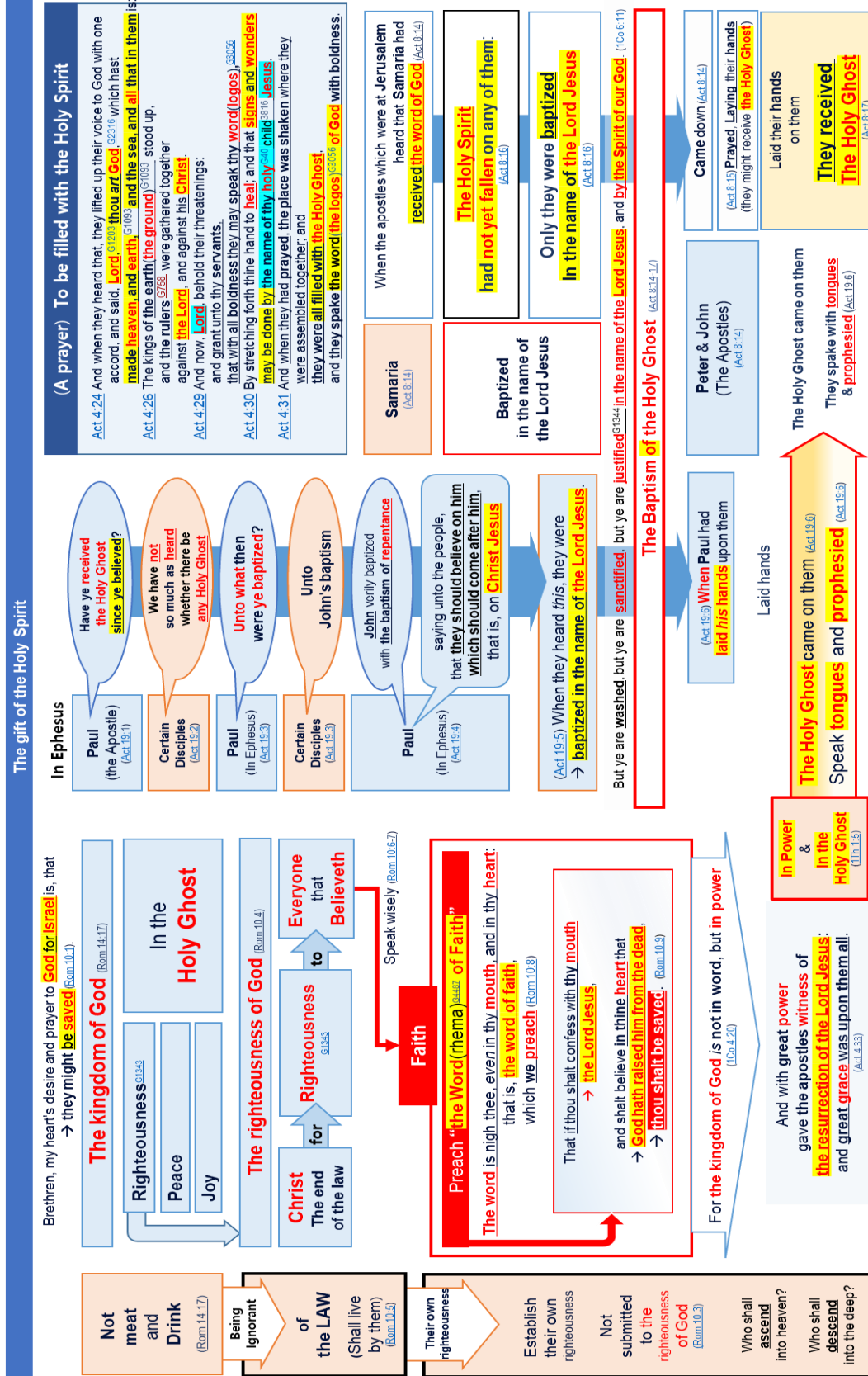
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/).

<sup>109</sup>Ataata 1. "Ko nga ra e whitu o te hanganga a te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

[Figure 2-] Ripeneta, Iriiri, me te Wairua Tapu<sup>110</sup>



<sup>110</sup>Ataata 14. "Te Ripeneta, Te Iriiri & te Wairua Tapu, me te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).



**(A prayer) To be filled with the Holy Spirit**

Act. 4:24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, **Lord, thou arr God**<sup>9:23,16</sup> which hast **made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is**:  
Act. 4:26 The kings of the earth (the ground)<sup>5:10,5</sup> stood up, and the rulers<sup>6:7,8</sup> were gathered together against **the Lord**, and against his **Christ**.  
Act. 4:29 And now, **Lord**, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy **word (logos)**.<sup>6:30,56</sup>  
Act. 4:30 By stretching forth thine hand to **heal**; and that **signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy Child**<sup>8:16</sup> **JESUS**.  
Act. 4:31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the **Holy Ghost**, and they spake the word **the logos**<sup>6:30,56</sup> of God with boldness.

When the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that **Samarita** had received the word of **God** (Act. 8:14)

**Samarita** (Act. 8.14)

**Baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus**

**The Holy Spirit had not yet fallen on any of them:** (Act. 8.16)

**Only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus** (Act. 8.16)

**Came down** (Act. 8.17)

**Peter & John (The Apostles)** (Act. 8.14)

The Holy Ghost came on them  
They spake with **tongues & prophesied** (Act. 19.6)

**Laid their hands on them**  
**They received The Holy Ghost** (Act. 8.17)

<sup>111</sup>Ataata 14. "Te Ripeneta, Te Iriiri & te Wairua Tapu, me te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).







- Te feia i mauiui ia lezebela ma te ore e tatarahapa: Ua hurihia i roto i te ati rahi

[Apo 2:20](#)otiia he iti nei aku mea ki a koe,  
no te mea e tukua ana e koe taua wahine a letepere, e mea nei he poropiti ia;  
hei whakaako, hei whakapohehe i aku pononga<sup>G1401</sup>ki te moepuku, ki te kai hoki i nga mea e patua ana ma nga whakapakoko.  
[Apo 2:21](#)A i hoatu e ahau ki a ia he taima e ripeneta ai ia ki tana moepuku; a kihai ia i ripeneta.  
[Apo 2:22](#)Na, ka maka ia e ahau ki tetahi moenga, me te hunga e puremu ana ki a ia ki runga rawa<sup>G3173</sup>whakapawerawera,<sup>G2347</sup>  
ki te kore ratou e ripeneta ki a ratou mahi (mahi).<sup>G2041</sup>  
[Apo 2:23](#)ka patua e ahau ana tamariki<sup>G5043</sup>me te mate;  
me nga hahi katoa<sup>G1577</sup>ka mohio ko ahau te kai rapu i nga whatumanawa<sup>G3510</sup>me nga ngakau:  
a ka hoatu e ahau ki tenei, ki tenei o koutou, kia rite ki a koutou mahi.<sup>G2041</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 2:20](#)Otira he mea iti ano aku ki a koe, no te mea ka tukua e koe taua wahine a letepere; e ki nei he poropiti ia, hei whakaako, hei whakapohehe i aku pononga kia moepuku e kai ana i nga mea i patua ma te whakapakoko.
  - ☞ [Apo 2:21](#) A i hoatu e ahau ki a ia he taima e ripeneta ai ia mo ana moepuku, a kihai ia i ripeneta.
  - ☞ [Apo 2:22](#) Na, ka maka ia e ahau ki tetahi moenga, me te hunga e puremu ana ki a ia **nuiwhakapawerawera**,
  - ☞ [Apo 2:23](#) Ka patua e ahau ana tamariki ki te mate, a ka mohio nga hahi katoa ko ahau te kaititiro i nga whatumanawa, i nga ngakau. A ka rite ki a koutou mahi taku e hoatu ai ki tenei, ki tenei o koutou.
- **Te Tama a te Atua** he mea iti nei ki te hahi o Taiataira no te mea ka tukua e ratou tetahi wahine a letepere e kiia nei he poropiti ia, ki te whakaako, ki te whakapohehe i ana pononga ki te moepuku, ki te kai i nga mea e patua ana ma nga whakapakoko.

Ua horoa oia i te taime no te tatarahapa, aita rā oia i tatarahapa i ta 'na faaturi. Na ka maka ia e ia ki tetahi moenga, me te hunga e puremu ana ki a ia **Pawera Nui**ki te kore ratou e ripeneta ki a ratou mahi. Ka whakamatea e ia ana tamariki ki te mate, a ka mohio nga hahi katoa ko ia te kaititiro i nga whatumanawa, i nga ngakau, e hoatu ana ki tenei, ki tenei o koutou, kia rite ki a koutou mahi.  
→Ki te kore ratou e ripeneta ki a ratou mahi, ka maka te hahi o Taiataira ki roto**Pawera Nui**.

- Ko te hunga kahore i te whakaakoranga a letepere: Me mau tonu kia tae mai ra ano ia

[Apo 2:24](#)Ko taku kupu ia tenei ki a koutou, ki era atu hoki i Taiataira, ki te hunga kahore nei ia ratou tenei ako, a kahore nei e mohio ki nga mea hohonu a Hatana, ki ta ratou e korero nei; e kore tetahi atu pikaunga e whakawaha e ahau ki a koe.  
[Apo 2:25](#)Ko te mea ia i a koutou, puritia kia mau kia tae atu ra ano ahau.

- ☞ [Apo 2:24](#) Na ko taku kupu tenei ki a koutou, ki era atu hoki i Taiataira, ki te hunga kahore nei ia ratou tenei ako, kahore nei e matau ki nga mea hohonu a Hatana, ki ta ratou e ki na, E kore e whakawaha e ahau tetahi atu pikaunga ki a koutou.
  - ☞ [Apo 2:25](#) Ko tau ia, puritia kia mau kia tae atu ra ano ahau.
- Tka okioki ia ki Taiataira kahore nei i mau ki te ako a letepere  
- No te mea kare ratou e mohio ki te hohonutanga o Hatana, e kore te Tama a te Atua e whakataimaha i a ratou, e kore hoki e maka ki roto ki te mamae nui. Engari ko ratou hei pononga, me mau tonu ki nga mea i whakakitea mai e ia ki a ratou.

- Te feia tei re: Ua horoahia te mana i nia i te mau nunaa Etene

[Apo 2:26](#)Na ko te tangata i a ia te wiktoria,<sup>G3528</sup>e pupuri ana i aku mahi<sup>G2041</sup>ki te mutunga,<sup>G5056</sup>  
ka hoatu e ahau ki a ia te mana<sup>G1849</sup>i runga i nga iwi.<sup>G1484</sup>  
[Apo 2:27](#)A ko ia hei rangatira (whangai)<sup>G4165</sup>ratou ki te rakau<sup>G4464</sup>o te rino,<sup>G4603</sup>

ka rite ki nga oko a te kaihangā rihi ka mongamonga noa. [G4937](#)

ka rite ki ta toku Matua i homai ai ki ahau.

[Apo 2:28](#)A ka hoatu e ahau te ata ki a ia [G4407](#)whetu. [G792](#)

[Apo 2:29](#)Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

- ☞ [Apo 2:26](#) Na, ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka pupuri hoki ia i aku mahi taea noatia te mutunga, maku e hoatu ki a ia he mana ki nga tauwi.
- ☞ [Apo 2:27](#) mana ratou e whangai [he tokotoko rino](#);  
Ka mongamonga ratou, ka pera i nga oko a te kaihangā rihi: ka rite ki ta toku Matua i homai ai ki ahau;
- ☞ [Apo 2:28](#)A ka hoatu e ahau ki a ia [te whetu o te ata](#).
- ☞ [Apo 2:29](#)Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

→Ko te hahi o Taiatāira te hunga i tuku i te wahine a letepere (e mea nei he poropiti ia;

*hei whakaako, hei whakapohehe i ana pononga kia moepuku, kia kai hoki i nga mea i patua ma nga whakapakoko*),

engari ko te hunga e ripeneta ka ora ano i mua i te pawera nui pera me era atu i Taiatāira nei kahore i mau i a letepere te ako ([Apo 2:20-23](#)).

- [He tokotoko rino](#)  
Ko te hunga wikitoria e pupuri ana i nga mahi [ate Tama a te Atua](#)tae noa ki te mutungāka hoatu te mana ki runga i te [nga iwi \(o era atu wahine ka mahue ki te whenua i roto i nga tau 1,000\)](#)ki te whangai ia ratou he tokotoko rino, ano he oko a te kaihangā rihi, mongamonga noa, rite tonu ki ta tona Matua i homai ai.
- [Te whetu o te ata](#)  
[Apo 22:16](#)[Ihu](#)kua tonoa e ahau taku anahera hei whakaatu i enei mea ki a koutou i roto i nga hahi.  
Ko ahau [te pakiaka me nga uri o Rawiri](#), [ate kanapa](#)[whetu o te ata](#).

→Mo nga korero mote [kanapa](#)[whetu o te ata](#), tirohia

“([Apo 22:16](#)) *The Bright & Morning Star (The Lord Jesus Christ)*.”

- ✦ Ki te arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongo koe ki ta te Wairua e korero nei ki te hahi o Taiatāira, na te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei, kei roto i a koe te korero ([Mat 10:20](#),[Mar 13:11](#)).

### Upoko 3

[\(Apo 3:1-6\)](#) (5) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Harariha (Ko te ingoa i roto i te pukapuka o te ora)

[Apo 3:1](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Harariha;

Ko nga kupu enei, kei a ia nei nga Wairua e whitu o te Atua, me nga whetu e whitu;  
E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, he ingoa tou, e ora ana koe, heoi he tupapaku ano koe.

☞ [Apo 3:1](#) Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Harariha;

Ko nga kupu enei a te tangata i a ia [nga tokowhitu\(7\)Wairua o te Atua](#) [anga tokowhitu\(7\)whetu](#):  
“E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, he ingoa tou, e ora ana koe, heoi kua mate koe.

- WKo ia tera kei a ia nei nga Wairua e whitu o te Atua, me nga whetu e whitu?

- He mea patu [Reme\(aroni\)](#)<sup>G721</sup> [kote Tama a te Atua](#) kei a wainga [Wairua e whitu o te Atua](#) ([Apo 5:6](#)) me nga whetu e whitu,

raneite [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([Apo 1:13](#), [Apo 1:16](#)).

→ [Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) kei te korero ia ki te hahi i Harariha "he ingoa tou e ora ana koe; [engari kua mate koe.](#)"

- † Te whakahau a te Atua ki te tangata<sup>H120</sup> ko te kai i nga kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata (nga tohu o te Atua) i tupu e te kakano o [Te Karaiti](#)<sup>113</sup> ki runga ki te whenua, kia kai ai koe i nga hua o tona rakau o te ora, a ka noho te wairua o te tangata ki roto. [Ihu Karaiti](#). Ka ki nga ipu wai e ono (te wairua o te whakaaro nui, o te matauranga, o te whakaaro, o te whakaaro, o te kaha, o te matauranga, o te wehi ki a Ihowa) ki te wai tae noa ki te pareparenga, ka tau iho te wairua o Ihowa ki runga ki a koe, nana hoki koe ko to tika ano ko te wai i roto i a koe ka rite ki te waina [nga wairua tokowhitu o te Atua](#) ([Isa 11:2](#)) na te Wairua Tapu.

Kia mau ki nga hua o te Wairua i runga i te pai katoa, i te tika, i te pono ([Eph 5:9](#)), ka waiho koe hei kaiwhakaatu mo [te aranga o te Karaiti](#),<sup>114</sup> e te haavi i te mau mea atoa e haaviivii nei i roto i te mau tapao o te Atua i nia i te fenua, te ora o te varua e rere ra i nia i te fenua i roto i te reva o te ra'i, e te ora i nia i te fenua.<sup>115</sup>

- † Te tinana o [Ihu](#) (ko te tinana ranei o te Tama a te tangata, ko ia te taro a te Atua) he mea takai ki te kakahu rinena pokekore (he kakahu) toua ki roto. [toto](#), ko te Kupu ([waitohu](#)) o te Atua. [Te Tama a te Atua](#) ehara i te tangata<sup>G444</sup> e ora ana i te taro anake, otira ko ia ano te tinana o te Atua, i haere mai nei ki a tatou [nga waitohu o te Atua](#) i roto [mana](#) me roto [te Wairua Tapu](#), ko tete [rhema](#).

Ko te kikokiko e te Atua kua hiritia i roto i te Tama a te tangata kia homai ki a tatou te ora tonu, ko [te rhema o te Pukapuka](#), he mea hiri ki te wa o te mutunga ([Dan 12:4](#)). [Ko nga tohu a te Atua](#), hiri ki te wa mutunga e pa ana ki [Ihu Karaiti](#).<sup>116</sup>

- Kaore nga mahi i tutuki i te aroaro o te Atua

[Apo 3:2](#) Kia mataara, whakaukia nga mea e toe nei, ka tata nei te mate. <sup>G599</sup>

kahore hoki ahau i kite i au mahi kia tino rite. <sup>G4137</sup> i mua i te Atua.

☞ [Apo 3:2](#) Kia mataara, whakaukia nga mea e toe nei, ka tata nei te mate.

kahore hoki ahau i kite i au mahi kua tino rite ki te aroaro o te Atua.

<sup>113</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 3-a]," aore ra te video 12. "1. Kapenga | 2. taro rewenakore."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>114</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 3-b]," aore ra te video 12. "Te u'i o Iesu Mesia." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/)

<sup>115</sup>Ataata 27. "(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>116</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

- He aha nga mea e toe ana me whakakaha, kua rite ki te mate?

No te ti'a faahou mai i roto i te ora i roto i te varua, te mau tapa'o tei fariihia i roto i te repo o te taata (te tino), e ti'a ia pohe na roto i te bapetizoraa i te i'oa o te [Ihu Karaiti](#). Ko te hunga e whakapono ana ki tenei ka whiwhi i te mea homai [ote Wairua Tapu](#) a kia maha nga hua [ote rhema](#).

→ "Kaore i tutuki ki te aroaro o te Atua" te tikanga [nga tohu a te Atua](#) whakatō i roto i o ratou kikokiko kahore ano i mate, no reira kahore ano te kikokiko kia ara.

☞ Wkahore a ratou mahi i tino rite i te aroaro o te Atua?

- Ka mahi matou i nga mahi [a te Atua](#) i te whakapono ki te Tama a te tangata, ki te u ano ki te Tama a te Atua i tonoa mai nei e te Atua, ka ara ake ano a te ra whakamutunga.<sup>117</sup> Engari [te hahi i Hararihakahore](#) e whakapono ki tenei, me ripeneta ratou.

---

<sup>117</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 3-c]," aore ra te video 25. "A hard words (The logos) & The works of God 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

**[The 7 feasts of the LORD] 1. Passover | 2. Unleavened Bread Spring**

**The generations of Adam to Moses**

**Adam** → Seth → Enos → Cainan → Mahalaleel → Jared → Enoch → Methuselah → Lamech → Noah → Shem → Arphaxad → Salah → Eber → Peleg → Reu → Serug → Nahor → Terah → **Abraham** → Isaac → Jacob → **Levi** → **Moses**  
**Adam**<sup>H121</sup> is the one who fell into a deep sleep (Gen 2:21), and listened to his wife and ate from the forbidden tree (Gen 3:17)

Adam	Adam	Came	To	Result	Charged against	Death Reigned	Including
1 <sup>st</sup> Adam	Sin entered into the world (Rom 5:12)	Death by sin	All men	All have sinned	The law	Until <b>Moses</b> (Rom 5:14)	Those who had not sinned
2 <sup>nd</sup> Adam	<b>The figure of the first Adam to come, Christ</b> (1Co 15:22)						

**The generation of Jesus Christ (Genealogy of Jesus from Adam to God)**

**The generation of Jesus Christ** (The son of David, The son of Abraham)

**Abraham** → **Isaac** → **Jacob** → **Judas** → Phares → Esrom → Aram → Aminadab → Naason → Obed → Jesse → **David** (14 generations)  
**David** → Solomon → Roboam → Abia → Asa → Josaphat → Joram → Ozias → Joatham → Achaz → Ezekias → Manasses → Amon → Josias → Jechonias (14 generations - from David until the carrying away into Babylon)  
 Jechonias → Salathiel → Zorobabel → Abiud → Eliakim → Azor → Sadoc → Achim → Eliud → Eleazar → Matthan → Jacob → **Joseph** → **Jesus** (14 generations - from the carrying away into Babylon unto **Jesus**)

**Genealogy of Jesus** reaches all the way back to **Adam**<sup>Gen</sup> and to **God** (Gen 5:1)



**1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>nd</sup> Adam** (1Co 15:45-49)  
 For **Christ** also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to **God**, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit (Act 26:23)

Adam	Made	Body	of	Image	Came	In each Adam
<b>The First man</b>	<b>A living soul</b>	Natural	The earth	Earthly	Death	In Adam, we all die
<b>The Last</b>	<b>A quickening spirit</b>	Spiritual	The Lord from heaven	Heavenly	<b>The resurrection of the Dead</b>	<b>In Christ, we all be made alive</b>
1Co 15:45	1Co 15:44	1Co 15:44	1Co 15:47	1Co 15:48	1Co 15:51	1Co 15:52

Act 26:23 That **Christ** should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew **light** unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

<sup>118</sup>Ataata 12. "1. Kapenga | 2. taro rewenakore." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/)

<sup>119</sup>Ataata 12. "Ko te whakatupuranga o Ihu Karaiti." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/)



- Ka haere mai te Ariki ano he tahae, engari e kore koe e mohio ki te haora e tae mai ai ia

[Apo 3:3](#) Kia mahara ra ki te rironga o nga mea ia koe, ki au i rongo ai, a puritia, ripeneta hoki.

Na ki te kore koe e mataara,

Ka tae atu ahau ki a koe, ano he tahae, e kore koe e mohio ki te haora e tae atu ai ahau ki a koe.

☞ [Apo 3:3](#) Kia mahara ki te rironga mai ia koe ([nga waitohuote Atua](#), [1Te 1:5](#))

ka rongo ([te rhemaote Atua](#), [Roma 10:17](#)); kia mau, ripeneta hoki.

Na, ki te kore koe e mataara, ka tae atu ahau ki a koe ano he tahae;

a e kore koe e mohio he aha [haora](#) ka tae atu ahau ki a koe.

→ Ko te haora o te haerenga mai o te Ariki kahore e mohiotia ([Mat 24:42](#)), no reira ko te hahi i Harariha te Nui

Te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera e kore nei o ratou ingoa e murua te pukapuka o te ora.

- No te mea kei roto tonu nga tohu i roto ia ratou (te kikokiko mate) e kore nei e whai hua wairua, me ripeneta ratou. Ki te kore, ka haere mai te Ariki ano he tahae no te mea kare ratou e mohio ki te haora e tae mai ai ia ki a ratou (Kia mahara ko "te ra me te haora" kare [te Tama a te tangata](#) engari ko te "haora" anake e kore e mohiotia mo te taenga mai [te Ariki](#) ([Mat 24:43](#)).
- Tno reira, e marama ana ko te hunga whakarongo o te hahi i Harariha ko nga Hurai me [Pawera Nuihunga tapu](#) ko wai hei tatari mo te haerenga mai o [te Ariki](#).

He torutoru i Harariha, kahore o ratou kakahu i poke, he ma, he tika

[Apo 3:4](#) Tena ano kei a koe etahi ingoa ouou nei i Harariha, kahore nei i poke o ratou kakahu; <sup>G2440</sup>

a ka haere tahi ratou me ahau, he ma nga kakahu: he pai hoki ratou.

☞ [Apo 3:4](#) Tena ano etahi ingoa ouou nei i Harariha, kahore nei i poke o ratou kakahu;

a ka haere tahi ratou me ahau, he ma nga kakahu, no te mea he pai ratou.

- [Ko te kakahu rinenas](#) i whakatakatoria ki te urupa i reira [Ihu](#) takoto, ka toua he kakahu ki roto ki tona [toto](#) ka kiia, [nga tohu a te Atua](#), e whakakakahuria ana e nga taua o te rangi, [maama](#).<sup>121</sup>

#### † Te kakahu ma

Ina [Ihu](#) ([te Ariki](#)) horoi i nga waewae o Pita, ka mau ki ona kakahu, ka ([te Ariki](#)) ko te whakangungu i te iwi o te Atua ki te wikitoria i te kino ([1 Ioa 2:14](#), [Mat 16:18](#)), na roto i te faaahuraa ia Petero i te ahu uouo mâ (i pihai iho la'na [nga tohu a te Atua](#)). Ua parau Iesu ia Petero ia horoi i te avae o vetahi ê (aore ra ia hohora i te mau tapao) ia haere ratou e o'na ma te ahu uouo e ia ti'amâ ratou no te ti'a i ni'a i te fenua mo'a (o Iseraela) [te Atua](#), a ka mau nga ingoa o nga kaimahi i roto i te rongopai (Iharaira). [te pukapuka o te ora](#) ([Phl 4:3](#)).<sup>122</sup>

- Ka whakakakahuria te hunga wikitoria ki te kakahu ma, ka mau o ratou ingoa ki te Pukapuka o te Ora

[Apo 3:5](#) Ko te tangata ia ia te wikitoria, ka whakakakahuria ia ki te kakahu ma; <sup>G2440</sup>

e kore ano hoki e horoia atu e ahau tona ingoa i te pukapuka o te ora.

engari ka pai ahau whakina tona ingoa ki te aroaro o toku Matua, ki te aroaro ano hoki o ana anahera.

☞ [Apo 3:5](#) Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria ka whakakakahuria [kakahu ma](#),

e kore ano hoki e horoia atu e ahau tona ingoa [te Pukapuka o te Ora](#);

engari ka whakina e ahau tona ingoa ki toku aroaro [Matua](#) ki te aroaro ano o ana anahera.

<sup>121</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>122</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:7](#), ranei Ataata 11. "(Ko te kakahu o Ihu) I mua i "Te hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

- Ko te hunga he koura kua whakamatauria ki te ahi, he taonga wairua ratou; he kakahu ratou **kakahu ma** (ko te **Te Karaiti**, [Gal 3:27](#)), kua hoki e kite e noho tahanga ana.<sup>123</sup> Area te tahi noa mau i'oa i roto i te ekalesia i Saradi tei ore i haaviivii i to ratou ahu.
- Ko te huihuinga nui me te hahi o te whanau matamua (matamua i roto i te hunga mate ko **Te Karaiti**, [Kol 1:18](#)) ko nga hahi o **Te Karaiti**, kua tuhia (i roto **te pukapuka o te ora o te Reme**) i te rangi, kei hea te **Atua** ko ia te kaiwhakawa mo nga tangata katoa, me nga wairua o te hunga i meinga kia tika **tino pai** te toto me te whakapono.<sup>124</sup>

**Apo 3:6** Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

☞ **Apo 3:6** Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

- † Ko te hunga kua whiwhi i te whakaaturanga o **Te Karaiti**, kua hiri ki tana hiri he pono te Atua, e homai ana e te Atua te Wairua ki a ratou hei korero i te rhema a te Atua).<sup>125</sup>
- † Mena ka arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongo koe ki ta te Wairua e korero nei ki te hahi i Harariha, na te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei, kei roto i a koe te korero ([Mat 10:20](#), [Mar 13:11](#)).

**(Apo 3:7-13)** (6) Ki te anahera o te hahi i Pirarerepia

**Apo 3:7** Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Pirarerepia;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te tapu, a te pono, <sup>G228</sup>kei a ia te ki <sup>G2807</sup>na Rawiri,  
ko ia e whakatuwhera ana, <sup>G455</sup>a kahore he tangata hei tutaki, <sup>G2808</sup>ka tutakina, <sup>G2808</sup>a kahore he tangata hei whakatuwhera; <sup>G455</sup>

☞ **Apo 3:7** Tuhituhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Pirarerepia;

Ko nga kupu enei a te Mea Tapu, a te pono, Ko te tangata kei a ia; **ko te ki o Rawiri**,

Ko ia e whakatuwhera ana, a kahore he tangata hei tutaki, mana e tutaki a kahore he tangata hei whakatuwhera

- **Ko wai te tangata pono kei a ia te ki o Rawiri?**

- Key (Strong's H4668): I roto i te reo Hiperu, ko te etymology mo "key" <sup>H4668</sup>ko "kituwhera" <sup>H6605</sup>(H6605 a Strong, κληῖς, pātah).

→ Tuwhera <sup>H6605</sup>(i roto i te Faufaa Tahito) e tohu ana ki "nga tatau" o te rangi **ete Atua** kua tuwhera.

([Sal 78:23](#) *Ahakoā nana (te Atua) i whakahau nga kapua i runga, kua tuwhera <sup>H6605</sup>te tatau te rangi*,

- **Kī** (<sup>G2807</sup> a Strong): I roto i te reo Kariki, te etymology mo te "matua" <sup>G2807</sup>ko "kikati" <sup>G2808</sup>(Strong's G2808, κλειῶ, kleiō).

→ "Ki te kati" (i roto i te New Testament) e pa ana ki "te tatau" o te marena i tutakina i muri i te kua tae mai te tane marena hou (te Tama a te tangata).

([Mat 25:10A](#), *i a ratou (nga wahine kuware) e haere ana ki te hoko, ko te tane marena hou (te Tama*

*a te tangata)*

*haere mai; a haere tahi ana me ia ki te marena te hunga kua ata rite. a tutakina ana te tatau. <sup>G2808</sup>*

<sup>123</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>124</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>125</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).



→ “Kia kati” ko te tatau o te rangi, kua tutakina mo te hunga tinihanga ([Mat 23:13](#), nga karaipi me nga Parihi).

- Tko te tangata e whakatuwhera ana i te tatau o te rangi **te Atua**, ka tutakina e ia te rangi **Ihowa**.
- Tko te tangata nana i ki mai te tatau o te rangi kia whakatuwheratia **te Atua** ([Sal 78:23](#)).
- Tko ia te tangata e ahei te whakahau i te rangi kia "tuwhera" ko ia **Ihowa** (יְהוָה, Y'ehōvâ) <sup>H3068</sup>.

[2 No 7:13](#) Ki te tutakina e ahau te rangi, a kahore he ua, ki te whakahaua ranei e ahau nga mawhitiwhiti kia kai

*te whenua (the earth),* <sup>H776</sup> ki te unga ranei e ahau te mate uruta ki toku iwi;

- **Tko Ihowa te Atua**

-**te Atua, a Ihowa**, i puta mai ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa, ko te ingoa o 'ēi <sup>H410</sup> **šaday** <sup>H7706</sup>, heoi kahore ia

e mohiotia ana e ratou ki te ingoa, **a Ihowa** (Ihoa). <sup>H3068</sup> Na ka tangohia mai e Ihowa nga tama a Iharaira i roto i raro i nga pikaunga a nga Ihipiana, i a ratou mahi hoki, a ka waiho ratou hei iwi mana, ko ia ano hoki mo ratou

**te Atua**, a ka mohio ratou ki tena **Ihowa** (Ihoa) <sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua** whakaputaina mai ana ratou i te pononga a Ihowa nga Ihipiana ([Exo 6:7](#)).

↓

- **Ihowa te Atua = Christ = te Tama a te Atua ora**

-**Ihowa** **te Atua** ([Deu 30:20](#)) ko to oranga <sup>H2416</sup> ko ta koutou e piri ai, ko tenei hoki **Te Karaiti** ko to tatou oranga <sup>G2222</sup>

([Kol 3:4](#)), no reira ia (a Ihowa **te Atua**) **kote Karaiti, te Tamaiti a te Atua ora** ([Mat 16:16](#)).<sup>126</sup>

↓

- **The Tama a te Atua = Ihu Karaiti = Ko te pono "te Atua"**

-Na e matau ana tatou kua tae mai te Tama a te Atua, kua homai e ia ki a tatou he matauranga, kia mohio ai tatou ki a ia

ko **pono**, <sup>G228</sup> kei roto ano tatou ia **pono**, <sup>G228</sup> ara i roto i tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti**. Ko te pono tenei <sup>G228</sup> **te Atua**, a **te ora mure ore** ([1 Ioa 5:20](#)).

↓

- **The Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**

Kia tino mohio te whare katoa o Iharaira **te Atua** nana ano i hanga **Ihu**, i ripekati na e koutou,

e rua **Ariki te Karaiti**, tikanga, **Ihu** ko e rua **Ariki te Karaiti** ([Ohipa 2:36](#)) ranei **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai **te Ariki** o te katoa

([1 Ioa 5:20](#), [Ohipa 10:36](#)).

→ No reira, me pupuri e te tangata wikitoria tona karauna <sup>G4735</sup> kia hoki mai ano ia (**te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**).<sup>127</sup>

- **Tka wikitoria ia**

-ka tomo ma te kuwaha o te hunga i a ia te wikitoria **te Ariki** (te hepara o nga hipi, [Psa 23:1](#), [Jhn 10:2](#)) me e kore ia e haere atu ano i te mara, a ka ora, he mea tuhituhi tona ingoa hou ki runga ki a ia. [Jhn 10:9](#).<sup>128</sup>

→ **na te Atua tama, te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** (tirohia ki [Apo 3:14](#)) he uri no Rawiri i runga i te kikokiko

---

<sup>126</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

<sup>127</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>128</sup>Ataata 27. "(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23,"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

No te mau haamaramaramaraa no ni'ai te upootiaraa no te tomo i roto i te hiero o te Atua, a hi'oi te video 47. "7. Whare Tapenakara"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/).

& video 11. "(He kakahu) I mua i te hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

([Roma 1:3](#)), no reira kei a ia [ko te ki o Rawiri](#). Ko te tikanga, ko te tangata kei a ia te ki o Rawiri [te Ariki Ihu Karaiti](#), te Tamaiti a te Atua, e korero ana ki te hahi i Philadelphia.

- [Ko wai te tangata pono kei a ia te ki o Rawiri?](#)  
- [Te Tama a te Atua \(Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti\)](#)

- Ko te hunga i pupuri i nga waitohu me te kore e whakakahore i tona ingoa

[Apo 3:8](#)E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi: [G2041](#)nana, kua hoatu e ahau he tuwhera ki tou aroaro [G455](#)tatau, a e kore e taea e tetahi te tutakina [G2808](#)te reira:  
he iti nei hoki tou kaha; [G1411](#)kua puritia e koe taku kupu (nga tohu), [G3056](#)  
a kihai i whakakahore ki toku ingoa.

- ☞ [Apo 3:8](#)E mohio ana ahau ki au mahi. Nana, kua hoatu e ahau ki tou aroaro he tatau tuwhera, e kore nei e tutakina e tetahi;  
he iti nei hoki to koutou kaha, puritia [Taku waitohu](#), a kahore i whakakahore [Toku ingoa](#).

- [Ko te kupu \(nga waitohu\)](#) [G3056](#)
  - (Te kauhau i runga [nga waitohu](#)) [te Atua](#) tukuna [nga waitohu](#) ki nga tama a Iharaira, a whakaakona ana ratou e ia [Ihu Karaiti](#) ko [te Ariki](#) te katoa.
  - (Te kauhau i runga [te rhema](#)) [te Atua](#) i whakawahia [Ihu o Nahareta](#) me [te Wairua Tapu](#) me [te mana](#), [whakaarahia ana ia i te toru o nga ra](#), ka whakakitea nuitia ki a ia ([Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta](#))  
ki a tatou. <sup>129</sup>Engari ehara i te iwi katoa, engari ki a matou, "ko nga kaiwhakaatu whiriwhiri i te aroaro o te Atua  
i kai tahi, i inu tahi me te Tama a te tangata, i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate."
  - Ko te tangata i whiwhi [nga waitohu](#), ka whiwhi ki te murunga hara, a [te Wairua Tapu](#) ka taka ki runga ki aua whakapono kia pera ai [te waitohu](#) i roto ia ratou huringa ki [te rhema](#) ([Ohipa 10:36-44](#)). <sup>130</sup>  
→ Te rangatiratanga o [te Atua](#) kaore i roto i nga waitohu engari kei roto [mana](#) engari ko te hunga e pupuri ana i nga waitohu me whai mana  
[nga aranga](#) kia maha nga hua o te rhema. Engari i puritia e ratou ana tohu me to ratou kaha iti, na he tomokanga <sup>131</sup>ka nui rawa te mahi ki a koutou [te rangatiratanga mutunga kore](#) to tatou [Ariki](#) me te Kaiwhakaora [Ihu Karaiti](#) ([2Pe 1:11](#)). <sup>132</sup>
  - [Ma te Atua e whakanui to purapura i ruia](#), aka [whakanui i nga hua o tou tika](#) <sup>133</sup>
    - [Kakano](#) [G4703](#) ([sporos](#), ingoa tane) [G4703](#) = Te kakano (noun tane = [waitohu](#) te Atua),  
(Na, ko te kupu whakarite tenei: Te kakano [G4703](#) ko te kupu (nga waitohu) [G3056](#) o te Atua, [Ko Luk 8:11](#)) [G4703](#);
    - [Kakano](#) [G4690](#) ([paopao](#), noun neuter) [G4690](#) (ranei [H2233](#)) = Ko te kupu (rhema, neuter noun) [G4487](#);

<sup>129</sup>Ataata 15. "Ko te Rongopai o nga tohu a te Atua (Ihu me Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>130</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Mai te ati luda e tae noa 'tu i te mau Etene) 6/10."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>131</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>132</sup>Ataata 13. "Te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>133</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 3-d]," aore ra te video 26. "Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

**Te kākano**<sup>G4690</sup> e tohu ana ki **te rhema** te noun neuter taua, e rite ana ki te uri i roto i a Ihaka (Kei a Ihaka ou uri<sup>G4690</sup> *karanqahia, Roma 9:7*)

-**Te kairui**<sup>G4687</sup>: Ko te Tama a te tangata (Ko te kai rui<sup>G4687</sup> **te paikākano**<sup>G4690</sup> **kote Tama a te tangata**, [Mat 13:37](#))

- **Te kākano**<sup>G4690</sup> **o te kupu whakaari=Te Karaiti**

-**Te Tama a te tangata** homai ana e ia ona kikokiko hei oranga mo te ao ([Jhn6:51](#)) me nga rui **nga tamariki**<sup>G5043</sup> **o te kupu whakaari** i roto

**te rangatiratanga o te rangi** ([Mat 13:24](#))

-**te Atua** minita **te uri o te Karaiti** (ranei **te rhema**)<sup>G4690</sup> ki **te Tama a te tangata** ki te rui **nga tamariki**<sup>G5043</sup> **o te kupu whakaari**

i te rangatiratanga o te rangi.

→ **te Atua** e minita ana hoki i te taro whangai hei kai ma koutou, ara ko te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata ([Jhn6:55](#)), ka tini **nga tohu a te Atua** i ruia i roto i a koe, me te whakanui **nga hua o tou tika**.

- † Ko koe (te apotoro, te karere a te Karaiti, [2Ko 5:20](#)) kua ripekatia ngatahitia me te Karaiti, kia noho ai a te Karaiti i roto ia koutou. Te ora nei outou i to outou tino i te faaroo i te Tamaiti a te Atua tei here ia outou, e ua horoa ia 'na iho no outou ([Gal 2:20](#)). Mo konei ahuareka tonu koutou ki nga ngoikoretanga, ki nga tawainga, ki nga aitua, ki nga whakatoinga, ki nga rarunga, mo te Karaiti, ina ngoikore koutou ko reira koutou kaha ai. [2Ko 12:10](#).
- † Bkua whakina nei e koe te ingoa o te Tama a te tangata **nga tohu a te Atua**) i te aroaro o nga tangata, mana ano koe e whakaae ki te aroaro o nga anahera a te Atua, o tona Matua hoki i te rangi ([Mat 10:32](#), [Ruka 12:8](#)).



Ko te whare karakia o Hatana

[Apo 3:9](#)Na, maku e mea te hunga o te whakamenenga a Hatana, e mea nei he Hurai ratou, a ehara, he teka hoki na ratou;  
nana, maku ratou e mea kia haere mai, kia koropiko ki mua i ou waewae, kia matau kua aroha ahau ki a koe.

☞ [Apo 3:9](#)Na, maku e mea te hunga o te whakamenenga a Hatana, e mea nei he Hurai ratou, a ehara, he teka hoki na ratou;  
Nana, maku ratou e mea kia haere mai kia koropiko ki mua i ou waewae, kia matau kua aroha ahau ki a koe.

- [Ko te whare karakia o Hatana](#): Tirohia [Apo 2:9](#).
- [Ko nga Hurai o te whare karakia a Hatana](#): Ka meinga ratou e ia kia haere mai kia koropiko ki mua i nga waewae o te hahi i Pirarerepia.

- Ko te hunga i pupuri i nga tohu ka tiakina mai i te haora o te whakamatautauranga

[Apo 3:10](#)Nāu i pupuri i te kupu (the logos) <sup>G3056</sup>o taku manawanui, maku ano koe e tiaki i te haora o te whakamatautauranga. <sup>G3986</sup>ka puta mai ki te ao katoa, <sup>G3625</sup>ki te whakamatau (whakamatautau, whakamatau) <sup>G3985</sup>te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua (te whenua). <sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 3:10](#)Na te mea kua mau i a koe nga tohu o toku manawanui, maku ano koe e tiaki [te haora o te whakamatautauranga](#), ka puta mai ki te ao katoa, hei whakamatautau i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua.

- [Te ao](#)(te rangi me te whenua) e kite nei o tatou kanohi maori ko nga tohu ehara nei i te mea i hanga ki te ahua, engari he mea rongoa mo te ahi (hei whakaatute [rhema o te Atua](#)mo te ra whakawa, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore ([Heb 11:3](#)). No reira, inate [ra o te Ariki](#) ka haere mai ano he tahae i te po, ka pahemo atu nga rangi me tona haruru nui,<sup>135</sup>
- [The haora o te whakamatautauranga](#) o te hora na mua "e i te ati rahi, oia atoa "te riri o te Arenio ([Apo 6:16](#)), na te Atua ([Apo 14:15-20](#)), me te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa ([Apo 8:1-Apo 11:19](#)).<sup>136</sup>

→Engari ka tiakina ko [te haora o te whakamatautauranga](#)ka pa ki te hunga e noho ana i runga i a lhowa  
he whenua o te ao katoa hei whakamatautau i to ratou whakapono i te wa o te whakapawera;  
**[mau ake ranei raptured ritete 144,000](#)**.<sup>137</sup>

- Kia mau ki to karauna

[Apo 3:11](#)Ka hohoro toku haere atu: kia mau ki tau, kei tangohia tou karauna e tetahi. <sup>G4735</sup>

☞ [Apo 3:11](#)Nana, [Ka tere taku haere mai!](#) Kia mau ki o mea kei a koe, kei tangohia koe e tetahi [karauna](#).

→Ka hohoro te haere mai o te Tama a te tangata ki te hahi i Philadelphia, ara nga wahine mohio. I muri i a ratou i whakamanawanui ki te whakamatautauranga, ka whiwhi ratou [te karauna o te tikaterate Arikikua oati](#).<sup>138</sup>

- [Karauna](#) <sup>G4735</sup>:.  
-Btena, ahau ([te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, Apo 3:1](#)) ka tere mai: kia mau ki a ko [te karauna](#) ko wai

<sup>135</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:18](#).

<sup>136</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 18:10-20\) Ko te whakawa mo te pa nui o Papurona i roto i te 1 haora.](#)"

<sup>137</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 7:4-8\) Te 144,000 \(te nunaa o te Atua i nia i te fenua nei, o Iseraela, te mau paretenia paari, <sup>137</sup> hiritia.](#)"

<sup>138</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:1-2\) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi \(he hoiho ma\).](#)"

[te Ariki](#) kua oati ki te hunga e aroha ana ki a ia, kei tangohia to koutou karauna e tetahi.

- Te hunga i wikitoria: I hanga hei pou mo te temepara o te Atua

[Apo 3:12](#) Ko te tangata ia ia te wikitoria, maku ia e mea hei pou i roto i te temepara <sup>G3485</sup> o toku Atua, e kore ia e puta atu ki waho.

a maku e tuhituhi ki runga ki a ia te ingoa o toku Atua, me te ingoa o te pa o toku Atua;  
ko te Hiruharama hou, e heke iho ana i te rangi i toku Atua.  
a maku e tuhituhi ki runga ki a ia taku <sup>G3450</sup> ingoa hou.

☞ [Apo 3:12](#) Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, maku ia e mea hei pou [te temepara](#) o Takute Atua, a heoi ano ona putanga ki waho.  
Maku e tuhituhi ki runga ki a ia [te ingoa](#) o Takute Atua [te ingoa](#) o te pa o Takute Atua, [te Hiruharama Hou](#), e heke iho ana i te rangi i takute Atua, me toku ingoa hou.

→ [Ko Hiruharama Hou](#), te oire mo'a, tei faataahia i roto i te Apokalupo 21 "[te Taputangata](#)" ranei "[te Tapu hunga tapu](#)" E heke iho i te rangi i te Atua, rite rawa ano he wahine marena hou kua oti te whakapaipai mo tana tane ([Apo 21:2](#)).

- Taku ingoa hou: Kaore tetahi i mohio ki te ingoa hou o [te Reme](#) (aroni, <sup>G721</sup> [Apo 5:6](#)), engari ko ia ano. ([Apo 19:12](#) *Ko ona kanohi, ano he mura ahi, ai runga i tona matenga nga karauna maha; he ingoa ano tona kua oti te tuhituhi, e kore nei e mohiotia e tetahi, ko ia anake.*)

- Ko te ingoa o toku Atua (The name of God o [te Reme](#) me te ingoa o te pa o toku Atua ([te Reme](#) (aroni, <sup>G721</sup> [Apo 5:6](#))): → [Te pa o te Atua](#) ko te wahi tapu o te tapenakara ([Sal 46:4](#)), ko tete Hiruharama Hou. [Sal 46:4](#) *He awa tera, ko ona awa e koa aite pa o te Atua, te tapuwahio nga tapenakara o te Runga Rawa.*

- Ko koutou te whare tapu o te Atua ora  
[1Ko 3:17](#) *Ki te whakapokea e tetahi te whare tapu o te Atua, ka whakangaromia hoki ia e te Atua; he tapu hoki te whare o te Atua, ko koutou taua whare.*  
[1Ko 6:19](#) *He aha? A kahore koutou i matau, he whare tapu to koutou tinana no te Wairua Tapu i roto na ia koutou;*

*kei a koutou [te Atua](#), a ehara koutou i a koutou ake?*

[2Ko 6:16](#) *A kei hea he tatanga mo te whare tapu o te Atua ki nga whakapakoko? ko koutou hoki te whare tapu o te Atua ora;*

*heite Atuai mea, Ka noho ahau i roto i a ratou, ka haereere ahau i roto i a ratou; ako ahau hei Atua mo ratou, ako ratou hei iwi maku.*

→ Ko ko [te whare tapu o te Atua](#) ko wai te tapu, he whare tapu hoki to koutou tinana no te Wairua Tapu i roto i a koutou, e

no te Atua, no reira ehara to tinana i a koe. No te mea kei roto ia koutou te rangatiratanga o te Atua ([Ruka 17:21](#)),

ko koutou te whare tapu o te Atua orako wai e noho, e haereere i roto i a koutou, a hei koutou ia [te Atua](#), me koe

ka waiho [Tona iwi](#).

- Me tupu nga whare katoa hei whare tapu i roto i te Ariki  
[Eph 2:19](#) *Na reira ehara koutou i te manene, i te manene ranei, engari he tangata whenua no koutou tahi ko te hunga tapu.*  
*me o te whare o [te Atua](#);*

[Eph 2:20](#) He mea hanga ki runga ki te turanga o nga apotoro ratou ko nga poropiti;

**Ihu Karaiti** ko ia ano te tino kamaka mo te kokonga;

[Eph 2:21](#) Kei roto nei i a ia nga whare katoa, he mea ata tatai marie, ka tupu hei whare tapu i roto i te Ariki.

→ Kei te hanga koe hei whare wairua e manakohia ana e te Atua **Ihu Karaiti**. Te tikanga, he mea hanga koutou ki runga ki te turanga o nga apotoro me nga poropiti **Ihu Karaiti** ko ia ano te tino kohatu o te kokonga; no reira, me tupu nga whare katoa hei whare tapu i roto **te Ariki**, kei reira koutou e hanga tahitia ana hei nohoanga **te Atuai** roto **te Wairua** ([Eph 2:21-22](#)).<sup>139</sup>

- **Ko te whare tapu o te tinana o Ihu** (te arai = Tona kikokiko)

[Ruka 23:45](#) I whakapouritia te ra me te arai<sup>G2665</sup> o te temepara<sup>G3485</sup> i riihitia i waenganui.

[Mar 15:38](#) Me te arai<sup>G2665</sup> o te temepara<sup>G3485</sup> i riihitia kia rua (rua)<sup>G1417</sup>

mai i runga ki raro.

[Mat 27:51](#) Na, ko te arai<sup>G2665</sup> o te temepara<sup>G3485</sup> i riihitia kia rua (rua)<sup>G1417</sup>

mai i runga ki raro; ka ru te whenua, pakaru ana nga kamaka;

(1) Te paruru o te tiahapa 1: Te vahi mo'a i te fenua nei

[Heb 9:1](#) Na, ko te kawenata tuatahi he tikanga ano ona (he tika)<sup>G1345</sup> **o te taviniraa hanahana**, me te ao (he whenua)<sup>G2886</sup> wahi tapu (**Tapuwahi tapu**).<sup>G39</sup>

[Heb 9:2](#) I hanga hoki he tapenakara; te tuatahi, i reira te turanga rama, me te tepu, me te taro aroaro; e kiia nei ko te wahi tapu (**Tapuwahi tapu**).<sup>G39</sup>

→ Ko te 1st (tawhito) tapenakara hei **he Tapuwahi tapu**, i tu anake i roto i nga kai me nga inu, a nga horoinga kanorau, me **te tika o te kikokiko**, i utaina ki runga ki a ratou tae noa ki te wa o te whakatikatika

([Heb 9:10](#)).

[Heb 10:19](#) Na, e oku teina, ka maia nei ki te tomo ki te wahi tino tapu (**wahi tapu**)<sup>G39</sup> na te toto o **Ihu**,

[Heb 10:20](#) Hei ara hou, ora, i whakatapua e ia mo tatou i roto i te arai;<sup>G2665</sup> ara, ko tona kikokiko;

→ Ko te arai tuatahi he patunga tapu me nga whakahere hara i runga i te ture, engari ko nga toto o **Ihu** kua

i whakatapua tatou i te (1st) arai, i te kikokiko o **Ihu**. No reira, me penei nga tuakana maia ki te tomo ki roto **te tapuwahi tapu**<sup>G39</sup> i te rangi.

(2) Ko te arai o te 2nd (hou) te tapenakara: Te wahi tapu

[Heb 9:11](#) Engari **Te Karaiti** Ka haere mai nei hoki hei tohunga nui mo nga mea pai e puta mai a mua, he mea nui ake,

**tino pai rawa atu**, ehara i te mea hanga e te ringaringa, ara, ehara i te whare nei;

[Heb 9:12](#) Ehara ano hoki i te toto o nga koati, o nga kua kau, engari no ona toto ake ano i uru ai ia ki roto te wahi tapu (**Te wahi tapu**),<sup>G39</sup> kua whiwhi **whakaoranga mure ore** mo tatou.

→ Na te ture hoki te matauranga ki te hara, na nga mahi o te ture e kore tetahi kikokiko e tika. [Roma 3:20](#). Engari na tona ake **toto, Te Karaiti** i uru kotahi ki roto **Tapuwahi tapu**,<sup>G39</sup> ko tehea te mea tino pai rawa, ehara i te mea hanga e te ringa, he mea hanga mo te wahi tapu, ki te toto hoki o nga koati, o nga kua kau. **mau tonu whakaoranga** mo tatou.

- **Ko te arai tuarua: te Atuai** tangohia te tuatahi (ko te arai o te tapenakara he patunga tapu me nga whakahere mo te hara i runga i te ture, no reira i hiahiaia ai te tapenakara kia tino tika, te

<sup>139</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

tuarua ranei o te tapenakara) hei whakatapu i a tatou ma te tinana o te tinana. **Ihu Karaiti** kotahi mo te katoa ([Heb 10:8-10](#)).

(3) Ko te 2nd (hou) tapenakara "i muri" i te **2<sup>nd</sup> arai**: Ko te tino tapu o te katoa

[Heb 9:3](#) | muri ano i te rua o nga arai, ko te tapenakara i huaina nei ko te tapenakara **te Tino Tapu (wahi tapu) o te katoa**; <sup>G39G39</sup>

→ Ko te 2nd (hou) tapenakara "i muri" i te arai tuarua ka kiia **te Tapu o te Hunga Tapu (wahi tapu) o** katoa <sup>G39G39</sup> ([Heb 9:3](#)). Ko te waahi tenei **a Ihowa (Ihowā, te Karaiti)** <sup>H3068</sup> ka tutaki a korero ki nga tama a Iharaira ([Exo 25:2-22](#)).

**-Ko te arai o te temepara** <sup>140</sup>

- Ko te arai o te temepara: kua pakaru ki waenganui (i mua i te pakaru o te arai o te temepara mai i runga ki te raro)

- ① Na kua pouri te ra ([Ko Luk23:45](#))
- ② a ka pakaru te arai o te whare tapu i te tuatahi i waenganui <sup>G3319</sup> ([Ko Luk23:45](#))

**-Tko te arai o te temepara: kua wahia kia rua**

- ③ nana, te arai o te temepara; i riihitia kia ruamai i runga ki raro ([Mat 27:51](#))
- ④ ka ru te whenua, pakaru ana nga kamaka. [Mat 27:51](#);
- ⑤ me te urupa <sup>G3419</sup> i whakatuwheratia; ([Mat 27:52](#))
- ⑥ me nga tinana maha o te hunga tapu <sup>G40</sup> ka ara ake te moe ([Mat 27:52](#)),
- ⑦ ka puta mai i te urupa <sup>G3419</sup> i muri i tona aranga,
- ⑧ ka haere ki te pa tapu,
- ⑨ a i puta ki te tini ([Mat 27:53](#)).

• **I mua i te aranga o te hunga mate** <sup>141</sup>

- **Te matei** kingi ai ratou mai i a Arama tae noa ki a Mohi, na nga tinana i whakamoea i te kingitanga o **matei** kei roto i te urupa kati <sup>G3419</sup> ([Mat 27:52, Roma 5:14](#)).

• **I muri i te aranga o te hunga mate**

I puta mai nga tinana o nga tama o te rangatiratanga i te urupa <sup>G3419</sup> a haere ana ki te pa tapu ([⑥-⑨](#)).

**-Mat 27:51-53** o te ohipa ia i tupu i muri a'e i to Iesu tuuraa i To'na Varua i nia i te satauro, tera râ, a tapao e te faataa ra i te tupuraa i muri a'e i To 'na tia-faahou-raa.

→ **Ihu Karaiti** tanumia i muri i tona matenga, i ara ake ano i te toru o nga ra i runga i nga karaipiture ([1Ko 15:4](#)), na [Mat 27:52](#) o te hoê ia faataaraa no te ohipa e tupu "i muri a'e i To 'na tia-faahou-raa" wkonei

nga tinana

o te hunga tapu maha kua moe ka ara ake.

• **Nga tangata i roto i te pa Tapu = He pa nui = Ko Hiruharama Tapu**

<sup>140</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 3-e]" ranei

Ataata 39. "Ka taea te raupapa o te wa o te ripekatanga o Ihu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

<sup>141</sup>Ibid.



-Nga wahine a te Reme hanga ana e ia he pa nui, ko Hiruharama tapu e heke iho ana i te rangi **te Atua** ([Apo 21:10](#)) ko wai **te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** **te Reme** **he te temepara** ([Apo 21:22](#)) e whiwhi ana i te **marama o te Atua** ([Apo 21:3](#)). A kore ake he kanga, he po ranei, a ka kore e hiahiaatia he rama, he rama ranei marama o te ra na te mea **te kororia o te Atua** ka mama.<sup>142</sup>

→ Ko koe (te wahine marena hou, **te wahine a te Reme**) ka riro **te wahine a te Reme** i roto **Hiruharama tapu** ko wai ka heke iho i te rangi i te Atua ([Apo 21:10](#)).<sup>143</sup>

- **Ko Hiruharama Tapu** ([Apo 3:12](#) i whakamaoritia ano)

→ Ko ia te wikitoria (**te wahine a te Reme**), ahau (**te Reme**) ka hanga he pou ki roto **te whare o toku Atua** (kei roto **te Hiruharama Tapu** i Hiruharama Hou),<sup>144</sup> a e kore ia e haere atu ki waho: a ka tuhituhi ahau ki runga ki a ia te ingoa o toku **te Atua**, me te ingoa o te pa o toku Atua (ko te Hiruharama Hou i te **Hiruharama rangi**, [Heb 12:22](#)),<sup>145</sup> e heke iho ana i te rangi **toku Atua** (**te Reme o te Atua**): a ka tuhituhia e ahau toku ingoa hou ki runga ki a ia.

→ **Ko Hiruharama Tapu**, he pa nui kei reira "**nga wahine marena hou, raneinga wahine a te Reme**" he hanga ana **he pa nui** ([Apo 21:9-10](#)).

**Apo 3:13** Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongoa ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

- Tirohia [Apo 21:10](#) mo etahi atu korero.

† Ki te arahina koe e te Wairua Tapu, ka rongoa koe ki ta te Wairua e korero nei ki te hahi i Philadelphia no te mea ko te Wairua o te Matua, ko te Wairua Tapu ranei, e korero ana i roto ia koe ([Mat 10:20](#), [Mar 13:11](#)).

---

<sup>142</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/), &

Ataata 36. "Ko nga kupu whakarite: Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/).)

<sup>143</sup>Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

<sup>144</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21] Te sekene ap'i i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."

<sup>145</sup>Ataata 24. "Te whare o te Atua (Genese 28)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).



(Apo 3:14-22) (7) Ki te anahera o te hahi o nga Raorikia

**Apo 3:14** Ki te anahera hoki o te hahi o Raorikia<sup>G2994</sup> tuhi;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te Amine; <sup>G281</sup> te hunga pono me te pono <sup>G228</sup> kaiwhakaatu, <sup>G3144</sup>  
te timatanga o ta te Atua hanganga;

☞ **Apo 3:14** Tuhi tuhi atu hoki ki te anahera o te hahi i Raorikia;  
Ko nga kupu enei a te Amine, a te kaiwhakaatu pono, pono, te timatanga o te hanganga **te Atua**:

➤ Ko ia te kaiwhakaatu pono, pono o te timatanga o ta te Atua hanganga?

• **Ko te timatanga o ta te Atua hanganga**

**Gen 2:4** Ko nga reanga enei<sup>H8435</sup> o nga rangi<sup>H8064</sup> me te whenua<sup>H776</sup>  
i te wa i hanga ai ratou, <sup>H1254</sup>  
i te ra<sup>H3117</sup> **terā a Ihowa (Ihoa)**<sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua**<sup>H430</sup>  
**hanga**<sup>H6213</sup> te whenua<sup>H776</sup> me nga rangi<sup>H8064</sup>.

→ I roto **Kenehi 1, te Atua** ('Elohim)<sup>H430</sup> hanga te rangi me te whenua me o reira mano katoa. Na mai **Gen 2:4, a Ihowa (Ihoa)**<sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua** kowhai wāhi ki te hanga mea i runga i te ahate **Atua** hanga.<sup>147</sup>

→ Mena, ko wai tenei **Ihowa** (Yahweh)?

• **He kaiwhakaatu pono me te pono**

**Ier 42:5** Katahi ratou ka mea ki a Heremaia, **Ihowa**<sup>H3068</sup> **kia apono**<sup>H571</sup> **a pono** (whakapono)<sup>H539</sup>  
kaiwhakaatu i waenganui i a tatou, ki te kore e rite ta tatou mahi ki nga mea katoa (rhema<sup>H1697</sup>)<sup>148</sup>  
mo te mea **a Ihowa (Ihoa)**<sup>H3068</sup> **tou te Atua (elohim)**<sup>H430</sup> ka tono mai koe ki a matou.

→ **Ihowa (Ihoa)**<sup>H3068</sup> he kaiwhakaatu pono me te pono, **a ko Ihowa te Atua** (Yahweh elohim) tuku atu ki a koutou katoa **te rhema**.

**1 Ioa 5:20** A e mohio ana tatou ki tena **te Tama a te Atua** kua tae mai, kua homai he matauranga ki a tatou, kia mohio ai tatou ki a ia (**te Atua**) **arapono**<sup>G228</sup>, kei roto ano tatou ia ia **pono**,<sup>G228</sup> ara i roto i tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti**. Ko te pono tenei<sup>G228</sup> **te Atua**, a ake ake **ora**.

**Ohipa 10:36** Ko te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> i tonoa e te Atua ki nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>G5207</sup> o Iharaira, kauwhau i te rangimarie na **Ihu Karaiti**: (ko ia **Ariki** te katoa :)

→ Ko te mea pono **te Atua**, me te pono **te Atua ko (Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> ko wai **Te Karaiti**, a kei roto tatou i tenei **Atua pono** i rotona te Atua Tama **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai **Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> o te katoa (**Ohipa 10:36** Ko nga waitohu i tukuna ki nga tama a Iharaira: **Ihu Karaiti ko Ariki** te katoa).

**Ohipa 4:24** A, no ka rongo ratou (nga apotoro) ka ara to ratou reo **kite Atua** kotahi tonu te whakaaro, ka mea, **Ariki (despotēs)**,<sup>G1203</sup> ko koe **te Atua (Tau, theos)**,<sup>G2316</sup> i hanga<sup>G4160</sup> rangi,<sup>G3772</sup> me te whenua (whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> me te moana,<sup>G2281</sup> me te katoa<sup>G3956</sup> kei roto<sup>G1722</sup> ko ratou:

→ **Ariki** (whakahekea)<sup>G1203</sup> **toute Atua = Ihowa (Ihoa)**<sup>H3068</sup> **tou te Atua**<sup>H430</sup>  
- **Ko Ihowa te Atua**: Ki ta nga apotoro, **Ariki** (whakahekea)<sup>G1203</sup> **toute Atua** na wai i hanga te rangi me te whenua (te whenua, te moana, me o ratou mano katoa, **Ohipa 4:24**), he rite tonu ki

<sup>147</sup>Ataata 1. "I te timatanga me nga Hipanga o te Hangahanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

<sup>148</sup>Ataata 11. "He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko)."

<https://therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/>

**a Ihowa**(Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> **tou te Atua**<sup>H430</sup> i roto **Gen 2:4**.

-No reira, **Ariki** (despotēs) e tohu ana ki **a Ihowa**(Ihoa) roto **Gen 2:4**.

- † Na te mau apotoro i faaite atu ia outou i te mana e to tatou taeraa mai, ei ite mata i to 'na hanahana **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>149</sup>
- † Kei raro nga pononga **te Ariki** (despotēs), ko wai te tangata pono (**1Ti 6:2**), he tapu, he pono (**Apo 6:10**), me **a Ihowa** He kaiwhakaatu pono, he pono, **ate Atua** ko te tangata pono, kei roto hoki i tana Tama tana pono, **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai **Ariki** te katoa.

No reira, **Apo 3:14** ka taea te tuhi ano e whai ake nei:

→ **Apo 3:14** Ko nga kupu enei a te Amine, **Ariki to tatou te Atua (Ihowato tatou Atua)**  
**te hunga pono** a pono **kaiwhakaatu, te timatanga o te hanganga a te Atua**;

- Mena te Ariki (**whakahāwea**)<sup>G1203</sup> e tohu ana ki a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> i roto **Gen 2:4**, katahi ko waite **Ariki (whakahāwea)**<sup>G1203</sup>?  
**Apo 6:10** Nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ka mea, **Kia pehea te roa, e te Ariki (whakahāwea)**,<sup>G1203</sup>  
**tapu a pono,**  
*e kore ranei koe e whakawa, e rapu utu mo o matou toto i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua)*<sup>G1093</sup>?

(Ariki (Strong's **G1203**, δεσπότης, despotēs) vs. Ariki (Strong's **G2962**, κύριος, kyrios))

- **Ariki** (Te kaha **G1203**, δεσπότης, despotēs)  
**Ruka 2:29 Ariki** (despotēs),<sup>G1203</sup> kia tukua e koe tau pononga<sup>G1401</sup> haere marie, kia rite ki tau kupu (**rhema**):<sup>G4487</sup>  
→ Ko te rhema na **te Ariki (whakahāwea)**.<sup>G1203</sup>

**1Ti 6:1** Ko nga pononga katoa i raro i te ioka kia kiia he rangatira no ratou ake. **Ariki, whakahāwea**<sup>G1203</sup>  
e tika ana mo nga honore katoa, ko te ingoa o **te Atua (Tau, theos)**<sup>G2316</sup>  
kei kohukohutia tana ako.<sup>G987</sup>

**1Ti 6:2** Me te hunga e whakapono ana (**pono**)<sup>G4103</sup> rangatira (**Ariki, despotēs**),<sup>G1203</sup>  
kei whakahāwea ki a ratou,  
no te mea he teina raua;<sup>G80</sup> engari me mahi ratou, no te mea ko ratou  
he pono<sup>G4103</sup> me te hoa aroha,<sup>G27</sup> te hunga whai painga. Akona enei mea, me whakahau atu.

**1Ti 6:3** Ki te rere ke te whakaako a tetahi, ki te kore e pai ki te pai (**tangi**)<sup>G5198</sup> kupu (**waitohu**),<sup>G3056</sup>  
ara nga kupu a tatou **Ariki Ihu Karaiti**, ki te ako ano i runga i te karakia;

**1Ti 6:4** He tangata whakakake ia, kahore ona mohio ki tetahi mea, engari ka minamina ki nga patai  
me nga totohe kupu

(**tohu**),<sup>G3056</sup> no reira te hae, te totohe, te tawai, te whakaaro kino,

**1Ti 6:5** Nga tautohetohenga parori ke a nga tangata ngakau kino, kahore nei he pono.<sup>G225</sup>  
ki te whakaaro hoki he karakia pai te taonga: mawehe atu i nga mea pera.)

→ Kei raro nga pononga **Ariki** (despotēs) te whakanui i te ingoa **ote Atua** kia kore ai tana  
whakaakoranga

kohukohu.

→ **Ariki** (despotēs) he pono<sup>G4103</sup>.

→ The sound logos of **te Ariki** (despotēs) ko **ote Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

**2Ti 2:21** Mena he tangata (tetahi)<sup>G5100</sup> Na reira kia ma ia ia i enei mea, ka waiho ia hei oko mo te kororia.  
kua whakatapua, me te whakatau mo te rangatira **Ariki (despotēs)**,<sup>G1203</sup>  
kua rite mo nga mahi pai katoa.

→ **Ariki** (despotēs) ka whakarite ia koe ki nga "mahi pai" katoa.

<sup>149</sup>Ataata 44, "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

[2Pe 2:1](#) Otira tera ano etahi poropiti teka i roto i te iwi.  
pera me nga kaiwhakaako teka e puta ake a mua i roto i a koutou.  
ma ratou e kawe puku mai nga titorehanga whakamate, me te whakakahore **te Ariki** (despotēs), [G1203](#)  
i hokona (hokona) [G59](#) ratou, a ka hohoro te kawe mai i te whakangaromanga ki a ratou ano.

→ **Ko te Ariki** (despotēs) Kua hokona koe e koe ki te toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**.

- **Ariki** (whakaheke) [G1203](#) **te Atua** = **Te Ariki** (kyrios) [G2962](#) **Ihu Karaiti**

[Ie 1:4](#) Kua tomo pohehe mai ano etahi tangata, i whakaritea i mua mo tenei whakataunga.  
te hunga karakiakore, e whakaputa ke ana i te aroha noa o tatou **te Atua** [G2316](#) ki te moepuku,  
me te whakakahore i te mea anake **Ariki** (whakaheke) [G1203](#) **te Atua**, [G2316](#) me (ara) [G2532](#) to tatou **Ariki a**  
**Ihu Karaiti**.

→ Anake **Ariki** (whakaheke) [G1203](#) **te Atua** ko **te Ariki** (kyrios) [G2962](#) **Ihu Karaiti**.

[Apo 6:10](#) Na nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ka mea,  
Kia pehea te roa, O **Ariki** (whakaheke), [G1203](#) tapu [G40](#) me te pono, [G228](#)  
e kore ranei koe e whakawa, e rapu utu mo o matou toto i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te  
whenua) [G1093](#)?

→ **Ariki** (whakaheke), [G1203](#) he pono [G228](#).

† **Te Ariki** (despotēs) = Nga toto o **Te Karaiti** (**Ihu** heite reme patunga tapu [G286](#) kohakore & kohakore,  
ko wai i riro **Te Karaiti** (te Reme kingi [G721](#)) ta tatou kapenga).

→ **Te Ariki** (despotēs) hei whakarite i a koe mo nga mahi pai katoa ([2Ti 2:21](#)).

Kua hokona koe ki te toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti** (Ko nga toto o **Te Karaiti** (**Ihu**  
hei **he reme** [G286](#) kahore he koha & kahore he koha nana i riro **Te Karaiti** (te Reme [G721](#)) ta tatou  
kapenga,

[1Pe 1:19](#)), me **te Ariki** (despotēs) ko te tangata nana koe i hoko ([2Pe 2:1](#)).

- Ko ana waitohu tangi e whakanui ana i te ingoa o **te Atua** me tana whakaakoranga, ko tera o **te**  
**Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**,

a ka meinga e ia ana pononga kia haere i runga i te rangimarie, kia rite ki tana kupu. [Ruka 2:29](#)).

→ No reira, anake **Ariki** (whakaheke) **te Atua** ko **te Ariki** (kyrios) **Ihu Karaiti** ([Ie 1:4](#)).

**Te Ariki** (despotēs) = **Ihowa** (Ihoa)

- Ano, i nga apotoro i roto i [Ohipa 4:24](#), e marama ana tera **Ariki** (whakahekeheke, [Ohipa 4:24](#)) **te Atua** e  
tohu ana ki

**a Ihowa** (Ihoa) **te Atua** i roto [Gen 2:4](#). I roto [2Sa 7:24](#), **a Ihowa** (Ihoa) [H3068](#) e whakapai ana i tana iwi, i a  
Iharaira

hei iwi mona ake tonu atu, **a Ihowa** (Ihoa) [H3068](#) riro **te Atua** [H430](#) mo nga tangata o  
Iharaira ake ake.<sup>150</sup>

**Ihowa** (Ihoa) [H3068](#) **te Atua** [H430](#) = **Ariki** (whakaheke) [G1203](#) **toute Atua**

- Tenei **Ihowa** (Ihoa) [H3068](#) **te Atua** [H430](#) i hanga te rangi me te whenua, me o ratou mano katoa, i runga i te  
aha **te Atua** i hanga i te timatanga, a ka tukuna atu ki a koe nga rhema katoa ([Ier 42:5](#)).

Tenei **Ihowa** (Ihoa) **te Atua** ([Gen 2:4](#)) he rite tonu ki **Ariki** (despotēs) **tote Atua**, nana i "hanga" te rangi  
me te whenua (te whenua, te moana, me o ratou mano katoa; [Ohipa 4:24](#)).

→ Arā, **Te Karaiti** ([Ohipa 2:36](#), [Kol 3:4](#)), te Tamaiti a te taata ora **te Atua**, ko wai **Ihowa** (Ihoa)  
**tou te Atua** ([Exo 6:7](#), [Deu 30:20](#)), ko to "ora". **Ihu** ko te taro o te ora, **ate ora** o **taua taroko**  
**Te Karaiti**, hei whakakitenga mo tatou i runga i te kororia ([Kol 3:4](#)).

<sup>150</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

Ihukoia tena **Te Karaiti**, te Tamaiti a te Atua (na **whakapono**, kei a koe **orai tona ingoa**, [loane 20:31](#)), me tenei **Ihu Te Karaiti** kote **Ariki** (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> o te katoa (**te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, [Ohipa 2:36](#), [Kol 3:4](#)).<sup>151</sup>

\* Hei whakahoki ano, **te Ariki** (despotēs) refers to a **Ihowa** (Ihoa), me **te Ihowa** (Ihoa) ko wai i roto i a koe **te Atua** (te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa). **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>152</sup>

[Joe 2:1](#) Whakatangihia te tetera ki Hiona;  
nga tangata whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> kia wiri: mo te ra o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)  
ka haere mai, kua tata hoki;

[Joe 3:17](#) a ka mohio koutou ko Ihowa ahau (**Ihowa**) to **te Atua** e noho ana i Hiona,  
toku maunga tapu: katahi a Hiruharama ka tapu, a kahore he tangata ke e haere mai  
ma roto ia ia ano.

† **Ihu** kote reme (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> o **te Atua**, ko wai hei waha atu i te hara o te ao ([loane 1:29](#)), a ko koe **rewenakore** hei **Te Karaiti** to tatou **Kapenga** i patua mo tatou ([1Ko 5:7](#)). I roto i tenei ara, to tatou i te tohu ake u o te poropititanga rite ki te rama<sup>G3088</sup> (te Reme) e whiti ana i roto i te wahi pouri tae noa ki te puatanga o te awatea i roto i te pouri o te po me te **Te marama o te Atua** ka whakatika hei whakamarama i o koutou ngakau ([2Pe 1:19](#)).<sup>153</sup>

- I te timatanga ko nga logos, i te Atua ano nga logos, ko te Atua ano nga tohu ([Jhn1:1](#)).  
Otira ka whiti te marama o te Atua, ka whakamarama i te rama a te Reme i roto i o koutou ngakau, te

marama

ka riro **te rhema o te Atua**.

- Whakamaoritanga o [Jhn1:1](#)

→ I te timatanga ko **nga waitohu**, **anga waitohu** (te Reme, e whiti ana i te wahi pouri) me **te Atua**, **anga waitohu ko te Atua** (tae noa ki te awatea o te ata i roto i te pouri o te po). **Te Reme** kote **Ihowa** ko wai **tete Atua o nga kikokiko katoa**, no reira i te puatanga o te ra i roto i te pouri o te po (**nga waitohu kote Atua**), **te marama o te Atua** ka ara ake i roto i o koutou ngakau, a ka mahara koe **te rhema** ko wai i korerotia e nga poropiti tapu, me nga ture **te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> a **Kaiwhakaora** ([2Pe 3:2](#)) i korerotia e nga apotoro.

† **Te Tama a te Atua, te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, e korero ana ki te hahi o Raorikia.

- Kaore i te makariri, i te wera ranei

[Apo 3:15](#) E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, ehara koe i te matao<sup>G5593</sup> kore wera.<sup>G2200</sup> Ka pai ahau me i matao koe, me i wera ranei.

☞ [Apo 3:15](#) E matau ana ahau ki au mahi, ehara koe i te matao, ehara koe i te wera. Ko taku hiahia me i matao koe, i wera ranei.

- Ko te kupu "matao," i whakamahia e Ihu i roto i [Mat 10:40-42](#), e pa ana ki nga utu, engari [Mat 10:24](#) me whakamarama i mua i te maramatanga [Mat 10:40](#).
- **Ko wai te mea nui ake i te akonga, i te Kaiwhakaako, i te pononga, i te Ariki?**

<sup>151</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

<sup>152</sup>Ataata 31. "He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

<sup>153</sup>Video 44. "Ko te poropititanga o te karaipiture (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

Mat 10:24 Ko te akonga<sup>G3101</sup> kare i runga ake i tona rangatira (Rabboni<sup>G4462</sup>, ariki (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup>),<sup>G1320</sup>  
kaua ano te pononga<sup>G1401</sup> ki runga ake i tona ariki (kyrios).<sup>G2962</sup>

→ Kaiwhakaako<sup>G1320</sup> i huaina ko “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> i mua Ihu 'te faasataurora (aore ra te Tamaiti a te taata), ua pihia râ o Raboni<sup>G4462</sup>” i muri i tona ripekatanga (**Te Karaiti**). Ia farii te mau pīpī “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> na roto i te faaroo, “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> ka riro i a ratou Raponi<sup>G4462</sup> ratou ranei **Ariki** (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> (ko te Tama ranei a te Atua), a kua homai te Wairua Tapu ki a ratou. I etahi atu kupu, ko nga akonga kua riro i a Raponi kaore i runga ake i a Rabi na te mealhuko **Te Karaiti**, me te **Ihu Karaiti** ko **te Ariki** (kirios)<sup>154</sup>.

→ Ko nga pononga,<sup>G1401</sup> e whakanui ana i te ingoa o **te Atua** kia kore ai tana ako e kohukohu, kei raro **te Ariki** (despotēs) (tirohia ki [Apo 3:14](#)). Ko te tikanga, ko nga pononga kei raro **te Ariki** (despotēs) kaore i runga akete **te Ariki** (kirios) no te mea **te Ariki** (despotēs) ko a **Ihowa** (Ihoa) ko wai i riro i a ko **te Atua**.

- **He aha te tikanga o te whiwhi?**

[Mat 10:40](#) ka whakamaoritā ano e whai ake nei:

→ “O tei farii mai ia outou (te mau pīpī) ua farii atoa mai ia ia 'u (Rabi<sup>G4461</sup>, [Mat 10:24](#)), a ko ia tera te farii mai nei ia 'u (Rabboni<sup>G4462</sup>, [Mat 10:24](#) e manako ana ki toku kaitono mai (Matua i te rangi, [Mat 10:32](#)).”

→ Te whakamaoritanga o [Mat 10:40](#)

→ Ko te tangata e manako ana ki nga akonga, ka whiwhi ia **te Tama a te tangata**, me te tangata e whiwhi anate **te Tama a te Atua**, ka manako ki te Matua i te rangi, nana nei i tonono mai tana Tama ki roto ki o koutou ngakau, kia karanga ai koutou, E Apa, e Pa, ano he tama na te Atua ([Gal 4:6](#)).

---

<sup>154</sup>Tirohia “[Whakaahua 3-f],” ranei Ataata 17. “3. Nga hua tuatahi” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/).

[Whakaahua 3-f] 3. Nga hua tuatahi<sup>155</sup>

---

<sup>155</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Hua matamua (Te 144,0000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).





[Apo 3:16](#)Na, i te mea he mahanahana kau koe, ehara i te matao, ehara i te wera, ka ruakina atu koe e ahau i roto i toku mangai.

[Apo 3:17](#)No te mea e ki ana koe, Kua whai taonga ahau, kua tini aku rawa; <sup>G4147</sup>kahore hoki e mate tetahi mea; a kahore koe i mohio he he noa iho koe, he he noa iho, he rawakore, he matapo, <sup>G5185</sup>me te tahanga:G1131

[Apo 3:18](#)Ko taku kupu tenei ki a koe, kia hokona e koe i ahau he koura kua oti te tahu ki te ahi, kia whai rawa ai koe; <sup>G4147</sup>me te kakahu ma (kakahu), <sup>G2440</sup>kia kakahuria koe, kei kitea hoki te whakama o tou tahangatanga; me pani ano ki te rongoa ou kanohi, kia kite ai koe.

☞ [Apo 3:16](#)Na, no te mea ko koe **mahana** e kore e matao, e kore e wera, ka ruakina atu koe e ahau i roto i toku mangai.

☞ [Apo 3:17](#)No te mea e ki ana koe, Ko ahau tenei **taonga, a kua nui haere kitaonga**, <sup>G4147</sup>kahore hoki e mate tetahi mea, a kahore koe e mohio he he koe, he he, he rawakore, **matapo**, ka noho tahanga.

☞ [Apo 3:18](#)Ko taku kupu tenei ki a koutou kia hoko mai i ahau **kourakua para i roto i te ahi**, kia noho ai ko **whai rawa**;

a **kakahu ma**, hei kakahu mo koutou, e whakama ai koutou **noho tahanga** kaore pea whakakitea; a **pania ou kanohi ki te rongoa kanohi**, kia taea e koe **kite**.

- **Lmahama**

Ko te hunga i makariri, i wera, ko te hunga ngakau mahaki; no reira ko te makariri me te wera e hono ana ki nga mea pai. Ko te hunga whakapono maamaa, i tetahi atu taha, he taonga nui o ratou ngakau me te whakakake ki o ratou whakaaro.

- **Goodmea**<sup>156</sup>

- **He rongoa pai (kauwhau)**<sup>G2097</sup>

→Ko te rongoa pai ("euangelizo")<sup>G2097</sup> te tikanga ki te kauwhau i nga mea "pai", e whakamaoritia ana hoki "ia poro" i roto i te mau episetole Pauline. I roto [Mat 19:17](#), te haapii nei lesu e "**te Atua**" kopai; no reira, ki kauwhautia mo "**pai**" te tikanga ki te kauwhau mo "**te Atua**."

- **Te Rongopai**<sup>G2098</sup>

→The etymology of gospel ("euangelion")<sup>G2098</sup> he kauwhau ("euangelizō")<sup>G2097</sup> a i kauwhau a Paora ki a matou **te rongopai**<sup>G2098</sup> o te Atua, o tei ore i haapihia e te taata, na roto râ i te heheuraa a lesu Mesia.

- **Kauwhau i te Rongopai**<sup>G2098</sup>

→Ua poro Paulo i te evanelia ma te ite e te vai ra te utua no te feia e rave ma te aau tae, e te utu mo te kauwhau i te rongopai ko te hanga i te rongopai o te Karaiti kahore he utu, kia te mana o te rongopai e kore e tukinotia.

- No te riro mai i te taata e rave rahi na roto i te pororaa i te evanelia, e tia ia tatou ia riro ei mau tavini no te taatoaraa, e tae noa 'tu

Nga Hurai, te hunga i raro i te ture, te hunga turekore (ko koutou i raro i te ture ki a te Karaiti), me te hunga

he ngoikore mo te rongopai, kia uru tahi ai ratou. Me oma taatau reihi

ma te ite e hoê ana'e taata horo e fana'o i te re, e e tia i te feia e tutava ra ia upootia i te hororaa

Kia pehia te ngakau i nga mea katoa, kia whiwhi ai ki te karauna pirau. <sup>G4735</sup>

<sup>156</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu) I kawea mai ki a matou i Maunga Hiona i Hiruharama (1/3)."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

- Me pupuri e tatou o tatou tinana ki raro i te mana, me te whakaiti, kei kauwhau tatou ki etahi atu, ka riro ka peia tatou.

- [Taonga-Kua piki ake me nga taonga](#)<sup>G4147</sup>

- Ko te ahua o te taitamariki he nui ona taonga he mohio nui ki te ture. Heoi, ko Ihu e whakaako ana he tangata taonga (te matauranga ki te ture) e kore e tapoko ki te rangatiratanga o te rangi (no te he whakamate ta te reta, he ora ia ta te wairua;[2Ko 3:6](#)). Na reira, he tino kore e taea mo te tangata whai rawa nga taonga nui engari karekanga tohu a te Atua kia nui ai nga hua e tomo ai ki te rangatiratanga mutunga kore.<sup>157</sup>

---

<sup>157</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 3-g]," aore ra te video 36. "Te mau parabole Te basileia o te ra'i e te basileia o te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/).

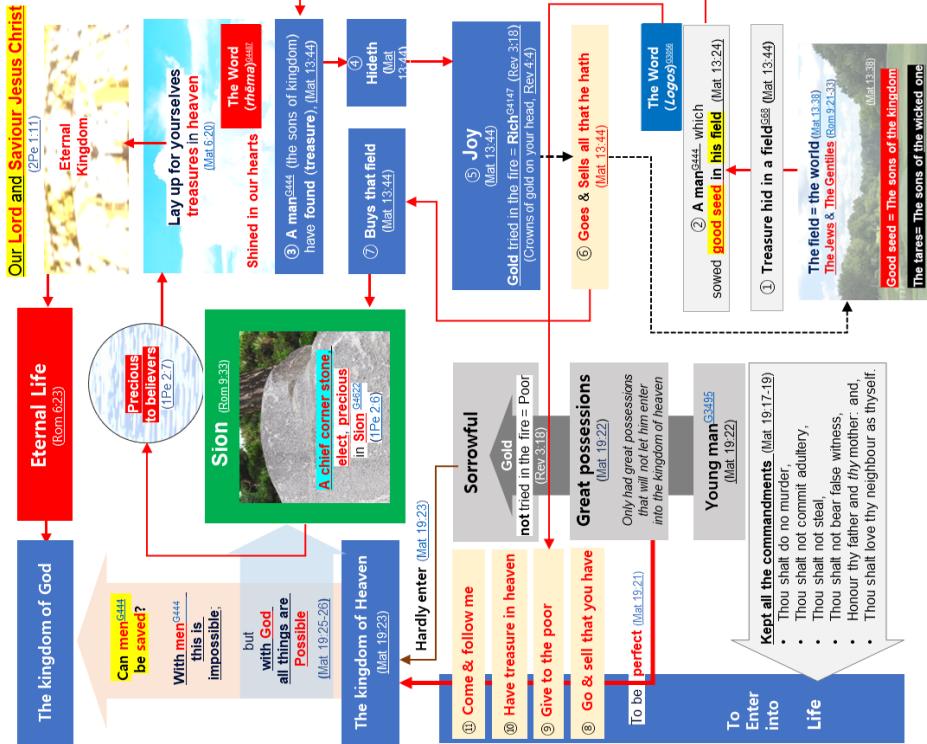
The parables: The kingdom of Heaven & The kingdom of God

**The kingdom of heaven** is like unto **treasure hid in a field** (Mat 13:44)  
 → **Treasure is the light of the knowledge of the glory of God** (2Co.4:6)  
 → **The word refers to heaven and earth** (God's first to sixth day creation, or Soul and flesh), thus, a man<sup>g44</sup>, who sowed **good seed in his field** (or in the world (Mat 13:38), means that the logos of God was sown to the soul and flesh of the sons of kingdom (Mat 13:24)

**When a man<sup>g44</sup> hath found the treasure, or the rhema, the hideth (this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of him. 2Co.4:7, 2Ti.2:20), and for joy, thereof goeth (back to the world) and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field (of blood, or word dipped in blood of Jesus that belongs to the pillar in the house of the LORD, Ec.11:13) (Mat 13:44), and gives to the poor (in spirit, Mat 5:3), to share treasures of heaven (whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, he shall in no wise lose his reward, Mat. 10:42), and he shall have treasure<sup>g44</sup> (rhema) in heaven (lay up for yourselves treasures, rhema, in heaven, Mat.6:20) and come and follow me (Jesus) (Mat.19:21), (If a man, therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work (2Ti.2:21).**

**Mount Sion**  
 Hab.12:22 But ye are come unto **mount Sion** and unto **the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem**, and to an **innumerable company of angels, Heb.12:23** To the general assembly, and church of the **firstborn**, which are written in **heaven**, and to **God the Judge of all**, and to **the spirits of just men made perfect**.  
 → The church of the firstborn and to **God the Judge of all**, and to **the spirits of just men made perfect**.  
 → The spirits of righteous ones → The mount Sion is the heavenly Jerusalem where church of the firstborn, which the spirits are made perfect  
 of righteous ones<sup>g44</sup> are made perfect

**The servant of Christ**  
 • A servant of Christ always labours fervently for other Christ's servant in prayers that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God (Col.4:12)  
 • The servant of the Lord must not strive, but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient (2Ti.2:24)  
**Follow me**  
 But he said, **Lord**, <sup>g2842</sup> suffer me first to go and bury my father (Luk. 9:59).  
 → In Luk 9:59, this certain man said, "I see you Lord, but let me go back to the earth of Canaan to take care of my earthly father's business first" (As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy; and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly (1Co.15:48).  
 → **The servant of the Lord follows heavenly Father's business.**  
 Jesus said unto him,  
 • Let the dead bury their dead: (meaning, Let the earthy ones follow their earthly father) (1Co.15:50) Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.  
 • **but go thou (the Lord's servant) and preach the kingdom of God.**  
 • **No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back (meaning to the earthy work, not to the heavenly), is fit for the kingdom of God.** (Luk. 9:59-62)  
 • A man of soul<sup>g44</sup> borne the image of the earthy, so they are to till the ground (Gen 2:5).  
 • But after he finds the treasure, he will also bear the image of the heavenly (1Co 15:49).  
 • Rom. 12:1 beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.  
 • Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.



<sup>158</sup>Ataata 36. "Ko nga kupu whakarite: Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/).

- **Ko te kore e taea te rapu taonga Te Karaiti**

-Ko nga tama a te tangata A hi'o na i te mau tamariki a Iseraela aore ra te mau ati Iuda i peritomehia e te rima i roto i te tino.<sup>159</sup>

Na te aroha noa o te Atua i whakaritea ai a Paora hei minita ki te kauwhau i te mea e kore nei e taea te rapu **taonga Te Karaiti** ki nga tauwi ehara nei i te tamariki a Iharaira, kihai ano i kotia te kikokiko.<sup>160</sup>

*[Kol 2:1](#) E mea ana hoki ahau kia matau koutou ki te nui o toku uaua mo koutou, mo te hunga ano hoki o Raorikia.*

*mo te hunga katoa hoki kahore nei i kite i toku mata i te kikokiko; Kia marie ai o ratou ngakau, he mea tuitui i runga i te aroha, ki te katoa **taonga te tino whakapumautanga o te matauranga**, ki te mohio ki te mea ngaro a te Atua, a te Matua, a te Karaiti; ([Kol 2:2](#))*

***I rotoko wai (Te Karaiti) kei te huna nga taonga katoa**<sup>62344</sup> o te whakaaro nui me te matauranga. ([Kol 2:3](#))*

**Te Karaiti** he tapu, sme pehea e whiwhi ai tatou i nga taonga o te rangi i roto i nga oko oneone (he mea whenua) ([2Ko 4:7](#))?

→Ka taea na te mea **Karaiti Ihu** haere mai ki te arohe whakaora i te hunga hara ([1Ti 1:15](#)). I a ia tatou e ora ai, ka neke, ka noho tonu tatou ([Ohipa 17:28](#)). Na konei tatou i matau ai e noho ana tatou i roto i a ia, me ia i roto i a tatou;

kua homai hoki e ia ta tona Wairua ki a tatou ([1 loa 4:13](#)). Na te mea kei a matou tenei taonga i roto i nga oko oneone,

e kore e taea e tatou te taonga o te rangi ki te kore tatou e noho i roto ia te Karaiti, e matau nei

Ko te nui o te kaha no te Atua, ehara i a tatou ([2Ko 4:7](#)).<sup>161</sup>

- **Braina**

Ki te hiahia koe ki te kite **Ihuo Nahareta**, te tamaiti a Iosepha, a tai'o no ni'a Ia'na i roto i te Faufaa Tahito e aite Ia'na i reira mai tei papa'ihia e Mose i roto i te ture e te mau peropheta.

*[Ioane 1:45](#) Ka kite a Piripi ia Natanahira, ka mea ki a ia, Kua kitea e matou a ia*

***Mohi i roto i te ture, na nga poropiti i tuhituhi, Ihu o Nahareta, te tama a Hohepa.***

- Ki te hiahia koe ki te kite **Ihu Karaitino Nahareta**<sup>162</sup>

1. **Mea atu** tera **Ihu kote Tama a te Atua**, me te Kingi o Iharaira ([Jhn1:49](#)), me te mea tapu **ote Atua** ([Mar 1:24](#); [Mar 1:9](#)).
2. **Whakapon** tera **Te Karaitino** nga uri o Rawiri, no Peterehema, no reira i noho ai a Rawiri ([Jhn7:42](#)).
3. **Tangi mai** Ka nui ta ratou ki atu, E te Tama a Rawiri, ko te Karaiti koe i whanau i te uri o Rawiri, kia aroha ki ahau. [Mar 10:48](#)).
4. Ka korero a Ihu kia pai koe, whakatika; (no te mea) i karanga ia<sup>65455</sup> koe ([Mar 10:49](#)).
5. I roto [Mat 10:41](#), ka mea a Ihu ki a koe, "He aha tau e pai ai kia meatia e ahau ki a koe?  
→Na ka mea koe, **Raponi**,<sup>64462</sup> kia kite ahau i a koe ([Mar 10:51](#)).

<sup>159</sup>No te mau tatararaa no nia i te ati Iuda e te mau Etene, a hi'o i te video 16, "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetolo Paulo) 1/10).

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>160</sup>Ataata 16. "Nga Tauwi, Nga iwi katoa (The mystery & The Gentile nations) 9/10").

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>161</sup>Ataata 19. "Te whenua & Te whenua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

<sup>162</sup>Ataata 15. "Ihu o Nahareta & Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

6. I kite a Paratimaeus matapo i tona whakapono i te karangatanga ki a Ihu, ka karanga ki a ia. [Raponi](#)<sup>G4462</sup>), i haere mai ki te ao ki te karanga i roto i te pouri, tohungia hoki te hunga e karanga ana ki tona ingoa i runga i te whakapono).
7. Ina Ihu "Haere: na tou whakapono koe i ora ai: kia mohio koe kua kite koe i taua wa tonu." tka whai i a Ihu ([Mar 10:52](#)). I haere mai ia ki te ao ki te karanga [G2564](#) i roto i te pouri ki tona marama whakamiharo, tohungia hoki te hunga e karanga ana ki tona ingoa i runga i te whakapono. [1Pe 2:9](#)).

- **[pania ou kanohi ki te rongoa kanohi](#)**

[Jhn9:6](#) tana korerotanga penei ("Ko ahau te marama [G5457](#) o te ao," [Jhn9:5](#)),  
ka tuwha ki te whenua, [G5476](#); hanga ano he paru ki te huware;  
a pania ana e ia ki te paru nga kanohi o te matapo.

[Jhn9:7](#) Na ka mea ki a ia, Haere ki te horoi ki te kaukauranga i Hiroama, ko te whakamaoritanga tenei. [Tukuna](#)<sup>G649</sup>)  
Na haere ana ia, ka horoi, ka haere mai te kitenga.

- **[See](#)**

- Ka rite ki te kohu o te whenua, ka whakamakuku i te mata katoa o te whenua (i te timatanga o te hanganga, [Gen 2:6](#)), he kohu i heke iho i te rangi he ahua o Ihu Karaiti ([2Ko 4:6](#)) i haere mai ki te whenua. Na ka hanga e ia he paru ki te huware, pania ana nga kanohi o nga matapo ki te paru hei hoatutanga [te marama o te Atua](#). I te faarooraa te matapo ia lesu e ua haere atura e horoi i roto i te pape i Siloama (oia hoi, Tonoa), ua haere maira te matapo. [te kitenga](#).

- **[Kourawhakamatauria i rotote ahi](#)**

- Ko te hunga he koura kua whakamatauria ki te ahi he taonga wairua; he kakahu ma ratou (kei roto [Te Karaiti](#))<sup>163</sup> kei kite koe i te tahanga. Ko te whakamatautauranga o to koutou whakapono, ka whakamatautauria ki te kapura, kia whai rawa ai koutou i te kororia o tona kainga i roto i te hunga tapu, ina marama nga kanohi o to koutou matauranga, e kitea ai koutou ki te whakamoemiti, ki te honore, ki te kororia i te putanga mai o Ihu. Te Karaiti, ka whiwhi i te whakaoranga o o koutou wairua i te mutunga o to whakapono. He mea tuku tenei ki a koutou e te hunga i kauwhau i te rongopai ki a koutou, he mea na te Wairua Tapu i tonoa mai i te rangi. No reira, tino kaha [aroha](#) he ngakau ma tetahi ki tetahie ki tonu i te hua o te hunga tika, i te hua o te wairua.<sup>164</sup>

- **[Kaua e waiho tahanga](#)**

Na, hokona he koura kua oti te tahu ki te ahi, kia whai taonga ai koutou, kia kakahuria iho te kakahu ma, kei kino koutou. [tahanga](#).<sup>165</sup>

- Kei te whakarangatira koe e Ihu Karaiti nga mea katoa, i nga kupu katoa, i nga matauranga katoa, i whakaaturia mai nei e ia [Te Karaiti](#) whakapumautia i roto i a koe. Na, kia whakapono koutou, kia aroha ki te hunga tapu i roto i te Ariki, ia Ihu; [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) kua whakaatu mai ki a matou. Ma tenei ka kore koe e hoki mai i te mea homai noa i te wa e tatari ana ki te taenga mai o ta matou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), kia tapatahi hoki koutou i tenei ra o tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).<sup>166</sup>

- Ripeneta ina whiua koe e ia

[Apo 3:19](#) Ko aku e aroha nei, ka riria e ahau, ka whiua, [G3811](#) no reira kia ngakau nui koe, ripeneta hoki.

[Apo 3:19](#) Ko aku e aroha nei, ka riria e ahau, a [whiu](#). [G3811](#) No reira kia ngakau nui koe [ripeneta](#).

<sup>163</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 3:5](#)."

<sup>164</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](#).

<sup>165</sup>Ataata 11. "(Ko te kakahu o Ihu) I mua i "Te hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](#)

& ataata 47. "7. Te mau tiahapa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](#).

<sup>166</sup>Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](#).

- **Bewhiua & ripeneta**

- Ua parau Iesu i te mau pīpī ia haere i te mau mamoe mo'e o te utuafare o Iseraela ([Mat 10:6](#)), ki te kimi tangata hara ko wai e hiahia ana **ripeneta** me kauwhau hoki te rangatiratanga o te rangi, no reira kua e matakū **whiuana Ihu** a ripeneta.

[Ruka 15:7](#) Ko taku kupu tenei ki a koutou, ka pera ano te hari i te rangi mo te tangata hara kotahi ina ripeneta;

*neke atu i te iwa tekau ma iwa nga tangata tika, kahore nei e mea kia ripeneta.*

[Heb 12:8](#) Tena ki te mea kei waho koutou **whiu**,<sup>G3809</sup> no reira ka uru katoa ki roto he poriro, ehara i te tama.<sup>G5207</sup>

- Ko te Ariki i te tatau & patoto

[Apo 3:20](#) Na, tenei ahau te tu nei i te tatau, te patukituki nei: ki te rongo tetahi ki toku reo, a ka uaki i te tatau, Ika haere mai ki a ia, ka kai tahi me ia, ko ia hoki ki ahau.

☞ [Apo 3:20](#) Nana, **Ka tu ahau ki te tatau ka patoto.**

Ki te rongo tetahi ki toku reo, a ka uaki i te tatau, **Ka uru ahau** ki a ia ka kai tahi me ia, ko ia hoki ki ahau.

- **Tia Ko tetahi e tu ana i te kuwaha te Ariki** (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup>

- Kia rite koe ki nga tangata e tatari ana ki te hokinga mai o to ratou ahua **Ariki** mai i te marena kia pai ai ratou

uakina tonu te tatau ina tae mai ia, ka patoto. Ko te tangata e rongo ana **na te Ariki** ko te reo **hipi**, ko te tatau o nga hipi **Ihu**, ka ora ano nga hipi e tomo ana ki te kuwaha ka haere ratou ki roto, ki waho, ka kite i te wahi kai e noho ai ratou **ora** (ranei **Te Karaiti** Ko wai to oranga, [Kol 3:4](#)) nui rawa.<sup>167</sup>

No reira, ki te rongo koe i te reo **ote Ariki** ka whakatuwhera i te tatau, **Te Karaiti** ka tomo ki te kai tahi me koe, a koutou tahi me ia, a nui atu ona huate **Ariki**.<sup>168</sup>

Ka noho tahi te Reme ki runga ki tona torona

[Apo 3:21](#) Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka hoatu e ahau ki a ia kia noho ki toku taha ki runga ki toku torona, penei me ahau i ahau nei te wikitoria; a kua noho ahau ki te taha o toku Matua i runga i tona torona.

☞ [Apo 3:21](#) Ko te tangata ia ia te wikitoria ka hoatu e ahau ki a ia **noho ki ahau** runga **Taku torona**, me ahau hoki i wikitoria, kua noho ki te taha o toku Matua i runga i tona torona.

- **The Ariki** "i faasataurohia ra, te ora nei rā Oia, **ete Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, kei a ia nei nga Wairua e whitu i mua i tona aroaro **torona**, ka hoki mai ano mo tatou<sup>169</sup> hei **tereigning Reme**."<sup>G721 170</sup>

[Apo 3:22](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

<sup>167</sup>Ataata 27. "Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>168</sup>Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhēma)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/&video-30](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/&video-30), "Te Amuiraa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>169</sup>Tirohia [Apo 1:4](#) & [Apo 4:10-11](#).

<sup>170</sup>Tirohia [Apo 5:6](#).

☞ [Apo 3:22](#) Ko te tangata he taringa tona, kia rongo ia ki ta te Wairua e mea nei ki nga hahi.

- [Ihowa](#) (Ihoa) [ko wai i rirotou](#) [te Atua](#), [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), [te Tama a te Atua](#), kei te korero ia ki te hahi o Raorikia.



## Upoko 4

([Apo 4:1-4](#)) Ua matara te hoê uputa i nia i te ra'i: Te Arenio e na 24 peresibutero

[Apo 4:1](#) Muri iho i tenei ka kite ahau, nana, he tatau kua tuwhera ki te rangi.  
me te reo tuatahi<sup>G5456</sup> ko taku i rongo ai me te mea no te tetere<sup>G4536</sup> korero ki ahau;  
i mea mai, Haere mai ki runga nei (ki konei),<sup>G5602</sup>  
a maku e whakaatu ki a koe nga mea (he aha)<sup>G3739</sup> me (whakatutuki)<sup>G1096</sup> a muri ake nei.

☞ [Apo 4:1](#) Muri iho i enei mea ka kite ahau, na, he tatau e tu ana i te rangi.  
Na ko te reo tuatahi i rongo ai ahau (Hoani) me te mea he tetere e korero ana ki ahau, e mea ana,  
“**Haere mai ki runga nei, a Maku e whakaatu ki a koutou nga mea me whakarite i muri i tenei.**”

- Ka tuwhera te tatau o te rangi, ko te tangata e tu ana i te tatau **te Ariki** (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> ([Apo 3:20](#)).

- Te kite i te torona i te rangi I te wairua

[Apo 4:2](#) I reira tonu kua noho wairua ahau (John):  
na, he torona<sup>G2362</sup> i whakaturia ki te rangi, e noho ana tetahi i runga i te torona.

☞ [Apo 4:2](#) I reira pu ano i te Wairua ahau; na, he torona kua tu ki te rangi, a ko tetahi e noho ana i runga i te torona.

- **I roto i te wairua**– I roto i te Apokalupo 4, ua ite loane i te mau mea i roto i te varua, e ua ite oia i te hoê terono i nia i te ra'i e tei parahi i nia iho.
- One noho i runga i te torona: **te Atua** (tirohia ki [Apo 4:11](#)).

- Whakaahuatanga o te torona o te Atua

[Apo 4:3](#) Ko tera i noho ra he titiro (kite)<sup>G3706</sup> ano he hahapa<sup>G2393</sup> me te kohatu harariu.<sup>G3037</sup>  
a he aniwaniwa<sup>G2463</sup> a tawhio noa te torona,<sup>G2362</sup> i te tirohanga (vision)<sup>G3706</sup> rite ki te emerara.<sup>G4664</sup>

☞ [Apo 4:3](#) Me te ahua o te Mea i noho (i runga i te torona)<sup>171</sup>  
i rite ki te hahapa me te harariu<sup>G4555</sup> **kohatu**,  
he aniwaniwa hoki i nga taha katoa o te torona, ko te ahua ki to te emerara.

- T Ko ia e noho ana i runga i te torona: **te Atua** (tirohia ki [Apo 4:11](#) & [Apo 5:1](#)).
- Ko te marama o te Atua rite tonu ki te kohatu utu nui, ano he kohatu hahapa, marama tonu me te karaihe. [Apo 21:11](#)).
- He aniwaniwa<sup>G2463</sup>– tirohia te kupu “kopere” i roto [Apo 6:2](#).

- 24 kaumatua i noho i runga i o ratou 24 torona

[Apo 4:4](#) Na a tawhio noa te torona<sup>G2362</sup> e rua tekau ma wha (24) nga nohoanga (torona)<sup>G2362</sup>: ki runga hoki i nga nohoanga (torona)<sup>G2362</sup>  
I kite ahau e rua tekau ma wha (24) kaumatua<sup>G4245</sup> noho ana, he kakahu ma (garment);<sup>G2440</sup>  
he karauna ano o ratou mahunga<sup>G4735</sup> o te koura.<sup>G5552</sup>

☞ [Apo 4:4](#) Na i nga taha katoa o te torona e rua tekau ma wha (24) nga torona;  
i runga ano i nga torona ka kite ahau i nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha (24) e noho ana;  
**whakakakahuria kakahu ma**; a i a ratou **karauna koura i runga i o ratou mahunga**.

- 24 Ua parahi te mau peresibutero i nia i na terono e 24, ua ahuhia i te ahu uouo e te korona auro i nia i to ratou upoo.

<sup>171</sup>Tirohia [Apo 5:1](#) ki te ako ko wai e noho ana i runga i te torona.

- **Ci kino ki roto kakahu ma**  
-Ko te hunga i whakakakahuria ki te kakahu ma ko nga kaimahi o te rongopai (Iharaira) e tika ana mo ratou tu ki te whenua tapu (o Iharaira) ki te aroaro o te Atua me o ratou ingoa kua oti te tuhituhi ki te pukapuka o te ora.<sup>172</sup>
- **Karauna kourai runga i o ratou mahunga**  
- He karauna kororia kei te ara o te tika: ko te tangata i a ia te wiktoria ko te tangata e pupuri ana i tana. karauna<sup>G4735</sup> kia hoki mai ra ano te tangata kei a ia nei te ki o Rawiri. I te wehenga o nga tama a Iharaira kia whakatapua ano ratou e Ihowa ki te mahi whakamiharo mahi, he tapu ena ki a Ihowa i nga ra katoa, no te mea kua whakatapua to ratou karauna **te Atua** kei runga to ratou mahunga.<sup>173</sup>  
  
- Ko te hunga i whakamanawanui ki te whakamatautauranga, i whakamatauria i roto i te ahi, a whai taonga ana i te wairua **Te Karaitika** kitea harakore i te taenga mai **ote Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** (i te ra **ote Ariki**), a ka whiwhi ratou i te koura karauna ([Apo 2:9-23](#)).

[\(Apo 4:5\)](#) 7 rama ahi & nga 7 Wairua o te Atua

[Apo 4:5](#) Na ka puta mai i roto i te torona he uira, he whatitiri, he reo.  
a e whitu nga rama<sup>G2985</sup> o te ahi ka ana i mua i te torona, ko nga Wairua e whitu enei o te Atua.

☞ [Apo 4:5](#) Na mai **te torona** ka puta nga uira, nga whatitiri, me nga reo.  
whitu (7) **rama ahi** koe tahu ana i mua i te torona, e whitu enei (7) **Wairua o te Atua**.

- **Te torona o te Atua** ([Apo 4:2](#)).

[\(Apo 4:6-7\)](#) Nga mea ora e wha (4).

[Apo 4:6](#) Na i mua i te torona he moana karaihe te rite kei te karaihe.  
a i waenganui o te torona, a i nga taha katoa o te torona;  
e wha nga kararehe (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> ki tonu i nga kanohi i mua, i muri.

[Apo 4:7](#) Ko te kararehe tuatahi (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> i rite ki te raiona,<sup>G3023</sup>  
me te tuarua o nga kararehe (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> ano he kuao kau,<sup>G3448</sup>  
me te tuatoru o nga kararehe (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> he kanohi ano he tangata,<sup>G444</sup>  
me te tuawha o nga kararehe (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> i rite ki te ekara e rere ana.<sup>G105</sup>

☞ [Apo 4:6](#) Na i mua i te torona he moana karaihe, ano he karaihe.  
**Na i waenganui o te torona**, a huri noa i te torona,  
e wha (4) **nga mea ora** ki tonu i nga kanohi ki mua, ki muri.

- **Ko nga kararehe 4** (Tau, zoon)<sup>G2226</sup> me whakamaorititia hei "4 ora **hangares**."

☞ [Apo 4:7](#) Ko te mea ora tuatahi: ano he raiona,  
ko te tuarua o nga mea ora: ano he kuao kau;  
me te tuatoru (3) o nga mea ora: he mata ano he tangata,<sup>G444</sup>  
me te tuawha (4) o nga mea ora: ano he ekara e rere ana.

<sup>172</sup>Tirohia [Apo 3:4](#).

<sup>173</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:10-11](#).

- **Ko wai nga mea ora e 4?**  
- Hoatu e te <sup>H136</sup>‘ādōnāy <sup>H3069</sup>y<sup>o</sup>hōvā ko **he anahera o Ihowa** i mua **a Ihowa (Ihowa)**, <sup>H3068</sup>ate **rhema** o te <sup>H136</sup>‘ādōnāy <sup>H3069</sup>y<sup>o</sup>hōvā ko **Ihowa** <sup>H3068</sup>‘Elōhīm, <sup>H430</sup>"Ko nga mea ora e 4" ka tino kitea **nga anahera 4 o Ihowa** ki te aroaro o Ihowa.<sup>174</sup>

(Apo 4:8 Ko te Ariki, ko te Atua Kaha Rawa, i mua ra, tenei ano inaianei, a kei te haere mai ano)

**Apo 4:8** Na nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> e ono nga parirau o tetahi, o tetahi i ona taha; a ki tonu o ratou kanohi i roto: kahore hoki e okioki i te ao, i te po, ka mea, **Tapu, tapu, tapu** E te Ariki, e te Atua Kaha Rawa,<sup>G3841</sup> i mua, e ora nei ano, a kei te haere mai ano.

☞ **Apo 4:8** Na, ko aua mea ora e wha, e ono (6) nga parirau o tetahi, o tetahi, kapi tonu i te kanohi a tawhio noa, a roto.

A e kore ratou e okioki i te ao, i te po, e ki ana:

**“Tapu, tapu, tapu, Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa, ko wai koa koa kei te haere mai.”**

-**Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa**

➤ **Te Ariki**

- **Te Karaiti=Toka**

**Ihowa** ka mea ki a Mohi raua ko Arona kia huihuia te whakaminenga ki mua o te kamaka<sup>H5553</sup> korero hoki ki te kamaka i mua io ratou kanohi, kia hoatu ai e ia te wai i puta mai i roto i te kamaka ki te huihui me a ratou kararehe. Ko te huihuinga i konei e korero ana mo nga tamariki tutu a Iharaira (**Numera 20:12**) me nga kararehe<sup>H1165</sup> ko a ratou kau (**Numera 20:4**). Engari i te korero ki te toka (sela'),<sup>H5553</sup> E rua nga patunga a Mohi, a he nui te wai i hoatu ma nga tama a Iharaira me a ratou kararehe: he aha hoki te wai i hoatu ai ma nga kararehe?

Ko te wai i whakaritea hei inu ma nga tama a Iharaira me a ratou kararehe, hei whakatapu. **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** i roto i nga tama a Iharaira, perate **Ariki** i whakahau ia Mohi raua ko Arona kia whakapono ka puta mai te wai i roto i te kamaka (sela')<sup>H5553</sup> i te wa i korero ai ratou ki a ia, naa **Ihowa** ka whakatapu i te tirohanga a nga tama a Iharaira. Heoi, na tona kore whakapono, ka whiua e Mohi te kamaka (sela')<sup>H5553</sup> ki te rakau i patua ai e ia te kamaka (şūr)<sup>H6697</sup> i Horepai hanga ano te ahua o te wai kia rite ki ta te iwi i whakaaro ai hei inu.

Ko te wai o Meripa<sup>H4809</sup> i inumia e nga tama a Iharaira i whawhai nei **a Ihowa** ka whakatapua **a Ihowa** roto ia ratou. No reira, ko nga tangata kua whakamatautauria **a Ihowa** i inu i te wai o Maha, ma nga tama a Iharaira i whakatapu **a Ihowa** roto i a ratou i inu ai te wai o Meripa, he inu wairua no te Toka wairua (petra),<sup>G4073</sup> **Te Karaiti. Te Karaiti** e haamo'a e e tamâ i te ekalesia na roto i te horoiraa i te pape no Meripa.<sup>175</sup>

<sup>174</sup>I hopukina mai **Apo 4:8**. Te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>o</sup>hōvā)<sup>H3069</sup> he anahera na Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> te aroaro o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> ko tenei Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> ko te Atua tonu ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> ko wai no te rangi, me te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ko te Ariki ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup> o te **whenua katoa**.<sup>H776</sup> No reira, a Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> ko te Atua ('ēlōhīm) ko "'ēlōhīm o 'ēlōhīm me 'ādōn o 'ādōn," te tikanga, "KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI" (**Apo 19:16**).

**Te rhema** te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>o</sup>hōvā)<sup>H3069</sup> = Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> Atua ('Elohim)<sup>H430</sup> **2Sa 7:28** Na inaianei, e te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>o</sup>hōvā),<sup>H3069</sup> ko koe taua Atua ('Elōhīm),<sup>H430</sup> me au kupu (e pa ana ki te rhema)<sup>H1697</sup> kia pono, a kua korerotia e koe tenei mea pai ki tau pononga.

→ Na, "ARII O NGA KINGI, E TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI (ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti)" ko koe te Atua me to rhema pono.

<sup>175</sup>Ataata 27. "(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

→ Te toka (sela')<sup>H5553</sup> = 'ē<sup>H410</sup> (Sal 42:9) = **Toka**(petra)<sup>G4073</sup> = **Te Karaiti**  
Sal 42:9 Ka mea ahau ki te Atua ('ē)<sup>H410</sup> taku toka, <sup>H5553</sup> He aha koe i wareware ai ki ahau?  
 he aha ahau ka haere pouiri ai i te tukino a te hoariri?

- **OT**('ē)<sup>H410</sup> = **Te toka**(sela')<sup>H5553</sup> = NT (**Te toka**(petra)<sup>G4073</sup> = **Te Karaiti**(whakaora))

- **Te tinana o Ihu**(Ko nga tohu a te Atua, ko ia te taro a te Atua) he mea takai ki te rinena ma kakahu, ka whakatakatoria ki roto ki te urupa hou i haua ki roto ki te kamaka<sup>G4073</sup> na te tangata i akona **na Ihu** ka meinga kia tika.

- Na ka tangohia e Hohepa te tinana o Ihu, a takaia ana ki te kakahu rinena pokokore, a whakatakatoria ana ki roto ki a ia

urupa hou, i haua e ia ki roto **Te Karaiti**(te toka<sup>G4073</sup>) a whakataka atu ana e ia tetahi kohatu nui<sup>G3037</sup> ki ko te tatau o te urupa, ka haere.

- I etahi atu kupu, me takai e te tangata tika te tinana o Ihu (nga tohu) ki te kakahu rinena ma.

(te tikanga kai kikokiko wairua hei kakahu ki te kakahu, 1Ko 10:3 & Apo 1:13) ka whakatakoto ki roto **Te Karaiti**

(inu i te inu wairua, 1Ko 10:4), na reira **Ihu Karaiti** ka riro i a ia **Ariki**. Ko te mutunga, ka noho ia whakaarohia kia pirau (1Ko 15:52) ka riro **matekore**(1Ko 15:53-54), me tana mahi kino (iti rawa) ka hanga te tinana ki te tinana kororia o **te Kaiwhakaora, te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti**(Phl3:20-21, Roma 8:30),<sup>176</sup>ko waite **Reme**.<sup>177</sup>

→ 'ē)<sup>H410</sup>ko **te toka**<sup>H5553</sup>(Sal 42:9), me **te toka** (petra, πέτρα)<sup>G4073</sup>ko **Te Karaiti**(1Ko 10:4).

Sal 89:26 Ka karanga mai ia ki ahau, Ko koe toku papa, toku Atua ('ē),<sup>H410</sup> me te toka<sup>H6697</sup> o taku **whakaoranga**.

Heb 9:28 Na **Te Karaiti** he mea tuku hei waha i nga hara o te tini; ki te hunga hoki e tatari ana ki a ia ka tuaruatia ano ona putanga kahore he hara, hei whakaora. <sup>G4991</sup>

- **Te Karaiti = Te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup>

- **Christ** kotahi te tapaenga atu hei waha i nga hara o te tini.<sup>178</sup> engari ka puta tuaruatia mai i tera ahua mona, kahore he hara ki te ora. Kia mohio ki tena 'ē)<sup>H410</sup> ehara hoki i te tangata<sup>H376</sup> e kore ano te tama a tangata,<sup>H120</sup> engari **o te rangi**, ko taua tangata tuaruatia **te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> no te rangi.

Heb 9:28 Na **Te Karaiti** kotahi te tapaenga atu hei waha i nga hara o te tini; ki te hunga hoki e tatari ana ki a ia

ka tuaruatia ano ona putanga kahore he hara, hei whakaora.

Numera 23:19 Atua ('ē)<sup>H410</sup> ehara i te tangata,<sup>H376</sup> kia teka ia; ehara ano hoki i te tama a te tangata,<sup>H120</sup> tera

me ripeneta ranei ia: kua korero ranei ia, a kahore e mahi?

kua korero ranei ia, a kahore e whakamana?

Sal 136:26 Whakawhetai ki te Atua ('ē)<sup>H410</sup> o te rangi: he mau tonu hoki tana mahi tohu.

1Ko 15:47 Ko te tangata tuatahi<sup>G444</sup> no te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> whenua:

**te tangata tuaruatia<sup>G444</sup> ko te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> **no te rangi**.

- **Ko tetoka** (šûr)<sup>H6697</sup> = Te Ariki (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup>

Na nga tama a Iharaira i whakamatautautau **Arikima** te ki atu, Ko Ihowa ranei (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> i roto ia tatou, kaore ranei? (Exo 17:7). No reira, **te Ariki**<sup>H3068</sup> i whakahau a Mohi kia haere ki te iwi ka patu i te kamaka (šûr)<sup>H6697</sup> me te tokotoko, kia inumia e te iwi te mea e puta mai ana i reira. Te ingoa o te waahi i puta ai te wai mai i te toka<sup>H6697</sup> i Horeba tei piihia o Masa e o Meriba, e a tapao na e no "te taata" te pape, o tei faahema ia ratou. **te Ihowa**.<sup>H3068</sup>

<sup>176</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

<sup>177</sup>Refer to [Whakaahua 10-2] The 3 Harvests & The 4 Watches".

<sup>178</sup>Tirohia Apo 5:6.

- **Ihowa (Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> = **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> **Elōhîm** (Sal 50:1) = **Te Kingio Iharaira** (Isa 44:6) = **Te Karaiti** (Mar 15:32)  
→ **Te Atua** mo Iharaira (2Sa 7:26) → **Nga waitohu**<sup>179</sup>

E ai ki Sal 50:1, Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ko **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> **Elōhîm**.<sup>H430</sup>

Na, ki nga tama a Iharaira, **Ihowa**<sup>H3068</sup> ko **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> **Elōhîm**,<sup>H430</sup> **ate Kingi o Iharaira**.

Sal 50:1 Te hunga kaha (**'ēi**)<sup>H410</sup> Atua (**Elōhîm**),<sup>H430</sup> ara a Ihowa (**Ihowa**),<sup>H3068</sup> kua korero, a huaina ana e ia te whenua<sup>H776</sup> mai i te whitinga o te ra a tae noa ki tona torengitanga.

Isa 44:6 Ko te kupu tenei<sup>H559</sup> Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **te Kingi**<sup>H4428</sup> **o Iharaira**,<sup>H3478</sup>

me tona kaiwhakaora<sup>H1350</sup> Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> o nga ope,<sup>H6635</sup>

Ko ahau te tuatahi,<sup>H7223</sup> ko ahau hoki te whakamutunga,<sup>H314</sup> me te taha<sup>H1107</sup> Ko ahau kahore

he Atua (**Elōhîm**).

2Sa 7:26 Kia whakanuia ano tou ingoa a ake ake, kia korerotia,

**Ko Ihowa o nga mano** ko **te Atua**<sup>H430</sup> **mo Iharaira**:

kia tuturu tonu ano te whare o tau pononga, o Rawiri, ki tou aroaro.

→ Ihowa (**Ihowa**), ko te kingi o Iharaira **Te Karaiti**<sup>180</sup> ko waite **te Atua** mo Iharaira, i ko **nga waitohu**.<sup>181</sup>

## ➤ **te Atua**

- **te Atua (elōhîm)**<sup>H430</sup> ko te toka (**sûr**)<sup>H6697</sup>: Ihowa (**Ihowa**) **onga ope**<sup>H6635</sup> (Kaiwhakaora) → "Kaihanga" me mahi koe **marena**.

Sal 78:35 Na ka mahara ratou<sup>H2142</sup> taua Atua (**elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> ko to ratou toka (**sûr**),<sup>H6697</sup>

me te teitei<sup>H5945</sup> Atua (**'ēi**)<sup>H410</sup> to ratou kaihoko.<sup>H1350</sup>

Ier 50:34 To ratou Kai-whakaora<sup>H1350</sup> he kaha; Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **onga ope**<sup>H6635</sup> ko tana

**ingoa**.<sup>H8034</sup> ka tino tohe ia i ta ratou tohe, kia whai okiokinga ai te whenua

(whenua),<sup>H776</sup> a oho ana nga tangata o Papurona.

Isa 54:5 Mo tou Kaihanga<sup>H6213</sup> ko to tane,<sup>H1166</sup> Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **onga ope**<sup>H6635</sup>

ko tona ingoa; me tou Kai-whakaora **te Mea Tapu o Iharaira**; Te Atua (**elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> o

**te katoa** whenua<sup>H776</sup> ka kiia ranei ia.

Isa 43:15 Ko Ihowa ahau (**Ihowa**),<sup>H3068</sup> ko to Mea Tapu, ko te kaihanga o Iharaira, ko to koutou Kingi.

→ Kia mahara **nga waitohu** ko **te Atua** i te timatanga, a **elōhîm**<sup>H430</sup> ko te toka (**sûr**)<sup>H6697</sup>

ki te iwi o Iharaira, ki runga hoki<sup>H5945</sup> **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> ko to ratou kaihoko,<sup>H1350</sup> **te Mea Tapu o**

**Iharaira**, (ara) **a Ihowa (Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> **onga ope, te Atua (elōhîm)**<sup>H430</sup> o te whenua katoa<sup>H776</sup>

ko wai to "Hangai" hei mahi maau **marena** (tirohia ki **te Reme**,<sup>G721</sup> Apo 5:6).

→ **Tiateitei 'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> = Ihowa (**Ihowa**) **onga ope**<sup>H6635</sup> (Rkaikawe, **te Mea Tapu o Iharaira**)

→ Ihowa (**Ihowa**) = te Atua (**elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> o te whenua katoa<sup>H776</sup>

(**Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** i roto i te NT).

Ohipa 3:18 Engari aua mea, e **te Atua** i whakakitea mai i mua e te mangai o ana poropiti katoa. tera **Te Karaiti** kia mamae, kua rite i a ia.

(Ohipa 13:35 Koia hoki ia i mea ai i tetahi atu waiata,

E kore koe e mamae i a koe **Hunga Tapu** kia kite i te pirau)

Ohipa 3:19 No reira ripeneta, a tahuri mai, kia murua ai o koutou hara;

ina tae mai nga wa whakaora i te aroaro o **te Ariki (kyrios)**,<sup>G2962</sup>

<sup>179</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 1:1-2](#) Ko te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti."

<sup>180</sup>Ataata 38. "Ko te ripekatia o Ihu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).

<sup>181</sup> Jhn 1:1 I te timatanga te Kupu (**waitohu**),<sup>G3056</sup> me te Kupu (**waitohu**) i te taha **te Atua**, me te Kupu (**waitohu**) ko **te Atua**.

[Ohipa 3:20](#) A mana e tonu **Ihu Karaiti**, i kauwhautia ra i mua ki a koutou.  
[Ohipa 3:21](#) Ko wai te rangi **me whiwhitae noa ki nga wa whakahokio nga mea katoa**,  
 ko waite **Atuai** korerotia e te mangai o ana poropiti tapu no te timatanga mai ano o te ao.  
[Ohipa 3:22](#) I mea ra hoki a Mohi ki nga tupuna,  
**He poropiticate Ariki (kyrios)**<sup>G2962</sup> **toute Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **whakaarahia**  
 ki a koutou o o koutou teina, penei me ahau;  
 ko ia ta koutou e whakarongo ai i nga mea katoa e mea ai ia ki a koutou.

- He aha **Ihu Karaiti** ko **Ariki** to tatou **te Atua** tae noa ki nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea katoa?

([Jhn1:1](#) i whakamaoritia)

- I te timatanga ko **te waitohu**,<sup>G3056</sup> **anga waitohu** i te tahate **Atua**, a **te waitohu** kote **Atua** ([Jhn1:1](#)).
- I te timatanga ko **nga waitohu** (Ihowā, Ihowa), a **Ihowa** i te Atua, a **Ihowa** ko te Atua ([Jhn1:1](#)).
- I te timatanga ko **Te Karaiti**, a **Te Karaiti** i te Atua, a **Te Karaiti** ko te Atua ([Eph 3:2](#)) o te katoa whenua ([Isa 54:5](#)).

- **te Atuai** tohu **na te Karaiti** i te mamae o te mangai o ana poropiti, a kua rite. Na, me ripeneta koutou kia murua o koutou hara, kia puta mai ai he wa whakahauora. [Ohipa 3:19](#) mai i te mata o **te Ariki (kyrios)**, mel **Ihu Karaiti**, i kauwhautia ra ki a koutou i mua, ka tonoa mai ano ki a koutou. E mea tia ia farii te ra'i la'na e tae noa' tu i te mau tau no te faaho'i-faahou-raa mai o te mau mea atoa, o tete **Atua** kua korerotia e te mangai o ana poropiti tapu katoa no te timatanga mai ano o te ao. **te Atua** kua waiho nga mea katoa ki raro i nga waewae o **Te Karaiti** ([1Ko 15:27](#)) a puta noa **na te Karaiti** mamae, **Ihu Karaiti** kua tonoa mai ki a matou, na te korero teneina **te Atua** nga poropiti tapuno te timatanga o te ao.

→ I etahi atu kupu, "**Te Karaiti**" mai i te timatanga o te ao ko nga ingoa o **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> a **Ihowa**.<sup>H3068</sup> **Ihowa** (Ihowa)<sup>H3068</sup> **onga ope**, ko wai te kai hokote **Mea Tapu o Iharaira** a **elōhīmo** te whenua katoa i roto i te Kawenata Tawhito ko Ihowa ranei (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup>; i haere mai hei **Ihu Karaiti** te **poropiti** i roto i te kawenata hou, a ka titiro, ka hoko i tana iwi, i a Iharaira **te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> o Iharaira i roto i te Kawenata Hou.

Tenei **Ihowa**, te Kingi o Iharaira, **ko Ihowa o nga mano**, i whakaritea te iwi mutungakore, a mana e whakakite nga mea e haere mai ana, e puta mai ano.<sup>182</sup> Tae noa ki nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea katoa, me whakaae te rangi ki tenei poropiti **Ihu Karaiti** hei **te Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**.<sup>G2316</sup>

[Gen 14:18](#) Na **Merekihereke** kingi o **Harema**<sup>H8004</sup> whanau mai he taro<sup>H3899</sup> me te waina.<sup>H3196</sup>  
 ko ia ano te tohunga<sup>H3548</sup> o te tino teitei<sup>H5945</sup> Atua (**'ēi**).<sup>H410</sup>

[Gen 14:19](#) Na ka manaaki ia i a ia, ka mea,  
 Kia whakapaingia a Aperama o te Runga Rawa<sup>H5945</sup> Atua (**'ēi**),<sup>H410</sup>  
**rangatira**<sup>H7069</sup> o te rangi me te whenua:

[Gen 14:20](#) Kia whakapaingia ano te Atua, te Runga Rawa (**'ēi**)<sup>H410</sup>  
 nana i tuku mai ou hoariri ki tou ringa.

[Gen 14:21](#) Na ka mea te kingi o Horoma ki a Aperama, Homai nga tangata ki ahau;  
 ka tango i nga taonga mou.

[Gen 14:22](#) Na ka mea a Aperama ki te kingi o Horoma,  
 kua totoro atu toku ringa ki **Ihowa** (Ihowa), te tino teitei<sup>H5945</sup> Atua (**'ēi**),<sup>H410</sup>  
 te tangata nona te rangi me te whenua,<sup>H776</sup>

-Ko wai **Merekihereke**

- Ko Merekihereke: Ko te tohunga o te Runga Rawa **'ēi** (te tangata nona te rangi me te whenua)

<sup>182</sup> Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

- Ka timata mai [Gen 2:4](#), “tetahi ([ko Ihowa te Atua](#))” ka uru ano ki te hanga<sup>H6213</sup> mea i runga i te aha [te Atua](#) hanga.<sup>183</sup> Ae ai ki [Iisa 54:5](#), kia ko [emarenatou](#) Kaihanga<sup>H6213</sup> ko tona ingoa hoki [a Ihowa \(Ihowa\) onga ope](#).<sup>184</sup>

(1) I te timatanga, “Na te Atua i hanga<sup>H1254</sup> te rangi me te whenua ([Gen 1:1](#)), penei [te Atua \(elōhīm\)](#) ko “te Kaihanga”.

(2) I te timatanga, ko Ihowa ([Ihowa](#))<sup>H3068</sup> Atua ([elōhīm](#))<sup>H430</sup> Hanga<sup>H6213</sup> te whenua me [terangi](#) ([Gen 2:4](#)), penei [Ihowa te Atua](#) ko Ihowa ([Ihowa](#))<sup>H3068</sup> [onga ope](#)<sup>H6635</sup> ([Gen 2:1](#)) ko wai “[te Kaihanga](#)”.

(3) I murite [Atuai](#) hanga, i hanga te rangi me te whenua, nana i whakahau te whenua<sup>H776</sup> ki te whanau [tarutaru](#), me nga wai e puta mai ai nga mea ngokingoki: na te whenua i whanau te ora o [tewairua](#).<sup>185</sup>

→ E rua nga kawenata (2 kawenata) mo nga tama tokorua a Aperahama, i whanau tetahi o ratou. [i te whenua Hiruharama](#) muri ko nga kikokiko o te pononga wahine (Ihimaera) me tetahi he mea

oati

([Ihaka](#)) o te hoê vahine tiamâ i Ierusalem a i te ra’i.

- **Merekihereke**, kingi o [Harema](#)<sup>H8004</sup> (e korero ana ki [Ihu Karaiti](#))

- No te mea [Ihu](#) ko te kingi o nga Hurai ([Ioane 19:19](#)) me [Te Karaiti](#) ko te kingi o Iharaira, o Merekihereke “teitei [’ē](#)” he rite [Ihu Karaiti](#) i roto i te Kawenata Hou ([Mar 15:32](#)).<sup>186</sup>

- **Merekihereke** i whakaputa mai he taro me te waina (refer to [Ihu Karaiti](#)) [taro a waina \(Ihu Karaiti\)](#): Te tinana o [Ihu](#) (ranei [te Tama a te tangata](#), ko [waite taroote Atua](#)), he mea takai ki te kakahu rinena ma, ka whakatakotoria ki roto i te urupa hou i taraihia ki roto i te toka a Hohepa i whakaakona e ia. [Ihua](#) ka meinga kia tika. Oia hoi, ua taai te hoê taata i faairorohia ei taata parau-tia i te logo (te tino o te Fatu ra o Iesu) i te ahu ma. kakahu rinena ka whakatakotoria ki roto [Te Karaiti](#) (mo te kai me te inu wairua, te rhema, [1Ko 10:4](#)), na tenei [Ihu Karaiti](#), ko te tangata i tonoa mai ki a ia, mana ia e whakaora [Te Karaiti](#) ([Eph 2:5](#)) a whakaarohia ia ki nga wahi o te rangi me nga manaakitanga wairua katoa i roto [Karaiti Ihu](#) ([Eph 1:3](#), [Eph 2:6](#)), a ka riro ia ia [Ariki](#) ([Phl 3:8](#)), ka huri i tona tinana kino ki [te tinana kororiaote Kaiwhakaora, te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([Phl 3:20-21](#), [Roma 8:30](#)),<sup>187</sup> ko [waite Reme, te Karaiti, te ahu a ote Atua](#).<sup>188</sup>

- E mohio ana ko te kikokiko [ote Tama a te tangata](#) he waitohu ([Jhn 14:25](#)) taro ranei, me nga toto o [Te Karaiti](#) ko [te waina](#),<sup>189</sup> ka whakataka atu te kohatu i te urupa i reira te tinana [ote Ariki Ihu](#) i whakatakotoria, ko te tohu (te wai) i huri hei rhema (te waina) i te hurihanga atu o te kohatu i te urupa, me te hunga e whakapono ana. [ote Tama a te Atua](#) he kaiwhakaatu i roto i a ratou ano ([Ios 24:22](#)).<sup>190</sup>

→ Na, ko te taro me te waina e tohu ana [Ihu Karaiti](#)

(“[1 Ioa 5:6](#) Ko ia tenei i haere mai ra [waia toto](#), ara [Ihute Karaiti](#); ehara ma te wai anake,

<sup>183</sup>Ataata 1. “Steps of Creation.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](#).

<sup>184</sup>Tirohia te Reme<sup>G721</sup> i roto [Apo 5:6](#).

<sup>185</sup>Ataata 1. “Steps of Creation.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](#).

<sup>186</sup>Ataata 38. “Ko te ripekatia o Ihu.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](#).

<sup>187</sup>Ataata 39. “Ko te aranga o te hunga mate.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](#).

<sup>188</sup>A hi’o na “Te Fatu Manahope, [Apo 1:8](#) & Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa, [Apo 4:8](#)”.

<sup>189</sup>Ataata 13. “Ko te kupu (logos & rhēma).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](#).

<sup>190</sup>Ataata 23. “Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](#).



engari ma te wai, ma te toto. Ko te Wairua hoki te kaiwhakaatu;  
he pono hoki te Wairua”).

- **Merekihereke**, te tohunga o te Runga Rawa **'ēi** (e korero ana ki **Ihu Karaiti**)  
I muri i te hanganga me te hanganga o te rangi me te whenua, ua riro te reira ei “fatongia na tatou”  
ia faatupu i te mau hotu o te oraraa o te varua. Na **Merekihereke** te tohunga o te teitei **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> ranei **te Mea Tapu** o Iharairako wai te korero i roto i te Kawenata Hou **Ihu Karaiti**. He tohunga nui to tatou, **Ihu te Tama a te Atua**, kua whiti ki te Rangi ([Heb 4:14](#), a ka riro **Ihu Karaiti, te Arikito tatou te Atua**), me “Ihowā (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> kua oati, a e kore e ripeneta, He tohunga koe;<sup>H3548</sup> **mo ake tonu atu ki ta Merekihereke ritenga** ([Sal 110:4](#)).” **Te Arikito** (kirios),<sup>G2962</sup> he kohatu ora, he mea whiriwhiri **te Atua** ([1Pe 2:4](#)). Engari, “he rite hoki koutou ki te kohatu ora, i hanga hei whare wairua, hei tohungatanga tapu;<sup>G2406</sup> ki te tapae atu i nga patunga tapu, he mea wairua, e manakohia anate **Atua** na **Ihu Karaiti** ([1Pe 2:5](#)).
- **Te teitei 'ēi** hokona<sup>H7069</sup> te rangi me te whenua (refer to **Ihu Karaiti**)
- **Te rangatira o nga hiriwa e toru tekau**<sup>191</sup>  
E ai ki te ture i roto i [Exo 21:32](#), ka turakina e te kau (Huuda) tetahi pononga tane (Ihu), na te rangatira o te kau, a Hura ranei (nga tohunga nui, [Mat 27:6](#)), me homai e ia nga hekere hiriwa e toru tekau ki te rangatira o taua pononga (te Atua), a me aki te kau (a Hura) ki te kohatu.

Heoi, i muri i te ripeneta a Hura mo tana tukunga i te toto harakore (o **Ihu**), kare nga tohunga nui me nga kaumatua hei rangatira mo Huraai runga i te ture, ko ta ratou ki tenei, Hei aha ma matou? kia kite koe i tera ([Mat 27:4](#)). No reira, kare a Hura i pai ki te maka i nga moni hiriwa e toru tekau ki raro i te temepara, ka haere, ka tarona ia ia. [Mat 27:5](#)). Na ka maka e Hura nga moni hiriwa ki roto ki te temepara no te mea na te Atua i rite ki ta te ture. [Exo 21:32](#)).

Ko te kupu tenei<sup>H1697</sup> **na Ihowa** na Ihowa te Atua ([Zek 11:1-4](#)), na te peropheta Ieremia i parau, e ua tupu te reira i roto [Mat 27:9](#). Ki te titiro a te iwi, ma te ariki nga hiriwa katoa e toru tekau. **te Atua** o te pononga tane (**Ihu**) i runga i te ture, koia ratou i whakaaro ai no te tangata “pai,” (**te Atua** ko ia **anake** e kiia ana, “pai”<sup>G18</sup>, [Mar 10:18](#)).

- **Ko te kaipokepoko** (ko te tangata nana i hanga te paru)<sup>H3335</sup> ko **Ihowa (Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> whakaritea ano e ia nga pihi hiriwa e toru tekau (te utu mo te tangata i whakaritea nei ona utu, nga toto o **Ihu** ([Heb 10:19](#)), no nga tama enei<sup>H1121</sup> he mea utu nui a Iharaira, [Mat 27:9](#)) ka maka ki te kaihanganga rahi (a **Ihowa**)<sup>H3335</sup> i roto i te whare o **Ihowa**.<sup>H3068</sup>
- **Te rangatira o te mara a te kaihanganga rihi**<sup>192</sup>  
→ Mai te toru ahuru moni ario, e hoo maitai ia no te toto o Iesu i faaauhia e te mau tamarii a te Atua Iharaira, te rangatira o **te kaihanganga rihi (na Ihowa) mara koa Ihowa** ([Mat 27:7](#)).
- **Kua hokona to tinana ki te utu ki te toto utu nui o te Karaiti, te Reme**  
→ Kihai koutou i hokona ki nga mea pirau e nga whakarereanga iho a o koutou matua, engari i hokona **te toto o mua o Te Karaiti**, rite o **he reme**<sup>G286</sup> **kahore he kohaa** kahore he ira, ko wai i riro **te Reme** ([1Pe 1:18-19](#)).<sup>G721</sup> No reira, hei whare tapu to koutou tinana no te Wairua Tapu i roto ia koutou, no te **te Atua** e hara i a koutou. Na te mea kua hokona to tinana ki te utu o te honore, ka taea e koe te whakakororia **te Atua** i roto i to outou tino e i roto i to outou varua, no te Atua ia. Te hinaaro o te Atua no te mau taata atoa ia ite ratou i To'na **Tama** me te whakapono ki a ia kia whiwhi ai ki te ora tonu; penei ka whakakororiatia te whare tapu o te Atua i roto io koutou tinana

<sup>191</sup>Ataata 37. “Kua hokona koe ki te utu (he honore).”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>192</sup>Ibid.



i to pirit, i hokona ki te toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**, kia whakaarahia koe i te ra whakamutunga (tirohia [2Pe 2:1](#)).<sup>193</sup>

→ Te teitei **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> kua hoatu e ia nga hoariri o Aperama ki tona ringa: a ka hoatu e Aperama te whakatekau o nga mea ki tana tohunga (Melekizedeka) [Gen 14:20](#) o te teitei **'ēi**,<sup>H410</sup> te kaiwhakaora, **te Atua (elōhîm)**<sup>H430</sup> o te whenua katoa.<sup>H776</sup>

→ I muri a'e i te amuraa te hoê taata i te maa ta te Atua i faaue eiaha e amu, ua kanga te whenua **te Ariki te Atua**, na te ahei ia te kai i nga hua i puta mai i te whenua. [Gen 1:11](#)).

→ Ua haamaitai râ Melehizedeka ia Aberama e ua horoa o Aberama i te ahuru na 'na no te mea "te mau tuhaa ahuru atoa a te Atua **whenua, ahakoa no te purapura o te whenua, no te hua ranei o te rakau, he na Ihowa (Ihowa): koia tena tapukia Ihowa (Ihowa)**" ([Lev 27:30](#)). No reira, kare a Aperama i pai ki te tango taonga i tapaea e te kingi o Horoma kei mea ia, nana i whai taonga a Aperama. [Gen 14:23](#)).

→ Ko te tohunga nui: **Ihu** meinga hei tohunga nui (te tohunga nui)<sup>G749</sup> i te ritenga o Merekihereke. ([Heb 6:20](#) Ko te wahi i tapoko atu ai to mua mo tatou, ara **Ihu**, hanga he tiketike **tohunga** (te tohunga nui)<sup>G749</sup> mo ake tonu atu i runga i te ritenga o

Merekihereke.)

#### -Ko te Karaiti i mua i a Aperahama

† **Merekihereke**, te tohunga o te Runga Rawa **'ēi**, e hoho'a o te hoê tahu'a rahi rahi<sup>G749</sup> kua whiti atu ki te rangi. **Ihu te Tama a te Atua** ([Heb 4:14](#)), ko wai **Ihu Karaiti**, **te Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> to tatoute **Atua**,<sup>G2316</sup> kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia riro mai ia i te rangi a taea noatia nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea katoa **te Atua** i korerotia e te mangai o ana poropiti tapu no te timatanga mai ano o te ao ([Ohipa 3:21](#)).

→ [Ioane 8:58](#) **Ihu** ka mea ki a ratou, He pono, he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, **I mua i a Aperahama, ko ahau tenei.**"

#### ➤ **Te Kaha Rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup>

• **Kaha rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup>: No Strong te kupu matua [H7703](#) ([TTV](#), šadd), te tikanga o te pahua, ki te mahi tutu ki te mea tino kaha, mana katoa ([Apo 19:6](#)).

• **Te Kaha Rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup> → Ihowa (**Ihowa**) → **te Atua ('ēi)**<sup>H410</sup> [Gen 17:1A](#) ka iwa tekau ma iwa nga tau o Aperama. **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka puta ki a Aperama, ka mea ki a ia, Ko ahau te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> **te Atua ('ēi)**<sup>H410</sup>; haere i mua i ahau, kia tapatahi hoki koe (kahore he koha)<sup>H8549</sup>

• I whakamahia te ingoa o Aperama, i mua **'Elōhîm** i whakarite tana kawenata me tona ingoa hou, ko Aperahama.

• **Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka kitea ki a Aperama tae noa ki te 99 o ona tau, katahi ka puta ki a ia hei **te Kaha Rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup> **te Atua ('ēi)**<sup>H410</sup> a ka mea ki a Aperama kia haere i tona aroaro ma te kohakore.

→ Kia tino tika, kia kore he koha ki te aroaro o te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> **te Atua ('ēi)**<sup>H410</sup>

**te Atua ('ēi)**<sup>H410</sup> = **he hipi toa**<sup>H352</sup>

• **'ēl**ko i poroa mai i te Strong's H352 ([לִי, 'aiira](#)), te tikanga "**hipi toa**"<sup>H352</sup>"

<sup>193</sup> Ibid.

(he rite tonu ki a Strong's H193 (כִּי, 'ūl) te tikanga "kaha")

→ I roto i te OT, **hipi toa**<sup>H352</sup> na Aberahama i pūpū na ta 'na tamaiti, o Isaaka, ei tusia taauahi (Gen 22:13).

- Gen 22:13 Na ka maranga ake nga kanohi o Aperahama, ka titiro;  
ka titiro ki muri i a ia **he hipi toa**<sup>H352</sup> mau i roto i te puia rakau e ona haona.  
Na ka haere a Aperahama, ka mau ki te hipi.  
a tapaea ana ia hei tahunga tinana hei whakakapi mo tana tama.

- I roto i te OT: **He hipi toa**<sup>H352</sup> → **He reme** (Kapenga)<sup>H7716</sup>

- I roto i te NT: (Ihu) → **He reme** (Te Karaiti)<sup>G286</sup> → **He Reme**<sup>G721</sup> (**Ariki Kaiwhakaora, Ihu Karaiti (te Atua), Kaha rawa**)

- Te toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**, rite o **he reme**<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he kohakore, i meinga nei hei kapenga ma tatou **reme**,<sup>G286</sup> (**Te Karaiti**) (1Pe 1:19, Exo 12:27, 1Ko 5:7).<sup>194</sup>

→ Mena te Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> e tohu ana ki **Te Karaiti**, ko wai ra te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)?

- **Te Kaha Rawa** (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> → Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> (Ihowā, Ihowa) → **'Elōhîm**

Gen 17:2a ka whakaritea e ahau taku kawenata<sup>H1285</sup> i waenganui i a taua, ka whakanuia ano koe e ia tino nui.

Gen 17:3 Na ka kupapa te kanohi o Aperama: a ko te Atua (**'Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> ka korero ki a ia, ka mea,

Gen 17:4 Ko ahau nei, na, kei a koe taku kawenata, a ka noho koe  
he matua no nga iwi maha.

Gen 17:5 E kore hoki tou ingoa e huaina a muri ake nei ko Aperama,  
engari ko Aperahama te ingoa mou; kua meinga hoki koe e ahau hei matua mo nga iwi

maha.

- **'Elōhîm** whakaritea e ia he kawenata ki a Aperama ka waiho ia hei matua mo nga iwi maha, ka kii hoki nona ko Aperahama.

- **'Elōhîm** korero ki a Aperama i mua i tana whakarite kawenata ki a Aperahama.

- **Te kawenata** i whakapumautia i mua o **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> i roto<sup>G1519</sup> **Te Karaiti**, me te ture e wharau e toru tekau nga tau i muri iho, e kore e taea te whakakore, kia kore ai e puta te kupu whakaari a tetahi

pānga (Gal 3:17). Kia mahara ko te kawenata i waenganui **elōhîm** ka whakapumautia a Aperahama e

**te Atua** "i roto" **Te Karaiti**.

- **te Atua** ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> = ko (te Atua, **'Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup>

Na te tangata kotahi i haere mai i te hara ki te ao<sup>G444</sup> (Roma 5:12, Gen 3:24) a tae noa ki a Hakopa

I hurihia te ingoa ki a Iharaira (Gen 35:10), te Atua (**'Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> i puta hei Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup>

**Kaha rawa** (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa i tona kitenga i te whenua.

(Gen 48:3 Na ka mea a Hakopa ki a Hohepa, E te Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> puta mai

(kua kite) <sup>H7200</sup> ki ahau i Rutu i te whenua (whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Kanaana, i manaaki hoki i ahau,

- Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> i puta mai ki a Hakopa i te whenua o Kanaana i te aroaro o

Hakopa

i hoatu he ingoa hou, ko Iharaira. No reira, te Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> ko te Atua

(**'Elōhîm**)

ko wai i kitea ki te whenua, he ahua ahua **Karaiti Ihu**, i uru mai ki roto

te ao hei whakaora i te hunga hara (1Ti 1:15) a ka riro **Karaiti Ihu** to tatou **Ariki** (Phl 3:8).

<sup>194</sup>Tirohia Apo 5:6.

([Phl 3:8](#)) Ae ra, ka kiia e ahau nga mea katoa he mate mo te pai o  
te mataurangao **Te Karaiti** **hutu** **Ariki** (**kyrios**):  
He mate nei ahau mo ratou i nga mea katoa,  
kiia hoki he paru, kia toa ai ahau **Te Karaiti**.)

[Gen 35:10](#) **Na te Atua** ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> ka mea ki a ia, Ko Hakopa tou ingoa:  
e kore tou ingoa e huaina a muri ake nei ko Hakopa,  
engari ko Iharaira<sup>H3478</sup> ko tou ingoa: a huaina ana e ia tona ingoa ko Iharaira.<sup>H3478</sup>

[35:10](#)),

[iwi](#)<sup>H1471</sup>

[Gen 35:11](#) **Na te Atua** ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> ka mea ki a ia (ki a Iharaira, ko te ingoa hou o Hakopa, [Gen](#)

Ko ahau te Atua ('**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**):<sup>H7706</sup> kia hua, kia tini;  
**he iwi**<sup>H1471</sup> (Ko te iwi kotahi o te Atua, ko Iharaira) me te roopu o nga iwi (Etene nga  
mau ano hoki nga kingi i roto i tou hope;

- '**Elōhîm** korero ano hoki ki a Hakopa i mua i tona whakaingoa hou, a Iharaira ([Gen 35:10](#)).

- I muri i te huringa o te ingoa o Hakopa ki a Iharaira, ko te Atua ('**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> i manaaki a Iharaira  
kia hua, kia tinina te Atua te iwi o Iharaira, me nga iwi Tauwiwi.<sup>195</sup>

[Gen 1:22](#) **Na te Atua** ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> ka manaaki ia i a raua, ka mea, Kia hua, kia tini;  
kia whakakiia hoki nga wai o nga moana, kia tini ano hoki nga manu ki  
runga ki te whenua.<sup>H776</sup>

[Gen 28:3](#) Me te Atua ('**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> Manaakitia koe,  
ka meinga koe kia hua, kia tini;  
kia waiho ai koe hei huihuinga iwi;

- **From** [Gen 46:2](#), **te Atua** ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> korero ki a Iharaira i roto i nga whakakitenga  
[Gen 46:2](#) Me te Atua ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> i korero ki a Iharaira<sup>H3478</sup> i roto i nga whakakitenga<sup>H4759</sup> o te po,  
a ka mea, E Hakopa, e Hakopa. ka mea ia, **Tenei ahau**.

→ Mai [Gen 46:2](#), te Atua ('**Elōhîm**)<sup>H430</sup> e korero ana ki a Iharaira i roto i nga whakakitenga.

- '**ē**<sup>H410</sup> = Kaiawhina, & te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> = Manaakitia koe i te rangi i runga → **Ihu Karaiti**

[Gen 49:25](#) Na te Atua ano ('**ē**)<sup>H410</sup> o to papa, ma wai **awhina** koe;  
na te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> ma wai **manaaki** koe menga manaakitanga o te rangi i runga,  
**nga manaakitanga o te riree** takoto ana i raro, manaakitanga o nga u,<sup>H7699</sup>  
me te kopu (aroha).<sup>H7356</sup>

→ '**ē**<sup>H410</sup> o tou papa (Aperahama, Ihaka, a Hakopa) Ko te "Awhina" koe  
(i te whenua).

→ '**ē**<sup>H410</sup> ko "te kaiawhina," e te tauturu ia Iseraela **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ([2 Tu 14:25-26](#))  
ranei **te Ariki** (**kyrios**) ([Heb 13:6](#)).<sup>196</sup>

→ **Te Kaha Rawa** (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> Ko ia te "**Manaaki**" koutou i runga i te whenuame nga

manaakitanga o

**rangirunga.**

<sup>195</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/) &  
video 16, "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (5/10)," [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>196</sup>Tirohia [Apo 3:14](#).

(I whakaarahia ake e Ihowa te Atua he poropiti)

[Ohipa 3:22](#) *I mea ra hoki a Mohi ki nga tupuna,*

**He poropiti** *ate Ariki* (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> **toute Atua** whakaarahia ki a koutou o koutou e oku teina, kia rite ki ahau;

*ko ia ta koutou e whakarongo ai i nga mea katoa e mea ai ia ki a koutou.*

[Ohipa 3:23](#) *A tenei ake, ko nga wairua katoa e kore e whakarongo ki taua poropiti, ka whakangaromia atu i roto i te iwi.*

[Ohipa 3:24](#) *Ae ra, me nga poropiti katoa o Hamuera iho ano, me o muri iho; ko te hunga katoa i korero, i korero ano ratou mo enei ra.*

[Ohipa 3:25](#) *Ko koutou nga tamariki (the sons)*<sup>G5207</sup> *o nga poropiti, mo te kawenata hoki a te Atua*<sup>G2316</sup> *hanga ki o tatou matua, i mea ki* **Aperahama**, *I roto i ou uri*<sup>G4690</sup> *ma nga hapu katoa o te whenua (te whenua)*<sup>G1093</sup> *kia manaakitia.*<sup>G1757</sup>

[Ohipa 3:26](#) *Ki a koe i te tuatahi* **te Atua**,<sup>G2316</sup> *i whakaarahia tana Tama (pononga)*<sup>G3816</sup> **Ihu**,<sup>G2424</sup> **tukunaia ki manaaki** koutou, i te tahuritanga mai o tenei, o koutou i o koutou kino.

*([Mat 1:21](#) A ka whanau ia he tama, me hua e koe tona ingoa **IESU**: ka hoki ia **whakaora** tona iwi i o ratou hara.)*

→ **te Atua** whakaarahia ake **Ihu** no te “haamaitai” ia outou i to outou tatarahaparaa i te mau hara.

- **Who tenei Ihu** ko waite **Atua** kua whakatika ake ranei mo Iharaira?

[Ohipa 13:23](#) *No te uri o tenei tangata (a Rawiri).*

*kuate Atua* kia rite ki tana kupu whakaari whakaarahia ki a Iharaira **he Kaiwhakaora**,<sup>G4990</sup> **Ihu**:

→ **Ihu**, ko waite **Atua** whakaarahia akemo Iharaira, ko "**he Kaiwhakaora**."<sup>G4990</sup>

- **Te Kaha Rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup> ko wai e manaaki=**Ihu=he Kaiwhakaora**<sup>G4990</sup>

[Numera 24:4](#) *Kua ki mai te tangata i rongo ki nga kupu*<sup>H561</sup> *a te Atua ('ēI)*,<sup>H410</sup> *kite te tirohanga*<sup>H4236</sup> *o te Kaha Rawa (šaday)*,<sup>H7706</sup> *ka tau te wairua matakite, heoi kua kite ona kanohi.*

→ I te rongonga i nga kupu a 'ēI,<sup>H410</sup> te kite a te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> ka tuwhera.

### -Te Karaiti a te Ariki

[Ruka 2:26](#) *Na ko reira* **whakakitea** *ki a ia nate Wairua Tapu*, *kia kua ia (Simeona).*

*kite mate, i mua i tana kitenga* **te Karaiti a te Ariki**.

[Ruka 2:27](#) *Na ka haere ia, he meatanga na te Wairua ki te temepara.*

*i te wa i mauria mai ai te tamaiti e nga matua* **Ihu**,

*kia rite ki ta te ture tikanga tana mahi;*

[Ko Luk2:28](#) *Na hapainga ana ia e ia ki ona ringa, whakapai ana* **te Atua**, *ka mea,*

[Ko Luk2:29](#) *Ariki (whakahāwea)*,<sup>G1203</sup> *ka tukua e koe tau pononga kia haere i runga i te rangimarie; kia rite ki tau kupu (te rhema)*<sup>G4487</sup>:

[Ko Luk2:30](#) *kua kite hoki oku kanohi*<sup>G1492</sup> *tou* **whakaoranga**,

[Ko Luk2:31](#) *Ko tau i whakatakoto mai na i te aroaro o nga iwi katoa;*

[Ko Luk2:32](#) *He marama*<sup>G5457</sup> *hei whakamarama i nga Tau iwi*,<sup>G1484</sup> *me te kororia hoki o tau iwi, o*

Iharaira.

→ Kei runga te Wairua Tapu i nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> i Hiruharama o tei faairohia ei taata parau-tia e te **paieti**, tatari mo

te whakamarie o Iharaira. Ko Himiona tetahi o taua tangata, a ka whakakitea mai ki a ia **ete Wairua Tapu** kia kua ia e kite i te mate kia kite ra ano ia **te Karaiti a te Ariki** ([Luka 2:25-26](#)).

→ Ahakoa te tamaiti **Ihu** mahia ki a ia nga ritenga o te ture, **te Wairua Tapu** e whakaatu ana ki te tangata tika, ki te tangata karakia mo te tamaiti **Ihu** e ua ineine Oia **whakaorangai** te aroaro o nga tangata katoa, **Te marama o te Atua** hei whakamarama i nga

Tauiwi, me te kororia o

Tona iwi, a Iharaira.

→ I te rongonga i nga kupu<sup>H561</sup> mai **'ē** (ranei **whakahāwea**, [Ruka 2:26](#)), ko Ihowa ranei (**Ihowa**), **te Wairua Tapu** whakakite **te rhema** ([Ruka 2:29](#)) ka whakatuwhera i nga kanohi kia kite **Ihu** me

tana

**whakaoranga**.<sup>197</sup>

➤ **te Atua ('ē)**<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> = **Ariki** (*kyrios*) me **Kaiwhakaora** (ko wai **Ihu Karaiti**) i roto i te NT ([2Pe 1:11](#))

→ **ē**<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> = ko te Atua (**'Elōhīm**)<sup>H430</sup>

[Ios 24:27A](#) ka mea a Hohua ki te iwi katoa, Nana, tenei kohatu<sup>H68</sup> hei kaiwhakaatu ki a tatou: kua rongo hoki i nga kupu katoa<sup>H561</sup> o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> i korero ai ia ki a matou: na hei kaiwhakaatu tena ki a koutou, kei whakakahore koutou ki a koutou **te**

**Atua (elōhīm)**.<sup>H430</sup>

† I muri a'e i to 'na haruraa i te fenua o Kanaana, ua parau Iosua i te mau taata atoa o te mau opu o Iseraela ia māta'ua **Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka mahia **Ihowa** i runga i te pono me te pono, ka kii te iwi

([Iosu 24:22-24](#)),

"He kaiwhakaatu matou mo ta ratou i whiriwhiri ai **a Ihowa, a Ihowa (Ihowa) to tatou te Atua (elōhīm) ka mahi matou.**"

Na ka whakaritea e Hohua he kawenata ki te iwi, a hoatu ana e ia ki a ratou he tikanga me tetahi ritenga i Hekeme, a ka tuhituhia e ia enei kupu **te rhema**) i roto i "te buka ture **ate Atua**", me ka mau ki tetahi kohatu nui, whakaturia ana ki te taha o te whare tapu oa **Ihowa (Ihowa)**.<sup>198</sup>

I te rongonga i nga kupu<sup>H561</sup> **oa Ihowa (Ihowa, Ios 24:24)**, he kohatu nui hei kaiwhakaatu i whiriwhiria e koe **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** me te mahia **Ihowa (Ihowa) te Atua (elōhīm)**.

† I te aranga ake **Ihu** ka haere ki nga akonga, ka kite **te Ariki** (kirios, [Jhn 20:20](#)), ka riro **te Ariki's** manawa, ko te **te Wairua Tapu** ([Jhn 20:22](#)).

[Jhn 20:22A](#) i tana (**te Ariki rane i kyrios**)<sup>G2962</sup> i korero tenei, ka manawa ia<sup>G1720</sup> i runga i a ratou, ka mea ki a ratou, Kia riro mai **te Wairua Tapu.**"

[Ioba 33:4](#) **Te Wairua o te Atua ('ē)**<sup>H410</sup> kua hanga<sup>H6213</sup> ahau, me te manawa<sup>H5397</sup> **ote Kaha Rawa**<sup>H7706</sup> kua homai ki ahau **ora (noho)**<sup>H2421</sup>

- **Te Wairua** te Atua (**'ē**)<sup>H410</sup> kua hanga<sup>H6213</sup> ahau = Te Wairua **ote Ariki (kyrios)**<sup>G2962</sup>
- **Te manawa**<sup>H5397</sup> **ote Kaha Rawa (šaday)**<sup>H7706</sup> kua homai e ia ki ahau te ora (ora)<sup>H2421</sup> (Ko te tangata i heke iho i te rangi ki te hoatu **oraki** a koe, ko **Ihu Karaiti**)

<sup>197</sup>Video 8. "(Na mua i te Pasa) Iesu mai te tamaiti tane e tae noa 'tu i te Fatu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/).

<sup>198</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

heke iho

→ Te kākano<sup>G4690</sup> o te kupu whakaari ko **Te Karaiti** me te kakanō<sup>G4703</sup> o te Atua i

**no te rangiki** te hoatu **ora** ki te ao ko **Ihu Karaiti**, no te purapura ona kikokiko **onga tohu a te Atua**, ka taka ki te whenua (o to tatou kikokiko) ka mate kia tere aiakia nui nga hua ([Jhn12:24](#)).<sup>199</sup>

→ Atua (**'ēl**) Kaha Rawa (**šaday**) ko te Atua (**'Elōhīm**<sup>H430</sup>) i kitea ki te whenua, a **te Wairua o 'ēl (te Ariki, kyrios)** nana ahau i hanga, me te manawa o **te Kaha Rawa** (he Kaiwhakaora **Ihu Karaiti**) kua homai ki ahau **ora mā te Wairua**

Tapu

([Gen 2:7](#)).<sup>200</sup>

→ Tenei **Ariki** ko te Kaiwhakaora **Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:11](#)), ko waite **Atua**

(**'Elohim**<sup>H430</sup>).

[1 Ioa 4:14](#) Kua kite ano matou, ka whakaatu nei ano hoki, i tonoa mai te Tama e te Matua

hei Kaiwhakaora<sup>G4990</sup> o te ao.

[2Ti 1:10](#) Otira kua kitea mai inaianei e to tatou putanga

**Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**, nana nei i whakakore te mate, a kua whai **kawea mai ora amatekore** ki te maramana roto i te evanelia:

[Tit 2:13](#) Me te tatari mo te tumanako whakahari, me te putanga kororia mai o **te nui te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> me to tatou **Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti**:

[2Pe 1:1](#) Na Haimona Pita, he pononga, he apotoro na Ihu Karaiti, ki te hunga kua whiwhi tahi nei tatou ki te whakapono utu nui na te tika o **te Atua**

me to tatou **Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**:

[2Pe 1:11](#) Ina hoki ka nui rawa te hoatutanga ki a koutou he tomokanga atu ki te rangatiratanga mutungakore o to tatou **Ariki Kaiwhakaora a**

**Ihu Karaiti**.

[2Pe 3:18](#) Engari kia tupu i runga i te aroha noa, i te matauranga o to tatou **Ariki a Kaiwhakaora**

**Ihu Karaiti**. Waiho atu ia ia te kororia aianei, a ake ake. Amine.

➤ **te Atua ('ēl)**<sup>H410</sup> te Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup>

[Exo 6:2](#) **Nate Atua ('Elōhīm)**<sup>H430</sup> ka korero ki a Mohi,<sup>H4872</sup> ka mea ki a ia,

**Ko ahau Ihowa (Ihowa)**.<sup>H3068</sup>

[Exo 6:3](#) Na ka puta ahau (tirohia)<sup>H7200</sup> ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa,

**na te ingoa o (hei) Atua ('ēl)**<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup>,

engari ma toku ingoa<sup>H8034</sup> **IEHOVA (a Ihowa E Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> kahore ranei ahau i mohiotia e ratou?

→ **te Atua ('Elōhīm)**<sup>H430</sup> ka mea ki a Mohi (te ture, [Ioane 1:17](#), ki te hunga kei a ratou te ture),

- **te Atua ('Elōhīm)**<sup>H430</sup> i kitea hei Atua (**'ēl)**<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**)<sup>H7706</sup> ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa,

→ Bte ingoa **Ihowa (a Ihowa)**, ranei **te Karaiti**, [Eph 3:4](#), kaore i mohiotia e ratou.

→ Ko te ingoa **Ihowa**, (**a Ihowa, te Te Karaiti**, [Ruka 2:11](#)) kihai i mohiotia e ou matua, engari

**te Kaha Rawa** ko wai te manaaki i a koe **Ihu**, me tenei **Ihu** ko waite **Atua whakaarahia ake** ko **he Kaiwhakaora**,<sup>G4990</sup>

te Ariki ranei (**whakahāwea**) ko wai e homai **te rhema** ([Ruka 2:29](#)).

<sup>199</sup>Video 26. "Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

<sup>200</sup>Ataata 40. "4. Petekoha." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/).

- **'Elōhîm** → Ihowa (Yahweh) → Ko te titiro ki o koutou matua i runga i te whenua ko te Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**) raneite **Arikime** te Kaiwhakaora **Ihu Karaiti** ko wai te Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup> i roto i te NT.  
→ te Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup> i kitea ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa te Atua ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> Kaha Rawa (**šaday**),<sup>H7706</sup> ko te **Ariki** a **Kaiwhakaora** (raneite **Ariki** (kyrios) **Ihu Karaiti**),  
i riro mai i a tatou te **Atua**.

➤ **Ariki ('ādōnāy)**<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup> (Ko te anahera o a **Ihowa** (Ihoa))

**Ihowa (Ihowa)** → (Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup> (Ko te anahera o a **Ihowa** (Ihowa))), ko wai te Atua ('Elōhîm).

- He anahera o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> → Te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup>  
Tav 6:22A ka mohio a Kiriona ko te anahera ia a Ihowa. **Ihowa**,<sup>H3068</sup>  
Na ka mea a Kiriona, Aue, e Ihowa ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)!<sup>H3069</sup>  
kua kite hoki ahau i te anahera a Ihowa. **Ihowa**<sup>H3068</sup> kanohi ki te kanohi.

→ Te kitenga i te anahera o a **Ihowa** (Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> e kite ana i te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup>

- Ka noho a Rawiri ki te aroaro o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup>; i noho ia i te aroaro o te anahera a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup>  
2Sa 7:18 Na ka haere a Kingi Rawiri ki roto, a noho ana ki te aroaro o Ihowa. **Ihowa**,<sup>H3068</sup> ka mea ia,  
Ko wai ahau, e Ihowa ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup>?  
he aha hoki toku whare, i kawea mai ai ahau e koe ki konei?)

→ I noho a Rawiri i mua **Ihowa** ka mea, E te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)

- He anahera o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> → Te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup> → Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup>  
Tav 16:28 Na ka karanga a Hamahona ki a Ihowa (**Ihowa**),<sup>H3068</sup> ka mea,  
E te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup>,  
Tena ra, mahara ki ahau, whakakahangia hoki ahau, heoi ano ko tenei kotahi nei.  
E te Atua ('Elōhîm),<sup>H430</sup> kia utu tonu ai ahau i nga Pirihitini mo oku kanohi e rua.

→ Na ka karanga a Hamahona **Ihowa**, ka mea, **'ādōnāy y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ** (he anahera a Ihowa i mua **Ihowa**), katahi ia ka mea, te Atua ('Elōhîm).<sup>H430</sup>  
(Ihowa (**Ihowa**) → Te Ariki ('ādōnāy) ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**) → Atua ('Elōhîm).

➤ **Ihowa (Ihowa)** Atua ('Elōhîm) → **'Elōhîm** o **'Elōhîma** **'ādôn** o **'ādôn** → Atua ('Elōhîm) o te whenua katoa

(Te kingi o te rangi me te whenua katoa)

Deu 10:17 Mo Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> to Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup> ko te Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup> o nga atua ('Elōhîm),<sup>H430</sup> a Ariki ('ādôn)<sup>H113</sup> o nga ariki ('ādôn),<sup>H113</sup> he nui<sup>H1419</sup> Atua ('ēl),<sup>H410</sup> he kaha, me te whakamataku (wehi),<sup>H3372</sup> e kore nei e whakapai kanohi, e kore nei e tango utu.

(Ios 3:11 Nana, te aaka o te kawenata a Ihowa ('ādôn)<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa<sup>H776</sup> ka whiti i mua i a koutou ki Horano.)

- Ihowa (**Ihowa**), te Atua mure ore **'ēl** (Gen 21:33)<sup>H410</sup>

→ Ihowa (**Ihowa**) to Atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup>

- Atua ('Elōhîm) o nga atua ('Elōhîm)<sup>H430</sup> (→ he nui **'ēl** (Deu 10:17), **orangi**, Sal 136:26)

- Ariki ('ādôn)<sup>H113</sup> o nga ariki ('ādôn)<sup>H113</sup> (→ te Ariki ('ādôn)<sup>H113</sup> o te katoa te whenua,<sup>H776</sup> Ios 3:11)

→ Te Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>o</sup>hōvâ**)<sup>H3069</sup> he anahera a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> i mua a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ko tenei a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ko te Atua mau tonu ('ēl)<sup>H410</sup> o rangi, ko wai hei mea moutu te **Atua**.



tenei Ihowa (**Ihowa**) to Atua ('**Elōhīm**) he tino pai 'ēi, ko wai te Atua ('**Elōhīm**) o nga atua ('**Elōhīm**) o te rangi, me te Ariki ('**ādōn**)<sup>H113</sup> o nga ariki ('**ādōn**),<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa. No reira a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> Atua ('**Elōhīm**) te "**Elōhīm** o '**Elōhīm** a '**ādōn** o '**ādōn**," te tikanga ko ia "**KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME ARIKI O NGA ARIKI**" (Apo 19:16) o te rangi me te whenua katoa.

→ "**KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI**(ranei **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**)," ko koe tena **te Atua**

a

**tourhema** kia pono.<sup>201</sup>

- Ko te anahera o **Ihowa**(Ihoa) ka kawea mai **te rhema** a te Ariki ('**ādōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>h</sup>ōvā**),<sup>H3069</sup> ko tenei **te Atua**('**Elōhīm**)<sup>H430</sup> ko wai te pono (2Sa 7:28).

(2Sa 7:28 Na inaianei, e te Ariki ('**ādōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (**y<sup>h</sup>ōvā**),<sup>H3069</sup> ko koe tena Atua ('**Elōhīm**),<sup>H430</sup> me to **kupu**<sup>H1697</sup> kia pono, a kua korerotia e koe tenei mea pai ki tau pononga:

- **The Ariki Kaha Rawa**(Apo 1:8) & **Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa**(Apo 4:8)

➤ **The Ariki Kaha Rawa** (Apo 1:8)

- **Te Ariki** (kyrios) **Kaha rawa**<sup>G3841</sup> (ko wai e haere mai) → **Te Reme** (ko te reigning arnion)<sup>G721</sup>

**Apo 1:8** Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga, e ki ana **te Ariki**,<sup>G2962</sup> ko tenei, ko wai i mua, a kei te haere mai ano. **te Kaha Rawa**.<sup>G3841</sup>

→ **Te Ariki** (kirios): Arepa e te Omega, te haamataraa e te hopea.

→ **Te Kaha Rawa**(Whakaora **Ihu Karaiti**):

➤ **Te Ariki** (kyrios) **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **Kaha rawa**<sup>G3841</sup>

**Apo 4:8** Na nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> e ono nga parirau o tetahi, o tetahi i ona taha; a ki tonu o ratou kanohi i roto: kahore hoki e okioki i te ao, i te po, ka mea,

**Tapu, tapu, tapu, Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **Kaha rawa**,<sup>G3841</sup> i mua, e ora nei ano, a kei te haere mai

ano.

→ "**Te Ariki**" te tikanga "**te Ariki**(Faiora), o tei riro mai no o **te Atua**, o te Faora **Ihu Te Karaiti**.

→ "**Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa**" te tikanga "Kotahi **Ariki**" ranei **te Atua** me te Kaiwhakaora **Ihu**

**Karaiti**: ko wai

- **ko** (**Ihu** ko wai e kiia ana **Te Karaiti**(Mat 1:16), ranei **ia Ihowa** (**Ihowa**, Eph 3:2)<sup>H3068</sup>

- **ko** (**te Atua**, who i roto te Karaiti, 2Ko 5:19), me

- **ko haere mai** (**te Atua**<sup>202</sup> mā **te Ariki** me te Kaiwhakaora **Ihu Karaiti**, **te Reme**(aroni)<sup>G721</sup>).

➔ No reira, **Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **Kaha rawa**<sup>G3841</sup> tikanga **Ihu ko wai e kiia ana Te Karaiti** ranei **ia Ihowa** (**Ihowa**),<sup>H3068</sup>

Ko wai "**te Ariki**(Kaiwhakaora) **Ihu Karaiti**, tote **te Atua**, ko wai **te Reme**(aroni),<sup>G721</sup> a **te Atua**, ko wai i roto **Te**

**Karaiti**

(2Ko 5:19), **wka hoki mai ano mo tatou te Ariki a Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti, te Reme**.<sup>203</sup>

→ (Tirohia ki "**(Apo 19:6) Te 4th Aleluia (Katoa i te rangi: Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa)**" mo etahi atu korero..)

(Apo 4:9-11) Te Atua, tei poiete i te ra'i e te fenua, te haamorihia ra i nia i te ra'i

**Apo 4:9A** i te wa o aua kararehe (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup>

<sup>201</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa hei Atua mou."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>202</sup>Tirohia **Gen 17:8** & **Zek 8:8**.

<sup>203</sup>Mo nga korero mo "Kotahi Ariki," tirohia "**(Apo 11:15-16) Ua faaoto te 7 o te melahi i te pu.**"



hoatu he kororia, he honore, he whakawhetai ki tera e noho ra i runga i te torona, e ora tonu nei a ake ake.  
[Apo 4:10](#) Ka takoto nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha ki te aroaro o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona;  
ka koropiko ki a ia e ora tonu ana ake ake, ka maka i o ratou karauna ki mua o te torona, me te ki atu,  
[Apo 4:11](#) He tika koe, e te Ariki (kyrios),<sup>G2962</sup> kia whiwhi ai ki te kororia, ki te honore, ki te kaha:<sup>G1411</sup>  
nau hoki i hanga<sup>G2936</sup> nga mea katoa, nau hoki i pai ai i hanga ai ratou.<sup>G2936</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 4:9](#) Na i nga wa katoa ka hoatu e nga mea ora te kororia, te honore, me te whakawhetai ki tera e noho ra i runga i te torona;  
e ora tonu ana ake ake,
- ☞ [Apo 4:10](#) Ka hinga nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha (24) ki te aroaro o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona  
ka koropiko ki a ia e ora tonu ana ake ake, ka maka o ratou karauna ki mua i te torona, me te ki ano:
- ☞ [Apo 4:11](#) "He tika koe, O **Ariki**, Kia whiwhi ki te kororia, ki te honore, ki te kaha;  
Mo **Nau nga mea katoa i hanga**, E na to oe hinaaro i vai mau ai e i hamanihia 'i."

- Ko te tangata e noho ana i runga i te torona: **te Atua** (tirohia ki [Apo 7:10](#)).

† **Hiringa waitohuo** te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka<sup>204</sup>

Ko te taro ko te tinana o Ihu, ko te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata nana nei i homai te ora ki te ao. Te tino o Iesu (aore ra te tino o te Tamaiti a te taata, oia hoi te pane a te Atua), o tei vehihia i roto i te ahu lino mā (te hoē ahu) e tei tuuhia i roto i te toto, o te Parau iā (logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua.

**Te Tama a te Atua** ehara i te tangata<sup>G444</sup> Ko te hunga e ora ana i te taro kau, ehara i te mea ko te logo anake, engari ko ia ano te tinana o te Atua (te purapura<sup>G4690</sup> ([Ko1 15:38](#)), i haere mai ki a matou i roto i te Kupu (nga tohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atuai te kaha me te Wairua Tapu, ko te rhema.<sup>205</sup>

Ko te kai i hiritia e te Atua i roto i te Tama a te tangata hei homai i te ora tonu ki a tatou, ko te pukapuka o nga kupu (aore ra **te rhema o te Pukapuka**,<sup>G4487</sup> [Roma 10:8](#)),<sup>H1697</sup> he mea hiri ki te wa o te mutunga ([Dan 12:4](#)).

Ko te kohatu i kapea e nga kaihangā, he tohu tera **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai **te Tama a te tangata** ranei **nga tohu a te Atua**,

**hiritiaki** te wa mutunga. Te taro (**Ihu Karaiti**) tera **te Atua** kua **hiritiaki** te **Tama a te tangata** ko te kohatu, ko tenei **nga tohu a te Atua**, a kua huri hei kohatu ora (**te rhema**) ka huri atu i te urupa. No te mea ua riro te tino o te Fatu ra o Iesu i te mea tahuti ore, aita 'tura i vai faahou i te fenua nei te urupa e takoto ana nga tupapaku.

-(**Te tinana o te Ariki**) Ko te taro a te Atua ranei **nga tohu a te Atua**<sup>206</sup> kei roto i te tangata tika **Te Karaiti**, a tenei taro (**te tinana o te Tama a te tangata**) ka ara i te toru o nga raand ka kotahi me **te tinana o te Ariki**,  
he mea tarai ki roto **Te Karaitimo** tatou **kai wairua**.

-(**Te toto o te Ariki**) Mena ka whakapono koe ki tera **Ihu** ko **te Karaiti**, **te Tama a te Atua**, ka whai koe **orana** roto i tana **ingoa**. A ki te inu koe **ina te Ariki** **toto** ma te inu mai **ina te Ariki** **kapu**, **nga tohu a te Atua** i roto i a koe ka huri ki **te rhema o te Atua**.

→ No reira, **te Ariki** (kirios) roto [Apo 4:11](#) e pa ana ki to tatou **Matuai** te rangi i riro mai mo tatou **te Atua**, **te kaihangā o**

<sup>204</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

<sup>205</sup>Ataata 14. "Ko te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>206</sup>Ataata 30. "The Communion"). [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

**te rangi me te whenua**, na wai i hanga "**nga mea katoa**".<sup>207</sup>  
→ Tenei **Matua i te rangika riro ma tatoute Atua** na te aroha noa o **te Atua mā te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

---

<sup>207</sup>Mo nga korero mo "nga mea katoa," tirohia "[\(Apo 21:7\) Te huna toa \(The sons of God\).](#)"

## Upoko 5

[\(Apo 5:1-6\)](#) He pukapuka i hiri ki nga hiri e 7

[Apo 5:1](#) I kite ano ahau i te ringa matau o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona, he pukapuka kua oti te tuhituhi ki roto ko te tuara, he mea hiri ki nga hiri e whitu.

☞ [Apo 5:1](#) I kite ano ahau (John) i tona ringa matau ([te Reme](#)<sup>G721</sup>) i noho i runga i te torona ([te Atua](#)) he pukapuka kua tuhia ki roto, ki muri hoki, [hiritiame](#) nga hiri e whitu.

- Ko tera e noho ra i te ringa matau o te Reme: [te Atua](#) he pukapuka tona, he mea hiri ki nga hiri e 7 i tona ringa matau.<sup>208</sup>
- † I ripekatia te whare katoa o Iharaira Ihu, engari [te Atua](#) i hanga ano Ihu e rua [Ariki Te Karaiti](#),<sup>209</sup> me te tangata [G444](#), [Karaiti Ihu](#) hoatu i a ia ano hei utu mo te katoa, hei whakaatu i nga wa tika ([1Ti 2:5-6](#)). Ua faatoroahia o Paulo ei taata poro e ei aposetolo no te haapii i te mau mea ta 'na i ite i Damaseko, oia hoi te maramarama o te Atua no te ra'i mai ([Ohipa 26:16](#)), ki nga tauwiwi (e uru ana ki nga Hurai kahore nei e whakapono ka whakaarahia e te Atua te hunga mate; [Ohipa 26:8](#)), a whanau ake ratou i runga i te rongopai [Karaiti Ihu](#).<sup>210</sup>

- Kaore he tangata e tika ana hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka hiri

[Apo 5:2A](#) i kite ahau i tetahi anahera kaha e karanga ana, he nui te reo, Ko wai e tika ana hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka;

me te wetewete i ona hiri?

[Apo 5:3A](#) kahore he tangata i te rangi, i te whenua ranei, [G1093](#) kua hoki i raro i te whenua (the ground), [G1093](#) i taea e ia te whakatuwhera i te pukapuka, te titiro ano ki reira.

[Apo 5:4](#) Na nui atu toku tangi, no te mea kihai i kitea tetahi e tika ana hei whewhera i te pukapuka; kua hoki e titiro (tirohia) [G991](#) ki runga.

☞ [Apo 5:2](#) Katahi ahau ka kite i tetahi anahera kaha e karanga ana, he nui te reo,

“Ko wai e tika ana ki te whakatuwhera [te pukapuka](#) me te wetewete i ona [hiri](#)?”

☞ [Apo 5:3A](#) kihai tetahi i te rangi, i runga ranei i te whenua, i raro ranei i te whenua, i ahei te whakatuwhera [te pukapuka](#), ki te titiro ranei.

☞ [Apo 5:4](#) Na nui atu toku tangi, no te mea kihai i kitea tetahi e tika ana hei whakatuwhera [te pukapuka](#) ki te titiro ranei.

- Ko te tangata e tika ana hei whakatuwhera, hei wawahi i nga hiri o te pukapuka: Kahore he tangata i te rangi, i te whenua, i raro ranei i te whenua.

- Ko te Raiona o te iwi o Hura, ko te Putake o Rawiri hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka [7hiri](#)

[Apo 5:5](#) Na ka mea mai tetahi o nga kaumatua ki ahau, Kua e tangi.

[te Raiona](#)<sup>G3023</sup> no te iwi o Hura, te Putake o Rawiri,

[kua toa](#)<sup>G3528</sup> ki te whakatuwhera i te pukapuka, a ki te wewete i ona hiri e whitu.

☞ [Apo 5:5](#) Otira ka mea mai tetahi o nga kaumatua ki ahau (John),

“Kua e tangi. Nana, [te Raiona](#) o te iwi o Hura, te Putake o Rawiri,

kua toa ki te whakatuwhera [te pukapuka](#) me te wewete i ona whitu ([7](#)) hiri.”

➤ [Te Raiona](#)<sup>G3023</sup>

<sup>208</sup>Tirohia [Apo 7:10](#).

<sup>209</sup>Ataata 12. "Ko te whakatupuranga o Ihu Karaiti." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>210</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetolo Paulo) 1/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

- **He kua raiona** (Te kaha <sup>H738</sup> <sup>H1482</sup>): Te faataahia ra o Iuda mai “te hoê liona apî.”  
 (Gen 49:9 He raiona a Hura <sup>H738</sup> kua <sup>H1482</sup>: i te pahuatanga, e taku tama, kua kake atu koe:  
 i piko, i tapapa, ano he raiona; <sup>H738</sup>  
 me te raiona katua <sup>H738</sup>; ma wai ia e whakaoho?)

→ Mai i te reanga o **Ihu Karaiti**, 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i a Aperahama tae noa ki a Rawiri,  
 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i a Rawiri tae noa ki te whakahekenga ki Papurona, a  
 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i te whakahekenga atu ki Papurona tae noa ki **Ihu**.<sup>211</sup>

→ Ko te Putake o Rawiri: **na te Atua Tama Ihu Karaiti to tatou Ariki, he uri no Rawiri o te kikokiko**  
 (Roma 1:3).

→ Ko te tangata e tika ana hei whakatuwhera me te wewete i nga hiri o te pukapuka: tirohia Apo 5:6-8.  
 Ko Mohi raua ko **Ihu** no roto mai i nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o Iharaira, ko Mohi ia no te Hiperu no te  
 iwi o Riwai me **Ihu** no te iwi o Hura.<sup>212</sup>

- Noa'tu to ratou taa-ê-raa i rotopu i te mau nunaa, hoê â to ratou mau tupuna: Aberahama, Isaaka, e

lakoba.<sup>213</sup>

• **Nga Raiona** <sup>H744</sup> <sup>G3023</sup>

**Nga Raiona** <sup>H744</sup> (mai <sup>H738</sup>, he raiona tawhito) <sup>H738</sup>: Te mau opu 12 o Iseraela o tei roto i na tamaiti 12 a  
 lakoba, **ona te Atua** Kotahi te iwi, ko Iharaira (2Sa 7:23).<sup>214</sup> No te mea te hoê o na opu hoê ahuru ma piti o  
 Iseraela, o Iuda, e liona apî ia, te liona tahito o tei haamau i te hoê ture a te arii” te faahoho’a ra i “te  
 hoê arii no te nunaa hoê o Iseraela,” oia hoi. **Te Karaiti**.<sup>215</sup>

(Rana 6:7 Ko nga perehitini katoa o te rangatiratanga,  
 kua runanga nga kawana, nga rangatira, nga kaiwhakatakoto whakaaro, me nga  
 rangatira

ki te whakatu kingi (kingi) <sup>H4430</sup> ture (decree), <sup>H7010</sup> ki te whakatakoto tikanga pumau,  
 ki te inoi tetahi ki tetahi Atua <sup>H426</sup> tangata ranei <sup>H606</sup> mo nga ra e toru tekau,  
 kia ora koe, e te kingi, ka maka ia ki te ana raiona. <sup>H744</sup>)

- **Te Ihowa (Ihowa)** e tohu ana ki **Te Karaiti** i roto i te NT, a ka tonoa e ia nga raiona <sup>H738</sup> ki te hunga kahore  
 e wehi ki ia (2Tu 17:25). Na te mea i wehi a Raniera ki a Ihowa (**Ihowa**), te Atua <sup>H426</sup> a Raniera te Atua  
 ora, <sup>H426</sup> i whakaorangia a Raniera i te kaha o nga raiona (Dan 6:26-7).

(2Tu 17:25 He pera ano i te timatanga o to ratou noho ki reira.

kihai ratou i wehi i a Ihowa (**Ihowa**). <sup>H3068</sup>

no reira a Ihowa (**Ihowa**) <sup>H3068</sup> ka tukuna he raiona <sup>H738</sup> i roto ia ratou, nana i patu etahi o

ratou.)

- Ko te Reme i patua e 7 nga haona, e 7 nga kanohi (Ko nga Wairua e 7 o te Atua)

Apo 5:6 Na ka titiro ahau, na, i waenganui o te torona, o nga mea ora e wha, <sup>G2226</sup>  
 a i waenganui o nga kaumatua. <sup>G4245</sup> tu ana **he Reme** (aroni) <sup>G721</sup> me te mea i patua,  
 e whitu ona haona, e whitu nga kanohi;  
 ko nga Wairua e whitu enei o te Atua kua tonoa mai ki te whenua katoa (te whenua). <sup>G1093</sup>

<sup>211</sup>Ataata 16. “Ko nga Tauwiwi (The mystery of Christ).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>212</sup>Mai i te reanga o **Ihu Karaiti**, e 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i a Aperahama tae noa ki a Rawiri, 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i a  
 Rawiri tae noa ki a Ihowa

te whakahekenga ki Papurona, a 14 nga whakatupuranga mai i te whakahekenga atu ki Papurona tae noa ki **Ihu**.

<sup>213</sup>Ataata 6. “Ko te pukapuka o nga whakatupuranga mai i a Arama tae noa ki a Ihu.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>214</sup>ibid. Ataata 6. “Israel & the sons of Israel.”

<sup>215</sup>Ataata 38. “Ko te ripekatia o Ihu.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).

☞ [Apo 5:6](#) Na ka titiro atu ahau, na, i waenganui o te torona, o nga mea ora e wha; e tu ana i waenganui o nga kaumatua **he Reme** (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> me te mea kua patua, e whitu (7) ona haona, e whitu (7) nga kanohi, ko nga Wairua e whitu (7) enei o te Atua i tonoa ki te whenua katoa.

➤ **Te reme**(amnos)<sup>G286</sup> & **Te Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup>

- he rewenakore koutou **Te Karaiti** kua patua ta tatou kapenga mo tatou ([1Ko 5:7](#)), a peneirutu ki te toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**, ano he reme<sup>G286</sup> kahore he koha, he kohakore ([1Pe 1:19](#)).

→ Ihu ko **te reme**(H7716, *śē*) o **te Atua**, i patua nei hei tahunga tinana na **te timatanga** o te ao ([Gen 22:7](#), [Ioane 1:29](#)), i haere mai ano ki te tango i te hara o te ao ka patua ano **he reme**(G286, amnos, [Ioane 1:29](#)) kia hoki mai ano hei kingi **Reme** (G721, arnion, [Apo 5:6](#)).

**te Atua** kua pera ano **Ihu**, i ripekatia ngatahitia e koutou **Ariki Te Karaiti** ([Ohipa 2:36](#)). Te tikanga, **te reme**(amnos)<sup>G286</sup> o **te Atua** (**Ihu**, [Ioane 1:36](#)), i tapaea hei tahunga tinana, ka riro **a Ihowa** (Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua** o nga kikokiko katoa,<sup>216</sup> ko wai i riro **he Reme** (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> E tu ana i waenganui o te torona me nga mea ora e wha, i waenganui o nga kaumatua, e whitu nga haona, e whitu nga kanohi; **te Atua** ka tukuna ki te whenua katoa,<sup>G1093</sup> [Apo 5:6](#)).

**(Ko te 7 wairua o te Ariki)**

[Isa 11:1](#) *A tera e puta ake he tokotoko i roto i te kakau o Hehe, a ka tupu ake he Manga i roto i ona pakiaka.*

[Isa 11:2](#) *Me te wairua o **a Ihowa** (Ihowa)<sup>H3068</sup> ka tau ki runga ki a ia, te wairua o **whakaaro nui** me te matauranga, te wairua o te whakatakoto whakaaro, o te kaha; te wairua o te matauranga me te wehi o **a Ihowa** (Ihowa);<sup>H3068</sup>*

[Isa 11:3](#) *A ka hohoro tona mohio<sup>H7306</sup> i te wehi o **a Ihowa** (Ihowa)<sup>H3068</sup>: a e kore ia e whakawa i ta ona kanohi i kite ai, kua ano e riria ta ona taringa e rongo ai.*

- **Ko te tama** a Hehe ko Rawiri ([1Sa 17:12](#)), a ko te pakiaka o Rawiri **na te Atua Tama, Ihu Karaitito tatou Ariki**, kei a ia nga 7 Wairua o **te Atua** (Ko te wairua o te whakaaro nui, o te matauranga, o te whakaaro, o te whakaaro, o te kaha, o te matauranga, o te wehi ki a Ihowa, o te wairua o Ihowa) i tau ki runga ki te tangata e ahua reka ana ki te wehi o Ihowa, i tonoa atu nei ki te whenua katoa. Ko Raniera, i wehi i te Ariki, he pai rawa te wairua i roto i a ia (nga wairua 7 o te Ariki) i roto ia ia, na reira i whakanuia ake ai ia ki runga ake i nga rangatira nui, i nga rangatira, a meinga ana ia e te kingi hei rangatira mo te kingitanga katoa. [Rana 6:3](#)) a whakaorangia ake ia i te ana raiona ([Dan 6:27](#)).
- Ma te whakaaro ki tera **remai** korerotia i mua e nga poropiti tapu me te ture **te Ariki Kaiwhakaora** i korerotia e nga apotoro, [Jhn 1:1](#) "I te timatanga ko nga tohu, ko nga tohu ki te Atua, a ko nga loqo ko te Atua" ka whakamaoritia ano e whai ake nei:
  - ➔ I te timatanga konga **waitohu**, **anga waitohu** (te whakahere **ate reme**(amnos),<sup>G286</sup> e whiti ana i te **wahi pouri**) i te tahate **Atua**, **anga waitohuko te Atua**. Ka whiti te ra i roto i te pouri o te po (ko nga tupapaku o **te Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup>), te marama o **te Atua** ka ara ake i roto i o koutou ngakau, ka whakamarama i te rama o **te Reme**(aroni) i roto i o koutou ngakau me te kororia o **te Atua** ka marama ([Apo 21:23](#)).

<sup>216</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

Na, ka mahara ko **te rhema** i korerotia e nga poropiti tapu, me nga ture a **te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> a **Kaiwhakaora**, i korerotia e nga apotero. (2Pe 3:2).

Na, me tupu tatou i roto i te aroha noa, me te matauranga o to tatou **Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**.

Waiho atu ia ia te kororia aianei, a ake ake. Amine (2Pe 3:18).<sup>217</sup>

→ **Te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> ko **Ariki Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti (te Atua)**.<sup>218</sup>

(Apo 5:7-14) Ko te hunga tapu (ko te hunga e moe ana i roto i a Ihu i roto ia te Karaiti) kua waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua.

**Apo 5:7** Na ka haere mai ia, ka tango (ka riro)<sup>G2983</sup> te pukapukai roto i te ringa matau o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona.

☞ **Apo 5:7** Katahi ia (**te Reme**) i haere mai

a ka riro mai te pukapuka i roto i te ringa matau o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona (**te Atua**).

- **Te Reme** (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> haere maika riro **te pukapuka** mai i te ringa matau o **te Atua** e noho ana i runga i te torona.

- Ko nga mea ora e 4 me nga kaumatua e 24 nga inoi a te hunga tapu (he hapa me nga oko koura ki tonu i te whakakakara)

**Apo 5:8** A ka tango ia (ka riro)<sup>G2983</sup> te pukapuka, nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> a ka hinga nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha ki te aroaro o te Reme (arnion).<sup>G721</sup> I a ratou katoa he hapa, he oko koura ki tonu i te kakara.<sup>G2368</sup> ko nga inoi a te hunga tapu (holy saints).<sup>G40</sup>

☞ **Apo 5:8** Na, i tana tangohanga **te pukapuka**, nga mea ora e 4

a hinga iho nga kaumatua 24 i mua **te Reme**,

he hapa ta tetahi, he oko koura, ki tonu i te whakakakara, ko nga inoi era **te hunga tapu**.

- Inate **Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> riro te pukapuka, nga mea ora e 4 me nga kaumatua e 24, kei ia tangata nga inoi a **te Hunga tapu** (he hapa me nga ipu koura ki tonu i te kakara) i taka iho i mua **te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> rane **te Ariki**<sup>219</sup> **te Atua**<sup>220</sup> (Apo 5:6).

- Ko te hunga tapu (ko te hunga e moe ana i roto i a Ihu i roto i a te Karaiti) ka waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua.

**Apo 5:9** Na ka waiata ratou i te waiata hou, ka mea, E pai ana koe hei tango i te pukapuka, hei whakatuwhera i ona hiri: i whakamatea hoki koe, a na ou toto matou i hoko ma te Atua no nga hapu katoa,<sup>G5443</sup> me te arero,<sup>G1100</sup> me nga tangata,<sup>G2992</sup> me te iwi (Gentile nations, singular)<sup>G1484</sup>

**Apo 5:10** A meinga ana matou e koe hei kingi ki to matou Atua<sup>G935</sup> me nga tohunga.<sup>G2409</sup> a ka kingi tatou ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua).<sup>G1093</sup>

☞ **Apo 5:9** Na ka waiata ratou (24 kaumatua) i tetahi waiata hou, ka mea:

"E tika ana koe ki te tango **te pukapuka**, A ki te whakatuwhera i ona **hiri**;

I whakamatea hoki koe, a hokona ana matou e ko **te Atua** na ou toto o ia iwie te reo, e te taata e te nunaa (te huru otahi).

→ Na nga mea ora e 4 me nga kaumatua e 24 i waiata i te waiata hou o nga inoi a **te hunga tapu** (ko nga

<sup>217</sup> I hopukina mai **Apo 3:14**, aore ra a hi'o i te video 44. "Te parau tohu o te papa'iraa mo'a (Petero 2, 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>218</sup> Tirohia **Apo 3:12**.

<sup>219</sup> Ki te kore e tohuhia, ko te Ariki (kyrios, Strong's G2962) e tohu ana ki "te Ariki" me te kore e tohu i te nama o te Kaha.

<sup>220</sup> Ki te kore e tohuhia, ko te Atua (theos, Strong's G2316) e tohu ana ki te "Atua" me te kore e tohu i te nama o te Kaha.

Atua e moe nei i roto i a Ihu i roto i a te Karaiti, ka mea, te Remei patua ki hokona “te hunga tapu” ki te i ona toto i nga hapu katoa, i nga reo, i nga iwi, i nga iwi katoa.

-Te Karaiti ka waiho hei matamuai muri iho i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate, e moe ana Ihu (1Te 4:14).<sup>221</sup>

→ Te Hunga Tapu (ko te hunga kua moe i roto ia Ihu i roto i a te Karaiti) kua waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua kingi ano te whenua mo te 1,000 tau.<sup>222</sup>

☞ Apo 5:10 Na kua hanga tatou nga kingi a tohunga ki “to tatou te Atua”; A ka kingi tatou i runga i te whenua.

→ Ko nga inoi ate hunga tapu e pii i tei parahi i nia i te terono ei “tatou te Atua.”

(Ko koe hokona)

1Pe 1:18 E mohio ana hoki koutou ki tena

kahore koutou hokona<sup>G3084</sup> me nga mea pirau, ano he hiriwa me te koura,

Na to koutou whakahaere horihori i waiho iho e o koutou matua;

1Pe 1:19 Engari me nga toto utu nui o Te Karaiti, rite ohe reme (amnos),<sup>G286</sup>

he kohakore, he kohakore:

1Pe 1:20 I whakaritea nei i mua o te orokohanganga o te ao,

engari i whakakitea mai ki a koutou i enei wa whakamutunga,

1Pe 1:21 Kua meinga nei e ia kia whakapono ki te Atua, nana nei ia i whakaara ake i te hunga mate; a hoatu ana ki a ia he kororia; kia mau ai to koutou whakapono me to koutou tumanako ki

te Atua

1Pe 1:22 I te mea kua purea o koutou wairua i runga i te ngohengohe ki te pono i roto i te Wairua

Ki te aroha tinihangakore ki nga teina, kia u tonu to koutou aroha tetahi ki tetahi i runga i te ngakau ma.

1Pe 1:23 He mea whanau hou koutou, ehara i te mea no te purapura pirau, engari no te mea piraukore.

na te kupu (waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua, e ora nei, e mau tonu ana ake ake.

1Pe 1:24 Rite tonu hoki ki te tarutaru nga kikokiko katoa; ko te kororia katoa ano hoki o te tangata, ano he puawai tarutaru.

Ka maroke te tarutaru, ka ngahoro tona puawai.

1Pe 1:25 Engari ko te kupu (rhema)<sup>G4487</sup> o te Ariki<sup>G2962</sup> mau tonu ake ake.

A ko te kupu tenei (rhema)<sup>G4487</sup> he mea kauwhau na te rongopai ki a koutou.

- He hipi toa<sup>H352</sup> → he reme (Ihu)<sup>G286</sup> → he Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> (ranei Te Karaiti)<sup>223</sup> (Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti) → te Atua Kaha rawa

Ko koe Kihai i hokona e nga mea pirau, he mea tuku iho no o koutou matua, engari ki nga toto o mua Te Karaiti, rite o he reme (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he kohakore, he tohu ranei, i tapaea i te timatanga, a kei reira ano te Atua, a kote Atua. Tenei reme (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakaritea i mua te turanga o te ao, me te kawenata i waenganui te Atua ('Elōhīm) a ka whakapumautia a Aperahama e te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> i roto Te Karaiti.<sup>224</sup>

Tenei reme (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakakitea mai i enei wa whakamutunga mo koutou, i te meate Reme (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> ranei te Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti, te Atua Kaha rawa. Na roto i a ia, ka whakapono

<sup>221</sup>A hi'o i "Te faanahoraa o te tia-faahou-raa i roto i te Mesia" no te pene 7.

<sup>222</sup>A hi'o i "[Te haamataraa o te 1 000 matahiti faatereraa a te Mesia] i roto i te ô i Edene" o te pene 19 .

<sup>223</sup>Karaipiture 1Pe 1:19.

<sup>224</sup>Tirohia Apo 4:8.

ko **te Atua** Nana nei ia i whakaara ake i te hunga mate, a hoatu ana ki a ia he kororia, i mau ai to koutou whakapono, to koutou tumanakote **te Atua**.

- I patua tenei **Reme** (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> ko wai hokona tatou ki **te Atua** Na ona toto i roto i nga hapu katoa, i nga reo, i nga iwi, i nga iwi Tau iwi, e tika ana kia riro **te pukapuka** (maite **te Atua**) me te whakatuwhera i tonahiri, a kua hanga e ia ma tatou **te Atua**, nga kingi me nga tohunga mo ratou hei kingi i runga i te whenua.
- **Merekihereke**, te tohunga o te Runga Rawa 'ēi, ko te ahua o te tohunga nui kua whiti ki te rangi, **Ihu te Tama a te Atua** ([Heb 4:14](#)), me tenei **Ihu**, ko wai **Ihu Karaiti, te Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> to tatou **te Atua**, i meinga hei tohunga nui<sup>G749</sup> i te ritenga o Merekihereke ([Heb 6:20](#)). “Ka hanga hoki koutou, ano he kohatu ora hei whare wairua, hei tohungatanga tapu (no Stong's [G2407](#) & [G2409](#)),<sup>G2406</sup> ki te tapae i nga patunga tapu wairua, whakaae kite **te Atua** na **Ihu Karaiti**” ([1Pe 2:5](#)).

Na reira, he whakatapuranga whiriwhiri koutou, he tohungatanga kingi,<sup>G2406</sup> he tapu<sup>G40</sup> iwi, hoko taonga; hei whakapuaki i nga whakamoemiti o te kaikaranga ia koutou i roto i te pouri ki tana mahi whakamiharo **Maama**<sup>G5457</sup> ([1Pe 2:9](#)).

→ I mua ehara koe i te iwi o **te Atua**, engari inaianei ko koutou te iwi o **te Atua**;

→ Kihai i tohungia koutou, inaianei kua riro ia koutou **aroha**.

→ Ua faarirohia outou ei arii e ei tahu'a no “outou **te Atua**”, ka kingi ano ia ki runga ki te whenua.<sup>225</sup>

Ko te tokomaha o nga anahera i te taha o te torona

[Apo 5:11](#) Na ka titiro ahau, ka rongo hoki i te reo o nga anahera maha i nga taha katoa o te torona me nga kararehe (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> me nga kaumatua: a ko te tokomaha o ratou **tekaumano**<sup>G3461</sup> **wātekaumano**<sup>G3461</sup> **amano**<sup>G5505</sup> **omano**<sup>G5505</sup>

☞ [Apo 5:11](#) Na ka titiro ahau, ka rongo i te reo o nga anahera maha i nga taha katoa o te torona; nga mea ora, me nga kaumatua; a ko te tokomaha o ratou 10,000, 10,000, me te 1,000, 1,000.

- **Tekaumano (10,000)**<sup>G3461</sup> & **Mano**<sup>G5505</sup>  
[Heb 12:22](#) Heoi kua tae mai koutou ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te hunga orate **te Atua**, te Hiruharama i te rangi, ki tetahi kamupene e kore e taea te tatau (**tekaumano**)<sup>G3461</sup> o nga anahera,  
[le 1:14](#) Me Enoka ano hoki, te tuawhitu ia Arama;<sup>G76</sup> i poropititia enei mea, i mea, Nana, **te Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> haere mai me **tekaumano**<sup>G3461</sup> o tana hunga tapu (tapu),<sup>G40</sup>

- **Te maha o nga anahera: 10,000s**

→ Ko te tokomaha o nga anahera i runga i Maunga Hiona i te pa o te hunga orate **te Atua**, te

Hiruharama i te rangi,

ko **10,000s**.

(Ko te tokomaha o nga anahera, o nga mea ora, me nga kaumatua i nga taha katoa o te

torona o

te Reme me te Atua kei roto i nga waeine 10,000)<sup>226</sup>

[Sal 68:16](#) He aha koutou ka tupekepeke ai, e nga puke tiketike (maunga)<sup>H2022</sup>? ko te puke tenei<sup>H2022</sup> ko te Atua (**'Elōhīm**)<sup>H430</sup> e hiahia ana ki te noho; ae ra, a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ka noho tonu ki reira.

[Sal 68:17](#) **Nga hariata** a te Atua (**'Elōhīm**)<sup>H430</sup> e rua tekaumano (**tekaumano**)<sup>H7239</sup> ara **amano**<sup>H505</sup> o nga anahera: te Ariki (**'ōdōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> kei roto i a ratou, pera me i Hinai, i roto i te wahi tapu<sup>H6944</sup> wahi.

<sup>225</sup>Tirohia " ([Apo 20:4](#)) *Te feia mo'a e 144 000 e te ati rahi e faatere e te Mesia no te hoê 1 000 matahiti.*”

<sup>226</sup>A hi'o i te “Te auaa o te numera 12, 1,000, e 10,000 i roto i te Bibilia” no roto mai i te ([Apo 7:4-8](#)).



- **Ko nga hariata a te Atua: 10,000s**  
→ Atua (['Elōhīm](#))<sup>H430</sup> e hiahia ana ia ki te noho ki Maunga Hiona kei reira a Ihowa ([Ihowa](#)) ka noho mo ake tonu atu.

**Nga hariata** o Atua (['Elōhīm](#))<sup>H430</sup> he **10,000s**,<sup>H7239</sup> me nga anahera **1,000s**<sup>H505</sup>:  
**te Ariki** (['ādōnāy](#))<sup>H136</sup> kei roto i a ratou.

→ Kei Maunga Hiona a Ihowa e noho ana, ratou ko nga tama katoa a Iharaira, i hokona te whenua (**1,000s** o nga anahera). **Te Ariki** kei nga hariata o **te Atua (10,000s)** i nga taha katoa o te torona o **te Reme** **ate Atua**.

→ Ko te maha o nga anahera (10,000) me nga hariata a te Atua (10,000) huri noa no nia i te terono o te Arenio e te Atua tei faaitheia i roto i te mau tapao 10 000, ko tenei **100,000,000 (10,000x10,000)**.

- **Ko te tokomaha o nga anahera i Maunga Hiona**, te Hiruharama i te rangi (i nga waeine o **10,000s**), ko te tokomaha o nga anahera i nga taha katoa o te torona o te Reme rau ko te Atua (**10,000s**) me nga hariata o **te Atua (10,000s)**. Kei Maunga Hiona a Ihowa e noho anai **hokona katoatia** e nga **tama** a Iharaira i runga i te whenua (**1,000s**). No te mea te hinaaro nei te Atua e parahi i pihai iho i to 'na mau taata atoa, e tatara oia i te mau melahi no te arona **te Atua** tangata;

→ "***!(te Atua) ka noho i roto i a ratou, ka haereere i roto: a ko ahau hei Atua mo ratou, a ko ratou hei iwi maku.***"<sup>227</sup>

Tika tonu te Reme i whakamatea

**Apo 5:12** He nui te korero (nui)<sup>G3173</sup> reo, E tika ana te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> i **patua teraki** te whiwhi **mana**<sup>G1411</sup> me nga taonga,<sup>G4149</sup> me te whakaaro nui,<sup>G4678</sup> me te kaha,<sup>G2479</sup> me te honore,<sup>G5092</sup> me te kororia,<sup>G1391</sup> me te manaaki.<sup>G2129</sup>

☞ **Apo 5:12** He nui tona reo ki te ki mai, He pai **te Reme** ko wai i patua kia whiwhi ai ki te kaha, ki te taonga, ki te whakaaro nui, ki te kaha, ki te honore, ki te kororia, ki te manaaki.

- "Whanaunga **te Reme**<sup>G721</sup> o tei haapohehia no te farii i te mana, e te tao'a, e te paari, e te puai, e te tura, e te hanahana, e te haamaitai »."<sup>228</sup>

- Ko te torona o te Atua me te Reme (ka karakia nga mea hanga katoa i te rangi me te whenua ki te Atua me te Reme)

**Apo 5:13** Me nga mea hanga katoa i te rangi, i runga hoki i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> i raro i te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> ko nga mea o te moana, me nga mea katoa i roto, ka rongo ahau e mea ana, **Te manaakitanga**, me te honore, me te kororia, me te kaha (te rangatiratanga),<sup>G2904</sup> ki a ia e noho ana i runga i te torona, ki te Reme hoki<sup>G721</sup> mo ake tonu atu.

**Apo 5:14** Na nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> ka mea, Amine. Me nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha<sup>G4245</sup> hinga iho, koropiko ana ki a ia e ora tonu ana ake ake.

☞ **Apo 5:13** Me nga mea hanga katoa i te rangi, i runga hoki i te whenua, i raro hoki i te whenua; me nga mea kei roto<sup>G1909</sup> te moana, me te hunga katoa i roto i a ratou i rongo ahau (John) e mea ana, **Te manaakitanga**, me te honore, me te kororia, me te rangatiratanga,

<sup>227</sup> **2Ko 6:16**, tirohia ranei "**(Apo 9:13-21) Ka whakatangi te 6 o nga anahera i te tetere (The 2nd owe).**"

<sup>228</sup> No te mau haamaramaramaraa no nia i te "Mana," a hi'o i te video 26, "Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api)", video 27, "(Te tino, te nephe, e te varua) Salamo 23", video 35, "(Te mau aposetolo) te mau pipi mana e Mana", video 39, "Te Adamu matamua e te Adamu hopea," video 40, "4. Penetekose", video 43, "(Arata'ihia e te Varua) Te mau tamaiti a te Atua", e te video 49, "Te tere no te faaoraraa".

ki a ia e noho nei i runga i te torona (**te Atua**), a kite **Reme** mo ake tonu atu.

☞ [Apo 5:14](#) Katahi nga mea ora e wha (4) ka mea, "**Amine!**"

Na ka hinga iho nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha (24) ki raro, ka koropiko ki a ia e ora tonu ana ake ake.

→ Nga mea hanga katoa i roto **rangi** me runga **te whenua (i runga i te whenua, i raro i te whenua, ai te moana)** ka mea

« Te haamaitai, te tura, te hanahana, e te mana, i te Atua e parahi ra i ni'a i te terono, e i te Arenio ra ».

## Upoko 6

([Apo 6:1-2](#)) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi (he hoiho ma, he kopere me te karauna)

[Apo 6:1A](#) i kite ahau i te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup>whakatuwheratia tetahi o nga hiri<sup>G4973</sup>a ka rongo ahau, me te mea ko te haruru o te whatitiri. tetahi o nga whanga kararehe (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup>ka mea, Haere mai kia kite.

☞ [Apo 6:1](#)Inaianei kua kite ahau i te wa **te Reme**whakatuwheratia tetahi o nga hiri; a ka rongo ahau i tetahi o nga mea ora e wha e mea mai ana, ano he whatitiri te reo, Haere mai kia kite.

➤ Ko wai hei whakatuwhera i nga hiri?

- **Te Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup>ka whakatuwhera i nga hiri e whitu. **Ihu**, i tapaea hei tahunga tinana hei **he hipi toa** ('aua, [Gen 22:13](#)),<sup>H352</sup> i haere mai ki tenei ao hei **he reme**(amnos)<sup>G286</sup> **ote Atua**([loane 1:29](#)) a ka riro **he Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup>(ranei **Te Karaiti**, [1Pe 1:19](#)) a i whakakitea mai i enei wa whakamutunga mo tatou, hei **te Ariki** a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti (**te Atua**)**Kaha rawa**([1Pe 1:20](#)).<sup>229</sup>

→Ka mea tetahi o nga mea ora e wha, "Haere mai kia kite."

→Ko te Putake o Rawiri **na te Atua Tama Ihu Karaiti**to tatou **Ariki**he uri no Rawiri e rite ana te kikokiko ([Apo 5:5, Roma 1:3](#)). Ko te tangata kua toa ki te whakatuwhera **te pukapuka**, a ki te wetekina

ko te

whitu (7) **hiri**ko **te Reme**(arnion),<sup>G721</sup> **te Raiona o te iwi o Hura**, Ko te Putake o Rawiri, ko wai **na te Atua Tama Ihu Karaiti**to tatou **Ariki**([Apo 5:5, Roma 1:3](#)).

- He hoiho ma me te kopere (ka hoatu he karauna)

[Apo 6:2A](#) ka kite ahau, na, he ma<sup>G3022</sup>hoiho: a ko te tangata e noho ana i runga he kopere tana; me te karauna ([στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup> i hoatu ki a ia: a haere ana ia ki te wikitoria.<sup>G3528</sup> me te wikitoria.<sup>G3528</sup>

☞ [Apo 6:2](#)Na ka titiro ahau, na, **he mahoiho**. Ko te tangata e noho ana i runga i a ia **he kopere**; a **he karauna** i hoatuki a ia, a haere ana ia ki te wikitoria, ki te wikitoria.

➤ He aha te hoiho?

- **Te hoiho**kua rite mo te ra o te whawhai, na te whakaoranga **a Ihowa**(**Ihowa**).<sup>H3068</sup> [Mas 21:31](#)Te hoiho<sup>H5483</sup> kua rite mo te ra o te whawhai.<sup>H4421</sup> *engari te haumarua (whakaoranga)*<sup>H8668</sup> ko **oa Ihowa**(**Ihowa**).<sup>H3068</sup>

➤ Na wai i hoatu **te karauna** ([στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup>he aha hoki te ahua o te karauna?

- [Mat 27:29A](#) ka oti te whiri he karauna ([στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup> o nga tataramoa, hoatu ana e ratou ki runga ki a ia (**Ihu**) upoko, me te kakaho i tona ringa matau: ka tuku i nga turi ki a ia, ka taunu ki a ia, ka mea, Tena koe, e te Kingi o nga Hurai!
  - **Ihu**, te Kingi o nga Hurai, i kakahu **te karauna** (stephanos) o nga tataramoa.
  - **Ihu**ko te Kingi o nga Hurai, ko te Tama a te Atua, a **Te Karaiti**, ko tenei Kingi o nga Hurai, ko te kingi o Iharaira.<sup>230</sup>
    - ([loane 19:5](#)Katahi ka haere mai **Ihu**atu, mau **te karauna**([στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup> o nga tataramoa, a te kakahu papura. Ka mea a Pirato ki a ratou, Na, te tangata nei!<sup>G444</sup>)
- **Te hunga wikitoria**he **te karauna** o te harikoamo nga apotero (nga apotero **ote Ariki** a Kaiwhakaora,

<sup>229</sup>Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhema." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

No nia i "Haere mai e hi'o," mataitai i te video 15, "Iesu no Nazareta e Iesu Mesia no Nazareta."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>230</sup>Ataata 38. "Ko te ripekatia o Ihu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).

[2Pe 3:2](#)),<sup>231</sup> i te aroaro o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** i tona taenga mai.

[1Te 2:19](#) He aha hoki ta matou e tumanako atu ai, e hari ai, he karauna ranei? [στέφανος, stephanos](#))<sup>G4735</sup> o te harikoa?

He teka ianei ko koutou i te aroaro o matou? **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** i tona taenga mai?

[Phl 4:1](#) Heoi, e oku teina aroha, e matenuitia nei e ahau.

toku koa me toku karauna ([στέφανος, stephanos](#)),<sup>G4735</sup> na kia tere ki rotote **Ariki**, e taku e aroha nei.

[1Te 3:13](#) Ki te mutunga ko ia (**te Ariki**) kia whakau i o koutou ngakau kia kore e he i runga i te tapu ki te aroaro o te Atua;

ara to tatou Matua, i te taenga mai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** tana hunga tapu katoa.

➤ Ko wai i noho **he hoiho ma**?

- Ko tera e noho ana i runga i te hoiho ma: Te anahera o **te Ariki**.

- Ko te anahera o **a Ihowa** (Ihoa),<sup>H3068</sup> ko wai **te Ariki** ('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>hōvā</sup>)<sup>H3069</sup> ([Tav 6:22](#)), ki te aroaro o Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ([2Sa 7:18](#)).<sup>232</sup>

→ Tenei anahera o **a Ihowa** (Ihoa) ka kawea mai **te rhema** te Ariki ('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> **ATUA** (y<sup>hōvā</sup>),<sup>H3069</sup> ko tenei **te Atua** ('*Elōhîm*)<sup>H430</sup> ko wai te pono ([2Sa 7:28](#)).

→ **Te rhema** kei te huna, kia whakapono ra ano koutou kua tukua te Tama a te tangata ki nga ringa o **tane**.<sup>233</sup> Arā, **te rhema** hiahia puta ki te hunga e whakapono ana **Ihu** heite **Tama a te Atua**.

➤ He aha te **he kopere**?

- [Gen 9:13](#) Ka whakatakotoria e ahau taku kopere<sup>H7198</sup> i te kapua,<sup>H6051</sup> a ka waiho hei tohu mo te kawenata i waenganui oku, o te whenua.

→ **He kopere**: He tohu mo te kawenata i waenganui i te Atua me te whenua, me te kupu Hiperu mo te kopere ([H7198](#)) tikanga

ki te kopere i te kopere i te pakanga" no reira e tohu ana ki te "kaikopere" nana i "pa ki te tohu."

"He kopere" tona tikanga tohu "**Te tika o te Atua**," me te tikanga o "**patua te tohu**" e penei ana:

→ "**Te Wairua** (te kaikopere) ki hiri (patua) **te hunga tapu** (te tohu)".<sup>234</sup>

([Sal 76:3](#)) whatiia e ia nga pere ki reira<sup>H7565</sup> o te kopere,<sup>H7198</sup> te whakangungu rakau, **ate hoari**,<sup>H2719</sup> me te whawhai.)

- Ko te tohu tohu o te "kopere" - te hononga o te Paipera i waenga i te "hara" me "te mate nanakia o Ihu i runga i te ripeka."

[Gen 9:13](#) ahau (**te Atua**) mahia taku **kopere** (**תַּשְׁקֶה**, kopere mo te whawhai, **kaikopere, kaikopere**)<sup>H7198</sup> i te kapua,

a ka waiho hei tohu mo te kawenata i waenganui i ahau. **te Atua**) **mete whenua**.

→ Ko te kupu Hiperu mo **kopere** (Te kaha [H7198](#)) te tikanga "ki te kopere i te kopere i roto i te whawhai" a na reira e tohu ana

**kaikopere**." Ko te kupu "hara" no te reo Hiperu, "hātā", Strong's [H2398](#)," ko te tikanga

"**ngaro te tohu**, korero mo **he kaikopere**."

- Na, "**hara**" ka taea te tautuhi hei "**te kaikopere e ngaro ana i tana tohu**" ranei "te hunga e kore e taea

te hiri e

**te Wairua mo o ratou hara**."

<sup>231</sup>Ataata 44, "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>232</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#)

<sup>233</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

<sup>234</sup>Ataata 21. "Te Kawenata, Te Kotinga o waho, Te Kotinga o roto."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/).

oia i te a  
-[Gen 44:32](#) te faatia ra i te hoê aamu no Iosepha e to 'na mau taeae: A faatere ai Iosepha i Aiphiti, ua tuu  
he kapu hiriwa i roto i te peke a Pineamine i te ngana ki te pupuri i a Pineamine, i whakapaehia he tahae  
([Gen 44:1-17](#)). I muri iho, ua ani luda ia Iosepha e "e faahapahia oia (te hara, hātā)" no ta 'na hopea.  
teina, a Pineamine ([Gen 44:32](#)). I konei, **hara** (hātā', [H2398](#)), kua whakamaoritia hei **ki te waha i te he:**  
→ "Ki te kore ia e kawea mai e ahau ki a koe, na, ka waiho e ahau te he o toku papa mo ake tonu atu"  
(hātā') [Gen 43:9](#)).

- [1 Pitae](#) whakaatu ana na matou **Te Karaiti** o tei 'faaau i te hapa (aore ra te hara)' na roto i te poheraa i  
nia i te satauro ia nehenehe tatou  
(ko te hunga whakapono **Te Karaiti**, [Roma 10:4](#)) kua 'mate ki te hara, ka ora ki te tika' ([1Pe 2:24](#)).  
No reira, ka murua o tatou hara me te purea mehemea e whakaae ana matou i roto i o matou ngakautu  
**toto o Ihu Karaiti**,

**Tama a te Atua** na ratou te hara (**hara**) i runga i te ripeka hei whakaora i a tatou ([1 loa 1:9](#)).

→ No reira, "te parauraa e aita ta tatou e hara," te auraa ia **Te Karaiti** mate noa, kua pohehe hoki.  
kahore hoki te pono i roto ia ratou ([1 loa 1:8](#)).<sup>235</sup>

- [Roma 6:23](#) e tauturu mai ia taa eaha te auraa ia amo i te faahaparaa, "E utua te pohe no te hara;  
engari ko te homaitanga o **te Atua kote ora mure ore** mā **Ko Ihu Karaiti to matou Ariki**." Ko te utu mo o  
tatou hara he mate"  
e kii ana ka mate nga kikokiko katoa ki te kore tetahi atu e "maua te he" mo ratou.

e au  
- Na, [Apo 5:1-5](#) te papa'i ra e "aore roa e taata i te ra'i, e ore atoa i te fenua, e ore atoa i raro a'e i te fenua,  
hei whakatuwhera i te pukapuka (he mea hiri ki nga hiri e whitu), kua hoki e titiro ki runga. Engari **te**  
**Raiona o te iwi o**  
**Hura, te Putake o Rawiri**, kua kaha ki te whakatuwhera i te pukapuka, ki te **wetekina nga hiri e whitu**  
**reira**."

→ Ina **te hiri tuatahi** kua whakatuwheratia, te anahera a Ihowa (**Ihowa**) ka haere atuto hiritia te hahi i Philadelphia  
(te mau paretenia paari, te 144 000) o tei faaoromai i te faahemaraa.

- Ko **eratohuhia e te Ariki** me te **hiri a te Wairua Tapu**, ka raptured i te taenga mai o  
**te Tama a te tangata**. Na reira, te hahi i Philadelphia ka mau tonu to ratou karauna, hei tohu  
**te anahera o Ihowa** (Ihoa) i te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi.

→ I te whakatuwheratanga o **te hiri tuatahi, te anahera a Ihowa**<sup>236</sup> ka kopere i te kopere, ka "pa ki te tohu" (ranei  
"iritia te  
**nga pononga a te Atua**") me te Wairua (hei kaikopere).<sup>237</sup>

(I te ra o te putanga mai o **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** me tona rangatiratanga, te hunga i hiritia ki te Wairua Tapu

---

<sup>235</sup> No te mea te ere ra te mau ati Iseraela i teie parau mau, ua hamani ratou i ta ratou iho idolo (te hoê puatoro auro) e ua  
vavahi i to ratou taairaa e te Atua,

"No te mea ua haapae outou i te ture a to Atua, e ore atoa vau e haapao i ta outou mau tamarii." [Exodus 32](#), [Hos 4:6](#)). Na  
reira, he mea tino nui

kia kua e whakawhirinaki ki to tatou ake matauranga, engari me whakaae ki runga i te ngakau papaku **Ihui mate mo o**  
**tatou haraa**

waiho to matou whakawhirinakitanga katoa **te Arikiatana Kupu** me o tatou ngakau katoa ([Mata 3:5](#)).

<sup>236</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#).

**Ko te anahera o Ihowa** (Yahweh), <sup>H3068</sup> ko wai te Ariki ('ädōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>h</sup>ōvâ) <sup>H3069</sup> ([Tav 6:22](#)), i mua  
Ihowa (Yahweh) <sup>H3068</sup> ([2Sa 7:18](#)).

→ Na tenei anahera a Ihowa (Yahweh) e kawea mai te rhema o te Ariki ('ädōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>h</sup>ōvâ), <sup>H3069</sup>  
ko te Atua ('ēlōhīm) <sup>H430</sup> ko wai te pono ([2Sa 7:28](#)).

<sup>237</sup> Tirohia [Apo 13:16-18](#) me te mohio ki nga momo "tohu" e rua.

ka karaunatia ki **te karauna o te tika** tera **te Ariki** **kuai** oati ki te hoatu ki te hunga e aroha ana ki a ia **puta ana**, [2Ti 4:1-8](#)).

*[Apo 7:3](#) E ki ana, Kua e kino ki te whenua, ki te moana, ki nga rakau ranei  
**tae noake** a matou **hiriti** nga pononga o tatou **te Atua** ki o ratou rae.*

- † Ko ia e noho ana i runga i te hoiho ma, ko te anahera a te Atua **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, a he kopere tana, **he tohu mo te kawenata i waenganui i te Atua me te whenua** ([Gen 9:13](#)), ko te **te tika o te Atua**, to tatou **Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:1](#)).



([Apo 6:3-4](#)) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuarua (he hoiho whero, tangohia te rongohia i te whenua)

[Apo 6:3](#) A i tana wahanga i te rua o nga hiri ka rongohia ahau i te rua o nga mea ora. <sup>G2226</sup>  
mea atu, Haere mai kia kite.

[Apo 6:4](#) Na ka haere atu tetahi hoiho, he whero. <sup>G4450</sup>  
me te mana (tuku) <sup>G1325</sup> i hoatu ki te tangata e noho ana i runga kia mau te rongohia <sup>G1515</sup>  
mai i te whenua (the ground), <sup>G1093</sup> a kia patu tetahi i tetahi.  
a i hoatu ki a ia he hoari nui (μάχαιρα, machaira). <sup>G3162</sup>

☞ [Apo 6:3](#) A i tana whakatuwheratanga **te tuarua (tuarua) hiri**,  
I rongohia ahau i te tuarua (2) o nga mea ora e mea ana, “Haere mai kia kite.

☞ [Apo 6:4](#) Me tetahi atu **hoiho, whero**, i puta ki waho.  
A i hoatu ki te tangata e noho ana i runga **tangohia te rongohia i te whenua**,  
kia patu tangata tetahi i tetahi; i hoatu ano ki a ia he hoari nui.

➤ **Ko wai i noho i runga i te hoiho whero?**

→ Ko te anahera o **te Ariki**. <sup>239</sup>

→ He hoari (μάχαιρα, machaira) <sup>G3162</sup> ko **nga waitohu o te Atua** (tirohia ki [Apo 1:16](#)).

[Mat 10:34](#) *Kei mea i haere mai ahau ki te kawehia mai i te rangimarie ki te whenua.* <sup>G1093</sup>

*Kihai ahau i haere mai ki te kawehia mai i te rangimarie, <sup>G1515</sup> engari he hoari. <sup>G3162</sup>*

➤ **Tangohia te rangimarie i te whenua**

- Ka timata te Pawera Nui i te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuarua, a ka hee te aowheihei  
ka huri nga tohu ki te rhema (ka tutuki ranei nga poropititanga):

→ Ko te kohatu i kapea e nga kaihangahia **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai te Tama a te tangata ranei **nga tohu a te Atua**  
**hiritiaki te wa mutunga**, a ka haere mai ia, ka tango i te 144,000.

→ **Ihu** kihai i haere mai ki te kawehia mai i te rangimarie ki te whenua, <sup>240</sup> i haere mai ia ki te tuku hoari, ara  
**nga tohu a te Atua**.

- Ko te anahera o **te Ariki**, i hoatu he hoari nui (he tohu nui, **te rhema**), i whakawhiwhia  
ki te tango i te rongohia mau i runga i te whenua kia patu tangata tetahi i tetahi.

- Ma te anahera a te Ariki e whakaatu te rangimarie teka mai i te whenua me nga tohu nui, te rhema,  
engari te ngakau o e kore te hunga e mau ana te rangimarie pono e raruraru no te mea ko te  
rangimarie pono tera

mai i **Ihu** e kore e rite ki te mea i homai e te ao ([loane 14:27](#)).

[loane 14:27](#) *He rangimarie taku e waiho nei ki a koutou, tenei taku rangimarie ka hoatu e ahau  
ki a koutou.*

*e kore e rite ki ta te ao homaitanga, ka hoatu e ahau ki a koe.*

*Kei pouri o koutou ngakau, kei matakau.*

→ Ko te ngakau o te hunga i whiwhi i te rangimarie teka i nga poropiti teka ka raruraru i muri i te  
te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata i te hiri tuatahi. Kia maumahara ko te kawanatanga o te ao me  
nga panui katoa

ka whakakapi i te hui mataora ki UFO kahaki tangata ke, a ka mahi ratou i nga mea katoa ki te  
taupoki ana i te

mataora ki te whakapohehe i nga tangata, me te patu ano i te hunga e rapu ana **te rangimarie**  
**ponoranei nga waitohu**.

[Mat 24:11](#) *He tokomaha ano nga poropiti teka e whakatika, a he tokomaha e whakapohehetia*

*e ratou.*

[Ruka 21:8](#) *A ka mea ia, Kia tupato kei mamingatia koutou.*

<sup>239</sup>Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>240</sup>Ataata 19. “Te whenua & Te whenua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).



he tokomaha hoki e haere mai i runga i toku ingoa, e mea,  
***Ko ahau te Karaiti***; kua tata hoki te taima: na, kei whai i muri ia ratou.

→ No reira, ***te hiri tuarua*** ka whakatuwheratia i te timatanga o te Pawera Nui i muri i te mataora tuatahi.

- † No te repo te taata matamua o Adamu, engari ko te tangata tuarua<sup>G444</sup> ***te Ariki*** te rangi, ko ia te taro ora, he kohatu ora. ***Te Ariki***, i whakakahoretia e te tangata, he mea whiriwhiri ia, he mea i muate ***Atua***, he kohatu ora (***1Pe 2:5***), no reira haere mai ki a ia ano he kohungahunga whanau hou e hiahia ana ki te waiu pono o nga kupu whitake (he logikos ranei<sup>G3050</sup>), ka tipu haere ***te Ariki***, kia hanga ki te whare wairua, ki te tohungatanga tapu, ki te tapae atu i nga whakahere wairua e manakohia ana ***te Atua*** na ***Ihu Karaiti***, hei kohatu ora.

(***Apo 6:5-6***) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatoru (he hoiho mangu, he ioka e rua hei ine)

***Apo 6:5A*** i tana wahanga i te toru o nga hiri, ka rongo ahau i te toru o nga mea ora. ***nohomea hanga***<sup>G2226</sup> mea atu, Haere mai kia kite. Na ka titiro atu ahau, na ***he pango***<sup>G3189</sup> ***hoiho***; a ko te kainoho i runga he pauna e rua.<sup>G2218</sup> i tona ringa.

☞ ***Apo 6:5A*** i tana whakatuwheratanga ***te tuatoru (te tuatoru) hiri***, ka rongo ahau i te tuatoru (3) o nga mea ora e mea ana, "Haere mai kia kite."

Na ka titiro ahau (John), na, ***he hoiho mangu***, ko te kainoho i runga he ioka e rua i tona ringa.

➤ ***Ko wai i noho i runga i te hoiho mangu?***

- ***Ko te anahera o te Ariki***.<sup>241</sup>

➤ ***He aha te ioka?***

- ***Mat 11:27*** Kua oti nga mea katoa te tuku ki ahau e toku Matua:  
*kahore hoki tetahi e matau ki te Tama, ko te Matua anake;*  
*kahore hoki tetahi e matau ki te Matua, ko te Tama anake,*  
*ki ta te Tama hoki e pai ai kia whakakitea ia.*

***Mat 11:28*** Haere mai ki ahau, e koutou katoa e mau iui ana, e taimaha ana, a maku koutou e whakaokioki.

***Mat 11:29*** Tangohia taku ioka<sup>G2218</sup> ki runga ki a koe, kia akoo (mai)<sup>G575</sup> ahau;

*he ngakau mahaki hoki ahau, he ngakau papaku: a e whiwhi koutou ki te okiokinga mo o koutou wairua.*<sup>G5590</sup>

***Mat 11:30*** Mo taku ioka<sup>G2218</sup> he ngawari, he mama taku pikaunga.

→ Ka tukuna nga mea katoa ***Ihu*** Na tona Matua ake ano, kahore hoki tetahi e matau ki te Tama, ko te Matua anake, kahore hoki tetahi e matau ki te Matua, ko te Tama anake, ki te tangata hoki e pai ai te Tama kia whakakitea ki a ia. No reira, me haere mai te hunga kua whakapau kaha me te taumaha ki te rapu Matua i te rangi ***te Ariki*** kia whai okiokinga ai koutou;

Ko ia tau hepara, mana koe e mea kia takoto ki nga wahi tarutaru i te taha o nga wai okiokinga, a homai ana e ia ki a koe nga otaota matomato katoa me nga hua o te rakau e whai hua ana. ***pai*** a kua e kino. Ko ia ***Ihowa*** nana i whakahoki mai tou wairua i ngaro i te kari o Erene i muri i to kai i nga hua o te ture o te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino.

Ko ia ***Ihowa*** tou hepara e arahi nei ia koe i nga ara o te tika, he whakaaro ki tona ingoa.<sup>242</sup> He ngawari tana ioka, he mama tana pikaunga; no reira, a rave i Ta'na zugo e ia haapii mai la'na, no te mea e taata maru Oia e te haehaa o te aau, e e noaa ia outou te faaearea no to outou varua.

- ***2Ko 6:14*** Kei ioka kerekere koutou (mai Strong's ***G2218***)<sup>G2086</sup> me te hunga whakaponokore:

<sup>241</sup>Ibid.

<sup>242</sup>Ataata 27. "(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

no hea hoki te whakahoatanga o te tika raua ko te tutu?  
he aha hoki te hononga o te marama ki te pouri?

[Gal 5:1](#) Na reira, e tu i runga i te herekore<sup>G1657</sup> na te Karaiti i wewete ai i a tatou,  
kei mau ano hoki ki te ioka<sup>G2218</sup> o te here.<sup>G1397</sup>

→ Kua koutou (whakaponu) e ioka rerekee ki te hunga whakaponokore (Believer vs Unbelievers) nga tikanga o te tika me te he, te marama me te pouri. No reira, tu tonu ki te herekoretanga e Te Karaitinana koutou i wewete, kei mau ki roto ano i te ioka here (free vs. bondage).

→ He takirua pauna (ranei ioka) ka ine i nga tamariki o "te herekore me te here" (i roto i nga tikanga

o

nga mea o te rangi me nga mea o te whenua.<sup>243</sup>

- "Te hunga whakaponu ki te hunga whakaponokore"
- "Te tika vs. Te he"
- "Maamame te pouri"

- He mehua witi maroke mo te pene, 3 mehua parei mo te pene (Kaore e he te hinu me te waina)

[Apo 6:6](#) Na ka rongo ahau i te reo i waenganui o nga mea ora e wha (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> mea atu,  
A (maroke) mehua<sup>G5518</sup> owiti<sup>G4621</sup> mo te pene,<sup>G1220</sup>  
me nga mehua e toru (maroke).<sup>G5518</sup> o parei<sup>G2915</sup> mo te pene;  
a ka kite koe e mamae ana (he kino)<sup>G91</sup> ehara i te hinu<sup>G1637</sup> me te waina.<sup>G3631</sup>

☞ [Apo 6:6](#) A ka rongo ahau i te reo i waenganui o nga mea ora e wha e mea ana,  
"He mehua o witi mo he pene,  
me te toru (3 maroke) mehua o parei mo he pene;  
kua hoki e hara te hinu a te waina."

➤ He aha te parei? (Omere<sup>H6016</sup> → Epa<sup>H374</sup> → parei<sup>H8184</sup>)

- Omere<sup>H6016</sup> → Epa<sup>H374</sup>

[Exo 16:35](#) Me nga tamariki (tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Iharairai kai mana e nga tekau tau,  
tae noa ki tetahi whenua (he whenua)<sup>H776</sup> nohoia;  
i kai ratou i te mana,<sup>H4478</sup> a tae noa ki nga rohe o  
te whenua (whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Kanaana.

[Exo 16:36](#) Inaianei he omere<sup>H6016</sup> ko te whakatekau<sup>H6224</sup> he wahanga o te epa.<sup>H374</sup>

→ A e wha tekau nga tau i kai ai nga tama a Iharaira i te mana, hei whakamatau i a ratou e Ihowa, e haere ranei ratou i tana ture, kahore ranei; [Exo 16:4](#) a tae noa ki te pito o te ture a Ihowa, ki nga pito ranei o te whenua o Kanaana, e rerengia ana e te waiu, e te honi. ([Exo 16:35](#), [Exo 3:8](#)).<sup>244</sup>

- "He omere" i whakamahia hei ine i te mana, he mehua maroke o kotahi whakatekau (1/10) o "te epa."<sup>245</sup>

- † Ko te pononga a te Arikikaua e tohe; engari kia ngawari ki nga tangata katoa, kia whai ngakau ki te whakaako, kia manawanui ([2Ti 2:24](#)). I roto [Ko Luk 9:59](#), ka ki mai tetahi tangata, Ka kite ahau ia koe, e Ihowa, otira tukua ahau kia hoki ki te whenua o Kanaana ki te tiaki i nga mahi a toku papa whenua i te tuatahi" (Ko nga mea oneone rite tonu ki te mea oneone; [1Ko 15:48](#)). [Ingongo i tutakite](#)

<sup>243</sup>Tirohia [Apo 6:6](#) kia mohio ai me pehea te ine.

<sup>244</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

<sup>245</sup>Ataata 36. "Ko nga kupu whakarite: Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/).

**Ariki** te fenua i fafauhia he pononga na **te Ariki**, no reira me whai ratou i nga mahi a te Matua i te rangi, kahore nei i rite ki nga tikanga o nga tupuna o te whenua ([Ko Luk2:49](#)).<sup>246</sup>

- Te auraa o te parau ra "Ia tanu te feia pohe i to ratou mau taata pohe" oia hoi, "Ia pee te feia o te fenua nei i to ratou metua tane, e haere oe (te tavini a te Fatu) e poro i te basileia o te Atua. E kore tetahi tangata e pa ana tona ringa ki te parau, a ka titiro ki muri (te tikanga "ki nga mahi o te whenua, kaua ki ta te rangi") e tika mo te rangatiratanga o te Atua ([Luk9:59-62](#)):

- He tangata wairua<sup>6444</sup> ka mau ki te ahua o te oneone, no reira me ngaki e ia te oneone ([Gen 2:5](#)). Engari ka kitea e ia te taonga, ka mau ia ki te ahua o te rangi. [1Ko 15:49](#).

(He omere o nga hua matamua)

[Lev 23:9](#) Na Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> ka korero ki a Mohi, ka mea,

[Lev 23:10](#) Korero ki nga tamariki (tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Iharaira, mea atu ki a ratou,

Ka tae mai koutou ki te whenua (he whenua)<sup>H776</sup> ka hoatu e ahau ki a koutou, a ka mahia e ahau **kokoti i te kotinga** katahi me kawe mai he paihere hei omere. [H6016](#) o nga matamua o to kotinga ki te tohunga. [H3548](#)

[Lev 23:11](#) A me poipoi e ia te paihere (te omere)<sup>H6016</sup> ki te aroaro o Ihowa (Yahweh), kia manakohia mo koutou:

i te aonga ake o te hapati te tohunga<sup>H3548</sup> ka poipoia.

[Lev 23:12](#) Me whakahere ano e koutou i te ra e poipoia ai e koutou te paihere (te omere) he reme toa (he reme tane kotahi te tau)<sup>H3532</sup>

**kahore he koha o te tau tuatahi** hei tahunga tinana ki a Ihowa (Yahweh). [H3068](#)

[Lev 23:13](#) Me te whakahere totokore<sup>H4503</sup> ka waiho

rua<sup>H8147</sup> mahi whakatekau<sup>H6241</sup> te paraoa pai i konatunatua ki te hinu, [H8081](#)

he whakahere ahi ki a Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> mo te kakara reka:

me te ringihanga<sup>H5262</sup> me waina, [H3196](#)

te wahanga tuawha ohe hina (he mehua wai). [H1969](#)

[Lev 23:14](#) Kaua ano hoki e kainga he taro, he witi pahuhu ranei;

me nga taringa kakariki (taringa mai i te mara whai hua), [H3759](#)

tae noa ki te tino ra e kawea ai e koutou he whakahere ki to koutou Atua ('Elohim). [H430](#)

hei tikanga pumau ma o koutou whakatupuranga i o koutou nohoanga katoa.

→ Ka tae nga tama a Iharaira ki te whenua i homai e Ihowa ki a ratou hei kokoti i a ratou te kotinga, me kawe mai he "omere" o nga matamua (**kotahi whakatekau** ranei 1/10 o "he

epa,"

[Rt 2:17](#)) o ta ratou kotinga ki te tohunga.

- ANa ka poipoia e te tohunga te omere ki te aroaro o Ihowa, kia manakohia ai koutou; ma te tohunga e poipoi i te aonga ake o te hapati.

- Al te ra i poipoia ai e koe te omere, me whakahere he reme toa, hei te tau tahi, hei te mea kohakore

hei tahunga tinana ki a Ihowa (Yahweh).

→ **Te Karaiti** Ko, i patu whakahere mo tatou, ko ta tatou kapenga, a, i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate, ka waiho

ko nga hua matamua o te hunga kua moe.

[1Ko 5:7](#) Kokoa ki waho te rewena tawhito, kia ai koutou he puranga hou;

me koutou e rewenakore na. **Te Karaiti** kua patua ta tatou kapenga mo tatou.

[1Ko 15:20](#) Inaianei ko **Te Karaiti** kua ara ake i te hunga mate, ka rironga hua matamua o te hunga i moe.

<sup>246</sup>ibid.

→ He tama koutou katoa na te Atua i runga i te whakapono  
**Karaiti Ihuno** te mea kua iriiria katoatia koutou ki roto **Te Karaitia** kua kakahuria **Te Karaiti**, ko wai  
He uri no Aperahama, a ka waiho koutou katoa hei kainga i runga i te kupu whakaari (i muri i a  
koutou  
i iriiria ki roto **Te Karaiti**, kua kakahuria e koe **Te Karaiti**).<sup>247</sup>

- Mehemea **Te Karaiti** roto ia koutou, he tupapaku te tinana i te hara, he ora ia te Wairua i te  
tika.  
No te mea e noho ana i roto i a koutou te Wairua nana i whakaara a Ihu i te hunga mate; **te**  
**Atuanana** i whakaara ake **Te Karaiti**  
ma te hunga mate ano e whakaora o koutou tinana mate, he mea na te Wairua o te Atua e  
noho ana i roto i a koutou.  
No te mea kei te arahina koe **e te Wairua o te Atua**, ko koe hoki tetahi **onga tama a te Atua**.

- **Te whakatekau o te whenua** (Ko te tuatahi o nga hua matamua, me nga hua matamua)  
[Exo 23:19](#) Ko te tuatahi (kotahi)<sup>H7225</sup> o nga hua matamua (plural)<sup>H1061</sup> o to whenua (whenua)<sup>H127</sup>  
me kawea e koe ki te whare o **a Ihowa**<sup>H3068</sup> **toute Atua**.<sup>H430</sup>  
Kaua e kohuatia he kuao koati (he kuao koati)<sup>H1423</sup> **i te waiu o tona whaea**.

Rite tonu hoki ki te tarutaru nga kikokiko katoa e memenge ana, otira kua whanau hou  
koutou i te piraukore  
**waitohu o te Atua**, e noho nei, e noho nei i roto ia koe a ake **te rhema o te Ariki**  
i kauwhautia atu nei ki a koutou he mea pumau tonu.

- Ko te tuatahi o nga hua tuatahi **Te Karaiti** ([1Ko 15:20](#)).<sup>248</sup>  
- Ko nga hua tuatahi: **na te Karaitinga matamua i tona taenga mai** ([1Ko 15:23](#)).

[Lev 27:30](#) Me nga whakatekau katoa o te whenua (te whenua),<sup>H776</sup>  
ahakoa o te kakano<sup>H2233</sup> o whenua (the earth),<sup>H776</sup>  
o nga hua ranei o te rakau, (tetahi)<sup>H6086</sup>  
na Ihowa (Yahweh's);<sup>H3068</sup> he tapu ki a Ihowa.<sup>H3068</sup>

- **Te whakatekau o te whenua** (te kakano he mea whakato ki te oneone o to  
oneoneraneikikokiko  
i whanau ma **te hua o te rakau** te ora) he tapu kia **Ihowa** (Ihoa),  
no reira e kore e taea te kai o te kuao koati i kohuatia hei kai ma nga matamua  
o to whenua.

- **Ko nga mea matamua ma te Atua, ma te Reme hoki** ko te hunga e tapaea ana i te

([Lev 23:20](#), [Numera 28:26](#)), ranei **te 144,000**.<sup>249</sup> Ko te tangata no te tuatahi o te  
**hua matamua** (**na te Karaiti**) ka kawea ki te whare o **a Ihowa te Atua**.

† **Ihowa toute Atua**<sup>250</sup>

I muri a'e i to 'na haruraa i te fenua o Kanaana, ua parau losua i te mau taata atoa o te mau opu  
o Iseraela ia māta'ua **Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka mahia **Ihowa** i runga i te pono, i te pono, ka mea te iwi,

"He kaiwhakaatu matou mo ta ratou i whiriwhiri aia **Ihowa** ([Ios 24:22](#)), mea **Ihowa (Ihowa)** to  
tatou **te Atua (elōhīm)** ka mahi matou, ka whakarongo hoki ki tona reo ([Ios 24:24](#))."

<sup>247</sup> Ataata 42. "5. Teterere." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/).

<sup>248</sup> A hi'o i "Te 144,000 (Te oho matamua a te Mesia)."

<sup>249</sup> Tirohia "[Whakaahua 7-a]" ranei Ataata 18. "3. Ko nga hua tuatahi Ko te 144,000."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>250</sup> Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

Na whakaritea ana e Hohua he kawenata ki te iwi, a hoatu ana e ia ki a ratou he tikanga me tetahi ritenga  
i Hekeme, a tuhituhia ana e ia enei kupu (*orhema*) i roto i te pukapuka *ote ture a te Atua*, ka mau a  
kohatu nui, whakaturia ana ki te taha o te wahi tapu o *a Ihowa* (*Ihowa*, [los 24:26](#)).<sup>251</sup>

→ I te rongonga i nga kupu <sup>H561</sup>*o a Ihowa* (*Ihowa*, [los 24:24](#)), *he kohatu nui* ka riro *he kaiwhakaatu* ko koe kua whiriwhiria *a Ihowa* (*Ihowa*) me te mahi *a Ihowa* (*Ihowa*) *te Atua* (*elōhīm*).

➤ Whe epa te potae <sup>H374</sup>?

- Omere <sup>H6016</sup> → Epa (He mehua paraoa maroke hei whakahere) <sup>H374</sup> → parei <sup>H8184</sup>

① He whakahere hara

[Exo 29:2](#) Me te taro rewenakore, <sup>H3899</sup> me nga keke rewenakore i pania ki te hinu;  
me nga mea angiangi ano he rewenakore i pania ki te hinu: he witi <sup>H2406</sup> paraoa <sup>H5560</sup>  
mau e hanga.

[Lev 5:11A](#) ki te kahore e taea e ia i ona rawa te kawē mai nga kukupa e rua, nga pi kukupa ranei e  
rua, na me kawē mai e ia

me kawē mai e te tangata hara hei whakahere mana, te whakatekau o te epa <sup>H374</sup> o te  
paraoa pai <sup>H5560</sup>

hei whakahere hara; <sup>H2403</sup> kua e ringihia he hinu <sup>H8081</sup> ki runga, kare ano hoki ia  
me hoatu he parakihe ki runga: he whakahere hara hoki. <sup>H2403</sup>

→ Te taro <sup>H3899</sup> he mea hanga mai i te witi <sup>H2406</sup> he mea para ki te paraoa. <sup>H5560</sup>

→ 1/10 o te epa paraoa + (kaore he hinu) = He whakahere hara

(Ehara te whakahere hara i te whakahere tuturu no te mea no mua noa atu  
tatou mai i te wa i hapu ai tatou, [Sal 51:3](#)).

② He whakahere totokore tuturu

[Lev 6:20](#) Ko te whakahere tenei ma Arona ratou ko ana tama, ko ta ratou e whakahere ai ki a Ihowa  
te ra i whakawahia ai ia;

te wahi whakatekau ohe epa <sup>H374</sup> o te paraoa pai hei whakahere totokore <sup>H4503</sup>  
mau tonu (tonu), <sup>H8548</sup> ko tetahi wahi i te ata, ko tetahi hawhe i te po.

[Lev 6:21](#) Me hanga ki te hinu ki runga i te paraharaha; <sup>H8081</sup> a ka oti te tunu, ka mau mai ki roto.  
me nga wahi i tunua o te whakahere totokore <sup>H4503</sup> me whakahere e koe mo  
he kakara reka ki a Ihowa. <sup>H3068</sup>

[Lev 6:22](#) Ma te tohunga i whakawahia i roto i ana tama hei whakakapi mona e mahi:  
he tikanga pumau tenei ki a Ihowa; <sup>H3068</sup> ka tahuna katoatia.

[Lev 6:23](#) Mo ia whakahere totokore <sup>H4503</sup> me tahu katoa te tohunga. <sup>H6999</sup>  
kua e kainga.

→ 1/10 o te epa paraoa = te whakahere hara (me te hinu) → he whakahere totokore tuturu  
(ka tahuna katoatia e te tohunga) hei whakahere i te kakara reka ki a Ihowa i te ra  
Kua whakawahia a Arona ratou ko ana tama, kua e kai.

- He mehua wai o te waina hei whakahere

③ He kai me te ringihanga tuturu (E rua nga reme <sup>H3532</sup>: kotahi i te ata + kotahi i te ahiahi)

(Ko te 1 reme hei whakahere i te ata)

<sup>251</sup>Ataata 23, "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

[Exo 29:38](#) A ko tenei tau e tuku ai ki runga ki te aata;  
**e rua reme**<sup>H3532</sup> o te tau tuatahi i ia ra tonu.  
[Exo 29:39](#) Ko te reme kotahi<sup>H3532</sup> me tuku e koe i te ata; me tetahi reme<sup>H3532</sup>  
 me whakahere e koe i te ahiahi;  
[Exo 29:40](#) me te reme kotahi<sup>H3532</sup> he whakatekau<sup>H6241</sup> mahi paraoa<sup>H5560</sup>  
 whakaranu (whakaranu)<sup>H1101</sup> me te wahanga tuawha<sup>H7243</sup> o te hin<sup>H1969</sup>  
 o te whiua (parakore)<sup>H3795</sup> hinu,<sup>H8081</sup>  
 me te wahi tuawha<sup>H7243</sup> o te hin<sup>H1969</sup> o te waina<sup>H3196</sup> hei ringihanga.<sup>H5262</sup>

→ 1 reme + [(1/10 o te paraoa = te whakahere kai) +  
 (1/4 o te hine hinu parakore + 1/4 o te hine waina) = he ringihanga]]  
 hei whakahere i te ata.

(Ko te 1 reme hei whakahere i te ahiahi)

[Exo 29:41](#) A me tuku e koe tetahi reme i te ahiahi;  
**te whakahere totokore** o te ata, me te ringihanga ano<sup>H5262</sup> ona,  
 hei kakara reka, hei whakahere **ahikia Ihowa**.

→ 1 reme + [(1/10 o te paraoa = te whakahere kai) +  
 (1/4 o te hine hinu parakore + 1/4 o te hine waina) = he ringihanga]]  
 hei whakahere i te ahiahi hei kakara reka  
 hanga e **ahikia Ihowa**.

④ He tahunga tinana tuturu

[Exo 29:42](#) Hei tahunga tinana tuturu tenei<sup>H5930</sup> puta noa i o koutou whakatupuranga  
 i te whatitoka o te tapenakara o te whakaminenga (hakari)<sup>H4150</sup>  
 i mua **Ihowa**.<sup>H3068</sup> ko te wahi e tutaki ai ahau ki a koe, korero ai ki a koe.

[Exo 29:43](#) A ki reira ka tutaki ahau ki nga tamariki (tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Iharaira,  
 a ka whakatapua te tapenakara i toku kororia.

[Exo 29:44](#) Ka whakatapua ano e ahau te tapenakara o te whakaminenga.<sup>H4150</sup> me te aata:  
 Ka whakatapua ano e ahau a Arona ratou ko ana tama, hei tohunga maku.

[Exo 29:45](#) A ka noho ahau ki waenganui i nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Iharaira,  
 a ka waiho ma ratou **te Atua**.<sup>H430</sup>

[Exo 29:46](#) A ka mohio ratou ko ahau tenei **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ratou **te Atua ('Elōhîm)**,<sup>H430</sup>  
 nana ratou i whakaputa mai i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa,  
 kia noho ai ahau i waenganui i a ratou: ko ahau tenei **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ratou **te Atua ('Elōhîm)**.<sup>H430</sup>

→ Ko nga whakahere i mahia e **ahikia Ihowa** (mai@ki©) hei tahunga tinana e mau tonu  
 ana io koutou whakatupuranga, i te whatitoka o te hakari whare wharau i mua **Ihowa**, ki  
 te wahi e tutaki ai ia, e korero ai, e noho ai ki nga tama a Iharaira, ki te **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka  
 riro ma ratou **te Atua ('Elōhîm)**.

[Lev 19:36](#) Tika (tika)<sup>H6664</sup> pauna,<sup>H3976</sup> tika (tika)<sup>H6664</sup> taumaha (kohatu),<sup>H68</sup>  
 he tika (tika)<sup>H6664</sup> epa,<sup>H374</sup> me te tika (tika)<sup>H6664</sup> hin,<sup>H1969</sup> ka whai koe:  
 Ko ahau **a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ratou **te Atua ('Elōhîm)**,<sup>H430</sup>  
 nana koe i kawē mai<sup>H3318</sup> o te whenua (the earth)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa.<sup>H4714</sup>

→ **Te Arikii** korero ki te whare o Iharaira, ki te whare ano hoki o Hura, ka pai ia  
 mahia te mea pai. "**Ko te mea pai**" e pa ana ki te Manga o te Tikaterahia  
 tupu ake ki a Rawiri, hei mahi i te whakawa, i te tika ki te whenua, hei whakaora  
 a Hura, a whakaorangia ana a Hiruharama i runga i te ingoa o Ihowa **Ihowa** to tatou tika.

→ **Ko Ihowa te Atua** i whakaputaina mai ai koe i te whenua o Ihipa i runga i tona tika

he pauna, he kohatu, he epa, he hine, hei kawē i tana iwi, i a Ihairaira ki te wahi tapu.<sup>252</sup>

† Na, ka hara tatou, he kaikorero to tatou **Matuai** roto **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai te ingoa **oa Ihowa**, to tatou **te tika** ([1 loa 2:1](#)).<sup>253</sup> **Te Karaiti** ka waiho hei tohunga nui<sup>H749</sup> o te mau “mea maitai” a muri a’e, te sekene rahi a’e e te maitai roa (e ere i te hamanihia e te rima, te auaa e ere no teie nei poieteraa.<sup>G2937</sup> ([Heb 9:11](#)), ehara i te mea ma nga toto koati, o nga kua kau, engari me ona toto ake ano tona tomonga ki roto ki te wahi tino tapu, kotahi tonu tona haerenga ki roto ki te wahi tino tapu. **whakaoranga mure ore** ([Heb 9:12](#)).

Mehemea hoki nga toto o nga kau<sup>G5022</sup> me nga koati me nga pungarehu o te kau, he mea tauhiuhi ki te mea poke, hei whakatapu mo te purenga o te kikokiko. ([Heb 9:13](#)), ka hia noa ake **nga toto o te Karaiti**, ko wai mate **Wairua tonu** tapaea ana e ia kahore he wahi kite **Atua**, tamā i to hinengaro i nga mahi mate hei mahi ki te hunga orate **Atua** ([Heb 9:14](#))? Mo konei, Ko ia te takawaenga **ote kawenata hou**, he mea na te mate hei utu mo nga he i raro i te kawenata tuatahi, kia riro ai i te hunga e karangatia ana te kainga pumau i korerotia i mua. ([Heb 9:15](#)).

- He mehua parei maroke<sup>H8184</sup>

[Numera 5:15](#) *Katahi te tane (te tane)<sup>H376</sup> kawea tana wahine ki te tohunga, a mana mauria mai tana whakahere mana, te whakatekau o te epa<sup>H374</sup> o parei<sup>H8184</sup> kai (paraoa kai);<sup>H7058</sup> kua e ringihia he hinu<sup>H8081</sup> kua ano e hoatu he parakihe ki runga<sup>H3828</sup> ki runga; he whakahere hae hoki tena, he whakahere whakamahara, hei kawē i te kino **whakamaumahara**.*

→ 1/10 o te epa paraoa parei = he whakahere mo te kino **whakamaumahara**.

- He mehua maroke, kotahi te epa<sup>H374</sup> o parei<sup>H8184</sup>

[Rt 2:17](#) *Na ka hamu ia (Ruta).<sup>H3950</sup> i te mara<sup>H7704</sup> tae noa ki te ahiahi, a tukia ana e ia ana i hamu ai: a me te mea kotahi te epa<sup>H374</sup> o parei.<sup>H8184</sup>*

→ He omere hei ine i te mana. Ko te 10 omere he rite ki te 1 epa (1/10 Omere = 1 Epa). **Ihowa** hoatu he mana hei whakamatautau i nga tama a Ihairaira, kia kitea

ai

ka haere ratou i runga i tana ture, kahore ranei ([Exo 16:4](#)), e tohu ana ko te mana, te taro i te rangi, ko te ture **oa Ihowa**.

Arā, te mana, te ture rānei **oa Ihowa** (he mehua maroke o te omere) ko utu 1/10 o te mehua maroke o te 1 epa.

→ Ua ohi a’era Ruta i te epa parei i roto i te aua, tei te faito “10 omera **parei**.”

- Te kohiki te mutunga o te kotinga parei me te kotinga witi

[Rt 2:18](#) *Na tangohia ana e ia, haere ana ki te pa. a ka kite tona hungawai i ana i hamu ai. a whanau ake ana, hoatu ana ki a ia nga toenga i a ia i muri i tona whanautanga kato (satisfied).<sup>H7648</sup>*

[Rt 2:19](#) *Na ka mea tona hungawai ki a ia, I hamu koe ki hea inaianei? i hea hoki tau mahi?*

*ka hari te tangata i mau ki te matauranga<sup>H5234</sup> o koe. Na ka whakaaturia e ia ki a ia te hungawai i mahi tahi nei ia ki a ia, ka mea, Ko te (tane)<sup>H376</sup> ko Poaha te ingoa i mahi tahi nei ahau ki a ia i tenei ra.*

[Rt 2:20](#) *Na ka mea a Naomi ki tana hunaonga,*

<sup>252</sup>Ataata 19. “Te whenua & Te whenua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

<sup>253</sup>Ataata 48. “8. Hanukkah.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

**Manaakitia** ia o **lhowa**, kihai nei i mahue tona atawhai ki te hunga ora, ki te hunga ora

*mate*. Na ka mea a Naomi ki a ia, Ko te tangata ra.<sup>H376</sup> he whanaunga tata<sup>H7138</sup> ki a tatou, tetahi o o tatou whanaunga tata (Kaihoko).<sup>H1350</sup>

**Rt 2:21** Na ka mea ano a Rutu Moapi, I mea mai ano ia ki ahau,

Kia mau tonu koe ki te taha o aku taitama (tamariki),<sup>H5288</sup> kia mutu ra ano aku mea katoa **hauhake**.

**Rt 2:22** Na ka mea a Naomi ki a Rutu, ki tana hunaonga, He pai, e taku tamahine;

kia haere tahi koe me ana kotiro,<sup>H5291</sup> kei tutaki ratou ki a koe i tetahi atu **mara**.<sup>H7704</sup>

**Rt 2:23** Na ka noho tonu ia ki te taha o nga kotiro<sup>H5291</sup> a Poaha hei hamu

ki te mutunga o te parei<sup>H8184</sup> **hauhakeme** te witi<sup>H2406</sup> **hauhake**;<sup>H7105</sup> a noho tahi ana tona hungawai.

→ Kare noa a Ruta i hamu i te epa parei, i whakatoea ano e ia etahi i muri ia ia i makona. TKo te tangata (tane) i mohio ki a ia, i mahi tahi me ia, ko Poaha; ko wai **lhowa** manaakitia, no te mea kihai tona aroha i whakarere i te hunga ora, i te hunga mate;

no ratou taua tangata ra, no ratou ano i hoko ai. Ua parau Boaza ia Ruta e faaea tata ki ana taitama (tamariki ranei)<sup>254</sup> kia oti ra ano ana kotinga katoa, a

Ua piri atura o Ruta i pihai iho i ta 'na mau vahine apî a Boaza e aita oia i farerei i te hoê taata i te tahi atu vahi

taea noatia te mutunga o te kotinga parei me te kotinga witi: a ka noho ia ki tona whaea ture. No reira, te faahoho'a ra te tane a Ruta o Boaza i ta tatou tane i te pae varua, **Te Karaiti**,

kei roto i a wai

me noho tonu tatou ki te mara a taea noatia te mutunga o te kotinga.

**Boaz** he tangata<sup>G435</sup> o te Karaiti, te tikanga ko ia te tangata kua whakatikaia **te Atua** i roto

**Te Karaiti** (2Ko 5:21), kei te kakano o **Te Karaiti**, he tapu hoki<sup>G40</sup> (Mar 6:20). Na reira, Poaha, rite

Ko te tangata a te Karaiti, e aroha ana ki tana wahine (he wahine ranei kei raro nei nga tohu o

te Atua

Kaiako me nga kawana tae noa ki te wa i whakaritea **ote Matua**), ara ano **Te Karaiti** aroha hoki te hahi me te tuku ia ia ano mo taua mea.

**Te Karaiti** e haamo'a e e tamâ i te ekalesia (te tane e te vahine i roto i te Mesia) na roto i te horoira

o te wai ma te kupu (**te rhema**),<sup>G4487</sup> kia tapaea ai ki a ia ano he kororia te hahi, kahore he ira, kahore he korukoru, engari kia tapu, kia kohakore. **Eph 5:27**.<sup>255</sup>

Ka rite ki a Poaha, ko te hunga i raro i te aroha noa (te taha wairua, te tangata, G435) me aroha ki te hunga kei raro i te

Ture (wahine wairua) rite ia (tane, G435) e aroha ana ki tona ake tinana me ona kikokiko ake, e he mea atawhai, he mea manaaki ia kia tupu ai hei rhema a te Atua.<sup>256</sup>

E matau ana hoki a te Karaiti i mate kotahi mo te hara, kua ara ake ano i te hunga mate kia ora mo te Atua;

kua kore te mate hei rangatira mona. Waihoki, kua mate koutou ki te hara me te ora ki **te**

**Atua**

mā **Ihu Karaitito** tatou **Ariki**.

<sup>254</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>255</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>256</sup>Ataata 31. "Te Makau o te Upoko."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).



Na, kia mohio he wahi koutou no te tinana o **Te Karaiti**, me o koutou mema hei taputapu o te tika kite **Atua**. Kua kore te hara hei rangatira mo koutou no te mea heoi kei raro koutou i te ture, engari kei raro i te aroha noa. No reira, ko te hunga kei raro na te aroha noa e aupuru e e poihere i te feia i raro a'e i te ture, mai ta te Fatu e rave ra te hahi (tane me te wahine). He wahi tatou no te tinana o te Karaiti, no tona kikokiko, a o ona wheua ([Eph 5:29](#)).<sup>257</sup>

Ua horo Naomi e to 'na utuafare i Betelehemama i Moabi no te ape i te o'e i Kanaana, e tae noa 'tu i te he tupono ka ngaro to raatau hononga ki te Atua. Ko te hua o te wehe atu i te whenua i oaititia o

Peterehema, kua mate a Naomi tana tane (Elimeleka) me ana tama tokorua (Maholona raua ko Kiliona) i Moapa. Ko nga tangata kua uru ki roto i tenei aitua te nuinga o te wa ka kore he tumanako, a ka kaha ake te pouri o Naomi i te mea kahore he tangata hei awhina, hei whakaora ranei ia ia. Ahakoa tenei, ka whakatau a Naomi raua ko Ruta ki te piri ki te Atua i waenganui o raua pouri.<sup>258</sup>

No reira, ua haamaitai te Atua ia Ruta i te taime no te farerei e no te faaipopo ia Boaza i roto i te

he whenua i oaititia, ka whanau he tama, ko Opere. Ta Opere tenei whanau ake ta Hehe ko Rawiri ([Rt 4:17](#)). He mea whakahirahira tenei whakapapa no te mea i whakapumau i te kupu whakaari a te Atua ki a Rawiri, mana e hanga he whare mona (Yahweh, [2Sa 7:10](#)), a kia rite ki te Kawenata Hou, **Ihu Karaiti** whai i tona whakapapa ki muri **Rawiri**, "Ko te pukapuka o te whakatupuranga o **Ihu Te Karaiti** te tama a **Rawiri**, te tama a **Aperahama**." ([Mat 1:1](#))."<sup>259</sup>

- **He pene (denarion)**<sup>G1220?</sup> (Omere<sup>H6016</sup> → Epa<sup>H374</sup> → parei<sup>H8184</sup> → Pene (denarion)<sup>G1220</sup>)  
[Mat 20:1](#) He rite hoki te rangatiratanga o te rangi ki te tangata<sup>G444</sup> he tangata kainga tena, i haere i te atatu ki te korero kaimahi mo tana mara waina.  
[Mat 20:2A](#) ka oti tana whakarite ki nga kai mahi<sup>G2040</sup> mo te pene<sup>G1220</sup> he ra, tona ana ratou e ia ki tana mara waina.<sup>G290</sup>

→ No te meate **Atua** ko te kaingaki whenua, me tana Tama **Ihu** ko te waina pono, me noho tatou ko nga mangate **Tama a te Atua** ka inu i te mea hou (**rhema**) ki te tomo ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua. "**Te Karaiti** he tama i tona whare ake; ko tona whare tatou, ki te mau tatou ki te maia, ki te hari o te tumanako, a taea noatia te mutunga." ([Heb 3:6](#)) me tenei **Ihu** ko **Te Karaiti**, te Tamaiti a te Atua, e ia faaroo outou e noa ia outou te ora i To'na ra i'oa. Ko te hunga e u ana ki roto ki a ia, ka maha nga hua, a ka koa. Ki te noho koe i roto i tona **waitohu**, kare koe e matakua ahakoa ka maka koe ki waho ano he manga ka tahuna, no te mea **Ihowa** ka mahi nui ki nga tohu kua whakatokia ki to whenua ma te huri ki roto **te rhema**.<sup>260</sup>

- **He pene (dēnarion)**<sup>G1220</sup>: Denarius te tikanga "tekau kei roto."<sup>261</sup>

<sup>257</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>258</sup>Ibid.

<sup>259</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>260</sup>Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/) me te ataata 31.

"He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko). [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

<sup>261</sup>"G1220 - dēnarion - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 31 o Maehe, 2023.

- Ko nga mea i ine ki runga i te whenua ka tauine **tekau** (**Merekihereke** ka manaaki a Aperama a ka hoatu e Aperama ki a ia  
te whakatekau no te mea “te whakatekau katoa o te whenua, o te purapura ranei o te whenua, o nga hua ranei o te tekau;  
*kona Ihowa (Ihowa) no reira he tapu kia Ihowa (Ihowa, Lev 27:30)*. No reira, kare a Aperama i pai Tangohia nga taonga katoa a te kingi o Horoma, kei mea ia, nana i whai taonga a Aperama. [Gen 14:23](#)).<sup>262</sup>

[Luk 20:24](#) Whakaaturia mai he pene. [G1220](#) No wai te ahua me te tuhituhinga?  
Na ka whakahoki ratou, ka mea, No Hiha.

[Luk 20:25](#) Katahi ia ka mea ki a ratou, Hoatu ki a Hiha nga mea a Hiha;  
a kite Atuanga mea e noho anana te Atua.

- Earthly dēnaron vs. Rangi denarion

→ No te mea na Kaisara te hoho'a e te papairaa i nia i te pene (dēnaron), e erete **Atua**, ka taea anake Me hoatu ki a Hiha: ehara hoki i te mea tapu mo nga mea o te whenua **Ihowa**.  
I etahi atu kupu, ko te pene o te whenua e whakaatuhia anāin te waeine o te **10** a no te whenua, i te wa **te pene o te rangi** ko he hua no te rangi e tia ia faarahihia e ia pūpūhia i te Metua (Ko te tauira o nga whakahere a Apera raua ko Kaina ki a Ihowa e whakaatu ana i tenei).

I roto i te kaupapa o te whakatekau, no reira, Ko nga mea a te Atua e pa ana ki nga mea i whanau i te he oneone i roto i nga kikokiko o te hunga i kai i nga tohu a te Atua. Na, ko te tangata e whiwhi ananga tohu a te Atua

ki te oneone pai (ma te noho ki roto the Arika), ka rongo ki nga tohu, ka mohio, ka whai hua an rau, ono tekau, toru tekau ranei e whakakororia ana i te Matua i te rangi ([Ioane 15:5-8](#)).<sup>263</sup>

[Mar 14:5](#) Neke atu i te toru rau pene te utu me i hokona. [G1220](#)  
a kua hoatu ki te hunga rawakore. Na ka amuamu ratou ki a ia.

→ Ka wahia e te wahine te pouaka kohatu, ringihia ana te hinu ki runga Ihu 'upoko ki te whakawahi i tona

tinana

i mua mo te nehu ([Mar 14:3-8](#), [Mat 26:7](#), [Mat 26:12](#)), engari ko te tahae, ko nga tohunga nui, ko nga

karaipi,

a ka mahara nga akonga katoa he maumau, he nui hoki te utu me i hokona te hinu (300 denarion) ka hoatu ki te hunga rawakore.

“Kei a koutou tonu hoki te hunga rawakore i nga wa katoa, hei atawhaitanga hoki ratou ma koutou i nga wa e pai ai koutou;

*tena ko ahau e kore e noho tonu ki a koutou”* ([Jhn 12:8](#), [Mar 14:7](#), [Mat 26:11](#)).<sup>264</sup>

---

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g1220/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>262</sup> tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>263</sup> Ataata 28. “Ko te hua o te Wairua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

<sup>264</sup> A hi'o i te “[Hoho'a 6-b],” aore ra te video 10. “Te mau mahana hou “Te oroa Pasa.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

[Hoho'a 6-b] Te mau mahana hou "te oroa o te Pasa"

To Jesus	Judas Iscariot (Simon's son)	Woman
<b>A pound of costly ointment</b> (Jhn 12:5)	Ointment should be sold for 300 pence & given to the poor, for he was a thief (Jhn 12:6).	<b>Let her alone:</b> against the day of <b>my burying</b> hath she kept this (Jhn 12:7)
Mark	The chief priests & the scribes	To Woman
An alabaster box of <b>very precious</b> ointment of spikenard (Mar 14:4)	Why was this <b>waste</b> of the <b>ointment</b> made? For it might have been sold for more than 300 pence, and have been <b>given to the poor</b> (Mar 14:4-5).	Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a <b>good</b> <sup>G2570</sup> <b>work</b> on me.  She hath done what she could: she is <b>come</b> aforehand to anoint <b>Jesus' body</b> to the <b>burying</b> (Mar 14:8)
<b>Anoint Jesus' body</b> (Mar 14:8)		
Matthew	Jesus' disciples	To Woman
<b>An alabaster box of very weighty ointment</b> (Mat 26:7)	To what <b>purpose</b> is this <b>waste</b> ? For this ointment might have been <b>sold for much</b> , and given to the poor (Mat 26:8-9)	Why trouble ye <b>the woman</b> ? for she hath wrought a <b>good</b> <sup>G2570</sup> <b>work</b> upon me (Mat 26:10). For in that she hath <b>poured</b> this <b>ointment</b> on <b>my body</b> , she did it for <b>my burial</b> (Mat 26:12)

→ E ai ki a Strong's<sup>G211</sup> i roto Mar 14:3, "pakaru<sup>G4937</sup> **te pouaka alabaster**" te nuinga pea e korero ana "pakaru<sup>265</sup> **te hiri o te pouaka**,"<sup>266</sup> e tohu ana i te "pakaru **onga hiri e whitu**" (Ko te tangata kua ko nga Wairua e whitu i mua i tona torona, ka kore e noho tahi me ratou i runga i te whenua, engari ka kake ki te rangi ka pakaru **onga hiri e whitu**).

*Mat 26:13* "He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, Ko nga wahi katoa e kauwhautia ai tenei rongopai<sup>G1722</sup> te

*ao katou, ka pena ano te mahi a tenei wahine, ka korerotia hei whakamaharatanga ki a ia.*"<sup>267</sup>

[Figure 6-c] E ono mahana hou "te oroa o te Pasa"

By faith, a woman's sins are **forgiven** even prior to the crucifixion of **Jesus** (Luk 7:47)

To Jesus	Simon	Woman
<b>Gave tears for Jesus' feet</b> (Luk 7:44)	No	Washed His feet with <b>tears</b> & wiped them with <b>the hairs of her head</b>
<b>Kiss Jesus' feet</b> (Luk 7:45)	No	Not ceased to <b>kiss Jesus' feet</b>
<b>Anoint Jesus' feet with ointment</b> (Luk 7:46)	No	<b>Anointed Jesus' feet</b> with ointment
<b>Sins are forgiven</b> (Luk 7:47)	No	Yes (for <b>shed loved much</b> )
<b>Saved from sins</b> (Luk 7:50)	No	<b>Thy faith hath saved thee; Go in peace</b>

<sup>265</sup>G4937 - syntribō - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjk)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 16 Oketopa, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4937/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>266</sup>G211 - alabastron - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjk)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 31 o Maehe, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g211/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>267</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 6-c] E ono mahana hou "Te oroa Pasa."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

## -Witi

### **Kua tae mai te haora**<sup>268</sup>

- He aha te tikanga mo te witi<sup>G4621</sup> me mate ki te whenua kia nui ai nga hua ([Jhn12:24](#))?

- He aha tana mahi Ihu 'inoi ki ia **Matuai** te rangi i tana korerotanga, “kua tae mai te haora”.  
[Ioane 17:1](#)?

### **Kua ara te hunga mate**= Te kākano(sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> **o te tinana o te Atua**

E hara i te tinana i ruia e koe, engari he witi kau<sup>G4621</sup> (nga waitohu ranei) etahi atu witi ranei ka taka ki te whenua, ka mate, ka oho ake kia nui ai nga hua ([Jhn12:24](#)). **te Atua** ka hoatu he tinana ki a ia i tana i pai ai, ki nga kakano katoa (sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> ([1Ko 15:37-38](#)) ka huri mai **nga tohu a te Atua** ki te rhema (ka huri te wai hei waina, [Ioane 2:9](#)).

- **Te rangatiratanga o te Atua** (Parabole o te Huero<sup>G4703</sup>)

Te rangatiratanga o te Atua he rite ki te tangata e maka ana kākano<sup>H2233 G4703</sup> (nga tohu **ote Atua**) ki te whenua (e whakamaoritia ana he tango te tangata i nga tohu **ote Atua** i roto i tona kikokiko). Ka moe, ka oho i te po, i te ao, me nga tohu **ote Atua** i tupu, i tupu i roto i tona kikokiko, a kahore ia e mohio ki te pehea ([Mar 4:26](#)).

Waihoki, **Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai te kakano (sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> na Rawiri, i ara mai i te hunga mate ([2Ti 2:8](#)), na, ko nga tangata katoa i iriiria ki roto **Ihu Karaiti** i iriiria ki roto ki tona matenga, me nga tohu **ote Atua** i roto i te tangata ka puna, ka tupu ki te kakano (rhema) **ote Atua**. I mua i te hanga tangata,<sup>H120</sup> **te Atua** ka mea “tuku te whenua<sup>H776</sup> ki te whanau te tarutaru, te otaota e rui ana i te purapura, me te rakau e whai hua ana ma ia ahua,” a ka **ote Atua** kite he pai ([Gen 1:11](#)).<sup>269</sup> He pai hoki ki te titiro a te Atua, ka hoatu e ia te kakano he tinana, he rite tonu ki tana i pai ai, ki nga kakano katoa o te whenua i muri iho. **na te Atua atawhai, ka puta nga hua onga waitohu** ([1Ko 15:38](#), [Gen 1:12](#)).

Ko te tangata kua iriiria ki te mate **o Ihu Karaiti** ka whakaarohia e te wairua whakaora te ora o to ratou wairua ([Jhn6:63](#)). Ina te hua **o Ihu Karaiti**, te hunga tika ranei ([1 Ioane 2:1](#)), ka puta mai i te rakau o te ora i muri mai **na te Atua** ma te atawhai, ka puta mai he anahera i roto i te temepara, ka wero i te toronaihi, ka kokotiwka tae mai te wa e kokoti ai koutou, ano he kotinga o te oneone o o koutou kikokiko. Muri iho ka kite koutou **te Tama a te tangata kake ki runga** kei hea ia i mua ([Jhn6:62](#)), kahore he painga o te kikokiko, ina hoki **te rhema** korero ana a Ihu ki a koutou, he wairua ratou, he ora. As the logos of **te Atua** i roto i to oneone (i roto ranei i to tinana) ka mate ka ora ka ora, kare to tinana i te whenua, engari i te rangi ([1Ko 15:40](#)).

- **Ko te kupu whakarite mo te pua nani**

Ko te kakano pua nani e kiia ana ko te witi tahanga i roto [1Ko 15:37](#). Te rangatiratanga **ote Atua** e au ia i te huero sinapi i ueuehia i roto i te repo, e “te tahi atu mau huero” iti a’e teie huero sinapi i te mau huero atoa i roto i te repo. Heoi, ka oti te purapura te whakato, ka tupu, ka nui ke atu i nga otaota katoa, a ka nunui ona manga, no ka noho nga manu o te rangi i tona taumarumarutanga iho. [Mar 4:32](#)).

→ Ki nga akonga o te hunga whakarongo a Matiu, nga mea ngaro **ote rangatiratanga o te rangi** ka hoatu ki a ratou e mohio ana ki nga tohu, engari kua ki te tini (tangata).

→ Ki nga akonga o te hunga whakarongo a Maka, he maha nga kupu whakarite a Ihu mo nga tohu mo ratou i rongo ai, a whakaaturia ana e ia nga mea katoa ki a ratou.

---

<sup>268</sup>Ataata 29. “Kua tae mai te haora.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/).

<sup>269</sup>Ataata 1. “Steps of creation.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

→ Ki nga akonga o te hunga whakarongo a Ruka, nga mea ngaro o **te rangatiratanga o te Atua** kua hoatu ki a ratou kia mohio, engari kua ki etahi atu e kore e kite, e kore e matau **te rhema**.

→ "He pono, he pono, ahau (*Ihu*) mea atu ki a koe, **Kei te haere mai te haora**, a inaianei ko, ka rongo nga tupapaku i te reo o **te Tama a te Atua**: e te feia e faaroo ra, e ora ia" ([loane 5:25](#)).<sup>270</sup>

(Tuhipoka)

» **Witi** = Nga waitohu

» **He pene (denarius)** = Ka ine i nga waitohu i runga i te whenua i runga i te tauine tekau.

» **He omere** = 1/10 o te epa ([Exo 16:36](#))

» **Ko te manate ture ranei o a Ihowa** (he mehua maroke o te omere) = he 1/10 te utu o te mehua maroke o te 1 epa.

» **1/10 o te epa of flour + (no oil)** = He whakahere hara

» **1/10 o te epa paraoa parei** = he whakahere hei whakamahara ki te kino.

→ Ko te ture te matauranga ki te hara ([Roma 3:20](#)), a na te ture ka nui rawa te hara

([Roma 7:13](#)).

→ Ua haaputu Ruta i te hoê epa parei i roto i te aua = e aifaito e "10 omere parei."

- Te tikanga o "**he denariona**"

[Mat 20:1](#) Mo **te rangatiratanga o te rangi** he rite ki te tangata rangatira whare, i haere i te atatu ki te korero kaimahi mo tana mara waina.

[Mat 20:2A](#), ka oti te whakarite ki nga kaimahi kia kotahi pene. <sup>G1220</sup> he ra, tonoa ana ratou e ia ki tana mara waina.

[Mat 20:8](#) Na ka ahiahi, katahi te ariki (*kyrios*) <sup>G2962</sup> o te mara waina mea ki tana tuari, Karangatia nga kaimahi, hoatu he utu ki a ratou, hei o muri timata ai puta noa ki o mua.

[Mat 20:9A](#), no te taenga mai o te hunga i utua i te tekau ma tahi o nga haora, kotahi te pene i riro i tetahi, i tetahi. <sup>G1220</sup>

[Mat 20:10](#) Ka tae ano o mua, hua noa ratou tera atu te mea e riro ia ratou; kotahi ano te pene i riro i tetahi, i tetahi. <sup>G1220</sup>

[Mat 20:11A](#), no ka riro mai, ka amuamu ki te tangata nona te whare,

→ **Tko ia te rangatiratanga o te rangi** he rite ki te rangatira whare (**a Ihowa**), i haere i te atatu ki te utu kaimahi (ana pononga ranei, [Mat 20:27](#)) mo tana mara waina. **Ihowa** ka utua nga kaimahi, ka whakaae ki a ratou

**utu ratou** he pene (a denarion) i te raa tonoa atu ana ratou ki tana mara waina. <sup>271</sup> No reira, ahakoa te maha

o nga haora mahi i te ra, he pene (he denarion) te utu mo te ra mo te mahi i roto i tana mara waina.

- Kia mahara ko te pene kotahi te ine i nga waitohu i runga i te whenua i runga i te tauine tekau. Te ture o **a Ihowa i runga**

**te whenuakonga waitohu** he whakahere hara tena, ki te mea kahore he hinu i mehuatia. E toru (3) parei mo te pene e rite ana ki te 3 omere parei mo te pene e ruri ana i nga mea i raro i te ture (me te mea kahore he hinu), no reira, **kotahi pene** ine "te hara".

- Ko te 1/10 o te epa paraoa parei e rite ana ki te whakahere hei whakamahara ki te kino, me Ruta. i hamu i te epa parei i te mara e rite ana ki te "10 omere parei, a ka paingia e marena **Te Karaiti** Nana nei tatou i hoko i te kanga o te ture, i meinga nei hei kanga mo tatou. [Gal 3:13](#)). Ko te

**utu o te hara** he mate ([Roma 6:23](#)) kua hara katoa hoki, a kahore e taea e ratou te kororia o te Atua. [Roma 3:23](#)), engari

**te hunga hara** i haere mai nei ki te mara waina a Ihowa, ki te mahi, ara ki te pupuri i te whakapono. [Ruka 5:20](#))

i mua i te ahiahi, ka murua he whakaaro mo tona ingoa ([1 loa 2:12](#)).

<sup>270</sup> A hi'o i "Te pure a Iesu i To 'na Metua i te ra'i (Te i'oa o te Atua ra o Iehova)" i te pene 11.

<sup>271</sup> Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

→ Tno reira, **he denariona** e tohu ana ki "**te murunga hara**," me te hunga kei roto **Te Karaiti** ka utua ki te "**denarion**" ranei "ua murua o ratou hara" nate **Ariki** mua i te ahiahi. Na, ko In **Te Karaiti**, Te aroha noa o te Atua

a ka whakanuia te rangimarie ki a tatou i runga i te matauranga ki te Atua, ki a Ihu hoki, ki to tatou Ariki (**2Pe 1:2**),

engari ko te hunga e hapa ana i enei **nga kupu whakaari nui, utu nui (2Pe 1:9)** ranei **nga tohu a te Atua**, kua

**kua wareware ratou kua horoia atu o ratou hara tawhito (2Pe 1:10).**

➤ **A(maroke)** mehua <sup>G5518</sup>owiti mo te pene (denarius)

- Te witi (**nga waitohu** i runga i te whenua) ka inehia mo te pene (denarius, whakatauhia tekau).

- **Te taro** (i tukuna iho ki te whenua i te rangi) he mea hanga mai i te witi (logos) ka tukitukia paraoa hei ine i te pene (denarius) ka whakatauhia kia tekau (10).

- Mana (**Exo 16:4**) he taro i tukua mai e Ihowa i te rangi ma nga tama a Iharaira, hei whakamatau ka haere ratou i runga i tana ture, kahore ranei (**Exo 16:4**). Ko tenei ture **oa Ihowa** kei runga i te **whenuanga waitohu**, ko wai

ka mehuetia ki te omere, ko te utu mo te whakatekau (1/10) o te epa ki te mehua maroke, he hara tera. **whakahereki te inehia kaore he hinu.**

→ Ko te mehua **owiti mohe pene (he pene)** ko te mehua **onga tohu a te Atua**.

Engari, no te mea ko te hunga i iriiria ki te mate o **Ihu Karaiti** i iriiria ki roto ki tona matenga, te ora i roto i to ratou wairua ka whakaaraha e te wairua whakaora (**Jhn6:63**), **menga tohu a te Atua** i roto ia ratou

ka tipu ka tupu hei kakano (**rhema**) o **te Atua** kia hua i runga i te matauranga o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>272</sup>

➤ **Torutoru** mehua maroke <sup>G5518</sup>oparei mo te pene (denarius)

- **He epa parei** Ko nga hua i te mara he rite ki te 10 omere parei, no reira ko te whakatekau (1/10) o te epa **parei paraoa paraoa** e rite ana ki te 1 omere parei, he whakahere mo te kino **whakamaumahara**. No reira, 3 mehua parei maroke i raro i te pauna o te pene (denarius) he 3 omere parei.

- A tapao na e ua rave o Ruta i te ohipa i roto i te faaapu (e aore ra ua rave i te ohipa no te faarahi i te mau tapao o te Atua) mai te poipoi e tae noa 'tu i te ahiahi

(**Rt 2:7**), and i hamu i te epa parei, e rite ana ki te "10 omere parei." Ko te mutunga mai,

**Ihowa (Yahweh)**<sup>H3068</sup> i utua tana mahi, a ka utua e Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> Atua (**'Elōhim**)<sup>H430</sup> o Iharaira

utu katoa ia (**Rt 2:12**) a ka marenatia ki a Poaha te tohu mo ta tatou tane wairua, **Te Karaiti**, kei roto i a wai me noho tatou tae noa ki te mutunga o te kotinga.

→ E toru (3) parei mo te pene (denarius) he rite ki te 3 omere parei mo te pene (denarius), e

ine i te hunga i raro i te ture. Te mohio ki te whakatekau (1/10) o te epa paraoa parei (1 omere parei) ka mahara ki te kino, ka taka te 3/10 omere parei i te "10 omere parei"

Ua haaputu Ruta no te farii i te farii maitai no te faaipoipo i to 'na hoo ra, o Boaza, o te tia ra **Te Karaiti** nana tatou i hoko mai i

te kanga o te ture, kua meinga hei kanga mo tatou (**Gal 3:13**).

**Te tureko** te matauranga ki te hara (**Roma 3:20**), a na te kupu whakahau ka tino nui rawa te hara

**hara (Roma 7:13)**. Ko te hunga huakore i roto i to ratou mohiotanga ki o tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** kore aroha noa

no te mea kei raro ratou i te ture, a kua wareware kua horoia atu o ratou hara o mua

<sup>272</sup>Ataata 30. "Te Whakakotahitanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

ka maumahara ki te kino ([2Pe 1:9](#)).

- He aha te hinu<sup>G1637</sup> me te waina<sup>G3631</sup>? (tirohia koe e mamae ana (offend)<sup>G91</sup> ehara i te hinu me te waina)

(Ko te 1 reme hei whakahere i te ata)

→ 1 reme + [(1/10 o te paraoa = te whakahere totokore) + (1/4 o te hine parakore **hinuhinu** + 1/4 o te hina **owaina**) = he ringihanga]] hei whakahere i te ata.

(Ko te 1 reme hei whakahere i te ahiahi)

→ 1 reme + [(1/10 o te paraoa = te whakahere totokore) + (1/4 o te hine parakore **hinuhinu** + 1/4 o te hina **owaina**) = he ringihanga]] hei whakahere i te ahiahi mo te kakara reka i mahia e **ahikia Ihowa**.

→ Te ture **oa Ihowa** kei runga i te whenuanga **waitohu** he whakahere hara tena, ki te mea kahore he hinu i mehuatia.

**Ko Ihowa te Atua** kua whiriwhiria e ia te iwi o Riwai i roto i nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o Iharaira hei minita i runga i te ingoa o Ihowa

**a Ihowa i te ra**. Kahore he wahi, tetahi kainga tupu ranei o nga tohunga, o nga Riwaiti, o nga iwi o Riwai no te mea ka kai ratou i nga whakahere a Iharaira **a Ihowahanga eahi (te rhema)**, me **a Ihowas** tuku iho. **Ko Ihowa te Atua** o te ra'i e tono mai i Ta'na melahi na mua ia outou e heheu mai o Iesu Mesia te

Fatu

Tama a te Atua, te Kingi o Iharaira, a ko tenei **te rhemaote Ariki**, e kauwhautia nei ki a koutou e te rongopai o Ihu Karaiti.<sup>273</sup>

[2 No 2:4](#) Nana, kei te hanga ahau (Horomona). **he whare** ki te ingoa **oa Ihowa** taku **te Atua**, ki te whakatapua ki a ia,

*hei tahu whakakakara reka ki tona aroaro, mo te taro aroaro tuturu, mo te tahunga tinana te whakahere i te ata, i te ahiahi, i nga hapati, i nga kowhititanga marama, i nga hapati hakari **oa Ihowa** to tatou **te Atua**. Hei tikanga pumau tenei ma Iharaira.*

[2 No 2:15](#) Na inaianei **te witi, ateparei**,<sup>H8184</sup> **te hinuhinu, atewaina**,

*e toku ariki ('āḡōn)<sup>H113</sup> korero ai ia, me tono e ia ki ana pononga.*

[Neh 10:33](#) Mo te taro aroaro,<sup>H4635H3899</sup> mo te whakahere totokore tuturu;

*hei tahunga tinana tuturu ano hoki a Ihowa*

*hapati, mo nga kowhititanga marama, mo nga hakari i whakaritea, mo nga mea tapu, mo te*

*hara*

**whakahere** hei whakamarie mo Iharaira, mo nga mahi katoa hoki o te whare o to matou whare **te Atua**.

-[Te witi, te parei, te hinu, te waina](#)

→ Ko te witi, ko te parei, ko te hinu, ko te waina, i korerotia e te ariki ('āḡōn)<sup>H113</sup> ranei te ariki o te whenua ([Ios 3:11](#)) ki te hanga whare mo te ingoa **oa Ihowa** to tatou **te Atua**.

**Nga whakahere** he mea tuturu ano te whakahere totokore, te tahunga tinana tuturu, me te

hara

Ko nga whakahere whakamarietanga mo Iharaira, mo nga mahi o to matou whare **te Atua**.

→ Heoi ano ka kite ratou i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana i runga i nga kapua, me te kaha nui, me te kororia

Te hunga whakarongo a Mark<sup>274</sup> riro te Wairua Tapu. No te mea he wahine kuware ratou, a kahore

kua rite, e kore e whai **hinuhinu** ki a ratou ina tae mai te Tama a te tangata, a ka noho tonu i runga i te whenua.

<sup>273</sup>Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

<sup>274</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:23](#).

[Deu 11:14](#) Ka hoatu e ahau ki a koe te ua o to whenua (whenua)<sup>H776</sup>; tona wa e tika ai, **te ua tuatahime te ua o muri**,

kia kohia ai e koe tau witi (**witi**),<sup>H1715</sup> me to **waina**, me tou **hinuhinu**.

[Mas 16:15](#) He ora kei te marama o te mata o te kingi; ko tana manako he rite ki te kapua **te ua o muri**.

[Zek 10:1](#) Uia maia **Ihowauai** te wa o te **murua**;

na **Ihowaka** hanga i nga kapua marama,

hoatu ano he ua, he ua ki a ratou, he tarutaru i te mara ma tenei, ma tenei.

[Iako 5:7](#) Na, tatari marie, e oku teina, ki te <sup>G2193</sup>te taenga mai o **te Ariki**.

Na, kei te tatari te kaingaki ki nga hua utu nui o te whenua;<sup>G1093</sup>

he roa hoki tana whakamanawanui ki taua mea, kia riro ra ano ia **te waweua muri**.

[Iako 5:8](#) Tatari marie ano hoki koutou; kia u o koutou ngakau: mo te haerenga mai o **te Arikika tata**.

- (Te ua wawe) **Te witi** **Ko te parei**

→ Te hunga e whiwhi **te ua wawe** (nga waitohu) he **te witi** **ate parei** ko te hunga e rongo ana, e

pupuri ana

**nga tohu a te Atuai** runga i te whenua, a ka raptured (hauhake) i te taenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata**.

-Nga waitohuko nga mea e **ihu** mea ia i a koe e noho ana i te whenua ([Jhn14:25](#)).

**Ko te kikokikoo** te Tama a te tangata he logos ([Jhn14:25](#)) ko te taro i heke iho

**rangi**, ka pera ano nga wahine mohio e kai nei i tenei taro o te rakau o te ora, e inu ana i ona

toto

e kore e mate, e ora tonu ([Jhn6:58](#)).<sup>275</sup>

- (Te ua muri) **Te hinu** **Te waina**

→ Engari ka ngaro nga wahine poauau i te mataora tuatahi, ka waiho ki te whenua, no reira (**te**

**hinu**

**ate waina**) me tatari mo **te ua o muri** kia tu ki runga ki te whenua tapu,

**e tatari ana mo te haerenga mai o te Arikii** te wa o te Pawera Nui.

- “Kia mahara kei kino koe **te hinu** **ate waina**”

- Na reira, "Kia tupato kei kino koe **te hinu** **ate waina**," te tikanga "Kau e whakapataritari i te hunga tapu no te whare wairua mo te ingoa o **Ihowate Atua**, kia taea e ratou te whakaoti i nga mahi katoa o **te whare o te Atua** (te kotinga o te ua moata me te ua o muri) i te wa o **te ua muri**."

→ Ko enei Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui ko nga wahine poauau e tatari ana **Ihowaki** te hoatu ki a ratou **ua o te ua o muri** na te kotinga **te witi**, **te parei**, **ate hinu**, **te waina**

ka kohikohia i te wa e tika ai, ka oti to tatou whare **te Atua** tae noa ki te taenga mai o **te Ariki**.

Kia manawanui nga teina katoa ki te haerenga mai o **te Ariki** ko te tangata whenua (**te Matua**) manawanui e tatari ana ki nga hua utu nui o te oneone **te ua wawe** (ki te kokoti i nga wahine mohio), **ua muri** (ki te kokoti i nga wahine poauau).

→ No reira, **te hiri 3** ka whakatuwheratia i waenganui o **te Pawera Nui** i te wa e raruraru ana te ao.

([Apo 6:7-8](#)) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga)

[Apo 6:7](#) A i tana wahanga i te wha o nga hiri, ka rongo ahau i te reo o te wha o nga mea ora (nohomea hanga)<sup>G2226</sup> mea atu, Haere mai kia kite.

[Apo 6:8](#) Na ka titiro atu ahau, na, he koma (matomato)<sup>G5515</sup> hoiho:

ko tona ingoa hoki e noho ana i runga **mate**,<sup>G2288</sup> me te reinga<sup>G86</sup> whai tahi ana me ia.

Me te mana (mana)<sup>G1849</sup> hoatu ki a ratou mo te wha o nga wahi o te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup>

<sup>275</sup>Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhēma)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).



ki te patu me<sup>G1722</sup> hoari, <sup>G4501</sup> me te<sup>G1722</sup> matekai (kaikai), <sup>G3042</sup> me te<sup>G1722</sup> mate, <sup>G2288</sup> me (na) <sup>G5259</sup> nga kararehe <sup>G2342</sup> o te whenua (the ground). <sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 6:7](#) tana whakatuwheratanga **te tuawha (4th) hiri**, ka rongo ahau i te reo o te wha (4) o nga mea ora e mea ana,

“Haere mai kia kite.”

☞ [Apo 6:8](#) Na ka titiro ahau, na, **he hoiho kakariki**. Ko te ingoa hoki o te tangata e noho ana i runga **Te mate**, a **Te reinga**

whai tahi ana me ia. A i hoatu ki a ratou he mana mo te wha-wha (**1/4**) **ote whenua**, ki te patu i te hoari, i te hemokai, i te mate, i nga kirehe hoki o te whenua.

➤ Ko wai i noho **he hoiho kakariki**?

- **Te rewera** kei a wai te mana o te mate ([Heb 2:14](#)).

→ Ka hoatu ki te rewera te mana ki te patu i te 1/4 o te whenua ki te hoari, te hemokai, te mate, me

te

e nga kirehe o te whenua, ka aru te reinga ia ratou.

➤ **Te mate Te reinga**

-**Ko nga matamua a Parao**

[Exo 12:29A](#), i waenganui po, patua iho e Ihowa nga matamua katoa o roto **te whenua (the earth)** <sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa, o te matamua a Parao e noho ana i runga i tona torona, a tae noa ki

ka te matamua a te herehere i roto i te whare herehere; <sup>H953</sup> me nga matamua katoa a nga kararehe.

→ Ko nga matamua a Parao no te whenua o Ihipa, ara te whare pononga. [Exo 20:2](#).

→ I te pae varua, e ere te mau Aiphiti i te faarirohia ei mau tamarii no te parau fafau.

Ua parauhia ratou “te mau tamarii a te tino,” eiaha rā te mau tamarii a te Atua.

He tangata kikokiko nei nga Ihipiana, a kahore he wairua, kahore e titiro ki a Ihowa te Mea Tapu o Iharaira, kua ano e rapu ia Ihowa.

[Sal 16:10](#) No te mea e kore e waiho e koe toku wairua i te reinga; <sup>H7585</sup>

e kore ano koe e tuku i tau Mea Tapu (**te hunga tapu**) <sup>H2623</sup> kia kite i te pirau.

[Isa 14:15](#) Heoi koe (Lucifer, [Isa 14:12](#)) ka heke ki te reinga; <sup>H7585</sup>

ki nga taha (taitapa) <sup>H3411</sup> o te rua. <sup>H953</sup>

→ Te rua <sup>H953</sup> ko te wahi i herea ai nga tangata mai i te matamua a Parao tae noa ki te matamua a nga herehere

([Exo 12:29](#)).

→ Reinga (Sheol) <sup>H7585</sup> ko te wahi i raro rawa o te rua kei reira nga wairua kino ([Sal 16:10](#), [Isa 14:12-15](#)).

- **Te hunga whakapono o te Atua**: Haere mai i te mate ki **ora**, a **ki ora mau tonu**

(**waitohu**), <sup>G3056</sup> [Ioane 5:24](#) He pono, he pono taku e mea atu nei ki a koutou, Ki te whakarongo tetahi ki taku kupu

e whakapono ana ki toku kaitono mai, he mea mau tonu tona (**mau tonu**) <sup>G166</sup> **ora**,

a e kore e tau ki te he (**whakawa**) <sup>G2920</sup>

engari kua whiti i te mate <sup>G2288</sup> **ki ora**.

→ Ko tatou e whakarongo ana ki a ia **waitohu** me te whakapono **te Atua** Ko te tangata i tono mai i tana Tama, e kore e tae mai

**whakawai** te mea kua whiti atu tatou i te mate ki **ora**, a ka penei **te ora mure ore**. Tatou

e kore e pangia e te mate ([Ioane 8:52](#)) no te mea kua iriiria tatou ki roto **Ihu Karaitia** penei ka iriiria

ki tona matenga ([Roma 6:3](#)), no reira, ua tanuhia tatou e la na roto i te bapetizoraa i roto i te pohe. Ka rite ki

**Te Karaiti** whakaarahia ake i te hunga mate e te kororia o te Atua **te Matua**, kia haere ai hoki tatou i runga i te houtanga

**o te ora** ([Roma 6:4](#)).

→ Ki te mea hoki i honoa tatou ki runga i te ahua o tona matenga, ka noho ano tatou ki roto **ahua**o tana **aranga**. **He kua mate kua atea i te hara**, ki te mea kua mate tahi tatou me te Karaiti, matou

whakapono e ora tahi ano tatou me ia: E matau ana hoki tatou **Te Karaiti** whakaarahia i te hunga mate

**kore ake e mate**; kua kore ake te mate te rangatiratanga ki runga ki a ia ([Roma 6:5-9](#)).

-**Ko te aranga ki te oravs**. Ko te aranga ki te whakawa

**Te rongopai o te hahiof te Atua** i uru mai **waitohu**, roto **mana**, me roto **te Wairua Tapu**, ko te **te rhema**.

Kei te haere mai te haora e tae mai ai te hunga i mahi i te pai **te aranga o te ora** (ka rongote **rhema**), engari te hunga i mahi i te kino ki te aranga ki te whakawakanga<sup>G2920</sup> ([Ioane 5:29](#)).<sup>276</sup>

Na te aranga o **Te Karaiti**, e kore to wairua e waiho ki roto **reinga**,<sup>G86</sup> e kore ano o koutou kikokiko e kite i te pirau ([Ohipa 2:31](#)).<sup>277</sup> Ko te tikanga, e kore te hoiho kakariki e whakaeke mai **na te Karaiti** hua matamua he hua matamua o **Te Karaiti** e kore e taea te mamae i mua i a raatau **hiritia** runga i o ratou **rae** (tirohia ki [Apo 7:3](#)).

→ **Te Karaiti** ka haere mai mo tana **hua matamua** ki te whakaora i a raatau **wairua** **ate Wairua**, engari ka pa ki nga matamua a Parao

"Te mate me te reinga" ([Apo 6:8](#)).<sup>278</sup>

➤ **Ko wai i noho i runga i te hoiho matomato?**

- **He ingoa anahera, Mate** (i hoatu he mana ki runga i te hauwha ([1/4](#)) **ote whenua**, [Apo 6:8](#)).

[1Sa 10:18](#) Ka mea ki nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Iharaira, Ko te kupu tenei a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua** (**elohim**)<sup>H430</sup> o Iharaira Naku a Iharaira i kawea mai i Ihipa, naku ano koutou i whakaora i te ringa o Ihowa

*nga Ihipiana, i te ringa ano o nga rangatiratanga katoa, o te hunga hoki nana koutou i tukino:*

→ Ka rite ki te Ariki (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **te Atua** (**elohim**)<sup>H430</sup> kawea mai e ia a Iharaira i Ihipa, a whakaorangia ake e ia nga tama a Iharaira i te ringa o nga Ihipiana, i nga rangatiratanga katoa, i o ratou kaitukino; **te Ariki** (**Ihowa**) ko wai tau anake **te Atua** (**'Elohim**), ranei **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ka riro mai i te rangi hei mea mo tatou **te Atua** Tae noa ki nga wa o te whakaoranga o nga mea katoa, ki te tuku hoki ona hoa riri katoa ki raro i ona waewae. [1Ko 15:25](#)).

[Deu 30:19](#) Ka karanga ahau ki te rangi me te whenua<sup>H776</sup> hei whakaatu i tenei ra mo koutou, kua hoatu e ahau ki to koutou aroaro

**ora**<sup>H2416</sup> me te mate,<sup>H4194</sup> **manaakitangame** te kanga: no reira whiriwhiria **ora**,<sup>H2416</sup> na koutou ko ou uri<sup>H2233</sup> kia ora.

[Deu 30:20](#) Kia aroha ai koe **Ihowa** tou **te Atua**, kia rongo hoki koe ki tona reo;

*kia piri ai koe ki a ia: nou hoki ia ora, me te roa o ou ra:*

*kia noho ai koe ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H127</sup>*

<sup>276</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>277</sup>Ibid.

<sup>278</sup>Tirohia te hoahoa mai i te Ataata 9. "1. kapenga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

ko wai*a Ihowa* oati koe ki ou matua ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa, kia hoatu ki a ratou.

[Deu 32:39](#)Titiro mai ahau (a Ihowa,*Ihowa*,[Deu 32:36](#)), ko ahau ano ia,  
a kahore he atua (*'Elōhīm*)<sup>H430</sup>me ahau:

Ka patua e ahau (ka mate te tangata),<sup>H4191</sup>a maku e whakaora; I tukitukia e ahau, ko ahau ano te  
rongoa:

**kahore hokihe reira tetahi e taea deate i roto i toku ringa.**

→ **Ko Ihowa te Atua** ([Deu30:20](#)) ko to oranga me piri koe. I roto i te NT,**Te Karaiti** ko ta tatou  
**ora**([Kol 3:4](#)) ko wai**te Ariki**(kirios)<sup>G2962</sup>no te rangi, ko tatou anake**ariki**(whakaheke)  
**te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup>ko wai to tatou**Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ([le 1:4](#)).Tno reira, whiriwhiria**ora**(**Te Karaiti**) na  
**te haapa'oraa i To'na reo e te tape'araa la'na.**

➤ **He hoari**<sup>G4501</sup>

- **He hoari** (rhomphaia)<sup>G4501</sup>ka werohia i roto i to wairua ake ka kitea nga whakaaro o nga ngakau maha.
- **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** kei tona mangai he hoari matarua koi, he hoari mura.**te rhema**).  
→Ko te hoiho matomato, he hoari mura, ka haere mai ki te hunga i runga i te whenua, hei whakakite i o  
ratou ngakau  
**te rhema.**

➤ **Te matekai**<sup>G3042</sup>

[Gen 41:46](#)E toru tekau nga tau o Hohepa i tona turanga i te aroaro o Parao, o te kingi o Ihipa.  
Na ka haere atu a Hohepa i te aroaro o Parao, a ka haere a tawhio noa  
**te whenua (the earth)**<sup>H776</sup>**o Ihipa.**

→I te pae varua, o Sodoma e o Aiphiti tei reira to tatou Fatu (**kyrios**) i ripekatia([Apo 11:8](#)).<sup>279</sup>

• **Ko nga tau 7 o te tini**<sup>H7647</sup>

[Gen 41:47](#)A i nga tau hua e whitu te whenua<sup>H776</sup>whanau mai<sup>H6213</sup>ma nga ringaringa.

[Gen 41:48](#)Na kohia ana e ia nga kai katoa (te kikokiko)<sup>H400</sup>o nga tau e whitu,

i te whenua (te whenua) o Ihipa,

ka takoto te kai (te kikokiko)<sup>H400</sup>i roto i nga taone.<sup>H5892</sup>te kai (te kai)<sup>H400</sup>o te mara,  
he mea karapoti e ia nga pa, he mea whakatakoto ki roto ano.

[Gen 41:49](#)Na ka kohia e Hohepa he witi<sup>H1250</sup>ano he onepu o te moana, he nui rawa;

kia mutu ra ano tana tatau; e kore hoki e taea te tatau.

[Gen 41:50](#)Na ka whanau nga tama tokorua a Hohepa i te mea kahore ano kia puta noa nga tau matekai.

i whanau i a raua ko Ahenata tamahine a Potiwhera tohunga o Ono.

[Gen 41:51](#)A i huaina e Hohepa te ingoa o te matamua ko Manahi:

No te Atua,<sup>H430</sup>ka ki mai ia, kua wareware ahau ki taku mahi nui katoa, ki te whare katoa ano  
hoki o toku papa.

[Gen 41:52](#)A i huaina e ia te ingoa o te tuarua ko Eperaima.

No te Atua,<sup>H430</sup>nana ahau i whai hua ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup>o toku mate.<sup>H6040</sup>

[Gen 41:53](#)Me nga tau hua e whitu,<sup>H7647</sup>i te whenua tera (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup>o Ihipa,

i mutu.

→A ka hua te whenua i nga tau hua e 7, ka kohia e Hohepa nga mea katoa  
he kai mo nga tau e 7 i te whenua o Ihipa, a whakatakotoria ana nga kikokiko o te mara ki nga pa.

- Nga taone<sup>H5892</sup>ki nga tama o te rangatiratanga ko wai ka whiwhi tohu (ki te tomo ki te rangatiratanga o  
**rangi**) me Tona marama (kia tomo ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua).<sup>280</sup>

<sup>279</sup>Ataata 46. "Te aranga o te Ora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

<sup>280</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

-**The kai**<sup>H400</sup> tohutoros ki “te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata”, ko wai **nga tohu a te Atua**.

-**Wwerawera**<sup>H1250</sup> e tohu ana **kinga waitohu** ka taka ki te whenua, ka mate, ka oho ake kia whanau hua nui o **nga waitohu**.<sup>281</sup>

**te Atua** whakareanga tohu a te Atua i whakatokia ki te whenua o Ihipa (he kikokiko tangata te whenua), a ka nui haere **nga hua o te tika**.<sup>282</sup> te Atua Na ka tino hua a Hohepa ki te kohikohi i nga tohu ki te whenua i tona matenga, a ka taka nga tau hua e whitu ki te whenua o Ihipa.

- Ko nga tau 7 o te matekai<sup>H7458</sup>

[Gen 41:54](#) Me nga tau matekai e whitu (**matekai**)<sup>H7458</sup> ka timata te haere mai, ka pera me ta Hohepa i korero ai:

me te matekai (**te matekai**)<sup>H7458</sup>; nga whenua katoa (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup>; engari i nga whenua katoa (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa he taro.<sup>H3899</sup>

[Gen 41:55](#) A ka nga whenua katoa (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa i matekai,<sup>H7456</sup> ka tangi te iwi ki a Parao ki te taro: a ka mea a Parao ki nga Ihipiana katoa, **Haere ki a Hohepa; he aha tana e korero ai ki a koutou, mahi.**

[Gen 41:56](#) Me te matekai<sup>H7458</sup> i runga i te mata katoa o te whenua:

Na ka wahia e Hohepa nga toa katoa, a hokona ana e ia ki nga Ihipiana; me te matekai<sup>H7458</sup> kua mamae ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa.

[Gen 41:57](#) Me nga whenua katoa (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> i haere mai ia ki Ihipa ki a Hohepa, ki te hoko witi; no te mea ko te matekai tera<sup>H7458</sup> i tino mamae ki nga whenua katoa (te whenua).<sup>H776</sup>

→ Noa 'tu e ua tae mai na matahiti o'e e hitu i nia i te fenua nei, ua “farii” to Aiphiti **witi**” i kohia e Hohepa ki te whenua o Ihipa i nga tau e 7 o te hua. No te mea i runga i te mata katoa o te whenua te matekai, ka tangihia e te tangata ki a Parao taro, engari ka mea ia, **Haere ki a Hohepa; he aha tana e korero ai ki a koutou, mahi.**”

→ Ai te marenatanga i Kana o Kariri, ka mea te whaea o Ihu ki a ia Ihu, "Kahore a ratou waina" ([Jhn2:3](#)), ka whakahoki a Ihu "Kaore ano kia tae mai taku haora" ([Jhn2:4](#)). Katahi ia ka ki atu ki te pononga, "**Ko tana e mea ai ki a koutou, mahia**" ([Jhn2:5](#)), e hāngai ana ki Te whakautu a Parao ki nga Ihipiana katoa.

→ I roto i na matahiti e 7 o te o'e, ua haere mai te mau taata no te mau fenua atoa i Aiphiti no te hoo mai i te sitona taro na Hohepa.  
- I etahi atu kupu, ko te hunga kei raro i te ture (e whakahaeretia ana e Ihipa) ka haere mai ki te kingi o te whenua ki te hoko kai e ora ai o ratou wairua.

→ I roto i nga tau 7 o te tini, ka tae mai nga tangata ki Ihu ki te kohi taro (**nga waitohu**) ka taea e puta ai nga hua **ote rhema** i te mea ko te ra ([Ioane 9:4](#)). He tohu tenei taro Ihu i heke iho i te rangi, me nga wai tahuri ki te waina i Kariri te ora o taua taro, ara Te Karaiti ([Ioane 6:48](#), [Kol 3:4](#)).<sup>283</sup>

[Koheleta 3:1-2](#) He taima ano kua takoto mo nga mea katoa, me te wa mo nga meatanga katoa i raro i te rangi.

<sup>281</sup>Ataata 29. “Kua tae mai te haora.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/).

<sup>282</sup>Ka minita te Atua ki te uri o te Karaiti (te rhema ranei)<sup>G4690</sup> ki te Tama a te tangata hei rui i nga tamariki<sup>G5043</sup> o te fafauaraa i roto i te basileia o

rangi. E homai ana hoki e te Atua he taro whangai hei kai ma koutou, ara ko te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata.[Jhn6:55](#)).

<sup>283</sup>Ataata 9. “1. kapenga.”[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

He wa e whanau ai, he wa e mate ai; he wa ki te whakato,  
me te wa e hutia ake ai te mea i whakatokia.

➤ Nga kararehe<sup>H929</sup> o te whenua

- Nga kararehe<sup>H929</sup> i roto i te Kawenata Tawhito ko te hunga i runga i te whenua kare ano kia whakatikaia, no reira ka noho tonu ratou ki te whenua ki te kore ratou e kai i nga hua o te rakau, o te piki, o te waina e kaha ana.<sup>284</sup>

- Ano hoki, ko nga kararehe te hunga e kore e kai i te tarutaru ([Psa23:2](#)) nga wahi kai.<sup>H4999</sup>  
No te mea te Arikiehara i te hepara mo ratou, e kore o ratou ingoa e tuhia ki roto te Pukapuka o te Ora, na ratou  
me hoatu he wai wairua ma te Ariki.<sup>285</sup>

te  
- Ko enei kararehe<sup>H929</sup> ehara nei i te kararehe,<sup>G2342</sup> o te moana me te  
whenua i roto i te Kawenata Hou([Rev 13](#)) kahore nei o ratou ingoa i tuhituhia ki te pukapuka o te ora mai i  
turanga o te ao ([Apo 17:8](#)).

koe  
Engari ki te kore nga kararehe e inu i te wai wairua, ka inumia e ratou  
wairua o anatikaraiti([1 loa 4:3](#)) a koropiko ki te kararehe pera me nga tangata whenua, kia haere mai ki a  
aranga o te whakawa([loane 5:29](#)).

➔ I te whakatuwheratanga o te wha o nga hiri, ka whai te mate me te reinga i te 1/4 o nga tangata noho whenua. ko wai kaore i hanga

tika kahore o ratou ingoa i tuhia ki roto te pukapuka o te ora. mo ratou i mahi i te kino, ka haere mai ratou  
te aranga ki te whakawa([loane 5:29](#)).

➔ Ko te hunga hanga tika i roto i "te haora o te whakamatautauranga" e kore e pai ki te koropiko ki te whakapakoko o taua kararehe

a ka patua.<sup>286</sup> Ahakoa ka whakamatea ratou, ka hinga ratou i te rewera i te toto o te Reme, noho  
te kaiwhakaatu o nga tohu, kia kore ai ratou e aroha ki te ora a mate noa ([Apo 12:11](#)).  
No te mea kei a ratou mahi pai, ratou ka tae mai ki te aranga o te ora([loane 5:29](#)).

---

<sup>284</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 6-d]," aore ra te video 27. "(Te tino, te nephe, e te varua) Salamo 23."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>285</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>286</sup>Tirohia [Apo 13:15](#).





(Apo 6:9-11) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuarima (Ko nga wairua i patua)

Apo 6:9A i tana wahanga i te rima o nga hiri, ka kite ahau i nga wairua i raro i te aata<sup>G5590</sup> o ratou i patua mo te kupu (logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua, mo te whakaaturanga (kaiwhakaatu)<sup>G3141</sup> i puritia e ratou:

☞ Apo 6:9A i tana wahanga i te rima (5th) hiri, ka kite ahau i raro i te aata nga wairua o aua mea i kohurutia nei mo **nga tohu a te Atua** na te mea **te kaiwhakaatu** i puritia e ratou.

- Nga wairua i patua **te nga kaiwhakaatu nga tohu a te Atua**<sup>288</sup>; raro i te aata.  
→ Ko te hunga e kore e pai ki te mate, e kore e pai kia iriiria i runga i te ingoa o **Ihu Karaiti** ko te hunga e aroha ana to ratou wairua, a ka ngaro to ratou wairua no te mea kahore o ratou wairua **ora** e kore e taea **whakaarahia**.<sup>289</sup>

Ahea te Ariki (despotēs) whakawa & ngaki toto

Apo 6:10Nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ka mea, Kia pehea te roa, e te Ariki,<sup>G1203</sup> tapu me te pono, e kore ranei koe e whakawa, e rapu utu mo o matou toto i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>?

☞ Apo 6:10Nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ka mea, Kia pehea te roa, e te **Ariki (whakahāwea)**<sup>G1203</sup> tapu me te pono,

kia whakawa ra ano koe, kia utua ra ano o matou toto ki te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua?

→ Nga wairua i patua **te nga kaiwhakaatu nga tohu a te Atua** kei raro i te aata **te rhema o te Ariki** a kei te tangi kite **Ariki (despotēs)**,<sup>G1203</sup> ma te ui ahea ia e whakawa ai, e ngaki ai i o ratou toto mai i nga kainoho whenua.<sup>290</sup>

- **Ko te Ariki (whakahāwea)**<sup>G1203</sup> kua hokona koe ki te toto utu nui **Te Karaiti: Ihu**, he reme<sup>G286</sup> kua kore he koha, he kohakore; **Te Karaiti** ta tatou kapenga.

Apo 6:11Me te ma<sup>G3022</sup> kakahu<sup>G4749</sup> i hoatu ki ia tangata o ratou; a ka korerotia ki a ratou, kia okioki ai ratou<sup>G373</sup> he wa poto nei,

<sup>288</sup>Ataata 2. "Mai Genese 1:1 ki Genese 2:4." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/).

- Te kakano<sup>G4703</sup> e korero ana **nga tohu a te Atua** he ingoa tane i ahu mai i te kupu mahi " rui,"<sup>G4687</sup> me enei waitohu<sup>G3056</sup> i whakakikokikoa, a noho ana i roto i a tatou (**Jhn1:14**).

- Ka korero a Paora raua ko Panapa "**nga tohu a te Atua**" ki nga Hurai, heoi whakarerea ana e ratou, ka whakawakia e ratou ano e kore e tika mo te ora tonu (**Ohipa 13:45-6**). Na, ka tahuri ratou ki nga Taiuiwi.

-**Eph 5:31** Mo konei te tangata<sup>G444</sup> whakarerea tona papa me tona whaea, a ka noho piri ki tana wahine,<sup>G1135</sup> a hei kikokiko kotahi raua tokorua.

<sup>289</sup>Video 16, "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetoloraa a Paulo e Petero) 3/10."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

I tukua ki a Paora te rongopai o te kotingakore mo nga tauuiwi, na reira i whakatakoto ai te turanga, **ko Ihu Karaiti**, ka whakato i te kakano (**nga tohu a te Atua**) kei runga **Ihu Karaiti**, ta Aporo (te hoē ati Iuda ite Kerisetiano) i faainu nate **Atua** ka tupu. Ua faauehia Paulo ia tauturu i te feia i Ierusalem, e na te mau fenua atoa o Iudea, e i muri iho i te mau Etene ia tatarahapa e ia fariute **Atua**, mahia hoki nga mahi e tika ana mo te ripeneta (**Ohipa 26:20**).

I muri i te ruia o te rongopai o te kotingakore i roto i nga Taiuiwi no te iwi Kariki, ko te hunga e ripeneta ana i o ratou hara ka whiwhi i nga tohu a te Atua ki to ratou whenua. Ko Pita, nana nei i tuku te rongopai o te kotinga, ka awhina i nga tohu ki te mate ma te iriiri i runga i te ingoa o **Ihu Karaiti** hei murunga hara.

Ma te whakapono ki te aranga, ka whiwhi ratou i te mea homai o **te Wairua Tapu** he maha nga hua ka puta mai nga tohu o roto hei rhema (**Ohipa 2:38**).

<sup>290</sup>Mo nga korero mo te hunga noho whenua, tirohia "**(Apo 20:11) He torona nui ma**."

tae noa ki o ratou hoa pononga<sup>G4889</sup> me o ratou teina ano,<sup>G80</sup> ko nga mea e tika ana kia patua, kia rite ano ki a ratou.

- ☞ **Apo 6:11** Na **he kakahu mai** hoatu ki ia tangata o ratou; a ka korerotia ki a ratou kia okioki ratou he wa iti nei, kia nui ra ano o ratou tokorua **hoa pononga** me a ratou **teina**, o te haapohehia mai ia ratou ra, e tupu ia.
    - **Wkakahu hite**: Ko nga wairua o te hunga i whakakakahuria ki nga kakahu ma ko te hunga ka puta mai “Rawe **Pawerawera**,” kua horoia o ratou kakahu, kua ma ki nga toto o **te Reme**,<sup>G721</sup> kei mua i te torona ote **Atua** (**Apo 7:13-15**).
    - **E nga hoa pononga**– Nga minita pono o **Te Karaiti** rotote **Ariki** (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> rite ki a Eparara (**Kol 1:7, Kol 4:7-12, Phm 1:23**).
    - **E oku teina** - Ko te hunga kua whiwhite **wairua o te poropititanga** a **whakaatu mai Ihu**.<sup>291</sup>
      - Ko te whakaaturanga o **Te Karaiti** whakau i roto ia ratou na roto i te homaitanga whakaora, awhina, kawanatanga, me nga reo rereke a taea noatia te mutunga, kia kore ai e kengia e te he a te ra o te ra **te Ariki** (kyrios) **Ihu Karaiti**.
      - Me manawanui nga teina ki te taenga mai o **te Ariki** hei tangata whenua (**te Matua**), he roa te manawanui, e tatari ana ki nga hua utu nui o te oneone **te ua wawea te ua o muri**.
  - **I roto Apo 6:9-11, te rima (5th) hirihaere mai i mua te rua o nga tohu o te mutunga o te ao**.
    - Ko te 5 o nga hiri ka puta i mua i te putanga tuarua o te tohu o te mutunga o te ao,<sup>292</sup> a Luke ka kite te hunga whakarongo me whakapa nga ringa o nga tauwiwi o te rangatiratanga kino ki nga akonga, whakatoia ratou, tukua atu ki nga whare karakia, ki nga whare herehere, ka arahina ki te aroaro o nga kingi nga kawana he whakaaro ki tona ingoa.
    - I muri iho, e ite te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio i te tuuraahia te mau pipi **whakapawerawera** a ka patua mo He whakaaro ki tona ingoa, a ka kinongia e nga tauwiwi katoa. Mme whakarongo te hunga whakarongo ki a ratou me tuku atuto nga runanga i whiua i roto i nga whare karakia, i kawea ki te aroaro o nga kawana, o nga kawana nga kingi hei kaiwhakaatu ki a ratou, he whakaaro ki a ia: ko ratou hei kaiwhakaatu mo te rongopai **te rangatiratanga** me kauwhau tuatahiki nga tauwiwi katoa i mua i te taenga mai o te mutunga.
- No reira, nga wairua katoa i kitea i te whakatuwheratanga o **te hiri 5** i roto **Apo 6:9**, ko te hunga i whiwhi **te rongopai o te rhema ote Ariki** i kauwhautia ki a ratou (**1Pe 1:25**).
- . Ka haere tonu te maratiri o te kaiwhakaatu o Ihu tae noa ki te mataora tuarua (**Mat 11:12**) e tata ana ki te **te mutunga o te Pawera Nui**.

(**Apo 6:12-17**) Te whakatuwheratanga o te 6 o nga hiri (Kua tae mai te ra nui o te riri o te Reme)

**Apo 6:12** A ka kite ahau i tana wahanga i te ono o nga hiri, na, ko te ru nui; a ka mangu te ra ano he kakahu taratara huruhuru, ka rite te marama ki te toto;  
**Apo 6:13** Na ka taka iho nga whetu o te rangi ki te whenua (ki te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup>

<sup>291</sup>Ataata 45. “6. Taraehara.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/), video 43. “(Arata’ihia e te varua) Te mau tamaiti a te Atua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/), & ataata 13. “Te kupu (logos & rhema)”, [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>292</sup>A hi’o i “Te ati” (Te 5raa o te tapao taati e tae mai na te mau pipi i mua i te piti o te tapao) i raro a’e. **Apo 2:19**.



ano he piki<sup>G4808</sup> e maka ana i ona hua kohungahunga; <sup>G3653</sup>  
ka whakangaeuetia e te tangata kaha (nui)<sup>G3173</sup> hau.

**Apo 6:14** Na ka riro atu te rangi ano he pukapuka (he pukapuka)<sup>G975</sup> ka hurihia;  
a ka nekehia atu nga maunga me nga motu katoa io ratou wahi.

**Apo 6:15** Me nga kingi o te whenua (te whenua), <sup>G1093</sup> me nga tangata nunui, me nga tangata taonga,  
me nga rangatira mano, me nga tangata kaha, me nga pononga katoa; <sup>G1401</sup> me nga tangata rangatira katoa,  
piri ana ki roto ki nga ana <sup>G4693</sup> me nga toka <sup>G4073</sup> o nga maunga;

**Apo 6:16** Ka mea ki nga maunga me nga toka,  
E hinga ki runga ki a matou, ka huna i a matou i te kanohi o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona,  
mai i te riri<sup>G3709</sup> o te Reme (arnion).<sup>G721</sup>

**Apo 6:17** Kua tae mai hoki te ra nui o tona riri; ko wai hoki e tu?

- ☞ **Apo 6:12** Na ka titiro ahau i tana whakatuwheratanga **te tuaono (6th) hiri**, na, tera ano **he ru nui**;  
a ka mangu te ra ano he kakahu taratara huruhuru, ka rite te marama ki te toto.
- ☞ **Apo 6:13** A ka taka iho nga whetu o te rangi ki te whenua, ka pera me te piki e whakangahoro nei i ona hua koriri  
ina rurea e te hau nui.
- ☞ **Apo 6:14** Na ka riro atu te rangi ano he pukapuka i whakakopaia.  
a ka nekehia atu nga maunga me nga motu i o ratou wahi.
- ☞ **Apo 6:15** Na nga kingi o te whenua, nga tangata rarahi, nga tangata taonga, nga rangatira mano, nga tangata  
marohirohi,  
ko nga pononga katoa me nga tangata rangatira, piri ana ki roto ki nga ana, ki nga kamaka o  
nga maunga,
- ☞ **Apo 6:16** Ka mea ki nga maunga me nga toka,  
"E hinga ki runga ki a matou, ka huna i a matou i te aroaro o te Atua e noho ana i runga i te torona (**te  
Atua**) a mai  
**te riri**<sup>G3709</sup> o **te Reme**!"
- ☞ **Apo 6:17** **Mote ra nui o tona riri** kua tae mai, ko wai e tu?
  - **Ko te ra nui o tona riri** (Ko te ra nui, te ra whakamataku o Ihowa)  
-Ko Ihowa o nga manoi oati ki te tukulraiate poropitii mua i te taenga mai **te nui me  
te ra wehi o Ihowa** (Mal 4:5), ko **te te ra nui o te riri o te Reme**.<sup>293</sup>
  - **Ko te ra nui o te riri o te Reme**<sup>294</sup>  
I murit<sup>te</sup>tuaono (6th)hiri ka tuwhera,
    - I. he ru nui,
    - II. tko te ra: ka mangu (penei he kakahu taratara huruhuru),
    - III. tko te marama: ka rite ki te toto,
    - IV. Ko nga whetu o te rangi: taka ki te whenua (ka rite ki te piki e maka ana i ona hua kare ano i  
maoa;<sup>295</sup> ka ruia e te hau nui,
    - V. ka wehe atu nga rangi ano he pukapuka kua oti te kopaki;
    - VI. i nekehia atu nga maunga me nga motu i o ratou wahi;
    - VII. Ko nga kingi o te whenua, ko nga tangata nunui, ko nga tangata taonga, ko nga rangatira mano,  
ko nga tangata kaha, ko nga pononga katoa, ko nga rangatira katoa, piri ana ki roto ki nga ana, ki  
nga toka o nga maunga, ka mea ki nga maunga, ki te kamaka,  
"E hinga ki runga ki a matou, ka huna i a matou i te kanohi o tera e noho ra i runga i te torona (**te  
Atua**), me mai  
**te riri o te Reme**, kua tae mai ranei te ra nui o tona riri, ko wai e tu?"

→ Ko te ra nui o tona riri - nga rangi me te whenua, kua tiakina inaianei

<sup>293</sup>No te tau o te mahana rahi o to 'na riri, a hi'o na "[3] na 70 hebedoma o Daniela"

<sup>294</sup>Ataata 39. "Ko te aranga o te hunga mate." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

<sup>295</sup>"G3653 - olynthos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 5 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g3653/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

na aua waitohu ano, i waiho mo te ahi tae noa ki te ra whakawakanga me te whakangaromanga o

Ko nga tangata karakiakore, i haere mai, kare he tangata e tu ([2Pe 3:7](#)).<sup>296</sup>

→ Ai muri i te whakatuwheratanga o [te hiri 6](#), te riri o te Reme (aore ra te haavaraa o [te Ariki, whakahāwea](#)<sup>G1203</sup>) ka haere mai nga tangata whenua ki te ngaki i nga toto o nga wairua i patua [nga tohu a te Atua](#).<sup>297</sup>

### -Te ra, te marama, me nga whetu

- **Tia ra**(Te kaha [H8121, G2246](#))<sup>H8121 G2246</sup>

[Gen 37:1A](#) i noho a Hakopa ki tera whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> he manene hoki tona papa i reira, i te whenua (the earth)<sup>H776</sup> o Kanaana.)

[Gen 37:5](#) Na ka moe a Hohepa i tetahi moe, a ka korerotia e ia ki ona tuakana; ka nui haere ano to ratou kino ki a ia.

[Gen 37:6A](#) i mea ia ki a ratou, Tena ra, whakarongo ki tenei moe i moe nei ahau:

[Gen 37:7](#) Nana, i te paihere witi tatou i waenga mara,<sup>H7704</sup> a ka whakatika ake taku paihere, ka tu ki runga; ko a koutou paihere e tu ana i tetahi taha, i tetahi taha, e piko ana.<sup>H7812</sup> ki taku paihere.

[Gen 37:8](#) Na ka mea ona tuakana ki a ia, Koia ranei ko koe hei kingi mo matou? ka whai rangatiratanga ranei koe<sup>H4910</sup> i runga i a tatou?

Na ka nui haere ano to ratou kino ki a ia mo ana moe, mo ana kupu [rhema](#).<sup>H1697</sup>

→ I a Hakopa i noho manene ai i te whenua o Kanaana, ka rua nga moe a tetahi o ana tama tekau ma rua, a Hohepa.

- Ko tana moemoea tuatahi:

- ① I a ratou e paihere ana i nga paihere i te mara, ka whakatika ake te paihere a Hohepa, a ka tu ki runga, a Na ka tu nga paihere a ona tuakana i tetahi taha, i tetahi taha, a ka koropiko ki te paihere a Hohepa.

→ Na ka whakatika te paihere a Hohepa, a ka tu i roto i nga paihere kotahi tekau ma rua i huihuia ki te mara o Kanaana o

whenua. I te mea ko nga paihere he paihere o nga puku witi (he witi, he tohu a te Atua), ko ta Hohepa i here ko nga tohu o [te Atua](#) (te kakano pai) i tupu, i tupu i roto i nga kikokiko o Hohepa engari kaore ia e mohio me pehea ([Mar 4:26](#)).

Ia au i te parabole a Iesu no nia i te Faatereraa arii o te ra'i, ua haere mai te enemi e ueue i te ziania i roto i te aua a te hoê taata ia taoto oia. Engari no te mea kei roto te taru i te mara kotahi me te witi, me tupu ngatahi a taea noatia te kotinga;

I te wa o te kotinga, ka mea a Ihu ki nga kaikokoti kia huihuia, kia matua takai nga taru ki te paihere kia tahuna, ko te witi ia me kahi ki roto ki tana whare witi. ([Mat 13:24-30](#)).

TKo tana moemoea mo Hohepa hei kingi me te rangatira mo te whanau o Hakopa e whakaatu ana Ihu [Karaiti](#), ko wai te kakano (sperma)<sup>G4690</sup> na Rawiri, i ara mai i te hunga mate ([2Ti 2:8](#)), me nga tangata katoa i iriiria ki roto Ihu [Karaiti](#) i iriiria ki roto ki tona matenga, me nga tohu o [te Atua](#) i roto i te taneka tipu ka tupu hei kakano ([rhema](#)) o [te Atua](#).<sup>G4690</sup>

<sup>296</sup>Ataata 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>297</sup>Na te Ariki (despotēs) koe i hoko ki te toto utu nui o te Karaiti: He reme a Ihu.<sup>G286</sup> Ko te Karaiti hei kapenga mo tatou, kahore he koha, he kohakore. No reira, ko te Ariki anake (despotēs) te Atua te Ariki (kyrios) Ihu Karaiti ([Ie 1:4](#)).

→ Ko nga wairua i patua o nga kaiwhakaatu o nga tohu a te Atua i raro i te aata, kei a ratou te rhema o te Ariki, kei te tangi. i te Fatu ra ia Iesu Mesia, ma te ani afea Oia e haava ai e e tahoo ai i te toto e parahi ra i nia i te repo.

[Gen 37:9A](#) i moe ano ia i tetahi atu moe, a ka korerotia e ia ki ona tuakana, ka mea ia, Nana, tenei ano hoki tetahi moe i moe ai ahau; na, ko te ra<sup>H8121</sup> a **te marama**<sup>H3394</sup> me nga whetu kotahi tekau ma tahi<sup>H3556</sup> hanga karakia<sup>H7812</sup> ki ahau.

[Gen 37:10](#) Na ka korerotia e ia ki tona papa ratou ko ona tuakana: na ka whakatupehupehu tona papa ki a ia.

ka mea ki a ia,  
He aha tenei moe i moea nei e koe? Ko ahau ranei ko tou whaea me ou tuakana i haere mai ano matou ki te koropiko ki a koe ki te whenua?

• Ko tana moemoea tuarua:

② Ko te ra, te marama, me nga whetu tekau ma tahi (11) i koropiko ki a Hohepa.

Ua faahiti o lakoba i te mahana, te ava'e, e 11 fetia i mua i te fenua (i raro a'e i te ture) mai teie:

- Te ra: **Te matua o te whenua** (Hakopa, [Mat 23:9](#), [Gen 37:10](#))

- Te marama: **Ko te whaea o te whare herehere** (Ko te wahine a Hakopa, he whaea kei raro i te ture ([Gal 3:18-19](#)))

- Nga whetu: **Ko nga tamariki o te kikokiko** (Ko nga tama a Hakopa 11, nga tamariki o te pononga, [Roma](#)

[9:8](#), [Gal 4:25](#))

→ Ko te ra, te marama, me nga whetu 11 i mua i te whenua no te whenua, no reira he whenua. Ina te waitohu **ote Atuai** roto i to whenua (i roto ranei i to tinana) ka mate ka ora, ka ora, to tinana kaore ka roa ka noho ki te whenua, engari ki te rangi ([1Ko 15:40](#)). Waihoki, ko nga waitohu **ote Atuai** roto

ia Hohepa

ka tipu ka tupu hei kakano (rhema) **ote Atua**<sup>298</sup> mai **ite Ariki o rangi** ko wai ka karakia matou.<sup>299</sup>

→ Ko te whanau o Hakopa kei mua i te whenua, ko Hohepa i mua **te Ariki** (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> **o te rangi** ([1Ko 15:47](#)), he kakano o **Te Karaiti** a na reira he tangata o **Te Karaiti**. He tangata<sup>G435</sup> o **Te Karaiti** kei te kakano o **Te Karaiti** a kua meinga hei tikate **Atuai** roto **Te Karaiti** ([2Ko 5:21](#)) a na reira tapu<sup>G40</sup> ([Mar 6:20](#)). No reira, i kii a Hohepa ko te tangata o **Te Karaiti**, ko wai e aroha ki tana wahine (ranei ko te wahine ranei kei a ia nei nga tohu o te Atua, kei raro ia i nga kaiwhakaako me nga kawana a taea noatia tenei ra whakaritea **ote Matua**), ara ano **Te Karaiti** aroha hoki ki te hahi, a hoatu ana ia ano mo taua hahi.

**Te Karaiti** e haamo'a e e tamâ i te ekalesia (te tane e te vahine i roto i te Mesia) na roto i te horoira i te pape e

**te kupu (te rhema)**,<sup>G4487</sup> kia tapaea ai e ia te hahi ki a ia ano he hahi kororia, kahore nei he he ira, he korukoru ranei, engari kia tapu, kia kohakore ([Eph 5:26-27](#)).

→ Bno te mea i whakarerea noatia e Hohepa te hara o ona tuakana i muri i to rironga hei rangatira mo Ihipa, **te rhema** o tona he taura moemoea **Te Karaiti** me tana **kororiawhare karakia** ([Gen 50:17](#)).

→ Al muri i te whakaputanga o te ingoa o Hakopa ko Iharaira, ko te ra, ko te marama, me nga whetu o Iharaira (i raro i te aroha noa). e whai ake nei:

-Te ra: **te Atua** (Ko te Matua o nga whakamarama<sup>G5457</sup> i te rangi, [Mat 5:16](#), [Iak 1:17](#), [Mat 23:9](#))

-Te marama: **Te Karaiti, Te Tama a te Atua**

(Ko te Karaiti, te uri o te kupu whakaari, **te Ariki o te rangi**, [Mar 12:35](#), [1Ko 15:47](#), [Gal 3:16](#))

-Nga whetu: **Ko nga hua matamua, Ko nga tama a te Atua**

<sup>298</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 6:6](#).

<sup>299</sup> Ibid.

(Ko nga matamua, ko nga tamariki o te kupu whakaari,<sup>300</sup> [1Ko 15:23](#),[Roma 8:14;9:8](#)).<sup>301</sup>

[Whakaahua 6-1] Te hiranga wairua o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu

Te ra, te marama, me (11) nga whetu - i runga i te whenua (I raro i te ture)	Te ra, marama, me (12) whetu - i te rangi (I raro i te aroha noa)
<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• Te ra: Te matua o te whenua (Te ture)</li><li>• Te marama: Ko te whaea o te whare herehere</li><li>• Ko nga whetu: Ko nga tamariki o te kikokiko</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>• Te ra: te Atua (Matua i te rangi)</li><li>• Te marama: Te Karaiti, Te Tama a te Atua</li><li>• Ko nga whetu: Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti, Ko nga tama a te Atua</li></ul>

-Nga momo tinana<sup>302</sup>

[Gen 1:28](#) Na te Atua ratou i manaaki (man: [H120](#) tane [H2145](#) me te wahine, [H5347](#) [Gen 1:27](#)), ka mea te Atua ki a ratou, Kia hua, [H6509](#) ka tini (whakanuia), [H7235](#) ka whakakii (whakatapua) [H4390](#) te whenua, [H776](#) a pehia atu: [H3533](#) ka whai mana (ture) [H7287](#) i runga i te ika [H1710](#) o te moana, [H3220](#) ki runga hoki i te manu [H5775](#) o te rangi (te rangi), [H8064](#) me runga i nga mea ora katoa (ora) [H2416](#) e neke ana (ngokingoki) [H7430](#) i runga i te whenua. [H776](#)

→ Na te Atua i hanga te tangata (tane me te wahine) [H120](#) i manaaki hoki i a ratou kia whai hua [te rhema a te Ariki](#) na

hanga i a koe ake ake  
ahua o

[te piki haere nga tohu a te Atua](#) i roto i a koeki te whakatapu i te whenua i puta mai ai koe, me te  
te kikokiko kia noho ki te whenua tapu, kia meinga ai koutou hei tangata hou i roto i te ahua, i te

rangi,  
me te ora e ngoki ana i runga i te whenua.<sup>304</sup>

[1Ko 15:39](#) Ehara i te kikokiko kotahi nga kikokiko katoa:  
engari kotahi ano te ahua [kikokiko](#) [G4561](#) o nga tangata, [G444](#)  
he kikokiko kararehe (e wha nga waewae), [G2934](#)  
tetahi atu ika, [G2486](#)  
me tetahi atu manu (he mea whai pakau, no te manu, Strong's [G4071](#)). [G4421](#)

→ Te kikokiko o [tangata](#) (anthropos, Strong's [G444](#)) [G444](#):  
- I ruia i runga i te ngoikore, i te honore, i te pirau ([1Ko 15:42-43](#)).

→ Te kikokiko o [nga kararehe](#) (kararehe waewae e wha) [G2934](#):  
- Nga kararehe [H929](#) ko era kei runga i te whenua, me o ratou fukahore ano te kikokiko kia tika.<sup>305</sup>

→ Te kikokiko o [ika](#) [G2486](#):  
- Ko nga ika e noho ana i roto i nga tohu o te Atua he kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata. Engari ka huri  
o ratou kikokiko ki  
[te rhema o te Atua](#) ina whakapono ana ratou ki nga waitohu me te inu i te Wairua Tapu.

<sup>300</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 4-a]"

<sup>301</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Hua matamua (Te 144,0000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>302</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 6-2] Te auaa pae varua o te mau huru tino huru rau."

<sup>303</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-d] Te buka no te mau ui o Adamu."

<sup>304</sup>Ataata 1. "Ko nga ra e whitu o te hanganga a te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

<sup>305</sup>Ko te kikokiko o nga kararehe (he mea tika kia whakatikaia). Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri \(he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga\)](#)."

• **Te ika i roto i te wai ma**(Faarii i te Wairua Tapu)

- Ko nga ika e noho ana i te wai [nga waitohu](#)(he kupu korero ranei a Ihu i runga i te whenua)<sup>306</sup>ka noho ki nga awa o te wai ora e rere ana ki te whakapono ratou (ka whiwhi [te Wairua Tapu](#) ([Ioane 7:38-39](#))).  
→Ka haere atu ratou i te mate ki [ora](#), a ki [ora tonu](#).<sup>307</sup>

[Mat 4:19A](#) ko ia ([Ihu](#)) ka mea ki a raua, Arumia mai ahau, a maku korua e mea hei kaihao tangata.<sup>G444</sup>

→Whai muri [Ihu](#) hei kaihao tangata ([Mat 4:19](#)), kia ineine ki te kauwhau i te kupu ([nga waitohu](#)) i nga wa, i nga wa ano hei kaikauwhau i te rongopai ki te whakatutuki i te mahi minita ([2Ti 4:2-5](#)).

• **Te ika i roto i te wai poke**(A farii i te Varua Maitai)

- Ko nga ika e noho ana i te awa o Parao ka maka ki roto ki te roto ahi tonu.<sup>308</sup>  
→Ko nga ika i roto i nga awa o Parao kingi o Ihipa e pa ana ki te hunga i ripekatia a te Karaiti, a kahore rawa kua ripeneta ([Apo 11:8](#)), a ka whanau nga poroka maha ([Exo 8:3](#)) aore ra “te mau varua viivii.”<sup>309</sup>  
→Te kikokiko [omanu](#) (he mea whai pakau, mai i te manu, Strong's [G4071](#))<sup>G4421</sup>

Strong's  
- Nga manu (Strong's [G4421](#)) he whakahekenga (he ahua poto ranei o te manu) mo te “manu” no [G4071](#).

hoki i tana  
kikokiko  
whakaaro, o te kaha;  
- Ki te taha wairua, ka kiia te manu ko te oranga o te wairua o te tangata e noho ana [Ihu Karaiti](#) i roto [wairua](#), e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi (he kikorangi ranei o te whenua). Kare o te wairua me nga wheua engari kei a Ihu ([Ruka 24:39](#)), ka haere mai nga wairua ka noho ki ona manga. [Na, te wairua o te Ariki](#) ka tau ki runga ki era (nga manu o te kikorangi) e noho ana i roto [Ihu Te Karaiti](#), e ki nei i te wairua o te whakaaro nui, o te matauranga, o te wairua o te whakatakoto te wairua o te matauranga, o te wehi ki a Ihowa ([Isa 11:2](#)).

- No reira, ko te tangata hei rangatira mo nga ika o te moana, mo nga manu o te rangi, mo te ora e ngokingoki ana i runga i te whenua ka penei te whakamaoritanga:

• **Te ika o te moana: Man**(na wa [nga tohu a te Atua](#)) hei rangatira mo te wahine (kei raro i te ture)

- Ki te wahine kua hapu i te uri o Aperahama (te kupu, te logos ranei [G3056](#) o te kupu whakaari, [Roma 9:9](#)), ara te Tama a te tangata, kia ngohengohe koutou ki to koutou ake tangata (tane) no te wahine rangatira, i whanau i runga i te kupu whakaari, [Gal 4:23](#)). Na roto [nga waitohu o te kupu whakaarii hapu koe](#), koe wahine, ka whakaputa i te hua o [Te Karaiti te Ariki](#), ko [tete rhema o te Atua](#).

te

- **Te manu o te rangi & te Ora e ngokingoki ana i runga i te whenua:** Tikina he pua nani i kawea e te tangata (te tama a te tangata) i ruia ki te hinengaro o nga tamariki o te rangatiratanga, [Te Karaiti](#) ka tupu ki te otaota nui rawa i ruia ki te whenua (i o koutou kikokiko,) a ka waiho hei rakau whakaora [te rakau o te ora](#). Ki te kai koe i te hua o [te rakau o te ora](#) (mīti e kore e pirau), ka

<sup>306</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 1:14-15\) Nga makawe ma o tona mahunga, kanohi, waewae, me tona reo.](#)"

<sup>307</sup>No nia i te pororaa i te parau, a hi'o i te "[Figure 6-f] Te aua toto (E tao'a)."

<sup>308</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri \(he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga\).](#)"

<sup>309</sup>Tirohia [Apo 16:13](#).

whakaarahia piraukore koe ([1Ko 15:52](#)) ka ora tonu ([Gen 3:22](#)), ka taea e koe te whakaiti i nga oranga katoa e ngokingoki ana i runga i te whenua.

[1Ko 15:40](#) He tiretiera ano ([rangī](#)<sup>G2032</sup> tinana, me nga tinana whenua ([whenua](#)):<sup>G1919</sup> engari ko te kororia o te rangi<sup>G2032</sup> he kotahi, me te kororia o te whenua<sup>G1919</sup> ko tetahi atu.

[1Ko 15:41](#) He kotahi [kororia](#)<sup>G1391</sup> o te ra, me tetahi atu kororia o te marama,<sup>G4582</sup> me tetahi atu kororia o nga whetu.<sup>G792</sup> he rereke hoki te kororia o tetahi whetu i to tetahi whetu.

[1Ko 15:42](#) He pera ano [te aranga o te hunga mate](#). E whakatokia pirautia ana; e whakaarahia piraukoretia ana. E whakatokia honorekoretia ana; ka whakaarahia ki roto [kororia](#): i ruia ma te ngoikore; ka

whakaarahia ki roto [mana](#):<sup>G1411</sup>

→ Ko nga kikokiko o Rawiri (te kikokiko o te tangata) i kite i te pirau i muri i tana mahi i ta te Atua i pai

ai; engari [te Ariki](#) (te kikokiko [ote Tama a te tangata](#), [1Ko 15:47](#)) kihai i kite i te pirau [te aranga o te Karaiti](#), a kihai i mahue tona wairua i te reinga. I tenei ara, na te tangata (Arama) te mate, engari

na te tangata (te

[Ariki](#)) i haere mai [te aranga o te hunga mate](#) ([1Ko 15:21](#)).<sup>310</sup>

[Ohipa 13:36](#) Na Rawiri hoki i mahi i ta te Atua i pai ai, i muri iho i tana mahi ki tona

whakatupuranga;

a whakatakotia ana ki ona matua, kite ana i te pirau.

[Ohipa 2:31](#) I kite ia i tenei i mua i korero [te aranga o te Karaiti](#), kihai i mahue tona wairua i te reinga, [kihai ano hoki tona kikokiko i kite i te pirau](#).

[1Ko 15:21](#) No te mea na te tangata<sup>G444</sup> kua tae mai te mate, na te tangata<sup>G444</sup> i tae mai ano te aranga o te hunga mate.)

[1Ko 15:47](#) Ko te tangata tuatahi o<sup>G1537</sup> te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> whenua:<sup>G5517</sup> ko te tangata tuarua [te Ariki](#) mai (o)<sup>G1537</sup> [rangī](#).

[Whakaahua 6-2] Te hiranga wairua o nga momo tinana

<a href="#">1Ko 15:40</a>	<b>Nga tinana o te whenua</b>	<b>Nga tinana o te rangi</b>
<a href="#">1Ko 15:47</a>	Te kikokiko o te whenua, Etoi	Flesh <b>orangi</b>
<a href="#">1Ko 15:39</a>	Flesh <b>otane</b> <sup>G444</sup>	Flesh <b>ote Tama a te tangata</b> <sup>311</sup>
<a href="#">1Ko 15:42</a>	Tko te aranga o te hunga mate <sup>312</sup>	<b>Tko te aranga o te Karaiti</b> ( <a href="#">Ohipa 2:31</a> )
Tko ia te tangata tuatahi, ko Aramavs. Tko ia te tangata tuarua, te Ariki	Sake i te ngoikore	Ri uru ki roto <b>mana</b>
	Sake i roto i te whakama	Ri uru ki roto <b>kororia</b>
	Sake i roto i te pirau	Ri uru ki roto <b>te pirau</b>
[Whakaahua 6-1]	Te ra, te marama, me (11) nga whetu - i runga i te whenua (I raro i te ture)	Te ra, marama, me (12) whetu - i te rangi (I raro i te aroha noa)
DKororia rereke	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Te ra: <b>Te matua o te whenua</b> (Te ture)</li> <li>Te marama: <b>Ko te whaea o te whare herehere</b></li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Te ra: <b>te Atua</b> (Matua i te rangi)</li> <li>Te marama: <b>Te Karaiti, Te Tama a te Atua</b></li> </ul>

<sup>310</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 6-e] Te Adamu matamua e te Adamu hopea."

<sup>311</sup> [Jhn6:55](#) ("He kai pono hoki oku kikokiko, he tino inu oku toto"), [Ioane 6:53](#), & [Ro 14:17](#).

Tirohia "[Whakaahua 2-a]," ranei Ataata 30. "Te Whakakotahitanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/)

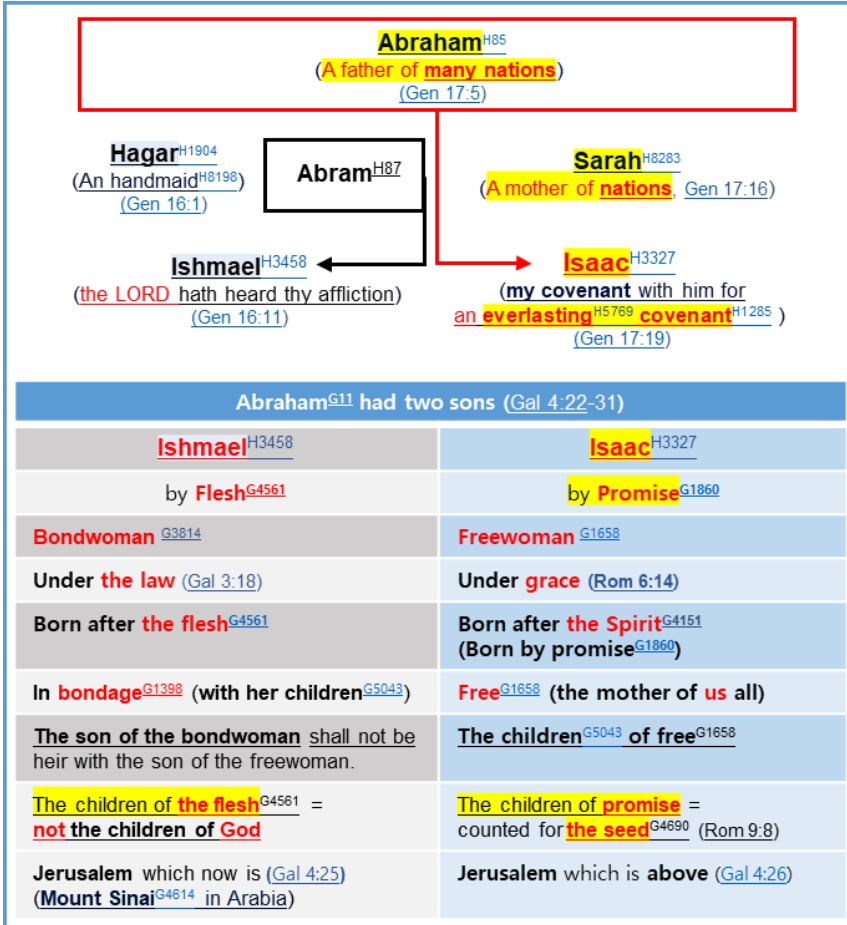
<sup>312</sup>Ko te kikokiko o nga kararehe (he mea tika kia whakatikaia). Tirohia ("[Apo 6:7-8](#)) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: *Mate & Reinga*)."

Rerekē Kororia <sup>313</sup>	• <b>Ko nga whetu:</b> Ko nga tamariki o te kikokiko	• <b>Ko nga whetu:</b> Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti, Ko nga tama a te Atua
----------------------------------	--	--

---

<sup>313</sup>No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa ê e hopoia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te parau "E tomo te nunaa o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te *E te Atua, e mau mai nei i nga kororia rereke*," Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai i "[\(Apo 21:27\)](#) *Ko nga mea kua tuhia ki te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme*," katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

[Whakaahua 4-a] Nga whakapapa o Arama ki a Aperahama + Wahine<sup>314</sup>



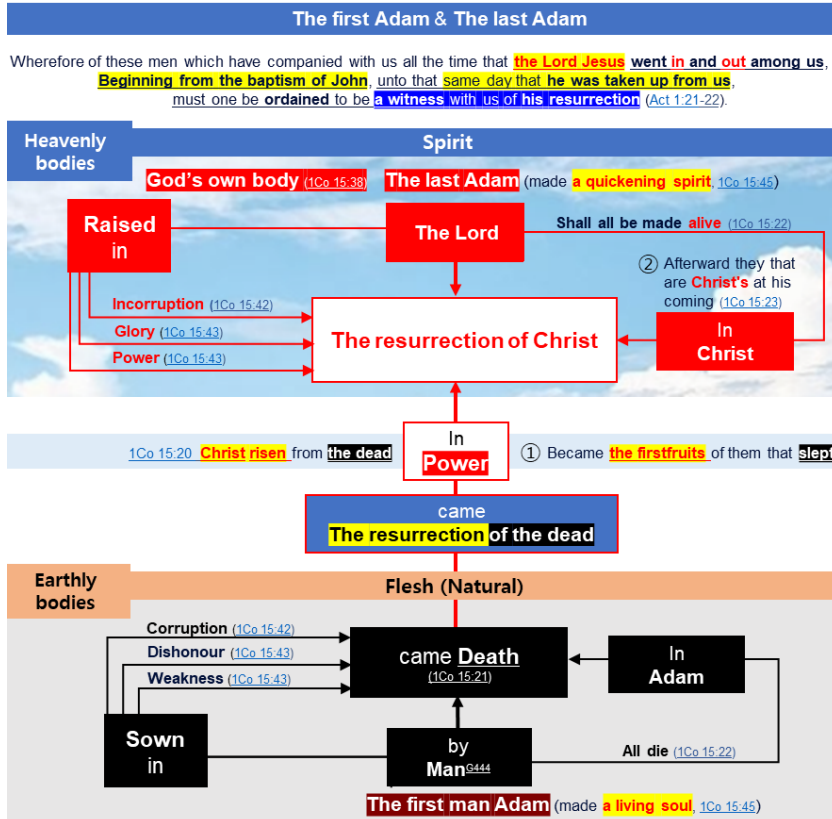
→ Ko te wahine nana nei i hapu te uri o Aperahama, nga tohu o te kupu whakaari ([Roma 9:9](#)), me tuku ki to tangata ake (tane) no te wahine rangatira, i whanau i runga i te kupu whakaari ([Gal 4:23](#)). Ko nga tohu o te kupu whakaari (**Ihu**, te Tama a te tangata, te taro a te Atua) i hapu te wahine, ko te kakano o **Te Karaiti te Ariki** ([Ruka 2:11](#)) a ka nui nga hua o **nga waitohu**.<sup>315</sup>

<sup>314</sup>Ataata 7. "Ko nga whakatupuranga o Arama ki a Aperahama + Wahine" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/), video 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>315</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

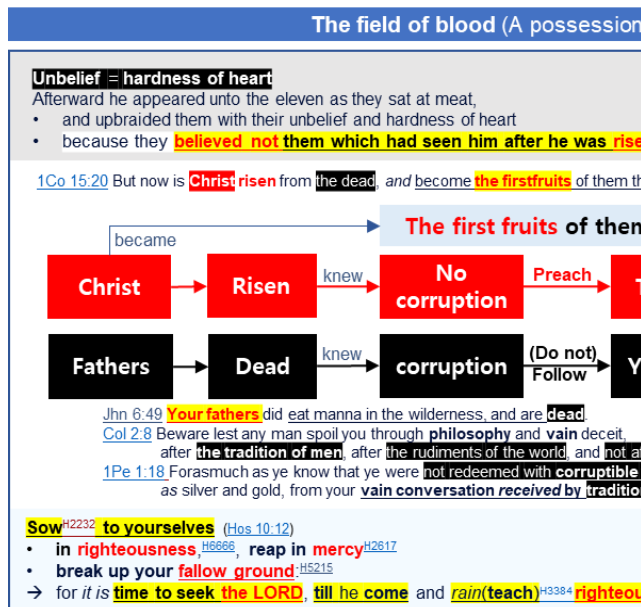


[Whakaahua 6-e] Te Arama tuatahi me te Arama



whakamutunga<sup>316</sup>

[Whakaahua 6-f] Te mara toto (He taonga)<sup>317</sup>



<sup>316</sup>Ataata 37. "Ko te Arama tuatahi me te Arama whakamutunga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>317</sup>Ataata 37. "Te mara toto (He taonga)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

## Upoko 7

(Apo 7:1) 4 nga anahera i nga pito e 4 o te whenua

**Apo 7:1** Muri iho i enei mea ka kite ahau i nga anahera tokowha e tu ana i nga pito e wha o te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> e pupuri ana i nga hau e wha o te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> kia kaua e pupuhi te hau ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> i runga i te moana, i runga i tetahi (katoa)<sup>G3956</sup> rakau.

- ☞ **Apo 7:1** Muri iho i enei mea ka kite ahau i nga anahera tokowha e tu ana i nga pito e wha o te whenua, e pupuri ana i nga hau e wha (4) o te whenua, kia kaua e pupuhi te hau ki runga ki te whenua, ki te moana, ki nga rakau katoa ranei.

(Apo 7:2-3) Nga pononga a te Atua (He mea hiri ki o ratou rae)

**Apo 7:2** Na ka kite ahau i tetahi atu<sup>G243</sup> anahera e piki ake ana i te rawhiti, kei a ia nei te hiri a te Atua ora: he nui tona reo ki te karanga ki nga anahera tokowha; i hoatu ki a ratou hei tukino i te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> me te moana,  
**Apo 7:3** Ka mea, Kaua e tukinotia te whenua<sup>G1093</sup> te moana, te rakau ranei, kia hiritia ra ano e matou<sup>G4972G4972</sup> nga pononga<sup>G1401</sup> o to tatou<sup>G2257</sup> Te Atua i roto (i runga)<sup>G1909</sup> o ratou rae.

- ☞ **Apo 7:2** I kite ano ahau i tetahi atu anahera e haere ake ana i te rawhiti, whai te hirio te hunga orate Atua. Na he nui tona reo ki te karanga ki nga anahera tokowha i tukua ki a ratou kia tukino i te whenua me te moana;
- ☞ **Apo 7:3** Ka mea, "Kaua e mamaete whenua, te moana, te rakau ranei tae noa ki a tatou hiritianga pononga o tatou te Atua ki o ratou rae."

→ Ko te whenua, ko te moana, ko nga rakau e kore e pa ki nga anahera hiritianga pononga<sup>G1401</sup> o te Atua i roto i to ratou

rae<sup>318</sup> ranei te 144,000 o nga iwi katoa o nga tama a Iharaira (Apo 7:4).<sup>319</sup>

- Te hakari<sup>H4150</sup> o nga Whare Tapu: Te taha ki te rawhiti

- I roto i te Numera 2, lehova (Ihowa) i korero ki a Mohi raua ko Arona me pehea te whakatu i "Te hakari whare wharau"  
(Numera 2:1).

- la tangata<sup>H376</sup> o nga tama a Iharaira me whakatu ki te taha o tana karama te tohu<sup>H226</sup> o ratou whare o papa, me te anga o te pitch<sup>H5048</sup> o te hakari<sup>H4150</sup> o te tapenakara (Numera 2:2).

- ⓐ [On the east] I te taha ki te rawhiti ki te putanga mai o te ra, ko te puni o Hura me o te (nui hōia) paerewa. Na noho ana te iwi o Ihakara ki te taha o Hura: a noho ana te iwi o Hepurona i te taha o Ihakara (Numera 2:3-5).

→ "Tetahi anahera" e haere mai ana i te rawhiti ki roto Apo 7:2 kei te tu mai i te ahunga o te taha ki te rawhiti o te hakari whare wharau kei reira te ope taua nui a Hura. Ma te mohio ki tena hukoko

no te iwi o Hura, ko tetahi atu anahera i karanga ki nga anahera 4, ko te anahera ia a Ihowa (Ihowa ki te aroaro o Ihowa (Ihowa), ranei "Ariki ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> ATUA (y<sup>h</sup>ōvā).<sup>H3069</sup>"

→ Hei pupuri i te huarahi ki te rakau o te ora, Ko Ihowa te Atua whakanohoia ana nga kerupima me tetahi hoari mura<sup>H2719</sup> i te

<sup>318</sup>Tirohia Apo 7:3, Apo 14:1.

<sup>319</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 7-a]" ranei Ataata 18. "3. Ko nga hua tuatahi Ko te 144,000." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

**rāwhitio** te kari o Erenei tana peinga i te tangata ([Gen 3:24](#)). I kite nga tangata mohio i te whetu o Ihu, te kingi o nga Hurai, i “te rawhiti” ([Mat 2:1-2](#)), na ka puta mai te kororia o te Atua o Iharaira i te ara o “te rawhiti” ([Eze 43:2](#)).

([Apo 7:4-8](#)) Te 144,000 (te nunaa o te Atua i nia i te fenua nei, o Iseraela, te mau paretenia paari.<sup>320</sup>) hiritia

[Apo 7:4](#) rongo ano ahau ki te tokomaha o te hunga i hiritia.<sup>G4972</sup> he mea hiri ki reira kotahi rau e wha tekau ma wha mano nga iwi katoa o nga tamariki (tama)<sup>G5207</sup> o Iharaira.

[Apo 7:5](#) O te pu o Hura kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

O te pu o Reupena kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia. O te pu o Kara kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

[Apo 7:6](#) O te pu o Ahera kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia. O te pu o Napatari kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

O te pu o Manahi kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

[Apo 7:7](#) O te pu o Himiona kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia. O te pu o Riwai kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

O te pu o Ihakara kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

[Apo 7:8](#) O te pu o Hepurona kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia. O te pu o Hohepa kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

O te pu o Pineamine kotahi tekau ma rua nga mano i hiritia.

☞ [Apo 7:4](#) rongo ano ahau ki te tokomaha o te hunga i noho **hiritia**.

Kotahi rau wha tekau ma wha mano (144,000) o nga iwi katoa o nga tama a Iharairai hiritia:

☞ [Apo 7:5](#) No te iwi o Hura **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Reupena **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Kara **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

☞ [Apo 7:6](#) No te pu o Ahera kotahi tekau ma rua mano (12,000) i hiritia.

No te iwi o Napatari **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Manahi **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

☞ [Apo 7:7](#) No te iwi o Himiona **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Riwai **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Ihakara **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

☞ [Apo 7:8](#) No te iwi o Hepurona **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Hohepa **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

No te iwi o Pineamine **hiritia** tekau ma rua mano (12,000).

- Te hiranga o te tau **12,1,000, & 10,000** i roto i te Bibilia

- Te nama 12<sup>G1427</sup> i roto i te Apokalupo e 12 opu, oia hoi te mau opu atoa o te tamarii a Iseraela.

- Ko te nama 1,000<sup>G5505</sup> i roto [Apo 7:5-8](#) e whakaatu ana i te tapeke o nga tane (i runga i te whenua, [Apo 14:3](#)) hei waeine.

→ Ko te tau **12**

- Ko nga iwi 12, ka honoa ki te waahanga 1,000, ko **12,000** e tohu ana i te tapeke o nga tane mai iao na opu 12 o te tamarii a Iseraela o tei hoohia i nia i te fenua ([Apo 14:3](#)).

→ Ko te tau **1,000**

- Ko te tokomaha o nga tama a Iharaira he tohu; **144,000** (12 iwi x 12,000).

→ Ko te tau **10,000**

Ko te tokomaha o era (anahera, mea ora, me nga kaumatua) i nga taha katoa o te torona o te te Reme me te Atuae tohuhia ana e te waeine o te 10,000 ([Apo 5:11](#)).

*[1Sa 18:6A](#), i to ratou haerenga mai, i te hokinga mai o Rawiri i te patu i te Pirihitini, ka puta mai nga wahine i nga pa katoa o Iharaira, i te waiata, i te kanikani, ki te whakatau i a Kingi Haora, me nga timipera, me te koa, me nga mea whakatangi.*

<sup>320</sup>Tirohia [Apo 14:15-16](#) mo nga taipitopito.

[1Sa 18:7](#) Na ka whakahoki nga wahine tetahi ki tetahi i a ratou e takaro ana, ka mea, **Haorakua patua e ia ana mano (1,000s), a ko Rawiri tana tekau mano (10,000s).**

[1Sa 18:8](#) Na nui rawa te riri o Haora; ka mea ia, Kua hoatu e ratou ki a Rawiri nga tekau mano (10,000), a kua waiho e ratou ki ahau he mano anake (1,000).

a he aha te mea ke atu ki a ia, ko te rangatiratanga anake?<sup>H4410</sup>

[1Sa 18:9](#) Na whakatau ana te kanohi o Haora ki a Rawiri no taua ra tonu iho.

→ Ua faatahinuhia o Saula e Samuela e ua riro oia ei faatere no te nunaa o te Atua, o Iseraela

([1Sa 9:16](#)).

Ahakoia i timata ia i roto i te Wairua, ka mawehe atu te Wairua o Ihowa i a Haora i muri i tona tino tika

te kikokiko ([Gal 3:3](#), [1Sa 16:14](#)).

Katahi a Rawiri ka whakawahia hei kingi mo Iharaira. [2Sa 5:3](#). He tangata ia i rite ki ta te Atua

ngakau,

Nana nei te Atua i whakarite ai i tana i pai ai, i tana whakaaranga ake i te Kaiwhakaora, i a Ihu, mo Iharaira, he mea na te uri o Rawiri

([Ohipa 13:22-23](#)).

→ No reira, ka patua e Haora nga 1,000, a ko Rawiri ana 10,000 ka taea te whakamaori penei:

“Ko Haora te oneone (fleshly) te tangata, nana nei i mau te ahua o te oneone, ko Rawiri ia no te rangi, e mau ana ki te ahua o te rangi. [1Ko 15:48](#)).

- I etahi atu kupu, no te tangata tuatahi a Arama a Haora, na Ihowa ia a Rawiri no te rangi ([1Ko 15:45](#)).

[Mat 10:28](#) kua e wehi i te atua o Haora, e whakamate nei i te tinana, ae kore nei e kaha

ki te whakamate i te wairua:

*engari kia wehi ki te Atua o Rawiri, e kaha nei ki te whakamate nga wairua*

tokorua

*me te tinana i roto i te reinga.”*

→ Na ka riri a Haora mo te mea i kiia ia he tangata he kikokiko, he toto

e kore nei e whiwhi ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua ([1Ko 15:50](#) ko te rangatiratanga ia o tenei ao

([1Sa 18:8](#)).

- **Hirihia**

- Ua parau Iesu i ta 'na mau pīpī ia rave i te maa ([nga tohu a te Atua](#)) e mau tonu ana kite ora mure ore, ko tera

**hiritia**<sup>G4972</sup> i roto i te Tama a te tangata na **te Atua te Matua**.<sup>321</sup>

-Ko nga 144,000 kua tohua me te hiri ki **tete Wairua Tapu**, i korerotia i mua e nga poropiti tapu, e te te whakahau a nga apotoro a te Ariki, a te Kaiwhakaora ([2Pe 3:2](#), [Mat 24:9](#), [Ture 19:4-6](#), [1Ko 12:1](#)).<sup>322</sup>

- **Ko te aranga o te Ariki, o Ihu**

-Te Ariki a Ihu ka whakakitea mai i te rangi ko te tohu o te pono (te rongopai o to whakaoranga).

tahuna ki roto **mura ahi** ki te whakakite **te rhemana** roto i te rongopai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

→ I muri i a koe **i whakapono** i roto **Te Karaiti**, ko koe **hiritia** me **te Wairua Tapu o te kupu whakaari**.<sup>323</sup>

<sup>321</sup>Ataata 23. “Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-bread/23-the-bread-the-manna-the-hidden-manna/).

Na nga tohunga nui me nga Parihi i mau te urupa (o Ihu) ma te hiri<sup>G4972</sup> te kohatu me te whakanoho i te mataaratanga. Ua na reira ratou

i mahara hoki ka haere mai nga akonga a Ihu i te po ka tahae i a ia ki te korero teka mo tona aranga i muri i nga ra e toru.

<sup>322</sup>Ataata 14. “Te Ripeneta, Te Iriiri, me te Wairua Tapu.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>323</sup>Ataata 35. “(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

- † [Ko te 144,000](#) ko [Kotahi te iwi o te iwi katoa o te Atua](#) e tu tahi ana me te Reme i Maunga Hiona, kua oti te tuhituhi te ingoa o tona Matua ki o ratou rae.
- † He tapeke o [te 144,000](#) nga tama a Iharaira no nga iwi e 12 ( Hura, Reupena, Kara, Asera, Nepatalima, Manahi, Himiona, Riwai, Ihakara, Hepurona, Hohepa) kua hiritia.

**-Ko te 144,000 (Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti)**

- Te faahoho'a ra te 144 000 i te taatoaraa o te mau tamarii a Iseraela, aore ra [Kotahi te iwi o te Atua, Iharaira](#) (ranei te iwi o te Atua) i te whenua ([2Sa 7:23](#)).
- [Te iwi o te Atua, Iharaira](#) Ko ta te Atua i hoko mai i Ihipa, no te whare o Rawiri, mo nga ra e maha; he wahine ratou, he matamua kite [te Atua](#) kite [te Reme](#), ko te tokomaha o nga hapu katoa o nga tama a Iharaira i hiritia, he ingoa ano to te Matua o te Reme, he mea tuhituhi ki o ratou rae, me te waiata ano i te waiata hou ki mua i te torona, he mea hoko mai i te whenua i runga i te whenua.<sup>324</sup>
- [Ihu Karaiti](#) he minita mo te kotinga [kotia wairuanga ngakau o te iwi Tauiwikia](#) meinga ratou hei tama wairua na [Iharaira](#) (ranei [nga Hurai wairua](#)), na reira [na te Atua](#) ma te pono e whakau te kupu whakaari ki nga matua.<sup>325</sup>

**-Ko te tikanga o te aranga i roto i a te Karaiti**

[1Ko 15:20](#) Engari inaia nei ko [Te Karaiti](#) kua ara ake i te hunga mate, ka riro [nga hua matamua](#) o te hunga i moe.

[1Te 4:14](#) Ki te whakapono hoki tatou kua mate a Ihu, kua ara ake ano, he pera ano te hunga e moe ana <sup>G1223</sup> Ihu hiahia [te Atua](#) mauria mai.

[1Ko 15:21](#) No te mea na te tangata <sup>G444</sup> haere mai te mate, na te tangata <sup>G444</sup> i haere mai ano [te aranga o te hunga mate](#).

[1Ko 15:22](#) Ka rite hoki ki a Arama <sup>G76</sup> mate katoa, ahakoa i roto [Te Karaitika ora katoa](#).

[1Ko 15:23](#) Engari ko ia tangata i tona ake turanga.

[Te Karaiti nga hua matamua](#); muri iho ko era [na te Karaiti tona taenga mai](#).

➤ **Te Karaitinga hua matamua**

-[Te Karaiti](#) kua waiho hei matamua o te hunga e moe ana [Ihu](#) i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate ([1Te 4:14](#)).

**Ko te raupapa o te hunga ena te Karaitika ora**

- **(1) = (a) + (b) Ko te Kotinga Tuatahi** (Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti, [te 144,000](#), i tona taenga mai)

(a) [Ko nga hua matamua o te hunga tapu](#) ko wai i moe ([te 144,000](#), [Mat 27:52](#))

- [Matei](#) kingi mai ano a Arama tae noa ki a Mohi, na nga tinana o [te 144,000](#) i whakamoea i te wa o te rangatiratanga o te mate i roto i te urupa kati.<sup>326</sup>

→ Ko nga hua matamua o te hunga kua moe ([1Ko 15:20](#), [1Te 4:14](#)) ka ara tuatahi ([1Te](#)

[4:15](#)),<sup>327</sup> katahi,

(b) [Ko nga hua tuatahi mo "nga wahine mohio"](#) (nga hua matamu kite [te Atua](#) kite [te Reme](#), [Apo](#)

[14:4](#)):

<sup>324</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>325</sup>Ataata 16. "Ko te apotoro a Paora raua ko Pita (3/10)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>326</sup> [Mat 27:52](#), [Roma 5:14](#), [1Ko 15:20](#), [1Te 4:14](#)

<sup>327</sup>Tirohia "(Te mataora tuatahi) Ka aha ka tangi te tetere a te Atua?" i raro i "[Whakaahua 10]"

- ratou ([te 144,000](#)) ka haria i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata.<sup>328</sup>  
 -I muri [te hiri tuatahi](#) kua whakatuwheratia, te anahera a Ihowa ([Ihowa](#)) ka haere mai ka  
 hoatu [te karauna](#)  
[te](#)  
[o te tika](#) ki te hunga i whakamanawanui ki te whakamatautauranga.<sup>329</sup> Ko te hunga [hiritia ki](#)  
[Wairua Tapu](#) ko [tohuhia e te Ariki](#) kia raptured i te taenga mai o [te Tama a te tangata](#).

-No reira, [Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti \(te 144,000\)](#), kua tohua ki te whakatuwheratanga  
 o te hiri tuatahi,  
 ka haria i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (te 1st rapture).

➔ Ko tatou e ora nei, e toe nei (ko tatou ranei e ora nei i runga i te Kawenata Hou),  
 ka tangohia ngatahitia me ratou (te hunga mate i roto [Te Karaitie moe mai nei Ihu](#))  
 i nga kapua, ki te tutaki [te Ariki](#) i te haukia noho ki a Ihowa ake ake ([1Te 4:17](#)).

➤ [\(2\) Te 2nd Harvest](#) (te mau paretenia maamaa, te feia mo'a o te ati rahi)  
 ➔ I mua tonu i te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri 7,<sup>330</sup> [te Ariki](#) ka heke iho ia i te rangi me  
 Hamama, me te reo o te tino anahera, me te tetere a te Atua: a  
 ➔ Ko te 2nd rapture mo nga wahine kuware ka puta i te wa e tata ana te tangi o te tetere

7.<sup>331</sup>

➤ [\(3\) Ko te kotinga tuatoru](#) (Ko era atu wahine)  
 ➔ Ka mutu nga tau 1,000, ka haere mai te toenga o te hunga mate (ko era atu wahine) [ora](#),  
 ko te 1 o te aranga mo te toenga o te hunga mate.<sup>332</sup>

<sup>328</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 14:1-5\) He Reme & 144,000 \(he wahine\) e tu ana i runga i Maunga Hiona \(Te mataora tuatahi o te mataaratanga tuarua\).](#)"

<sup>329</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:1-2\) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi \(he hoiho ma, he kopere me te karauna\).](#)"

<sup>330</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 8:1-5\) Te iritira o te 7raa o te tapao taati \(e 7 melahi i mua i te Atua tei horoahia e 7 pu\).](#)"

<sup>331</sup>[Apo 11:15-16](#), Tirohia "[\(Apo 14:14-16\) Te Harvest, The rapture \(The 2nd rapture of the 3rd watch\).](#)"

<sup>332</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:5-6\) Ko te aranga tuatahi \(Te 4th watch\).](#)"

**[The 7 feasts of the LORD]** 3. First-fruits (The 144,000) Spring

**Bones = The house of Israel** (Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel. Eze 37:11)

- **Woman = Bone & Flesh** of Man<sup>144</sup> And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh. She shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. <sup>144</sup>Gen 2:23
- **Man<sup>144</sup> (after sinned) = erred<sup>144</sup> Flesh<sup>144</sup>** (And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man. <sup>144</sup>Gen 6:3)
- **The man<sup>144</sup> (before sinned) = The life<sup>144</sup> of the soul**

→ Originally, the male and female, <sup>144</sup>Gen 5:2<sup>144</sup> was created in **God's** image (<sup>144</sup>Gen 1:27) but after the man<sup>144</sup> sinned, the ground<sup>144</sup> was cursed, and the dust of the ground, which is the **flesh of the life of the soul** lost its **mist of the earth<sup>144</sup>** that **watered the whole face of the ground**. <sup>144</sup>Gen 2:6, therefore became **dry** which is **earth<sup>144</sup>** (<sup>144</sup>Gen 3:17, <sup>144</sup>Gen 1:10). In other words, it became **erred<sup>144</sup> Flesh<sup>144</sup>** (a flesh without life).

This is what **Ezekiel** meant when he said about **erred bones**. "Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel; behind, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts. (<sup>144</sup>Eze 37:11)"

→ Therefore prophesy and say unto them, **Thus saith The Lord (Ezekiel):** Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land (ground) of Israel. (<sup>144</sup>Eze 37:12)

→ This prophesy by **the Lord (Ezekiel)** was fulfilled when "Christ rose from the dead, and became the firstfruits of them that slept." (<sup>144</sup>1Co 15:20)

**Fulfilled the prophecy of Ezekiel (<sup>144</sup>Eze 37:11-14)**

**Risen Christ** → became the **firstfruits** of them that **slept**

→ That **slept** means the death of man <sup>144</sup>1Co 15:20-22)

For since by man<sup>144</sup> came death by man<sup>144</sup> came also the resurrection of the dead (<sup>144</sup>1Co 15:21)\*

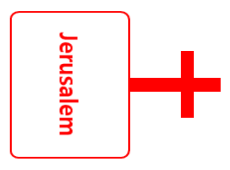
① **Christ the firstfruits** → ② **They that are Christ's at his coming**

→ By rising from the dead, **Christ** defeated death, and the next came man<sup>144</sup> in **Christ** (<sup>144</sup>1Co 15:23)

Since **Christ** is risen, the next is **they** that are **at Christ's coming**

If at his coming, who are **they**? or who are **His firstfruits**?

→ It is revealed in **David's** response regarding **his house** before the **LORD** in <sup>25a</sup>2Sa 7:25-26 and <sup>2</sup>Samuel 7 also corresponds to the **144,000** described in Revelation 7, 14, and 21.



**Who are the 144,000?** 144,000 (Revelation 7, 14, 21)

<b>One nation</b>	In the earth <sup>144</sup> <sup>144</sup> 14:6	All the tribes of the children (the sons) of Israel ( <sup>144</sup> Rev 7:4)
<b>God's people</b>	Thy people = Israel	The number of them which were sealed ( <sup>144</sup> Rev 7:4)
<b>God's redeemed ones</b>	Redeemed to thee from Egypt	Redeemed from the earth (the ground) ( <sup>144</sup> 1Co 15:23)
<b>Name</b>	Put a name upon him	Father's name written in their foreheads ( <sup>144</sup> Rev 14:1)

<sup>25a</sup> 7:23 And what **one nation** in the earth<sup>144</sup> is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make a great name among them, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, earth, before the people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?

<sup>25a</sup> 7:19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord (Ezekiel) <sup>144</sup>1Co 15:20-22) but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come.

<sup>144</sup>Rev 7:4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed, and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred and forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:3 And they sang as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders, and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

<sup>144</sup>Rev 21:17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man. <sup>144</sup>1Co 15:22

**The firstfruits of Christ at his coming is one nation of all of God's people**

Who were redeemed from Egypt, to put his name in their foreheads

- They are not defiled with women, for they are virgins (<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:4)
- Follow the Lamb whithersoever he goes (<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:4)
- Redeemed from among men (<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:4)
- The firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb (<sup>144</sup>Rev 14:5)
- In their mouth was found no guile: without fault before the throne of God

**God's people, Israel, whom God redeemed from Egypt, who are of the house of David for a great while to come, they are virgins, the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb, the number of all the tribes of the sons of Israel who are sealed, having a Lamb's Father's name written in their foreheads, singing a new song before the throne, redeemed from the ground.**

**How it all began**

Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make His paths straight, John the Baptist, preached in the wilderness of Judaea

→ Repent ye for the kingdom of heaven is at hand" (<sup>144</sup>Mat 3:1-3)

After that, John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

→ "The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: Repent ye, and believe the gospel."

Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day, (<sup>144</sup>Luk 24:46)

→ The repentance and remission of sins should be preached in Christ's name among all nations.

→ Beginning at Jerusalem (<sup>144</sup>Luke 24:47) You are witnesses of these things (<sup>144</sup>Luke 24:48)

**But why tarry in the city of Jerusalem?**

<sup>144</sup>Luk 24:49 And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

**The meaning of the city of Jerusalem** (<sup>144</sup>Mat 5:35) and a city of truth (<sup>144</sup>Zec 8:3) where the house of the LORD is (<sup>144</sup>Eze 1:5) and where his name is (<sup>144</sup>Zch 6:8-9)

→ Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (<sup>144</sup>1Co 3:16)

Thus, tarrying in the city of Jerusalem means,

→ dwelling in the house of the LORD in the truth of his great name in you

Those who dwell at Jerusalem are Jews and devout men out of every nation under heaven (<sup>144</sup>Act 2:5)

→ Have seen the LORD (<sup>144</sup>1Jm 20:13), therefore glad (<sup>144</sup>1Jm 20:20).

→ Be filled with the Holy Spirit (<sup>144</sup>1Jm 20:20) or new wine (<sup>144</sup>Luk 2:13).

→ For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power (<sup>144</sup>1Co 4:20)

"These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me" (<sup>144</sup>Luk 24:44)

Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, (<sup>144</sup>Luk 24:45)

<sup>333</sup>Ataata 18. "Nga hua tuatahi (Te 144,000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).



(Apo 7:9-12) He nui te tini o te mano (Nga iwi katoa, nga hapu, nga tangata, me nga reo)

[Apo 7:9](#) Muri iho i tenei ka titiro ahau, na, he huihui nui; <sup>G3793</sup> e kore nei e taea e te tangata te tatau, o nga iwi katoa, <sup>G1484</sup> me nga hapu (iwi), <sup>G5443</sup> me nga tangata, <sup>G2992</sup> me nga arero (mema o te tinana), <sup>G1100</sup> tu i mua (i rotote aroaro o) <sup>G1799</sup> te torona, me mua (i rotote aroaro o) <sup>G1799</sup> te Reme (arnion), <sup>G721</sup> he kakahu ma, me nga nikau <sup>G5404</sup> i o ratou ringa;

[Apo 7:10](#) Nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ki te mea, Ko te whakaoranga ki to tatou Atua e noho nei i runga i te torona, ki te Reme hoki.

[Apo 7:11](#) Na ko nga anahera katoa e tu ana i nga taha katoa o te torona; mo nga kaumatua me nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora). <sup>G2226</sup> a takoto tapapa ana o ratou mata ki mua i te torona, ka koropiko ki te Atua.

[Apo 7:12](#) Ka mea, Amine:

Te manaakitanga, me te kororia, me te whakaaro nui, me te whakawhetai, me te honore, me te kaha, <sup>G1411</sup> me te kaha (kaha), <sup>G2479</sup>

hei to tatou Atua ake ake. Amine.

☞ [Apo 7:9](#) I muri i enei mea ka titiro ahau, na, **he nui** <sup>G4183</sup> **tini** (tangata), <sup>G3793</sup> e kore nei e taea e tetahi te tatau, o nga iwi katoa (singular), <sup>334</sup> nga iwi, nga iwi, me nga reo (mema o te tinana), e tu ana i te aroaro o te torona me **te Reme**, he kakahu ma, he nikau kei o ratou ringa;

☞ [Apo 7:10](#) nui atu te reo ki te karanga, ka mea,

**“Te whakaoranga no to tatou te Atua e noho nei i runga i te torona, a kite Reme!”**

☞ [Apo 7:11](#) Na ko nga anahera katoa e tu ana i nga taha katoa o te torona, me nga kaumatua, me nga mea ora e wha;

a ka takoto tapapa ki mua i te torona, ka koropiko **te Atua**,

☞ [Apo 7:12](#) Ka mea, “Amine:

Te manaakitanga, me te kororia, me te whakaaro nui, me te whakawhetai, me te honore, me te kaha, me te kaha;

hei ki a tatou te Atua mo ake tonu atu. Amine.”

**-He huihui nui e kore e taea te tatau**

→ Kia mahara ko te 144,000 te tohu **Kotahi te iwi o te iwi katoa o te Atua**.

Engari ko te ahua motuhake o te "iwi katoa ([Apo 7:9](#))" e tohu ana ki te tini "kahore e taea te tatau" mai i nga iwi katoa, i nga hapu,

nga iwi, me nga reoko waite wahi o te tinana o te Karaiti.

- Ko enei **te hunga tapu** ko wai ka whakaraua, ka whakamatea ki te kore e whiwhi ki te tohu a te kararehe i te wa o te Pawera Nui. <sup>335</sup> Ka whakakakahuria ratou ki nga kakahu ma, ka mau nga nikau ki o ratou ringa i roto i te

aroaro o te torona me **te Reme** (aroni), <sup>G721</sup> tangi nui ana, **“Te whakaoranga ki to tatou te Atua e noho nei te torona, a kite Reme.”** <sup>G721</sup>

([Apo 7:13-15](#)) Ko te hunga e puta mai ana i te Pawera Nui he kakahu ma

[Apo 7:13](#) Na ka whakahoki tetahi o nga kaumatua, ka mea mai ki ahau, He aha enei i whakakakahuria nei ki nga kakahu ma? i haere mai ratou i hea?

[Apo 7:14](#) Ano ra ko ahau ki a ia, E te Ariki, e te Ariki, kyrios). <sup>G2962</sup> e mohio ana koe.

I mea ano ia ki ahau, Ko te hunga tenei i puta mai i roto i te mate nui; kua horoia o ratou kakahu, kua ma ki nga toto o te Reme (arnion). <sup>G721</sup>

[Apo 7:15](#) Koia ratou e noho nei i mua i te torona o te Atua, e mahi nei ki a ia i te ao, i te po, i roto i tona temepara. a ko ia e noho ana i runga i te torona ka noho ia i waenganui i a ratou.

<sup>334</sup>Ataata 16. "Nga Tauwi (5/10)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>335</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 14:14-16\) Te Harvest, The rapture \(The 2nd rapture of the 3rd watch\)](#)."



☞ [Apo 7:13](#) Na tetahi **nga kaumatua** Ka whakahoki mai, ka mea mai ki ahau (John),  
"Ko wai enei kakahu **kakahu ma**, no hea hoki ratou?"

☞ [Apo 7:14](#) Na ka mea ahau ki a ia, "**Ariki, e mohio ana koe.**"  
Na ka mea ia ki ahau, Ko nga mea enei i puta mai i roto; **te ati rahi,**  
**aka horoia o ratou kakahu** hanga ana ratou **mai rotonga toto o te Reme.**

→ Te hunga i whakakakahuria **kakahu mai** puta mai "**te ati rahi,**" i horoi i a ratou **kakahu,**  
a hanga ana ratou **mai** roto i te toto o **te Reme** (aroni) <sup>G721</sup>

→ Ko te kakahu rinena i whakatakatoria ki te urupa i whakatakatoria ai a Ihu, me te kakahu i toua ki roto  
ki ona toto,  
**karanga, nga tohu a te Atua,** e whakakakahuria ana e nga taua o te rangi, **maama.** <sup>336</sup>

☞ [Apo 7:15](#) No reira kei mua ratou (i te aroaro o) <sup>G1799</sup> **te torona o te Atua,**  
e mahi ki a ia i te ao, i te po, i roto i tona temepara. a ka noho ia e noho ana i runga i te torona i  
waenganui i a ratou.

→ Ko ia e noho ana i runga i te torona: **te Atua.**

→ The Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui ka noho ki te aroaro o **te torona o te Atua,** e tavini ra i te Atua i te ao  
e te po  
i roto **te whare tapu o te Atua.**

(Apo 7:16-17) Te Reme (tka whangai, ka arahina ki nga puna wai ora

[Apo 7:16](#) Kore ake o ratou matekai, kore ake o ratou matewai; e kore ano te ra e marama <sup>G4098</sup> ki runga ki a ratou, kahore  
he wera.

[Apo 7:17](#) **Mote Reme** (aroni) <sup>G721</sup> kei waenganui o te torona  
mana ratou e whangai, ka arahi ki nga puna wai ora.  
**ate Atua** ka murua e ia nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi.

☞ [Apo 7:16](#) E kore ratou e matekai, e kore ano e matewai, e kore ano hoki te ra e pa ki a ratou.

☞ [Apo 7:17](#) Frane **te Reme** kei waenganui o te torona

ka hepara ratou  
a arahina ki nga puna wai ora.

**Nate Atua** ka murua e ia nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi.

→ Frane **te Reme** (arnion) <sup>G721</sup> kei waenganui o te torona **hiahia shepara** ka arahi ia ratou (te hunga i whakakakahu ki  
roto

*Ko nga kakahu ma i puta mai i te Pawera Nui*) ki nga puna wai ora.

**Nate Atua** ka murua e ia nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi.

<sup>336</sup> Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

## Upoko 8

([Apo 8:1-5](#)) Te whakatuwheratanga o te 7 o nga hiri

[Apo 8:1](#)A i tana wahanga i te whitu o nga hiri, kahore he aha i rangona i te rangi me te mea kotahi te hawhe haora.

[Apo 8:2](#)A ka kite ahau i nga anahera tokowhitu e tu ana i te aroaro o te Atua; a e whitu nga tetere i hoatu ki a ratou.

- ☞ [Apo 8:1](#)A i tana whakatuwheratanga [tetuawhitu \(7th\) hiri](#), i wahangu i te rangi mo te hawhe haora.
- ☞ [Apo 8:2](#)Na ka kite ahau (John). [tewhitu \(7\) nga anahera](#) e tu nei i mua [te Atua](#), i hoatu ano ki a ratou [whitu\(7\) tetere](#).

→ Wheihe [te 7th hiri](#)ua matara, na 7 melahi te tia noa ra i mua [te Atua](#)kua tata ki te whakatangi i a ratou tetere.

I kake atu te inoi a te hunga tapu ki te aroaro o te Atua

[Apo 8:3](#)A ka haere mai tetahi atu anahera, ka tu ki runga o te aata, he tahu koura tana;

he nui hoki te whakakakara i hoatu ki a ia. [G2368](#)

kia tapaea e ia me nga inoi a te hunga tapu katoa (te hunga tapu) [G40](#)  
i runga i te aata kourai mua i te torona.

[Apo 8:4](#)Me te paoa o te parakihe, [G2368](#); haere mai me nga inoi a te hunga tapu (te hunga tapu). [G40](#)

[kua kake atu i roto i te ringa o te anahera ki te aroaro o te Atua.](#)

[Apo 8:5](#)Na ka mau te anahera ki te tahu kakara. [G3031](#)ka whakakii ki te ahi o te aata, maka ana ki te whenua. [G1093](#)

a ka puta mai he reo, he whatitiri, he uira. [G796](#)me te ru.

- ☞ [Apo 8:3](#)Na ka haere mai tetahi atu anahera, he tahu koura tana, ka tu ki runga o te aata. He nui te whakakakara i hoatu ki a ia:  
ki te whakahere i te reira [te inoiote hunga tapu katoa](#), i runga i te aata koura i mua i te torona.
- ☞ [Apo 8:4](#)Me te paoa o te parakihe me [te inoiote hunga tapu](#),  
[kake ake i mua \(i te aroaro o\) \[G1799\]\(#\) te Atua](#)mai i te ringaringa o te anahera.
- ☞ [Apo 8:5](#)Na ka mau te anahera ki te tahu kakara, whakakii ana ki reira [ahimai i te aata](#), ka panga ki te whenua.  
Na ka puta mai he haruru, he whatitiri, he uira, he ru.

→ I roto i te Torah, i whakamahia he mehua paraoa maroke hei whakahere hara, a ka waiho hei whakahere totokore tuturu

[ka konatunatia ki te hinu](#), ka tahuna katoatia e te tohunga hei kakara reka  
[a Ihowa\(Ihowa\)](#) i te ra i whakawahia ai a Arona ratou ko ana tama. <sup>337</sup>

-Wka whakamahia he mehua waina mo te kai me te ringihanga tonu (kotahi reme i roto i te  
[te ata me te tahi i te ahiahi](#)), ka waiho hei kakara reka na [ahikia Ihowa](#). <sup>338</sup>

→ Ko nga whakahere i mahia [ahikia Ihowa](#)hei tahunga tinana tuturu mo koutou katoa  
whakatapuranga [te tatauo te hakari whare wharau i te aroaro o a Ihowa\(Ihowa\)](#), kei hea ia  
ka tutaki, ka korero, ka noho ki nga tama a Iharaira na te mea [a Ihowa\(Ihowa\)](#) ko ratou [te Atua\('Elōhīm\)](#).

→ [Te Ariki\(Ihowa\)](#) i oati ki te whare o Iharaira, ki te whare ano o Hura, ka mahia e ia te pai  
mea. Ko te "mea pai" e pa ana ki te Manga o te Tika ka tupu ake ki a Rawiri hei whakamate  
[whakawame](#) te tika i runga i te whenua, mana e whakaora a Hura, e ora ai a Hiruharama i runga i te  
ingoa  
[oa Ihowa](#)to tatou tika ko wai [Ihu Karaiti \(1 loa 2:1\)](#).

- Note: I hokona koe (hokona) ki te toto utu nui o [Te Karaiti \(Ihu\)](#)he [he reme](#) [G286](#) kore

<sup>337</sup> Tirohia [Apo 6:6](#). 1/10 o te epa paraoa = te whakahere hara (me te hinu) → he whakahere totokore tuturu (ma te tohunga kia tahuna katoatia)

Hei whakahere i te kakara reka ki a Ihowa i te ra e whakawahia ai a Arona ratou ko ana tama, kaua e kai.

<sup>338</sup> Tirohia [Apo 6:6](#).

he koha, he kohakore i riro mai **Te Karaiti**ta tatou kapenga), me **te Ariki** (whakaheke) <sup>G1203</sup>ko te tangata nana  
hokona koe me te iwi o te Atua, a Iharairaki te whakatapu i te whenua o Ihipa i runga i tona tika pauna, kohatu, epa, hine ([2Pe 2:1](#)). **Te Ariki** (despotēs) koa **Ihowa**(Ihoa) ko wai i riro i a koe **te Atua**, ranei **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**o tatou **te Atua**.<sup>339</sup>

---

<sup>339</sup>Tirohia [Apo 6:6](#) & [Apo 6:11](#).

[Whakaahua 8-1] Ko nga Hakari e whitu a Ihowa

Daniel 9:27		Moedim	#	Duration	Jewish Calendar	2024 God's Calendar	Feast	Event	Bible Verse	Status						
69 Weeks	Spring Feasts	1	14 Days	Nissan 14	End of the Day, April 22, 2024	Passover (Shabbat)	Jesus' Crucifixion	Leviticus 23:4-8	<b>Fulfilled</b> (at Christ's 1st coming)							
			24 Hours	Nissan 15-22	April 23 – April 29, 2024	Unleavened bread (Chag Hamotzi)	Jesus' Burial (in the grave)	Leviticus 23:6								
			3 (2-6) Days	Nisan 17	Sunday of Unleavened Bread (April 24 or April 28, 2024)	First Fruits (Yom habikkurin)	Christ's Resurrection	Leviticus 23:10								
			50 Days (7days * 7wk) + 1	Sivan 7 (50 days after Firstfruits)	June 12 or June 16, 2024	Pentecost (Feast of Weeks) (Shavu'ot)	The Holy Spirit is given	Leviticus 23:16								
Thefulness of the Gentiles																
1 Week (70th Week)	Fall Feasts	5	135 Days	Tishrei 1	October 3, 2024 (Rosh Hashanah)	Trumpets (Yom Teruah)	The feast of trumpets is observed over two days because the new moon can appear on either day that no one knows (Mat 24:36).	Leviticus 23:24	To be Fulfilled							
			10 Days	Tishrei 10	October 12, 2024 (Begins at sundown)	The Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur) the holiest.	Leviticus 16; 23:26-32									
			5 Days	Tishrei 15-22	October 17-24, 2024	Tabernacles (or Booths) (Sukkot)	Leviticus 23:34									
73 Days Dec 26, 2024 – Jan 2, 2025 Hanukkah																
What will happen?	Moedim	#	Duration	Harvest	Expected time	Feast	Event	Bible Verse	Status							
										1	The Great Tribulation	BARLEY	At the start of the Great Tribulation	Before The feast of Trumpet	Wise virgins (the 144,000) First to be raptured before the Great Tribulation)	Rev 7:4-8
										2	Great Tribulation (3.5 years)	WHEAT	The coming of the Lord Jesus Christ	The day of Atonement	Foolish virgins (the 2nd rapture for the Great Tribulation Holy saints)	Rev 7:9; Rev 11:14; Rev 14:14
3		GRAPES (The clusters of the vine)	Christ's appearing	Feast of Tabernacles	Other virgins (On the ground during a 1,000 years)	Rev 20:5-6										

March 24, 2024

Purim

([Apo 8:6](#)) Ua faaineine na melahi e 7 e 7 pu i te faaoto

[Apo 8:6](#) Na kua takatu nga anahera tokowhitu i nga tetere e whitu ki te whakatangi.

☞ [Apo 8:6](#) Na nga tokowhitu (**7**) **nga anahera** nana nga tokowhitu (**7**) **tetere** kua rite ratou ki te tangi.

([Apo 8:7](#)) Ka whakatangi te anahera tuatahi i te tetere (1/3 o nga rakau me nga otaota matomato katoa i wera)

[Apo 8:7](#) Na ka whakatangi te anahera tuatahi, na he whatu tera, he kapura i konatunatua ki te toto;  
a panga ana ki te whenua. [G1093](#)  
a kua wera te wahi tuatoru o nga rakau, pau ake hoki i te ahi nga otaota matomato katoa.

☞ [Apo 8:7](#) Ko te tuatahi (**1st**) **anahera** tangi:

Na ka whai mai te whatu me te kapura, he mea whakananu ki te toto, ka panga ki te whenua.  
A i wera te tuatoru (1/3) o nga rakau, pau katoa nga otaota matomato i te ahi.

① **Ko te tuatahi (1st) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):

Kia ora a ahi whakauru ki totoi maka ki te whenua.

→ Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o nga rakau i tahuna, me nga otaota matomato katoa.

([Apo 8:8-9](#)) Ua faaoto te piti o te melahi i te pu (1/3 o te mau miti, te mau mea ora, e te mau pahi i haamouhia.)

[Apo 8:8](#) ka whakatangi te rua o nga anahera, na, me te mea he maunga nui tera e ka ana i te ahi, kua maka ki te moana.  
a ka meinga te wahi tuatoru o te moana hei toto;

[Apo 8:9](#) Me te wahi tuatoru o nga mea hanga [G2938](#) i roto i te moana, a whai ora ana, mate;  
a ngaro iho te wahi tuatoru o nga kaipuke.

☞ [Apo 8:8](#) Katahi te tuarua (**tuarua**) **anahera** tangi:

Na ko tetahi mea ano he maunga nui e ka ana i te ahi, kua maka ki te moana;  
a ka meinga te tuatoru (1/3) o te moana hei toto.

☞ [Apo 8:9](#) Na ka mate te tuatoru (1/3) o nga mea ora o te moana, a ka ngaro te tuatoru (1/3) o nga kaipuke.

② **Ko te tuarua (tuarua) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):

Ko tetahi e rite ana ki te maunga nui e ka ana i te ahi, ka panga ki te moana.

→ He toto te tuatoru (1/3) o te moana.

→ Ka mate te tuatoru (1/3) o nga mea ora o te moana.

→ Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o nga kaipuke i pakaru.

([Apo 8:10-11](#)) Ka whakatangi te toru o nga anahera i te tetere (Ka hinga te taru kawa ki te 1/3 o nga awa.)

[Apo 8:10](#) A ka whakatangi te toru o nga anahera, na ka taka iho i te rangi he whetu nui e ka ana, ano he rama. [G2985](#)  
ka taka ki te wahi tuatoru o nga awa, ki nga puna wai hoki;

[Apo 8:11](#) A ko te ingoa o te whetu ko Taru kawa.

a ka meinga te wahi tuatoru o nga wai hei taru kawa;

a he tokomaha nga tangata i mate i nga wai, no te mea kua kawa.

☞ [Apo 8:10](#) Katahi te tuatoru (**te tuatoru**) **anahera** tangi:

Na ka taka iho i te rangi he whetu nui e ka ana, ano he rama.

a taka ana ki te wahi tuatoru (1/3) o nga awa, ki nga puna wai.

☞ [Apo 8:11](#) A ko te ingoa o te whetu **taru kawa**.

Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o nga wai ka taru kawa,

a he tokomaha nga tangata i mate i te wai, no te mea kua kawa.

- ③ **Tko ia te tuatoru (te tuatoru) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):  
 He whetu nui no te rangi e ka ana me te mea he rama, kua taka ki runga ki te 1/3 o nga awa, o nga puna wai  
 (Tko ia te ingoa o te whetutaru kawa).  
 → Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o nga wai ka taru kawa, a he tokomaha nga tangata i mate i nga wai i mate. hanga kawa.

([Apo 8:12-13](#)) Ka whakatangi te 4 o nga anahera i te tetere (1/3 o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu kua pouri)

[Apo 8:12](#) Na ka whakatangi te wha o nga anahera,  
 a kua patua te wahi tuatoru o te ra, me te wahi tuatoru o te marama, me te wahi tuatoru o nga whetu;  
 a ka pouri te wahi tuatoru o ratou, a kihai i marama te wahi tuatoru o te ra, o te po ano hoki.

[Apo 8:13](#) I kite ano ahau, i rongo i tetahi anahera e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi, nui atu tona reo ki te mea,  
 “Aue, aue, aue, mo te hunga e noho ana (nga tangata e noho ana) <sup>G2730</sup> o te whenua (the ground) <sup>G1093</sup>  
 mo era atu reo o te tetere a nga anahera tokotoru, meake nei whakatangitangi!”

☞ [Apo 8:12](#) Katahi te tuawha (4th) anahera tangi:

Na ka patua te wahi tuatoru (1/3) o te ra, te tuatoru (3) o te marama, me te tuatoru (3) o nga whetu,  
 na ka pouri te wahi tuatoru (1/3) o ratou.  
Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o te ra kaore i whiti, me te po ano.

☞ [Apo 8:13](#) Na ka titiro ahau, a ka rongo ahau i tetahi anahera e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi, he nui tona reo ki te mea,

“Aue, aue, aue, aue mo te hunga e noho ana i te whenua,  
 no te tahi atu mau reo o te pu a na melahi tootoru e faaoto ra!”

④ **Tputa ia (4th) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):

→ Ko te tuatoru (1/3) o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu kua pouri.  
 → Atuatoru (1/3) o te rakahai i whiti, me te po ano.

➤ **Aue, Aue, Aue** (E toru ano nga tetere i waiho e nga anahera e toru)

→ Ka kii tetahi koki e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi,  
 “Aue, aue, aue mo te hunga e noho ana i te whenua, mo era atu oro o  
te tetereo nga anahera e toru (3) e tata ana ki te tangi (3 aue)!”

## Upoko 9

(Apo 9:1-5) Ka whakatangi te 5 o nga anahera i te tetere (The 1st owe)

[Apo 9:1](#)A ka whakatangi te rima o nga anahera, a ka kite ahau i tetahi whetu no te rangi kua taka iho ki te whenua. [G1093](#)  
a ka hoatu ki a ia te ki o te torere [G12](#) poka. [G5421](#)

[Apo 9:2](#)A uakina ana e ia te poka torere; a ka kake he paoa i te poka, ano he paoa no tetahi oumu nui;  
a pouri iho te ra me te rangi i te paoa o te rua.

[Apo 9:3](#)A ka puta mai i te paoa he mawhitiwhiti ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua). [G1093](#)  
i hoatu ano ki a ratou he mana; [G1849](#)

ka rite ki nga kopiona o te whenua (te whenua) [G1093](#) whai mana (mana). [G1849](#)

[Apo 9:4](#)Na ka whakahaua (ka mea) [G4483](#) ratou e

kaua e tukinotia te tarutaru o te whenua (te whenua), [G1093](#) kahore he mea matomato, [G5515](#) kahore he rakau;  
engari ko aua tangata anake [G444](#) kahore nei o ratou hiri a te Atua i roto [G1909](#) o ratou rae.

[Apo 9:5](#)I tukua ano kia kaua ratou e whakamate i a ratou, engari me whakamamae kia rima (5) marama:  
a ko to ratou mamae me te mea ko te whakamamae a te kopiona, ina wero i te tangata. [G444](#)

☞ [Apo 9:1](#) Katahi te tuarima (5th) anahera tangi:

I kite ano ahau i tetahi whetu no te rangi kua taka iho ki te whenua. I hoatu ki a ia te ki o te poka torere.

### ➤ Ko te tuatahi o nga aue e toru

⑤ **Tko ia te tuarima (5th) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):

→ Ka taka mai he whetu mai i te rangi ki te whenua.

→ Ko tetahi whetu i taka mai i te rangi i roto te ki o te poka torere.

☞ [Apo 9:2](#)A uakina ana e ia te poka torere, a ka puta ake he paoa i te poka, ano he paoa no tetahi oumu nui.  
Na ka pouri te ra me te rangi i te paoa o te rua.

☞ [Apo 9:3](#) Katahi ka puta mai i te paoa he mawhitiwhiti ki runga ki te whenua.

I hoatu ano ki a ratou he mana, he pera me te mana o nga kopiona o te whenua.

☞ [Apo 9:4](#) I korerotia hoki ki a ratou kia kaua e kino te tarutaru o te whenua, tetahi mea matomato ranei, tetahi rakau ranei;

engari ko nga tangata kahore nei o ratou hiri **te Atua** ki o ratou rae.

☞ [Apo 9:5](#) A kihai i hoatu ki a ratou te tikanga mo te whakamate i a ratou, engari me whakamamae mo te tokorima. **5) marama.**

Ko ta ratou whakamamae he pera i te whakamamae a te kopiona ina wero i te tangata.

→ A ka puare te poka torere, a ka puta ake he paoa i te poka, ano he paoa no tetahi oumu nui;  
a pouri iho te ra me te rangi i te paoa o te rua.

- Na ka puta mai he mawhitiwhiti i roto i te paoa ki runga ki te whenua; I korerotia ki nga mawhitiwhiti kia kaua e kino te tarutaru o te whenua, tetahi mea matomato ranei, tetahi rakau ranei, engari ko aua tangata anake [G444](#) kahore nei i a ratou te hiri **o te Atua** ki o ratou rae.  
- I etahi atu kupu, i whakawhiwhia nga mawhitiwhiti ki te tukino i te hunga kihai i whakapono ki te rongopai o ratou  
te whakaoranga i muri i to ratou rongonga **nga tohu o te pono.** No te mea kare ratou i whakapono, kare ratou i hiritia  
**te Wairua Tapu** o te kupu whakaari ([Eph 1:13](#)).

(Apo 9:6) Ka rere te mate i te tangata

[Apo 9:6](#)A i aua ra te tangata [G444](#) rapua te mate, a e kore e kitea;  
ka hiahia hoki ki te mate, ka oma te mate i a ratou.

☞ [Apo 9:6](#) Nain aua ra (i te wa o te nama tuatahi), ka rapu nga tangata i te mate, heoi e kore e kitea.

Ka hiahia ratou ki te mate, ka oma te mate ia ratou.

→Ka puta tenei i mua i te kotinga 2nd.<sup>340</sup>

([Apo 9:7-10](#)) Te ahua o te mawhitiwhiti (He tangata kino mo te 5 marama)

[Apo 9:7](#) Me nga ahua (te ahua)<sup>G3667</sup> o nga mawhitiwhiti<sup>G200</sup> i rite ki nga hoiho kua rite mo te whawhai (whawhai);<sup>G4171</sup>  
a i runga i o ratou mahunga he mea e rite ana ki nga karauna koura, a ko o ratou mata ano he kanohi tangata.<sup>G444</sup>

[Apo 9:8](#) He makawe ano to ratou rite tonu ki te makawe wahine, ko o ratou niho me te mea no te raiona.

[Apo 9:9](#) He pukupuku o ratou, ano he pukupuku rino;

a ko te haruru o o ratou pakau, ano ko te haruru o nga hariata<sup>G716</sup> o nga hoiho maharere ki te whawhai (war).<sup>G4171</sup>

[Apo 9:10](#) He hiku o ratou pera me o te kopiona, he wero hoki i o ratou hiku:

me to ratou mana (mana)<sup>G1849</sup> ko te tukino i nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> e rima marama.

☞ [Apo 9:7](#) Me te ahua o **nga mawhitiwhiti** ko tona rite ki nga hoiho kua rite mo te whawhai.

A i runga i o ratou mahunga he karauna koura, a ko o ratou mata ano he kanohi tangata.

☞ [Apo 9:8](#) He makawe ano to ratou rite tonu ki te makawe wahine, ko o ratou niho me te mea no te raiona.

☞ [Apo 9:9](#) He pukupuku hoki o ratou, ano he pukupuku rino;

ko te haruru oo ratou pakau, ano ko te haruru o nga hariata, me nga hoiho maha e rere ana ki te whawhai.

☞ [Apo 9:10](#) He hiku o ratou pera i te kopiona: he wero ano hoki io ratou hiku.

Ko to ratou mana he tukino i nga tangata tokorima (**5)marama**.

- Kihai i hoatu ki nga mawhitiwhiti te mana e whakamate ai ratou, engari me whakamamae mo te tokorima. **5)marama**.<sup>G444</sup>

([Apo 9:11](#)) Ko te kingi o te anahera o te poka torere (Apollyon)

[Apo 9:11](#) He kingi ano to ratou, ko te anahera o te poka torere.

ko tona ingoa i roto i te reo Hiperu ko Abadon (te tikanga "whakangaromanga"),<sup>G3</sup>  
engari i te reo Kariki tona ingoa ko Aporiona (ko te tikanga "kaiwhakangaro").<sup>G623</sup>

☞ [Apo 9:11](#) He kingi ano to ratou, ko te anahera o te poka torere;

ko tona ingoa i te reo Hiperu ko Abadon (te tikanga "whakangaromanga"),  
engari ki te reo Kariki tona ingoa **Aporiona** (ko te tikanga "kaiwhakangaro").

→Ko te ingoa o te kingi o te anahera o te poka torere;

➤ **Aporiona**<sup>G623</sup> (te anahera ko ia nei te kingi o te poka torere)

-Ko te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere ko Aporiona (Strong's [G623](#), [apollyon](#)),<sup>G623</sup> te tikanga "kaiwhakangaro."

→Ko Apolion tenei, na Strong [G623](#), [apollyon](#), he waahanga kaha o te apollymi (Strong's [G622](#), [ἀπόλλυμι](#)),  
te auaa ra "e pohe e aore ra e haamou."

→E rua **Aporionamate** he rite te kupu pakiaka Kariki, apollymi (ki te whakangaro, Strong's [G622](#)).

- Te tikanga o te mate

→ **Whakamate** (Te kaha [G684](#), ἀπώλεια, arōleia) i ahu mai i te [ἀπόλλυμι](#)  
(Te kaha [G622](#), apollymi), te auaa "e pohe aore ra e haamou."

→E faaite te Atua i To'na riri e e faaite i To'na puai na roto i te niniiraa i te mau farii o te riri, o te vai ra  
tino homai mo **whakangaromanga** ([Roma 9:22](#)).<sup>G684</sup>

[Roma 9:22](#) He aha mehemeate Atua,<sup>G2316</sup> e pai ana ki te whakaatu i tona riri,<sup>G3709</sup>  
me te hanga i tona kaha (kaha)<sup>G1415</sup> mohiotia,

<sup>340</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."



I whakamanawanui tonu ratou ki nga oko o te riri<sup>G3709</sup>  
pai rawa (tino pai)<sup>G2675</sup>ki whakangaromanga:<sup>G684</sup>

-Whakamate vs. Te whakaoranga

- Ka tae mai te ra nui o te riri o te Reme ka whakatuwheratia te ono o nga hiri (Apo 6:12-17).
- **Te riri o te Atua** ka ringhia ki runga ki te whenua i muri i te tangihanga o te tetere tuawhiti (7 ipu, Rev 16).

-Ko te hunga tapu o nga iwi Tau iwi mataorai te mataaratanga tuatoru (2<sup>nd</sup> mataora, Apo 11:14).

→ No reira kua e wehi i o koutou hoa whawhai no te mea he tohu tera na te Atua

he whakaoranga ki a koutou, engari he tohu o te mate ki a ratou (te hunga kino).

Phl 1:28 Kahore hoki he matakū i o koutou hoa whawhai:

he tohu tenei ki a ratou.<sup>G1732</sup> o te whakangaromanga,<sup>G684</sup>

engari ki a koe o whakaoranga, me tera o te Atua.

→ I etahi atu kupu, ko te "perdition" te kupu o te Te whakaoranga.

Ko te tama a te mate

- E ai ki Apo 17:11, ko te kararehe e haere ana ki "te whakangaromanga, te whakangaromanga" he te kararehe tuarua ko tana tama ko te tama a mate.<sup>341</sup>

Apo 17:11 Ko te kararehe, i mua ra, a kahore nei inaianei, ko ia te tuawaru;  
no te tokowhiti ano ia, ka tomo ki roto mate.

Te tangata hara

- Ko te tama a te mate o te kararehe tuarua (ko wai o Apollyon) ka te Poropiti teka (Apo 19:20) ko wai ka meinga hei tangata whenua kia karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi ma te Anatikaraiti (loane 17:12).
- Ko te au (te tuatahi) nga rangi me te whenua ka waiho hei ahi mo te ra whakawakanga mate<sup>G684</sup> o nga tangata karakiakore (plural, 2Pe 3:7),<sup>G444</sup> tae atu ki te Anati-Karaiti me te Poropiti teka.

2Pe 3:7 Ko nga rangi onaianei ia me te whenua, he mea rongoa na taua kupu ra ano.  
he mea rongoa mo te ahi mo te ra whakawa, a mate<sup>G684</sup> o nga tangata karakiakore.<sup>G444</sup>

→ Ko te Anati-Karaiti (te tangata hara) me te Poropiti teka (te tama a te

whakangaromanga),

ko wai o te rewera (1 Ioa 3:8) ka whakakitea i mua i te taenga mai o te Ariki a Ihu

Te Karaiti (te rua o nga kotinga mataora) ate ra o te Karaiti (te toru o nga kotinga) (2 Te

2:1-3).

2Te 2:1 Na, he tohe tenei na matou ki a koutou, e oku teina, mo te taenga mai o to  
matou taenga mai Ariki a Ihu Karaiti,

na to tatou huihui ki a ia.

2Te 2:2 Kei hohoro te rurea o koutou ngakau, kei ohore ranei i ta te wairua;

kauaka ma te kupu (logos), kauaka ma te reta (episetole)<sup>G1992</sup> mai i a matou,  
penei te ra o te Karaiti kei te ringa.

2Te 2:3 Kei mamingatia koutou e te tangata i tetahi mea:

e kore hoki taua ra e tae mai.

ki te kore e puta tuatahi mai te takahanga (te taivaraa),<sup>G646</sup>

me taua tangata (singular)<sup>G444</sup> o te hara<sup>G266</sup> kia whakakitea mai, ko te tama a

te ngaromanga,<sup>G684</sup>

<sup>341</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 17:7-8) Te mea ngaro o te wahine (The 2nd beast - who was, is not, and is to come)."

→ **Te Tama a te Atua** i whakakitea mai te whakangaro i nga mahi a te rewerano te mea no te rewerano te hara.

1 loa 3:8 Ko te tangata e mea ana i te hara, no te rewerano ia; he hara hoki te rewerano no te timatanga.

Mo tenei kaupapa **te Tama a te Atua** i whakakitea mai, kia whakakahoretia ai e ia nga mahi a te rewerano.

(Apo 9:12) Te mutunga o te 1 aue

Apo 9:12 Kua pahemo te kotahi aue; na, e rua ano nga aue kei te haere mai i muri nei

☞ Apo 9:12 Kotahi (1) aue kua pahemo. Nana, e rua atu ano nga aue kei te haere mai i muri i enei mea.

(Apo 9:13-16) Ua faato te 6 o te melahi i te pu (Te 2nd owe: 4 melahi i te pape rahi o Eupharate i matara mai.)

Apo 9:13 Na ka whakatangi te ono o nga anahera, a ka rongo ahau ki te reo, e ahu mai ana i nga haona e wha o te aata koura i mua **te Atua**,

Apo 9:14 E mea ana ki te ono o nga anahera kei a ia nei te tetere, Wetekina nga anahera tokowha e here ana i te awa nui, i Uparati.

Apo 9:15 Na ka wetekina nga anahera tokowha, kua noho rite noa nei mo te haora, me te ra, me te marama, me te tau, ki te whakamate i te wahi tuatoru o nga tangata. <sup>G444</sup>

Apo 9:16 A ko te tokomaha o te taua o nga kaieke hoiho e rua rau mano mano. a ka rongo ahau ki te tokomaha o ratou.

☞ Apo 9:13 Katahi te tuaono (6th) **anahera** tangi:

A ka rongo ahau i te reo no nga haona e wha (4) o **te aata koura** i mua **te Atua**,

☞ Apo 9:14 Ka kii ki te tuaono (6th) **anahera** nana te tetere,

“Wetekina nga wha (4) **nga anahera he mea here ki te awa nui, ki Uparati.**”

☞ Apo 9:15 Na nga anahera tokowha (4) kua rite nei **te haora rāamarama tau**, i tukuna ki te patu i te tuatoru (**te tuatoru**) **otane**.

☞ Apo 9:16 Na ko te tokomaha o te taua o nga kaieke hoiho

**rua rau (rua, raneirua)** <sup>G1417</sup> mano (**tekau mano**) <sup>G3461</sup> mano (**tekau mano**): <sup>G3461</sup>  
a ka rongo ahau ki te tokomaha o ratou.

→ Ko te tokomaha o te ope o nga kaieke hoiho e rua rau miriona

(e rua nga wa <sup>G1417</sup>10,000 <sup>G3461</sup> me te 10,000 <sup>G3461</sup> (2 \* 10,000 \* 10,000 = **200,000,000**))

i kitea i roto i te whakakitenga i te tangi o te ono o nga anahera me te tetere (Tirohia ki Apo 9:13).

(Ko te tuarua o nga aue 3)

⑥ **Tko ia te tuaono (6th) anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere):

- He reo no nga haona e wha (4) o **te aata koura** i mua **te Atua** ka rangona ina **te tuaono (6th) anahera tangi**.

• Ka mea ki te ono (6) o nga anahera kei a ia nei te tetere,

“Wetekia nga anahera tokowha (4) e herea ana ki te awa nui, ki Uparati,” i muri iho

• **Ko te wha (4) anahera**, kua rite nei mo te haora, mo te ra, mo te marama, mo te tau, i wetekina hei patu i te tuatoru (1/3) o nga tangata. <sup>G444</sup>

• **Ko te tokomaha o te ope o nga kaieke hoiho** = 200,000,000 (2 x ranei (10,000 x 10,000)).

-Ko nga nama 1,000, 10,000, & 10,000

→ Ko te maha o te tangata whenua e whakaatuhia ana ki nga waeine o **1,000**.<sup>342</sup>

- Ko te tokomaha o te tangata whenua no te Hiruharama whenua i roto i te rangatiratanga o tenei whenua, ka whakaaturia hei 1,000 x 1,000 ([2 No 14:9](#)), 1,000,000 ranei.

*([2 No 14:9](#) Na ko te haerenga mai o Tera o Etiopia ki a ratou me tana ope kotahi mano (1,000)<sup>H505</sup> mano (1,000),<sup>H505</sup> e toru<sup>H7969</sup> rau<sup>H3967</sup> (300) nga hariata;<sup>H4818</sup> ka tae ki Mareha.*

→ Te numera o te taata i nia i te ra'i no Ierusalem i nia i te ra'i i nia i te ra'i, ua faataahia na roto i te

mau tuhaa

o **10,000**.<sup>343</sup>

*([1Sa 18:7](#) Na ka whakahoki nga wahine tetahi ki tetahi i a ratou e takaro ana, ka mea, Ua haapohe Saula i ta 'na mau tausani (1 000),<sup>H505</sup> ko Rawiri tana tekau mano*

(10,000).<sup>H7233</sup>)

- Ko te tokomaha o te tangata i te rangi e rite ana ki nga anahera a te Atua i te rangi ([Mat 22:30](#)), Ko te 10,000 X 10,000 ([1Sa 18:7](#)), ranei **100,000,000**.<sup>344</sup>

*([Mat 22:30](#) te aranga hoki e kore ratou e marena, e kore ano e hoatu kia marenatia; engari ka rite ki nga anahera a te Atua i te rangi.)*

→ Ko te tokomaha o te ope o nga kaieke hoiho e arahina ana e nga anahera e 4, kua whakaritea mai **te**

**aata kourai mua**

**te Atua** (i mua ranei i te Mea Tapu rawa o te rangatiratanga o te Atua),<sup>345</sup> e rua nga korero o te maha

o

**nga anahera me nga hariata a te Atua (2 x 100,000,000) i te rangi, ranei **200,000,000****.<sup>346</sup>

-**He wahanga rua**

[2Ari 2:9A](#), no to raua whitinga, ka mea a Iraia ki a Eriha,

*Inoi mai ko te aha e meatia e ahau mau i mua i ahau kia wehea noatia i a koe. Na ka mea*

a Eriha, Tena ra,

*kia takirua (rua)<sup>H8147</sup> wahi (waha, kupu, te mata o te hoari)<sup>H6310</sup> o tou wairua i runga i ahau.*

[2Tu 2:10](#) Na ka mea tera, He mea pakeke tau i tono mai na:<sup>H7185</sup> ahakoa,

*ki te kite koe i ahau e tangohia atu ana i a koe,*

*ka pera ano ki a koe; engari ki te kahore, e kore e pena.*

[2 Ari 2:11](#) Na i a raua e haere tonu ana, e korero ana, na,

*na ka puta mai tetahi hariata<sup>H7393</sup> o te ahi,*

*me nga hoiho ahi, a wehea ana raua tokorua;*

*a haere ana a Iraia ki runga<sup>H5927</sup> ma te awhiowhio ki te rangi.*

→ Na ka tono a Eriha ki a Iraia kia rua nga wahi, ara te hoari mataruat**te rhema**

**ote Atua**.<sup>347</sup> I whakaahuatia e Iraia te rhema a te Atua he mea uaua mai i taua wa

**ahowā, te Atua o**

**kikokiko katoa**, ko wai e mahi whakamiharo i roto i nga waitohu, ka taea anake te huri i

nga mea

<sup>342</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 7:4-8\) Ua tapaohia na 144 000 \(te nunaa hoē o te Atua i nia i te fenua, o Iseraela, te mau paretania paari\).](#)"

<sup>343</sup>Ibid.

<sup>344</sup>Tirohia [Apo 5:11](#).

<sup>345</sup>A hi'o na "[Hoho'a 13-k] Te sekene tahito i nia i te fenua (Ierusalem tahito i hamanihia e te rima)."

<sup>346</sup>Ibid.

<sup>347</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 2-d]," ranei Ataata 20. "(He koi) He Puku, Hoari, me te hoari mata-rua)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

te rhema.<sup>348</sup>

Jer32:27 Nana, ko Ihowa ahau, ko te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa.

he mea ano (kupu, rhema)<sup>H1697</sup> pakeke rawa (mahi whakamiharo)<sup>H6381</sup> māku?

- Engari i kite a Eriha kanohi i te kaha me te haere mai o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti na Iraia ka tangohia ake a Iraia i runga i a ia, na reira i whakaatu nga waitohu tahuri kite rhema. Ko nga wahi e rua no te rangatiratanga o te Atua (Ruka 14:15) na Tona kainga kawē mai koa tonu (Isa 61:7).

Isa 61:6 Engari koutou ka whakaingotia nga tohunga a Ihowa:  
ka karangatia koe e nga tangatanga Minita o to tatou Atua:  
ka kai koutou i nga taonga o nga tau iwi;  
a ka whakamanamana koutou ki to ratou kororia.

Isa 61:7 Mo to koutou whakama e rua nga whakautu;<sup>H4932</sup>  
mo te numinumi ka koa ratou ki ta ratou wahi.<sup>H2506</sup>  
no reira i to ratou whenua (whenua)<sup>H776</sup> kia rua nga riro ia ratou.<sup>H4932</sup>  
mau tonuka hari ratou.

→ No reira, ko te whakahau e puta mai ana i te aata koura i mua te Atuai roto i tana rangatiratanga, e tohuhia ana e rua nga wa (e rua ranei) te maha o te rangatiratanga o

te rangi.

- Ko te tokomaha o te ope o nga kaieke hoihotei ineinehia i mua i te basileia o te Atua e tataipitihia te rahi i to te ra'i, no reira, ua faaitēhia e piti (taapiti) i to te basileia o te ra'i (2 x 100,000,000) ranei 200,000,000.

→ Na, ko nga tau, 1,000, 10,000, & 10,000, ka whakamahia hei whakaatu i nga mea e mahi ana i roto i te rereke nga rangatiratanga, ara te rangatiratanga owhenua (1,000), te rangatiratanga orange (10,000), a te rangatiratanga o te Atua (2 x 10,000), ia.

(Apo 9:17-19) 1/3 o nga tangata ka mate i te ahi, i te paoa, i te whanariki

Apo 9:17 Ko taku tenei i kite ai i nga hoiho e noho moemoea ana, me nga kainoho i runga.

He pukupuku he ahi, he hakiniti, he pukupuku

whanariki: na, ko nga upoko o nga hoiho ano he upoko raiona;

a puta mai ana io ratou mangai<sup>G1607</sup> te ahi me te paoa me te whanariki.

Apo 9:18 Na enei tokotoru te tuatoru (1/3) wahanga o nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> patua,

i te kapura, i te paoa, i te whanariki, e puta mai ana i o ratou mangai.

Apo 9:19 Mo to ratou mana (mana)<sup>G1849</sup> kei o ratou mangai, kei o ratou waero.

ko o ratou hiku rite tonu ki te nakahi, he upoko o ratou;<sup>G91</sup>

☞ Apo 9:17 Ko taku tenei i kite moemoea ai i nga hoiho.

te hunga e noho ana i runga he pukupuku o ratou, ano he ahi, he hakiniti, he whanariki;

ko nga upoko o nga hoiho ano he upoko raiona;

a ka puta mai i o ratou mangai he kapura, he paoa, he whanariki.

☞ Apo 9:18 Na enei mate e toru (3) i mate te tuatoru (1/3) o nga tangata,

i te kapura, i te paoa, i te whanariki, i puta mai i o ratou mangai.

☞ Apo 9:19 Kei o ratou mangai hoki to ratou mana, kei o ratou hiawero; ko o ratou waero koia ano kei te nakahi, he upoko o ratou;

a ka tukino ratou ia ratou.

<sup>348</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 2-c]," aore ra te video 31. "E Nazarita i te Atua (Te rouru o te Upoo)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

[\(Apo 9:20-21\)](#) Ko era atu tangata kihai i ripeneta ki nga mahi a o ratou ringa

[Apo 9:20](#) Me era atu tangata<sup>G444</sup> kihai nei i mate i enei mate<sup>G4127</sup>

heoi kahore ratou i ripeneta ki nga mahi a o ratou ringa, kei koropiko ki nga rewera;

me nga whakapakoko koura, hiriwa, parahi, kohatu, rakau: e kore nei e kite, e kore e rongu, e kore e haere;

[Apo 9:21](#) Kahore ano hoki ratou i ripeneta ki a ratou kohuru, ki a ratou mahi makutu, ki a ratou moepuku, ki a ratou tahae.

☞ [Apo 9:20](#) Na, ko era atu tangata, kihai nei i mate i enei whiu, kihai ratou i ripeneta ki nga mahi a o ratou ringa; kia kua ratou e karakia ki nga rewera, ki nga whakapakoko koura, hiriwa, parahi, kohatu, rakau, e kore nei e kite, e kore e rongu, e kore e haere.

☞ [Apo 9:21](#) A kihai ratou i ripeneta ki a ratou kohuru, ki a ratou mahi makutu, ki a ratou moepuku, ki a ratou tahae.

→ Ko te hunga hoki kihai i ripeneta i te hahi o Taiataira i maka ki roto [Pawera Nui](#).

Ahakoia nga whiu i te wa [te Pawera Nui](#), heoi, kare tonu ia i whakaae kia ripeneta ko tana moepuku, ko era atu tangata ka rite ki a ratou mahi.<sup>349</sup>

---

<sup>349</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 2:18-29\)](#) (4) *Ki te anahera o te hahi o Taiataira.*"

## Upoko 10

([Apo 10:1-2](#)) He pukapuka iti (Mighty angel's right foot on the sea & the left foot on the ground)

[Apo 10:1](#) A ka kite ahau i tetahi atu anahera kaha e heke iho ana i te rangi, he mea whakakakahu ki te kapua: me te aniwaniwa<sup>G246</sup>; runga<sup>G1909</sup> tona matenga, ko tona mata rite tonu ki te ra, ona waewae ki te pou kapura.

[Apo 10:2](#) Na he pukapuka nohinohi kei tona ringa<sup>G974</sup> tuwhera: a ka takahia e ia tona waewae matau ki te moana, tona mau i te whenua (ki te whenua).<sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 10:1](#) I kite ano ahau (John) i tetahi atu anahera kaha e heke iho ana i te rangi, he kapua tona kakahu. A i runga i tona matenga he aniwaniwa, ko tona mata rite tonu ki te ra, ona waewae ki te pou kapura.

☞ [Apo 10:2](#) Na i a ia **he pukapuka iti** tuwhera i tona ringa. Na ka takahia e ia tona waewae matau ki te moana, tona mau i te whenua;

→ Na ko tetahi anahera kaha, ko tona waewae matau e tu ana ki te moana, ko tona mau i te whenua; puritia **he pukapuka iti** i tona ringa.

([Apo 10:3-4](#)) Hiritia nga mea i korerotia e nga whatitiri 7

[Apo 10:3](#) He nui te reo ki te hamama, ano he raiona e hamama ana. a ka puaki tana tangi, ka puaki nga whatitiri e whitu.<sup>G2980</sup> o ratou reo.

[Apo 10:4](#) A ka puaki nga whatitiri e whitu (ka korero)<sup>G2980</sup> o ratou reo, I tata ahau (me)<sup>G3195</sup> ki te tuhi: a ka rongohia ahau i te reo no te rangi e mea ana ki ahau, Hirihia<sup>G4972</sup> nga mea i puaki mai i nga whatitiri e whitu,<sup>G2980</sup> kua hoki e tuhia.

☞ [Apo 10:3](#) He nui te reo ki te hamama, ano he raiona e hamama ana. I tana tangi, e whitu (7) nga whatitiri i pa mai te reo.

☞ [Apo 10:4](#) A ka korero nga whatitiri e whitu (7), ka tata ahau ki te tuhi tuhi; engari ka rongohia ahau i te reo no te rangi e mea ana ki ahau, "**Hirihia** nga mea e **te whitu (7) kua korero nga whatitiri kua e tuhia.**"

➤ [He aha i kore ai i taea e Hoani te tuhi tuhi nga mea i korerotia e nga whatitiri 7?](#)

- Ko te koki kaha e tu ana i runga i te moana me te whenua e mau ana "**te pukapuka iti**" kei a ia nga mea e korerotia ana ko nga whatitiri e 7 i muri i te whakatangihanga a te ono (6) o nga anahera i te tetere ([Apo 10:8](#)). Engari ko te poropititanga i tuhia ki "**te pukapuka iti**" mo te hunga ka mahue ki te whenua mo nga tau 1,000.<sup>350</sup>

([Apo 10:5-6](#)) Ka oati te anahera ki te Atua (Ko te kaihanganga o te rangi, o te whenua, o te moana)

[Apo 10:5](#) Na ko te anahera i kitea e ahau e tu ana i runga i te moana, i runga ano i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> hikitia (tango ake)<sup>G142</sup> tona ringa ki te rangi,

[Apo 10:6](#) I oati hoki ki te ora tonu ake ake, ki te Kaihanganga<sup>G2936</sup> rangi, me nga mea o roto, me te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> me nga mea o roto, me te moana, me nga mea o roto; kia (me)<sup>G2071</sup> wā<sup>G5550</sup> kua kore:

☞ [Apo 10:5](#) Na ko te anahera i kitea e ahau (Hoani) e tu ana i runga i te moana, i runga i te whenua, ka ara tona ringa ki te rangi

☞ [Apo 10:6](#) a oati ana e ia (**te Atua**) e ora tonu ana ake ake, ko waihangate rangi me nga mea o roto,

<sup>350</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 10:8-11\) Te pukapuka iti \(Receive & devour to prophecy again\).](#)"

te whenuame nga mea o roto,  
te moana me nga mea o roto;  
me noho **kore ake he taima**.

- † **Tia Kotahiko** waihangate rangi me te whenua **te Atua**<sup>H430</sup> ('*Elōhīm*, [Gen 1:1](#)).
- † **Te whenua**<sup>H776</sup>: Kei roto te whenua, te moana, me te ope katoa o ratou, me te tangata nana **hanga**<sup>G2936</sup> te rangi, te whenua, te moana, me nga mea katoa o roto, **kote Atua**<sup>351</sup>.

([Apo 10:7](#)) Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua ka tutuki i te 7<sup>th</sup> kua tata te tangi o te tetere

[Apo 10:7](#) Engari i nga ra o te reo o te whitu o nga anahera, ina timata ia (thaere mai)<sup>G3195</sup> ki te tangi, te mea ngaro a te Atua kia oti (whakatutuki),<sup>G5055</sup> ko tana i korero ai<sup>G2097</sup> ki ana pononga<sup>G1401</sup> nga poropiti.<sup>G4396</sup>

☞ [Apo 10:7](#) Engari i nga ra o te reo o **te tuawhitu (7th) anahera**, ka mea ia ki te whakatangi (te tetere), **te mea ngaro o te Atua**<sup>352</sup> ka rite ki tana i korero ai ki ana pononga, ki nga poropiti.

⑦ **Tko ia te tuawhitu (7th) anahera** kotata ki te tangi (te tetere)

- **Ko te whakakitenga o te mea ngaro a te Atua** Ua faaitheia ia Paulo e e tia i te mau Etene ia riore ei fatu ai'a e te tino hoê (o **Te Karaiti**), me nga kaiuru (**nga waitohu**) o tana kupu whakaari i roto **Te Karaiti** na te rongopai e arahi ana ki roto **whakaoranga**.<sup>353</sup>

[Roma 1:1](#) Paora, he pononga na **Ihu Karaiti**, i karangatia hei apotoro, wehea ki te rongopai o **te Atua**,

[Roma 1:2](#) Ko tana i korero ai i mua e ana poropiti i roto i nga karaipiture tapu,

[Roma 1:3](#) Mo tana Tama **Ihu Karaitito tatou Ariki**, he uri no Rawiri o te kikokiko;

[Roma 1:4](#) A ka kiia ko **te Tama a te Atua me te kaha**, i runga i te wairua o te tapu, i te aranga mai i te hunga mate.

→ Te rongopai o **te Atua** ko wai **te Atua** i fafauhia na mua na roto i ta 'na mau peropheta i roto i te mau

Papai Mo'a

([Roma 1:1-4](#)), mo tana Tama **Ihu Karaitito tatou Ariki**, ka rite i nga ra o te tangihanga **te tetere nate 7 o nga anahera**.

- † Ko te rongopai i kauwhautia e Paora na **te whakakitenga o Ihu Karaiti** a ehara i ta te tangata,<sup>G444</sup> no reira kihai ia i kororerero ki te kikokiko, ki te toto, ki te tangata kikokiko<sup>354</sup> me **te apotoro ranei**.<sup>355</sup>

(**Ko te mea ngaro a te Karaiti**)

**Te tuuraa no te aroha o te Atua** na te Atua i whakaatu ki a Paora te mea ngaro o **Te Karaiti**, kahore nei i whakakitea i era atu whakatupuranga ki nga tama a te tangata, engari kua whakakitea mai inaianei e te Wairua ki ana apotoro tapu ratou ko nga poropiti; tpōtae **kia uru tahi nga Tauwiwi ki te tinana kotahi, kia uru hoki ki tana kupu whakaari i roto ia te Karaiti i runga i te rongopai** ([Eph 3:2-6](#)).

→ Ko te ingoa **howa** (Ihowa) Kihai i mohiotia e nga whakatupuranga o nga tama a te tangata, ko Aperahama, ko Ihaka, ko Hakopa o ratou matua.

[Exo 6:3](#) Na ka puta ahau (tirohia)<sup>H7200</sup> ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki a Hakopa,

<sup>351</sup>Ataata 1. "I te timatanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

<sup>352</sup>Ataata 43. "(Aratakina e te Wairua) Nga tama a te Atua," & Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara") [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>353</sup>Ataata 31. "He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko.)"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

<sup>354</sup>Ataata 3. "He aha te rara o te tangata?" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

<sup>355</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetolo Paulo) 1/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

ma te ingoa o te Atua (**Ēl**)<sup>H410</sup> **Kaha Rawa (šaday)**,<sup>H7706</sup>  
engari ma toku ingoa ko IEHOVA (**a Ihowa, Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> **kahore ranei ahau i mohiotia e**

**ratou?**

(Apo 10:8-11) Te pukapuka iti (Receive & devour to prophecy again)

**Apo 10:8** Na ka korero ano ki ahau te reo i rongo ai ahau i te rangi, ka mea,  
Haere ki te tango i te pukapuka iti<sup>G974</sup> e tuwhera ana i te ringaringa o te anahera  
e tu nei i runga i te moana, i runga i te whenua (te whenua).<sup>G1093</sup>  
**Apo 10:9** Na ka haere ahau ki te anahera, ka mea ki a ia, Homai ki ahau te pukapuka nohinohi na.<sup>G974</sup>  
I mea mai ano ia ki ahau, Tangohia (tango)<sup>G2983</sup> ka kai (kai)<sup>G2719</sup> ki runga;  
a ka mahi i tou kopu<sup>G2836</sup> kawa,<sup>G4087</sup> engari ka reka ki tou mangai, ano he honi.  
**Apo 10:10** Na ka mau ahau (received)<sup>G2983</sup> te pukapuka iti<sup>G974</sup> mai i te ringaringa o te anahera, ka kai (kai)<sup>G2719</sup> ki runga;  
i reka ano ki toku mangai, ano he honi: a ka mutu taku kai<sup>G5315</sup> he kawa toku kopu.  
**Apo 10:11** Na ka mea ia ki ahau,  
Me poropiti ano koe i mua (ki)<sup>G1909</sup> he maha nga iwi, nga iwi,<sup>G1484</sup> me nga reo, me nga kingi.

- ☞ **Apo 10:8** Na ka korero ano te reo i rongo ai ahau i te rangi, ka mea,  
“Haere, tangohia **te pukapuka iti**  
e tuwhera ana i te ringaringa o te anahera e tu nei i runga i te moana, i runga ano i te whenua.”
- ☞ **Apo 10:9** Na ka haere ahau ki te anahera, ka mea ki a ia, Homai ki ahau; **te pukapuka iti.**” Na ka mea ia ki ahau,  
“**Whiwhiakait** reira;  
a ka kawa tou kopu, ka reka ano ki tou mangai, ano he honi.
- ☞ **Apo 10:10** Na ka riro mai i ahau **te pukapuka iti** i te ringa o te anahera, kainga ana e ia,  
he reka ano ki toku mangai, ano he honi. No taku kainga ia, kua kawa toku kopu.
- ☞ **Apo 10:11** Na ka mea ia ki ahau,  
“Me koe **poropitian**oki nga iwi maha, ki nga iwi (plural form),<sup>G1484</sup> nga reo, me nga kingi.”

- Kia mahara ko te ahua kotahi o "iwi katoa" i roto i **Apo 7:9** e tohu ana ki te tini mano tini mai i  
nga iwi katoa, nga hapu, nga iwi, me nga reoko wai **te wahi o te tinana o te Karaiti.**

→ Ko te ahua maha o “nga iwi<sup>G1484</sup>” roto **Apo 10:11** o “te tahi atu mau paretenia” o te haere mai i muri  
a’e  
kua mutu nga tau 1,000 (**Apo 20:5**).

→ No reira, te tohuraa i papaihia i roto i “**te pukapuka iti**” ka waiho mo te hunga ka mahue ki te  
whenua mo  
**he 1,000 tau.**

- **Meaning of “reka rite honi i roto i te waha” & kawa i roto i te kopu”**
  - Ua faataa Davida i te parau a Iehova (**Ihowa**) rite tonu ki te reka o te honi i roto i tona mangai  
(**Sal 119:103**) ko te pononga hoki e pupuri ana i tana whakatupato, e wehi ana ia Ihowa. **Ihowa**) he ma  
me  
ka nui atu te utu, no reira reka atu i te honi, i te honikoma. (**Sal 19:10-11**).

Heoi, no te mea ko ta Ihowa whakawa (**Ihowa**) he pono, he tika, te hunga (kino) e  
i tau'a ore Ta'na mau faaararaa e ere i te mea hara ore i te ofatiraa rahi e no reira e ore roa e faaorahia  
**a Ihowa (Ihowa)** ka tutuki te poropititanga i kainga e te poropiti.<sup>356</sup>

→ I te wa i whiwhi ai a Hoani “**te pukapuka iti**” a kainga ake (katahi ka waiho **na Ihowa pononga te  
poropiti.**

<sup>356</sup>Tirohia **Apo 14:7** mo etahi atu korero.



[Ier 26:5](#)), he reka te reka me te honi i roto i tona waha na te mea he reka **te rhema a te Ariki** horoi ana i a ia.

Heoi, i muri i tana kainga, ka kawa i roto i tona kopu no te mea kei a Ihowa te whakawa **kino kino** tei ore i haapao i te mau faaararaa.

† **Ko te kupu (*te rhema*<sup>357</sup>)<sup>H1697</sup> o a Ihowa** ka haere mai ki a Heremaia, ka mea ([Ier 1:4](#)),  
"Kiano koe i hanga e ahau i roto i te kopu<sup>H990</sup> *I mohio ahau ki a koe;*  
*a kiano koe i puta mai i te kopu<sup>H7358</sup> Naku koe i whakatapu,*  
*a kua whakaritea e ahau<sup>H5414</sup> koe **he poropiti** ki nga iwi (Gentile).<sup>H1471</sup>" ([Ier 1:5](#)).*

Katahi a Heremaia ka mea, Aue, e te Ariki (*'ădōnāy*) ATUA (*y<sup>ə</sup>hōvâ*)!  
nana, kahore ahau e mohio ki te korero, he tamariki nei hoki ahau.<sup>H5288</sup>

→ He tamaiti<sup>H5288</sup> e whakamahia ana i konei mo te tamaiti, he tama i whanau i te wahine pononga ([Gen 21:12](#)).

Bi a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> ka mea ki a ia,

"Kaua e mea he tamaiti ahau,<sup>H5288</sup> ka haere hoki koe ki te hunga katoa ka unga nei koe e ahau;  
a mau e korero nga mea katoa e ki atu ai ahau ki a koe.

Kaua e wehi i o ratou mata: kei a koe hoki ahau hei whakaora i a koe, e ai ta Ihowa. **Ihowa** ([Ier 1:7-8](#))."

Katahi a Ihowa (**Ihowa**) ka totoro mai tona ringa, ka pa ki toku mangai.

Na Ihowa (**Ihowa**) ka mea mai ki ahau,

"Nana, kua hoatu e ahau aku kupu (**te rhema**)<sup>H1697</sup> i tou mangai.

Titiro, no tenei ra i meinga ai koe e ahau hei rangatira mo nga rangatiratanga o nga tauwiwi, hei unu atu, hei wahi iho;

ki te whakangaro, ki te turaki ki raro, ki te hanga, ki te whakato" ([Ier 1:9-10](#)).

→ Ka riro te tamaiti (Jeremia) hei poropiti ina **na Ihowa ringapa ana ki tona waha** hoatu ana **rhema** i roto i te waha o te tamaiti. Na ka riro te tamaiti ra **he poropiti** (Ko ia **note Atua**, ka **rongona te Atuarhēma**, [Jhn 8:47](#))

e ua faauehia ia tohu faahou i te mau basileia o te mau nunaa Etene.

→ **Aporopiti** kua **te rhema a te Ariki** na kaua ia e wehi ki nga mea katoa e hoatu ana ki a ia i taua haora, no te mea ko ia tonu **te Tapu Wairua** ko wai e korero ana, ehara i a ia ([Mar 13:11](#)).<sup>358</sup>

---

<sup>357</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa hei Atua mou."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>358</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, hoari, me te hoari matarua.

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

>> [Whakaahua 10-1] Nga tohu o nga ra o te mutunga o tenei ao (Ihu me ana akonga)

- Nga tohu o te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata & Te Ariki i te mutunga o tenei ao

[Mat 24:1](#) Na Ihu ka puta ki waho, ka haere atu i te temepara.

a ka haere mai ana akonga ki a ia kia whakakitea ki a ia nga whare i hanga mo te temepara.

[Mar 13:1](#) A, ia ia e haere atu ana i te temepara, ka mea tetahi o ana akonga ki a ia,

**Kaiwhakaako**, <sup>G1320</sup> tirohia te ahua o nga kohatu me nga whare kei konei!

[Ruka 21:5](#) A, i etahi e korero ana ki te whare tapu, ka oti nei te whakapaipai ki nga kohatu papai, ki nga mea homai noa, ka mea ia,

[Mat 24:2](#) Otira ka mea a Ihu ki a ratou, Kahore ranei koutou e kite i enei mea katoa? he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou,

E kore tetahi kohatu e toe i konei <sup>G3037</sup> ki runga ki tetahi, e kore e turakina ki raro.

[Mar 13:2](#) Na ka whakahoki a Ihu, ka mea ki a ia, Ka kite koe i enei whare nunui?

e kore e toe tetahi kohatu i runga i tetahi kohatu, engari ka whakahoroa.

[Ruka 21:6](#) Na, ko enei mea e kite nei koutou, tera e tae mai nga ra,

e kore e toe tetahi kohatu i runga i tetahi kohatu, engari ka whakahoroa.

- **Jesus** ka korero ki ana akonga ka tae mai nga ra e turakina ai enei whare nunui (temepara) whakapaipaihia ki nga kohatu papai, me nga taonga, kia kore ai e toe tetahi kohatu ki runga ki tetahi.

[Mar 13:3](#) A, i a ia e noho ana i runga i Maunga Oriwa i te ritenga atu o te temepara.

**Pitaa** ka ui puku ki a ia a Hemi ratou ko Hoani, ko Anaru,

- **Asihu** Te parahi ra oia i nia i te mou'a Oliveta i mua i te hiero, ua ui huna mai ta 'na mau pipi (Petero, Iakobo, Ioane e Anederea) i teie mau uiraa ia 'na.

(1) Te taeraa mai o te mahana: la parau te mau ati Iuda e "Ia haamaitaihia oia o tei haere mai ma te i'oa o te Fatu"

[Mat 24:3](#) A, i a ia e noho ana i runga i maunga Oriwa, ka haere puku mai nga akonga ki a ia, ka mea,

Korerotia mai ki a matou, ko ahea enei mea?

a he aha te tohu <sup>G4592</sup> o te taenga mai,

me o te mutunga <sup>G4931</sup> o te ao?

- I mua Ihu Ua parau oia no nia i "Te mau mahana e haere mai nei o te mau hiero e hurihia i raro," ua oto oia no Ierusalem:

[Mat 23:37](#) E Hiruharama, e Hiruharama, e whakamate nei i nga poropiti;

me aki hoki ki te kohatu te hunga i tonoa mai ki a koe;

te tini o aku meatanga kia whakaminea au tamariki;

Pera me te heihei e whakamine nei i ana pi ki raro i ona parirau, a kihai koutou i pai!

[Mat 23:38](#) Na ka mahue atu ki a koutou to koutou whare kia takoto noa ana.

[Mat 23:39](#) Ko taku kupu hoki tenei ki a koutou, E kore koutou e kite i ahau a mua ake nei, kia mea ra ano koutou,

**"Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki."**

→ Ua pii Iesu i te mau ati Iuda (te mau papai parau e te mau Pharisea) te feia haavare, te mau ophi, e te hoê ui

he nakahi me te mea he tama ratou na te hunga nana i patu nga poropiti, engari kei te hanga nga urupa o te tangata

nga poropiti, hei whakapaipai i nga urupa o te hunga tika. Ka korerotia e Ihu ki a ratou ko nga Hurai

e kore e kite ia Ihu kia mea ra ano ratou,

**"Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki,"** te auaa ra e ore ratou e ite

Ihu kia tupu ra ano ratou i runga i te aroha noa i runga i te matauranga ki to tatou Ariki, ara ki te Kaiwhakaora, ki a Ihu Karaiti

whakaae ki a Ihowa hei Kaiwhakaora mo ratou. Heoi, ka ora nga tauwiwi i roto i te i tenei wa.<sup>359</sup>

→ Ko te hunga e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> ka manaakitia i roto i te whare o

Ihowa ([Sal 118:26](#)). Ko nga hua tuatahi o te whenua ka kawea ki te whare o Ihowa Ihowa te Atua ko wai to [ora, te Te Karaiti](#) ([Deu 30:20](#), [Kol 3:4](#)). To tatou [Ariki](#) me tana [Te](#)

[Karaiti](#) hiahia

whakahokia te rangatiratanga o te ao i muri i te whakatangihanga a te 7 o nga anahera i te tetere ([Apo 11:15-16](#))

a ka tae mai te whakawa ki te rangatiratanga o te ao (te pa nui ranei o Papurona). kotahi haora ([Apo 18:10-20](#)).

- Kei te haere mai te ra e wikitoria ai (nga hua matamua, te hunga tapu, me te toenga ko wai [na te Karaiti](#) riro i nga mea katoa o te Atua ([Apo 21:7](#)). No reira, ka mahia e ratou

kia manaakitia ki te rangatiratanga me te rangatiratanga, me te nui o te rangatiratanga i raro i te

ka hoatu katoa nga rangi ki nga tangata o te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa; ko te rangatiratanga he kingitanga mutungakore, a ka mahi nga kawanatanga katoa, ka whakarongo ki a ia

([Dan 7:27](#)).

→ No reira, ka ui nga akonga Ihu mo te ra i mahia ai nga temepara nunui (nga rangatiratanga o nga ao) ka ka maka ki raro, ko te mutunga o te ao ka tae mai nga Hunga Tapu o te nuinga Ka hoatu ki runga ake te nui o te kingitanga;

G. Ahea enei mea (te ra o te Ariki)?

F. He aha te tohu o te haerenga mai (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?

A. He aha te tohu o te mutunga o tenei ao?

(2) [Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata](#) (Kaore e mohiotia te ra me te haora)

[Mar 13:4](#) Korero mai ki a matou (E te Kaiwhakaako, <sup>G1320</sup> [Mar 13:1](#)),

[inaheaka waiho enei mea?](#)

a he aha te tohu ina rite enei mea katoa? <sup>G4931</sup>

[Ruka 21:7](#) Na ka ui ratou ki a ia, ka mea, E te Kaiwhakaako, <sup>G1320</sup>

ahea ra enei mea?

he aha hoki te tohu ina puta enei mea? <sup>G1096</sup>

➤ I roto i te Mareko e te Luka, ua pii te mau pīpī a Iesu la 'na "Orometua <sup>G1320</sup>" i to ratou haerenga ki waho o te temepara me Ihu.

- Kaiwhakaako (Strong's <sup>G1320</sup>, διδάσκαλος, didaskalos) e pā ana ki a Rabboni (Te Kaha <sup>G4462</sup>) te tikanga ko te kotahi

ma wai koe e mea kia kite ko te Ariki kia iriiria kite Wairua Tapuna to whakapono.

→ Ihu 'ka karangatia ia e nga akonga, E te Kaiwhakaako (Strong's <sup>G1320</sup>, διδάσκαλος) or Rabbi <sup>G4461</sup>;

mua i a ia

i ripekatia i runga i te ripeka, engari i huaina ko Raponi <sup>G4462</sup> i muri i tona ripekatanga. I roto i te

horopaki, Ihu he penei

<sup>359</sup>No roto mai i "[Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa]" aore ra

Ataata 16. Nga Tauwiwi, Nga iwi katoa (The Lord, The Lord Jesus, & The Lord Jesus Christ) 7/10."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

te Kaiwhakaako ranei Rabi.<sup>360</sup>

→ Kaiwhakaako<sup>G1320</sup> i huaina ko “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> i mua i Ihu 'ripekati (ko te Tama ranei a te tangata), engari i huaina

“Raponi<sup>G4462</sup>” i muri i tona ripekati (Te Karaiti). Ia farii te mau pīpī “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> (te Tama a tangata) na roto i te faaroo, “Rabi<sup>G4461</sup> ka riro i a ratou Raponi<sup>G4462</sup> ratou ranei Ariki (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> ko te Tama ranei a te Atua, a ka homai te Wairua Tapu ki a ratou.<sup>361</sup>

E. Ko ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata)?

B. He aha te tohu ina tata enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata) te puta?

(3) Te taenga mai o te Ariki (Kaore e mohiotia te haora)

Mar 13:4 Korero mai ki a matou (E te Kaiwhakaako, <sup>G1320</sup> Mar 13:1),  
inaheka waiho enei mea?  
a he aha te tohu ina rite enei mea katoa?<sup>G4931</sup>

Ruka 21:7 Na ka ui ratou ki a ia, ka mea, E te Kaiwhakaako, <sup>G1320</sup>  
ahea ra enei mea?  
he aha hoki te tohu ina puta enei mea?<sup>G1096</sup>

→ Ua tohu te peropheta Daniela i te mau ohipa e tupu i te hebedoma hopea o ta 'na parau tohu e 70 hebedoma.

In Maka raua ko Ruka, ka ui nga akonga ki a Ihu i enei patai kia mohio ai ratou ki nga tohu mo te Ko te ra o te Ariki me tona haerenga mai, ko te ra tera e tutaki ai ratou ki a ia, a ka noho tonu ki a ia a ake ake. 1Te 4:17).

C. He aha te tohu ka mutu enei mea katoa (te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera)?

D. Ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?

Ihu 'Ko te whakautu ki nga patai a nga akonga i runga ake nei (AG) ka penei pea te raupapa e whai ake nei:

A. He aha te tohu o te mutunga o tenei ao (2 tohu)?

- Tko ia te tohu tuatahi (o te mutunga o tenei ao)

Mat 24:6 A ka rongo koutou <sup>G191</sup> o nga pakanga me nga korero (rongo) <sup>G189</sup> o nga pakanga: kia tupato kei raruraru koutou:

kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia mahia enei mea katoa. <sup>G1096</sup> engari te mutunga <sup>G5056</sup> kaore ano. <sup>G3768</sup>

Mar 13:7 A ka rongo koutou <sup>G191</sup> o nga pakanga me nga korero (rongo) <sup>G189</sup> o nga pakanga, kei pouri koutou: kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia mahia enei mea, <sup>G1096</sup> engari te mutunga <sup>G5056</sup> kare ano. <sup>G3768</sup>

- E tia i te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio raua o Mareko ia faaroo i te mau tama'i e te mau parau e tia ia ravehia, tera râ, ua parau lesu ia ratou eiaha e haapeapea no te mea aita â te hopea.
- “Tkahore ano ia kia mutu” e tohu ana kei te haere tonu te kaupapa kua timata i tera wa.
- InaJUa faataa lesu no nia i te ootiraa i te zizania, ua faaite oia e o te hopea ia o “teie” ao.  
(Mat 13:40 no reira ka kohia nga taru, ka tahuna ki te ahi;  
e na reira atoa i te hopea o teie nei ao.)

Ruka 21:9 Otira ka rongo koutou <sup>G191</sup> o nga pakanga me te ngangau <sup>G181</sup> kua e pawera: kua takoto hoki enei mea i mua <sup>G4412</sup> ka tutuki (kua oti); <sup>G1096</sup> engari te mutunga <sup>G5056</sup> ehara i te mea i te wa tonu. <sup>G2112</sup>

<sup>360</sup> Ataata 17. “3. Nga hua tuatahi.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/).

<sup>361</sup> I hopukina mai Apo 3:15.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke** e tia ia faaroo i te mau tama'i e te arepurepuraa e tia ia rave na mua, ua parau râ lesu ia ratou eiaha e riarua no te mea aita te hopea i fatata mai.
- Wia faaauihia ia Mataio raua o Mareko, te faaite ra o Luka e e faaroo te mau pīpī i te mau tama'i e e peapea ratou, eiaha râ ratou e riarua no te mea o te ohipa matamua ia e tia ia tupu, e no reira, aita te hopea i fatata mai.

- Mutunga o te tohu tuatahi -

**Te mutunga o te Pawera** (Tnga mea ka pa ki nga akonga i mua i te tuarua o nga tohu, [Apo 13:15](#))

[Ruka 21:12](#) Engari i mua i enei mea katoa (i mua i te rua o nga tohu o te mutunga o te ao, [Ruka 21:10](#), [Mat 24:7](#), [Mar 13:8](#)),

ka pa o ratou ringa ki a koutou, ka whakatoia, ka tuku i a koutou ki nga whare karakia; ki nga whare herehere, ka kawea ki te aroaro o nga kingi<sup>G9935</sup> me nga rangatira (kawana)<sup>G2232</sup> mo toku ingoa.

[Ruka 21:13](#) A ka waiho ki a koutou hei kaiwhakaatu.<sup>G3142</sup>

[Mat 24:9](#) Ko reira koe tukua ai kia tukinotia (**whakapawerawera**),<sup>G2347</sup> ka whakamate hoki i a koe: a ka kinongia koutou e nga iwi katoa<sup>G1484</sup> mo toku ingoa.

[Mar 13:9](#) Na, kia tupato ki a koutou: ka tukua hoki koutou ki nga runanga; a ka whiua koutou i roto i nga whare karakia.

a ka kawea koutou ki te aroaro o nga kawana<sup>G2232</sup> me nga kingi<sup>G9935</sup> he whakaaro ki ahau, hei whakaatu (he kaiwhakaatu)<sup>G3142</sup> ki a ratou.

[Mar 13:10](#) **Nate rongopai** me panui tuatahi (kauwhau)<sup>G2784</sup> i waenganui (ki)<sup>G1519</sup> nga iwi katoa (Gentile).<sup>G1484</sup>

- **I mua i te putanga o te rua o nga tohu o te mutunga o te ao**, E ite te feia e faaroo ra ia Luka e e tia i te mau Etene o te basileia ino ia rave i te rima i nia i te mau pīpī, ia hamani ino ia ratou, ia tuu atu ia ratou i roto i te mau sunago e te mau fare tapearaa, e ia aratai ia ratou i mua i te aro o te mau arii e te mau tavana, no to 'na ra i'oa, e mairihia hoi outou. he kaiwhakaatu.<sup>362</sup>
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu** kite i nga akonga e tukua ana ki te tukinotanga, e whakamatea mo tona ingoa, a ka kinongia e nga tauwi katoa.<sup>363</sup>
- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka** me mahara me tuku atuto nga runanga i whiua i roto i nga whare karakia, i kawea ki te aroaro o nga kawana me nga kingi hei kaiwhakaatu mo ratou mo te whakaaro ki a ia: ko koutou hei kaiwhakaatu mo te mea kua takoto te tikanga kia matua kauwhautia te rongopai o te rangatiratanga ki nga tauwi katoa i mua i te taenga mai o te mutunga.

(Ko te hiahia o te Rongopai)

- ✦ Ka oti koe te iriiri ki te iriiri ripeneta, whakapono ki a Karaiti Ihu, ka iriiria i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki, o Ihu. Ka tae mai te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki a ratou (koe) kei a ratou nga tohu ka huri hei rhema ([2Pe 3:2](#)).
- ✦ Ko te Ariki a Ihu ka whakakitea mai i te rangi te tikanga ko nga tohu o te pono (te rongopai o to whakaoranga) ka tahuna i roto i te mura ahi hei whakaatu i te rhema na roto i te rongopai o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti. I muri i to whakapono **Te Karaiti**, i hiritia koe e te Wairua Tapu o te kupu whakaari. Ko koutou nga matamua o te Karaiti i tona taenga mai, he iwi kotahi tenei o te iwi katoa o te Atua, 144,000 ranei e tu tahi ana me te Reme i runga i Maunga Hiona, kei a ratou te ingoa o to ratou Matua.

<sup>362</sup>Ataata 16. "Ko nga Tauwi, ko nga iwi katoa (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord) 10/10."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>363</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

tuhia ki o ratou rae.<sup>364</sup>

(Me kauwhau te Rongopai ki nga iwi katoa o nga Tauwi)

- I tae mai te rongopai o te hahi a te Atua i runga i te logos, i te kaha, i te Wairua Tapu, ara te rhema.

- Kei te haere mai te haora e haere mai ai te hunga i mahi i te pai ki te aranga o te ora (ki te whakarongo ki nga korero

rhema), engari te hunga i mahi i te kino ki te aranga ki te whakawakanga.

- Na roto i te iriiringa ki roto ki a Ihu Karaiti, kua ripeneta koe, kua iriiria ki roto ki te mate o Ihu Karaiti.

Ko o koutou hara kua murua na roto i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti, a ka whiwhi koe i te mea homai

te Wairua Tapu, ka korero nga tangata i nga reo, ka poropiti i runga i te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu.

- I muri i te taenga mai o te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki a koe, ka whiwhi koe i te "mana," ka waiho hei kaiwhakaatu mo te Ariki, mo Ihu

Ko te Karaiti (te hunga i whiwhi i te rhema) i Hiruharama, i Huria katoa ano hoki (i whiwhi nei ratou ki te murunga hara

o o ratou hara), i Hamaria (te hunga i whiwhi i nga tohu), a tae noa ki nga pito o te whenua

(te hunga i runga i te whenua kanga, ko te hunga ranei i roto i te urupa e tika ana kia ripeneta kia ora ai).

† Ua horoahia na te 12 ra i te mana e te mana i nia i te mau demoni atoa e no te faaora i te mau ma'i mai ta Iesu mau pipi (Ko Luk9:1), a rite rawa ki te kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o te Atua, ki te whakaora hoki i nga turoro, (Ko Luk9:2). Te tikanga, kei a ratou te Marama<sup>G5457</sup> o te Atua(1 Ioa 1:5), me te Atua (i whakahau nei i te marama<sup>G5457</sup> kia whiti i roto i te pouri) kua whiti ki roto ki o ratou ngakau, na reira ratou i marama ai<sup>G5462</sup> o te matauranga ki te kororia o te Atua i te mata o Ihu Karaiti (2Ko 4:6). Kei a tatou te kororia o te Atua, ko te marama hoki ia<sup>G5458</sup> o te Atua e marama ana ano he karaihe (Apo 21:11), ua riro te mau aposetolo ei Maramarama<sup>G5457</sup> o te ao (o te mara ranei, Mat 13:38), he pa ano hoki tetahi o ratou<sup>G2749</sup> i te kainga o te maunga<sup>G3735</sup> e kore e taea te huna na te mea Te marama o te Atua ka kawea mai e ratou (Mat 5:14). He kainga<sup>G2968</sup> e tohu ana ki tetahi wahi e kauwhautia ai te rongopai (ma te hoatu i te kai me te nga tohu a te Atua mo te iwi), a kei hea te rongoa (Mat 14:15).<sup>365</sup>

- Ka tukua nga akonga kite Pawera

Mar 13:11 Engari ka arahina atu koutou, ka tukua atu, kua e manukanuka wawe ki ta koutou e korero ai;

kua ano e whakaaro wawe: engari ko nga mea e hoatu ki a koutou i taua haora, ko tena ta koutou e korero ai.

ehara hoki i a koutou nga korero, engari ma te Wairua Tapu.

Luk 21:14 Whakanoho (Takoto)<sup>G5087</sup> Na reira i roto i o koutou ngakau, kia kua e whakaaroa wawetia ta koutou e whakahoki atu ai.

Ruka 21:15 Maku hoki e hoatu ki a koutou he mangai, he matauranga,

he mea e kore e taea e o koutou hoa whawhai katoa te pehi, te pehi atu.

I te tukunga atu o nga akonga ki nga kingi me nga kawana o nga tauwi:

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** Eiaha e mana'ona'o e aore ra e feruri na mua i te mea ta outou e parau, no te mea na roto ia outou te Varua Maitai i taua hora ra.

→ Tko te Wairua Tapu e noho ana i roto i te whakarongo a Maka.

- † Ko te waha te wahi i whakatakotoria ai nga kupu a Ihowa (I mea mai a Ihowa ki ahau, Nana, kua hoatu e ahau aku kupu<sup>H169</sup> i tou mangai. No tenei ra i meinga ai koe e ahau hei rangatira mo nga iwi, mo nga rangatiratanga,

<sup>364</sup>A hi'o i te video 18, "Matamua-hua (Te 144,000)" no te mau haamaramaramaraa.

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>365</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 1-c]," aore ra te video 35. "(Te mau aposetolo) te mau pipi e mana to ratou e te mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

([Jer 1:9-10](#)). Ko nga whakaritenga o te ngakau i roto i te tangata,<sup>H120</sup>ko te kupu whakahoki a te arero na Ihowa.[Mas 16:1](#)).<sup>366</sup>No reira, ko te hoari matarua o te rongopai (te hoari mura) ka mau ki te ringa o te hunga tapu me nga whakamoemiti ki te Atua ([ē](#))<sup>H410</sup>i roto i to ratou mangai.<sup>367</sup>

- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Kaua e whakaaroaro i mua i to whakautu: mana hoki e homai ki a koutou he mangai, he matauranga, e kore ano o koutou hoa whawhai katoa e taea te pehi, te pehi; no reira, takoto o koutou ngakau.  
→Ko te rangatiratanga o te Atua i te ngakau o te hunga whakarongo a Ruka.
- † Ko te wehi ki a Ihowa te timatanga o te whakaaro nui([Mas 9:10](#))no te mangai o Ihowa te matauranga me te matauranga.[Mata 2:6](#)). EngariKo te tangata kahore nei ia ia enei mea, he matapo, he atarua, kua wareware ki te horoinga o ona hara o mua.[2Pe 1:9](#)), mo ratou i kino ki te matauranga; kihai hoki i whiriwhiria e ratou te wehi ki a Ihowa.[Mas 1:29](#)): Mo reira ka hinga ratou (nga kingi me nga kawana o nga tauwiwi) ka whakawakia e te Ariki, e Ihowa.

- He maha nga mea ka whakaparahako

[Mat 24:10](#)Na he tokomaha e he,<sup>G4624</sup>

a ka tuku (tuku)<sup>G3860</sup>ka kino ano tetahi ki tetahi.

[Mat 24:11](#)He tokomaha ano nga poropiti teka e whakatika, a he tokomaha e whakapohehetia e ratou.

[Mat 24:12](#)Na mo te kino<sup>G458</sup>ka nui (whakanui),<sup>G4129</sup>ka matoke haere te aroha o te tini.

[Mar 13:12](#)Na te teina (nga teina)<sup>G80</sup>ka tuku (tuku)<sup>G3860</sup>te teina (the brothers)<sup>G80</sup>ki te mate, ko te papa te tama; me nga tamariki<sup>G5043</sup>ka whakatika ki o ratou matua, a ka meinga kia whakamatea.

[Ruka 21:16](#)A ka tukua koutou<sup>G3860</sup>e nga matua, e nga teina,

me nga whanaunga (kisman),<sup>G4773</sup>me nga hoa; ko etahi o koutou kia whakamatea.

[Ruka 21:17](#)A ka kinongia koutou e nga tangata katoa, he mea mo toku ingoa.

[Mat 24:13](#)Ko te tangata ia eu ana a taea noatia te mutunga,<sup>G5056</sup>ko taua mea ano ka ora.

[Mar 13:13](#)A ka kinongia koutou e nga tangata katoa, he mea mo toku ingoa.

engari ko te tangata e mau tonu ana a taea noatia te mutunga;<sup>G5056</sup>ko taua mea ano ka ora.

Ko te nuinga o te hunga i ruia nga purapura ki roto ki te ngakau kohatu, ka he ki te tohu ina pa mai te whakapawera me te whakato.

- **Mte whakarongo a atthew:** Na ka tuku ratou, ka kino ano tetahi ki tetahi, a he tokomaha nga poropiti teka e whakatika, ka whakapohehe ia ratou, na, ka nui haere te kino, ka matoke haere te aroha o te tini.<sup>368</sup>Ko te tangata ia e u ana a taea noatia te mutunga ka ora, ara ko te tangata e kite ana i tona wairua ka mate, engari ki te mate tetahi mona i whakaaro ki a ia, ka kite ano ia.[Mat 10:39](#)).
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** He teina raua (ko to ratou Matua kei te rangi,[Mat 23:9](#)) Engari ka patua e ratou o ratou tuakana, teina, te matua, te tama, ka whakatika nga tamariki ki o ratou matua, ka mea kia whakamatea. Ko te wairua e korero ana ki a koe na roto i te Rongopai a Mareko e kii ana ka kinongia koe e te hunga e whakaparahako ana ki nga tohu mo tona ingoa. Ko te tangata ia eu ana a taea noatia te mutunga ka ora, ara ko te tangata i kite i tona wairua ka mate ano ia; ([Mat 10:39](#)).
- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Ka tukua ratou e nga matua, e nga teina, e nga whanaunga, e nga hoa, a ka mate etahi o koutou. Ko te wairua e korero ana ki a koe na roto i te Rongopai a Ruka e kii ana ka kinongia koe

---

<sup>366</sup>Ataata 43. "(Aratakina e te Wairua) nga tama a te Atua".[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>367</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>368</sup>Tirohia[Mat 13:20](#).

e te hunga e whakapataritari ana i nga tohu mo tona ingoa. Engari he aha i kore ai e tono kia mau tonu ki te mutunga?

[Mat 13:20](#) Engari ko te tangata i whiwhi (nga tohu o te rangatiratanga, [Mat 13:19](#)) te kākano (i ruia ki te ngakau) <sup>G4687</sup>

ki nga wahi kowhatu (whenua kohatu), <sup>G4075</sup>

ko ia ano te tangata i rongo ki te kupu; <sup>G3056</sup> e ua farii oioi atura ma te oaoa;

[Mat 13:21](#) Heoi kahore ona pakiaka i roto i a ia, e mau noa ana mo tetahi wa:

mo te wa **whakapawerawera** <sup>G2347</sup> ranei **whakato** <sup>G1375</sup> ka whakatika

na te kupu (nga waitohu), <sup>G3056</sup> a kua he ia. <sup>G4624</sup>

- Ako te tangata e rongo ana ki nga tohu o te rangatiratanga, engari ka riro i roto i te kohatu o tona ngakau, te putake **nga waitohu** kahore i roto ia ratou, no reira ka riri ratou ina pa mai he whakapawera, he whakato ranei na te mea ka taea e nga tohu i roto i a ratou te mau mo tetahi wa poto.
  - Kia mahara **whakapawerawera** tikanga hoki **whakato**.
- † **Te rhemako ta lhu korero ki a koutou, he wairua ratou, he ora.** <sup>369</sup> No te mea **Te Karaiti** Ko te hunga katoa i inu i te Wairua kotahi, ko te tinana ratou o te Karaiti; No konei i ki ai a Pita, e kore te Atua e whakapai kanohi, no te mea e manako ana ia ki nga iwi katoa o nga tauwiwi e wehi ana ki a ia, e mahi ana i te tika (i runga i te wairua me te pono, [Jhn4:24](#)).

#### **(Ko nga makawe o te upoko)**

[Ruka 21:18](#) Otiia kahore he makawe <sup>G2359</sup> o to upokomate.

[Ruka 21:19](#) Ma te manawanui e mau ai o koutou wairua. <sup>G5590</sup>

- No te mea ko te kai kai te tikanga o te whangai i te maa o (te kupu, rhēma) a te Atua ([Jer32:27](#)), e kore koe e taka te makawe o to mahunga ma te kai i te kai kai <sup>G5160</sup>, e arahi ana ki te whakaoranga ([Ohipa 27:34](#)). No reira, ka kauwhau matou **Te Karaiti**, te faaararaa e te haapiiraa i te mau taata atoa <sup>G444</sup> i runga i nga whakaaro mohio katoa, kia tapaea atu ai e ia tangata <sup>G444</sup> tino i roto i **Karaiti Ihu** ([Kol 1:28](#)). <sup>370</sup>
  - † “Tane” <sup>G444</sup> e pa ana ki te tangata kikokiko kua whai **nga tohu a te Atua** na roto i te Tama a te tangata, ka whakarerea e ia tona papa me tona whaea, a ka piri ki tana wahine, kia piri ai ki te tinana (ivi me te kikokiko) **te Ariki** hono ana ki “ora” kei roto i te wairua, i roto ranei **Te Karaiti**. <sup>371</sup>
  - † I roto [Gen 2:24](#), “tangata (tane, 'iš) <sup>H376</sup> e pa ana ki nga wairua o te kikokiko e kaha ana ki te hapu **ora** ma te whakapono kia tika, kia tapu, me uru ano te wahine (i raro i te ture). **te tinana (koiwi a kikokiko)** o te tangata (i raro i te aroha noa).
- Mo te makawe wahine (nga purapura o **waitohu** raro i te ture) ki te tipu ki roto **te rhema o te Atua**, te reira me whangai a tae noa ki te wa katoa. No reira, Te abundant **waitohu** raro i te ture (**te wahine**) no reira me hipoki a tae noa ki te whakaaturanga o **te rhema**.
- Ano, he tane ('iš) <sup>H376</sup> he tangata (anthropos) <sup>G444</sup> o te riro mai “ei ite no te tia-faahou-raa o **te hunga mate**” ([Ohipa 1:22](#)) na roto i te whiwhinga tahitanga o te Wairua Tapu ([2 Ko 13:14](#)). <sup>372</sup>
- No reira, e nga tane <sup>G435</sup> (he tangata i raro i te aroha noa o te Atua) me aroha ki tana wahine (wahine) nana **te**

<sup>369</sup>Ataata, 25. “He kupu pakeke (The logos) & Nga mahi a te Atua 2/2.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

<sup>370</sup>Ataata 31. “He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko).”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

<sup>371</sup>Ataata 2. “Mai Genese 1:1 ki Genese 2:4.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/).

<sup>372</sup>Ataata 2. “Mai Genese 1:1 ki Genese 2:4.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/2-garden-of-eden-2/).



waitohu o te Atua engari i raro i nga kai whakaako, i nga kawana, a taea noatia te wa i whakaritea o te Matua), ara ano  
Te Karaiti aroha hoki ki te hahi, a hoatu ana ia ia ano mo taua hahi ([Eph 5:25](#)).<sup>373</sup>

Ko te whakawhiti maite Paweraki Te Pawera Nui

-Ko te tohu tuarua (o te mutunga o te ao)

[Mat 24:7](#) Mo te iwi (Gentile nation) <sup>G1484</sup> ka whakatika ki tetahi iwi <sup>G1484</sup>, tetahi rangatiratanga ki tetahi rangatiratanga.

a ka puta nga matekai, nga mate uruta, me nga ru, ki nga tini wahi.

[Mat 24:8](#) Ko enei katoa te timatanga o te pouri. <sup>G5604</sup>

[Mar 13:8](#) Ka whakatika hoki tetahi iwi ki tetahi iwi, tetahi rangatiratanga ki tetahi rangatiratanga;

a ka puta he ru ki nga tini wahi;

a ka puta nga matekai me nga raruraru: ko enei ano te timatanga o te pouri. <sup>G5604</sup>

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu** me kite i te matekai → nga mate uruta → nga ru ki nga waahi rereke (te timatanga o te pouri).
- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka** me kite ru → matekai, → raruraru (te timatanga o te pouri).
- Ko te tohu tuarua o te mutunga o te ao, ko te timatanga o te pouri i roto i a Matiu raua ko Mareko e whakaatu ana i te timatanga o "te Pawera Nui."
- "Ka whakatika tetahi iwi ki tetahi iwi" te tikanga "Ka whakatika nga tauwiwi ki te iwi o Iharaira, a ka whakatika te rangatiratanga o te kino ki te rangatiratanga o te rangi."<sup>374</sup>

[Ruka 21:10](#) Katahi ia ka mea ki a ratou, Ka whakatika tetahi iwi ki tetahi iwi, tetahi rangatiratanga ki tetahi rangatiratanga;

[Ruka 21:11](#) Tera hoki e puta nga ru nunui ki nga tini wahi ka pa te matekai me nga mate uruta; me nga mea whakamataku, me nga tohu nunui <sup>G4592</sup> ka puta mai i te rangi.

- **Lwhakarongo a ukeme** kite i nga ru nui ki nga waahi rereke →  
matekai → nga mate uruta → nga tirohanga whakamataku, → nga tohu nunui no te rangi.  
- Kaore i rite ki a Matiu raua ko Mareko, kaore i te whakahuahia te timatanga o te pouri mo Luke  
te hunga whakarongo, he aha?  
➤ Ko te tohu tuarua o te mutunga o te ao i roto i a Luke e whakaatu ana "te Pawera Nui":  
- I muri i te timatanga o nga mamae (he ru whenua, he matekai, he mate uruta, he raruraru) ka puta.  
→ nga ru nui (e timata mai i te whakatuwheratanga o te 6th hiri, [Apo 6:12](#))  
puta noa i nga ra o "te Pawera Nui" ([Rev 13](#)) me nga ipu 7 o te riri o te Atua ([Apo 16:17-18](#)),  
→ nga tirohanga matakau (te mataora o te 144,000, [Apo 12:1](#)), me  
→ nga tohu nunui o te rangi (nga tohu o te ra, o te marama, o nga whetu, [Mat 24:29](#), [Mar 13:24-25](#), [Luka 21:25-26](#)) ka pai ka kitea i mua tonu i te putanga ake o te kararehe tuatahi i te moana ([Apo 13:1](#)).

**B. He aha te tohu ina tata enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata) ka tata??**

-The tohu ia mo te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (scene on the earth)

<sup>373</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>374</sup>Ataata 16. "Nga Tauwiwi, Nga iwi katoa (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord) 10/10".

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/). (A hi'o i "[Te mau Etene]" no te mau haamaramaramaa).

[Mat 24:29](#) Inamata tonu murite whakapawera<sup>G2347</sup> o era (e)<sup>G1565</sup> nga raka kua pouri te ra, kore ake hoki e titi te atarau.<sup>G5338</sup>  
ka taka iho nga whetu o te rangi, me nga mea kaha<sup>G1411</sup> ka ngaueue nga rangi:

[Mar 13:24](#) Engari roto<sup>G1722</sup> aua (e)<sup>G1565</sup> nga ra, muritaua whakapawera, te raka whakapouritia, e kore hoki e titi te marama.<sup>G5338</sup>

[Mar 13:25](#) Ka taka iho nga whetu o te rangi, ka ngaueue nga mea kaha o nga rangi.

- **Inamata tonu murite whakapawera:** Ka pouri te ra, kore ake e titi te marama, nga whetu ka taka iho i te rangi, ka ngaueue nga mea kaha o nga rangi.
- Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu: Te taenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** ka puta "i muri tonu mai" **te whakapawera** o aua ra (o nga ra o te pawera, [Mar 13:19](#)), o te haamataraa ia o te ati rahi e tupu i muri a'e i te tau faafaearaa o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela.<sup>375</sup>
- Mte hunga whakarongo a aaka: Te taenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** ka puta "i muri" **te whakapawera i roto** aua ra (i roto i te pawera nui, [Mat 24:21](#)).  
→ No te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio, e tupu te taeraa mai o te Tamaiti a te taata "i muri noa mai" i te ati, area te reira e tupu "i muri a'e" i te ati aore ra i te mau mahana ati rahi no te feia e faaroo ra ia Mareko.

[Luk 21:25A](#) ka waiho **tohu**<sup>G4592</sup> i te ra, i te marama, i nga whetu;  
a ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> te mamea o nga iwi (Gentile iwi),<sup>G1484</sup> me te raruraru;  
**tete** moana me te ngaru e haruru ana;

[Ruka 21:26](#) Tangata<sup>G444</sup> ka hemo nga ngakau i te wehi, i te tiaki<sup>G4329</sup> aua mea  
haere mai ki runga ki te whenua (te ao):<sup>G3625</sup> ka ngaueue hoki nga mana o te rangi.

- Mo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu raua ko Mareko: Ka whakapouritia te ra, ka kore e titi te marama, ka taka iho nga whetu o te rangi, ka ngaueue nga mea kaha o nga rangi. [Mat 24:29](#), [Mar 13:24-25](#)).
- Faore ra te feia e faaroo ra ia Luka: Taa ê atu i te mau tapao i roto i te mahana, te ava'e, te mau fetia, e te mau mana o te ra'i, e tupu te ahoaho o te mau Etene i nia i te fenua ma te peapea, e haruru te miti e te are.  
→ No reira, nga tane<sup>G444</sup> ka hemo nga ngakau i te matakau, i te manawapa ki nga mea e puta mai a mua ao ka ngaueue nga mana o te rangi. A hi'o na i te faataaraa a Luka i te mau tapao o te mahana i roto i te tikanga autaki, e kii ana i nga tane<sup>G444</sup> nga ngakau, me te whakatu i te hunga whakarongo a Luke hei kaitiroiro (mai rangi).  
→ *Tirohia [Apo 14:14](#) no te mau haamaramaramaa no nia i "Te taeraa mai o te Tamaiti a te taata nei."*

### C. He aha te tohu ka mutu enei mea katoa (te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera)?

[Mat 24:14A](#) ka kauwhautia tenei rongopai o te rangatiratanga puta noa i te ao, hei mea whakaatu.<sup>G3142</sup>  
ki nga iwi katoa (Nga iwi Tauwiwi);<sup>G1484</sup> ko reira tae mai ai te mutunga.

→ Ua parau Iesu i ta 'na mau pipi ia vaiiho i te mau tapao i muri nei ia tomo i roto i to ratou tari'a: "**Ka tukua te Tama a te tangata ki nga ringa o nga tangata**" ([Luka 9:44](#)). Ka huna te rhema kia marama ra ano koe, kia whakapono koe ki enei tohu, e huna ana ki te tini o nga tangata. E korero ana hoki ta te Atua i tono mai a **te rhema o te Atua**, he tokomaha ia kihai i matau, i matakau ki te uihuo te aha tera **rhemako** ([Ruka 9:45](#)), a ka matakau ratou ki te ahua ka puta mai a Ihu ki a ratou, he **te Wairua** ([Mat 14:26](#)).<sup>376</sup>

<sup>375</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>376</sup>Ataata 25, "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

→Ka tae mai te mutunga **te Evanelia o te basileia o te Atua** ([Ohipa 28:31](#)) e kauwhautia ana puta noa i te ao, hei mea whakaatu ki nga tauwi katoa (kahore nei i nga tamariki a Iharaira). Ko te hunga ia eu ana a taea noatia te mutunga ka ora.<sup>377</sup>

- Ahea e rere ai (i muri tonu i te pawera & te timatanga o te pawera nui)

#### -Pawerawera

[Mar 13:18](#)Ma koutou e inoi kia rere koutou (rere [G5343](#))[G5437](#) kua ki roto **te hotoke**.

[Mar 13:19](#)I aua ra hoki [G2250](#) ka mamae (**whakapawerawera**)[G2347](#) kahore he pera no te orokohanganga ra ano [G2937](#) e te Atua [G2316](#) i hanga a tae noa mai ki tenei wa, e kore ano e puta.

- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Inoi kei oma koutou i te hotoke; **Pawerawera** i aua ra, kahore ona rite o te orokohanganga ra ano i hanga nei e te Atua a mohoa noa nei, e kore ano e pera a mua ake nei.

→Kei te rongo te hunga whakarongo a Mark **te Pawera** ka timata i te hotoke i mua i te pawera nui ([Dan 9:27](#)).

#### - Great Pawera

[Mat 24:20](#)Engari inoi kia oma to koutou (rere [G5343](#))[G5437](#) kua ki roto **te hotoke**, kaore ano i runga **te ra hapati**:[G4521](#)

[Mat 24:21](#)Ko reira hoki **ati rahi**:[G2347](#)

kahore ona rite no te timatanga ra ano o te ao [G2889](#) a mohoa noa nei, e kore ano e pera.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Inoi kia kua e oma i te hotoke, i te hapati ranei; **Pawera Nui**, kahore ona rite o te timatanga o te ao a mohoa noa nei, e kore ano e pera a mua ake nei.

→Kei te rongo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu mo te wa o te rere ki roto **te ati rahi** ka timata i muri i te hotoke ka mutu te whakapawera.

→I muri tonu mai ka haere mai te Tama a te tangata **te Pawera**, ko te timatanga **o te Pawera Nui**.

Ko te tikanga ko te hunga e noho tonu ana i runga i te whenua i muri i te huihuinga mataora me noho rite

rere atu no te mea ko te wa tena **te Pawera Nui** ka timata, ko te hapati ano tera takurua ([Mat 24:20-21](#)).

#### <Te Pawera Nui>

(I muri tonu i te pawera)

#### D. Ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?

#### -Ko te mea whakarihariha ki te ururua

[Ruka 21:20](#)A ka kite koutou i Hiruharama e karapotia ana e nga taua, [G4760](#) katahi ka mohio **te whakamomori**:[G2050](#) kua tata mai.

[Mat 24:15](#)Na ka kite koutou **te mea whakarihariha** [G946](#) **o whakamomori**:[G2050](#) i korerotia e Raniera poropiti, **tui** roto i te wahi tapu [G40](#) **wahi**:[G5117](#) (ko te tangata e korero pukapuka ana, kia matau ia:)

[Mat 24:16](#)Hei reira kia oma te hunga i Huria ki nga maunga.

[Mar 13:14](#)Otira ka kite koutou **te mea whakarihariha** [G946](#) **o whakamomori**:[G2050](#) i korerotia e Raniera poropiti, **tu anate wahi e kore e tika**, (kia matau te tangata e korero pukapuka ana,) hei reira kia oma te hunga i Huria ki nga maunga.

[Ruka 21:21](#)Hei reira kia oma te hunga i Huria ki nga maunga; me te hunga i roto ia ia, **Jerusalem**)[G846](#) **wehe atu**; kua ano hoki te hunga o nga whenua e tomo ki reira.

<sup>377</sup>Ataata 10. "E rua nga ra i mua i te "Hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Ka kite koe i nga ope e whakapaea ana [Hiruharama](#), kia mohio ko te [whakamomori](#)<sup>G2050</sup> kua tata.  
[Ko Ihowa te Atua](#) o Iharairai whiriwhiri [Hiruharama](#) ki te waiho i tona ingoa me Rawiri hei rangatira mo tana iwi [Iharaira \(2 No 6:6\)](#).<sup>378</sup>  
→ No reira, [Ruka 21:20](#) ka whakamaoritia penei:  
Ka kite koe i nga taua e whakapaea ana a Hiruharama, te iwi o Iharaira, kei reira nei te ingoa o Ihowa [ko Ihowa te Atua ko](#),  
kia mohio koe kua tata te whakangaromanga.”

- **Ko te ahua whakarihariha** (7 mea e kinongia ana e Ihowa)

- **6 meae** kino ana a Ihowa ([Mas 6:16-19](#))

[Mas 6:17](#) (1) He titiro whakakake (kanohi),<sup>H5869</sup>

(2) he arero teka, a

(3) ringa whakaheke toto harakore,

[Mas 6:18](#) (4) He ngakau e whakaaro ana (kia mau te rongo)<sup>H2790</sup> kino (kino)<sup>H205</sup> whakaaro (whakaaro, whakaaro),<sup>H4284</sup>

(5) nga waewae e tere ana ki te oma ki te kino;<sup>H7451</sup>

[Mas 6:19](#) (6) He teka (teka)<sup>H8267</sup> kaiwhakaatue korero teka ana,<sup>H3577</sup> a

- **mea 7e** kinongia ana tena e Ihowa **he mea whakarihariha** ki te Wairua<sup>H5315</sup> ([Mas 6:19](#))

[Mas 6:19](#) (7) ko te kai rui (ka tonu)<sup>H7971</sup> tautohetohe<sup>H4090</sup> i roto i nga teina.<sup>H251</sup>

→ He whakaahuatanga mo te ahua whakarihariha

Ko te tangata kanohi whakakake, he arero teka, he ringa whakaheke toto harakore, he ngakau

kino,

he rongo mau ta ratou korero, he waewae tere ki te rere ki te kino, he kaiwhakaatu teka e korero

teka ana, ko te kairui

he tautohetohe i waenganui i nga tuakana, ko to ratou Matua te Atua ('ēlōhîm).

- **Nga ra o te ngaki**

- **Mte whakarongo a atthew:** Ka kite koutou i te mea whakarihariha, i te mea whakangaro, i korerotia e Raniera poropiti, e tu ana i te wahi tapu (ko te kaikorero kia mohio ia), me oma te hunga i Huria ki nga maunga.
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** Otira ka kite koutou i te mea whakarihariha, i te mea whakangaro, i korerotia ai e Raniera poropiti, e tu ana i te wahi e kore e tika, (ko te kaikorero kia matau ia), me oma te hunga i Huria ki nga maunga.
- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Taa ê atu ia Mataio raua o Mareko, aita o Luka e faahiti ra “Ia hi’o outou i te mea faufau i te haamouraa i parauhia e Daniela te peropheta ra, e tia i te wahi mo’a ra (o tei taio ra, ia taa ia ’na),” te na ô noa ra râ, e horo te feia i Iudea. ki nga maunga. Ko te kupu ano tenei, Me te hunga i waenganui o Hiruharama. *ranei church* Haere atu, kua hoki te hunga i nga whenua (te rohe o Huria, me te pa o Hiruharama) e tomo ki reira.
  - ✓ *Judaea – (he rohe maunga) i roto i te tikanga whaiti, ki te taha tonga o Palestine e takoto ana i tenei taha o Horano me te Moana Mate, hei wehe ke i a Samaria, i Kariri, i Perea, i Idumea.*<sup>379</sup>
  - ✓ *Jerusalem – he pa kei runga i te paparahi o nga maunga o Huria.*

[Mat 24:17](#) Waiho ko ia kei runga<sup>G1909</sup> te tuanui o te whare<sup>G1430</sup> kua e heke iho ki te tango i tetahi mea i roto i tona whare.

[Mar 13:15A](#) (engari)<sup>G1161</sup> tukua ia (haere ki raro)<sup>G2597</sup> ko tera i runga i te tuanui kua e heke iho ki te whare;

<sup>378</sup>Ataata 48. “8. Hanukkah.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

<sup>379</sup>“G2449 - ioudaia - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv).” Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 9 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g2449/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

kaua hoki e tomo ki roto ki te tango i tetahi mea i tona whare.

[Mat 24:18](#) Kaua ano te tangata i te mara <sup>G68</sup> hoki ki te tango i ona kakahu (garment). <sup>G2440</sup>

[Mar 13:16](#) me te tangata i te parae <sup>G68</sup> kaua e hoki mai ano ki te tango i tona kakahu. <sup>G2440</sup>

[Ruka 21:22](#) Mo enei [nga ra o te rapu utu](#), <sup>G1557</sup> kia rite ai nga mea katoa kua oti te tuhituhi.

- **Matthew's & Mark's whakarongo:**

- Ko te hunga i runga i te tuanui o te whare (te waahi inoi, [Ohipa 10:9](#)) <sup>G1430</sup> kaua e heke iho ki te tango i tetahi mea i roto i tona whare.

→ Ko te tikanga, kaua tetahi e inoi i roto i tona whare, engari kia inoi i roto i te whare o te Ariki iwairua ([Mat 21:13](#)) me te whakawhirinaki katoa ki a te Karaiti kia mau tonu koe a taea noatia te mutunga kia ora ai ([Mat 24:13](#)).

-Kaua tetahi i te mara (te ao, [Mat 13:38](#)) hoki mai ki te tango i tona kakahu (kia kakahu) <sup>G1746</sup>.

→ Ko te tikanga, Kaua tetahi o te ao e hoki mai ki te kakahu o te kikokiko, engari o te Karaiti.

([Gal 3:27](#)). Ara, ka hohoro koutou te whakarere i o koutou kikokiko kia kakahuria iho a te Karaiti kia whiwhi ai ki te ora tonu.

- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Ko nga ra hoki enei o te rapu utu, e rite ai nga mea katoa kua oti te tuhituhi.

[Mat 24:19](#) Aue te mate mo te hunga e hapu ana, mo nga mea hoki e whangai ana ki te u, i aua ra!

[Mar 13:17](#) Aue te mate mo te hunga e hapu ana, mo nga mea hoki e whangai ana ki te u, i aua ra!

[Ruka 21:23](#) Aue te mate mo te hunga e hapu ana, mo nga mea hoki e whangai ana ki te u, i aua ra!

ka nui hoki te aitua ki te whenua (te whenua). <sup>G1093</sup> me te riri <sup>G3709</sup> ki runga ki tenei iwi.

- **Matiu, Mareko, & te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Aue te mate mo nga wahine hapu (pononga wahine i hapu i nga kohungahunga o te whenua) me te hunga e whangai ana i nga kohungahunga (e whangai ana i nga kikokiko i raro i te ture) i aua ra

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Ka pa mai te pouri me te riri ki runga ki te whenua, e kore te hunga i raro i te ture e ora.

[Luk 21:24](#) A ka hinga ratou ki te taha (te mangai) <sup>G4750</sup> o te hoari, <sup>G3162</sup>

a ka arahina whakaraua atu ki nga iwi katoa (nga tauwiwi): <sup>G1484</sup>

a ka takatakahia a Hiruharama e nga Tauwiwi (Nga tauwiwi), <sup>G1484</sup>

tae noa ki nga wa o nga tauwiwi (Gentile iwi), <sup>G1484</sup> kia tutuki.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Ka hinga ratou i te mata o te hoari (te rhema e puta mai ana i te mangai o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti, [Apo 1:16](#)), a ka arahina whakaraua ki nga tauwiwi katoa, a ka takatakahia a Hiruharama (te hahi i runga i te whenua) e nga tauwiwi, kia rite ra ano nga wa o nga Tauwiwi.

→ Katahi ki roto [Luka 21:21-24](#), ua tohu Iesu i te reira [nga ra o te rapu utu](#) ko nga mea kua tuhia me penei

ka tutuki, ka tutuki i roto [te ra o te Ariki](#) i roto [Apo 19:2](#).

**-A ka poroa nga ra mo te whakaaro ki te hunga whiriwhiri**

[Mat 24:22](#) A haunga era <sup>G1565</sup> nga ra <sup>G2250</sup> me whakapoto, <sup>G2856</sup> kaua rawa he kikokiko <sup>G4561</sup> kia ora:

engari mo te hunga whiriwhiri <sup>G1588</sup> haunga era <sup>G1565</sup> nga ra <sup>G2250</sup> ka whakapotoa. <sup>G2856</sup>

[Mar 13:20](#) A haunga tera **te Ariki** <sup>G2962</sup> i whakapoto <sup>G2856</sup> i aua ra, kahore he kikokiko e ora.

engari mo te hunga whiriwhiri, <sup>G1588</sup> ana i whiriwhiri ai, <sup>G1588</sup> kua poroa e ia <sup>G2856</sup> nga ra. <sup>G2250</sup>

→ Ka whakapotoa nga ra mo te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui, no te mea ka haria ratou i te 7 o nga ra.

kua tata te tangi o te tetere, a ma to tatou Ariki raua ko tana Karaiti e whakahoki te rangatiratanga o tenei ao

(Apo 11:17, Apo 19:1-7).<sup>380</sup>

h week	Great Tribulation			Armageddon
	Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week			
his brethren, Rev 1:9)	Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)	
The times of the Gentiles	250 days	790 days	250 days	
The transgression of desolation (Dan 8:13)	220 days	30 days	790 days	220 days   30 Days
	The holy saints & the host trodden under foot (Dan 8:13)			shortened
(The 1st Rapture)	The opening of the 1st to 5th seal		250 Days shortened	
The brides (the wise virgins), who are marked at the opening of the 1st seal, will be raptured at the coming of the Son of man (Rev 6:1-2).	The 6th seal opens (The wrath of the Lamb)		Unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened. (Mat 24:22)	
	The opening of the 7th seal (the 7 trumpets)			
The Son of man will come at an hour you do not expect (Luk 12:40).	The 1st - 4th trumpet			
	The 5th trumpet (1st owe, hurt men for 5 mo)			
	The 6th trumpet (2nd owe)			
	1/3 of men killed (the hour/day/month/year)			

-Ci puta mai i "[3] 70 wiki o Raniera."

→ Te vai ra 1 290 mahana (220 + 30 + 790 + 220 + 30 mahana) mai te haamataraa o te mea faufau o te haamouraa (AOD) e tae atu i te hopea o Aramagedo, i muri iho, e hope te afaraa piti o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela.

→ E haapotohia na mahana hopea e 250 (30 + 220 mahana) o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela (aore ra te mau mahana ati rahi). 250 ra (220 + 30 ra) mona te Arikipooti.

- **Mte whakarongo a atthew:** Ki te kahore aua ra (nga ra o te Pawera Nui) i poroa i waenga, e kore tetahi kikokiko e ora; engari mo te hunga whiriwhiri (te hunga tapu, mo nga wahine kuware) ka poroa nga ra o te Pawera Nui.
- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Haunga tera te Arikikua whakapotoa aua ra (nga ra o te Pawera Nui), e kore tetahi kikokiko e ora; engari he whakaaro ki ana i whiriwhiri ai, nana nei te Arikikua whiriwhiria, ka poroa nga ra o te Pawera Nui.  
→ Te Arikika haere mai mo tana i whiriwhiri ai (me te hunga whakarongo a Mareko).
- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Kare i whakahuahia (i te mea kua raptures ratou i muri i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata).

#### E. Ko ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata)?

① Ko te mataora tuatahi mo te 144,000 (Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata)

→ Tirohia Apo 14:14 mo nga taipitopito.

- Kare e mohiotia te ra me te haora mo te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata

[Mat 24:34](#) He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, E kore rawa tenei whakatupuranga e pahemo, kia puta ra ano enei mea katoa. <sup>G1096</sup>

[Mar 13:30](#) He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, E kore rawa tenei whakatupuranga e pahemo, kia puta ra ano enei mea katoa (ka puta) <sup>G1096</sup>

[Ruka 21:32](#) He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, E kore rawa e pahemo tenei whakatupuranga, kia puta ra ano enei mea katoa. <sup>G1096</sup>

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** E kore tenei whakatupuranga e pahemo, kia puta ra ano enei mea katoa.
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** E kore tenei whakatupuranga e pahemo, kia puta ra ano enei mea katoa.

<sup>380</sup> Mo nga rarangi waahi, tirohia te "[3] 70 wiki o Raniera."

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Tenei (te wahine mohio, ko wai [Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti](#)) e kore e pahemo nga whakatupuranga kia mahia ra ano ta te Atua i pai ai mo nga tama a Iharaira ki runga ki te whenua kanga, ki te kawae i tau iwi i a Iharaira ki te wahi tapu, ano kei te rangi.<sup>381</sup>
- † [Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti](#) Ko te hunga i hokona e te Atua i Ihpa, no te whare o Rawiri, mo nga tau e maha, he wahine ratou, he matamua ki te Atua, ki te Reme hoki, ko te tokomaha o nga hapu katoa o nga tama a Iharaira i hiritia; he ingoa ano to te Matua o te Reme, kua oti te tuhituhi ki o ratou rae, me te waiata ano i te waiata hou ki mua i te torona, he mea hoko mai i te whenua.<sup>382</sup>

[Mat 24:35](#)Rangi me te whenua (whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>ka pahemo, engari ko taku kupu ([waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup>e kore e pahemo.

[Mar 13:31](#)Rangi me te whenua (whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>ka pahemo: engari taku kupu ([waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup>e kore e pahemo.

[Luka 21:33](#)Rangi me te whenua (whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>ka pahemo: engari taku kupu ([waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup>e kore e pahemo.

- **Matiu, Mareko, & te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Ko te ao (te rangi me te whenua) e kite nei tatou inaianei [nga waitohu](#), ehara i te mea hanga ki nga mea e kitea ana, engari he mea rongoa; [kua waiho mo te ahi](#) mo te ra whakawakanga, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore. No reira i te ra whakawa, ka pahemo nga tohu mo nga tangata karakiakore, engari ka tino rite mo te hunga e whiwhi ana. [te rhēma o te Atua](#).<sup>383</sup>
- † I roto [Eph 5:31](#), “he tangata (anthropos)”<sup>G444</sup> mo te tangata kikokiko o te pononga wahine [nga waitohu o te Atua](#) na roto i te Tamaiti a te taata nei, e e tia ia 'na ia faarue i to 'na metua tane e to 'na metua wahine ia amui atu i ta 'na wahine tiamā (oia hoi [orai roto Te Karaiti](#)) kia hono ai ratou ki te tinana (wheua me te kikokiko) o [Te Karaiti](#). Na, ko nga mahi a te hunga i ora tonu i te taro ([nga waitohu](#)) anake (i roto i te kikokiko), a ehara nate [rhema](#) e puta mai ana i te mangai [ote Atua](#) (i roto i te Wairua), ka wera, ka ngaro i te kapura (ka ora ratou, otira me te mea na roto [ahi](#)).

[Mat 24:36](#) Engari mo tera [rāa haora](#) e kore e mohio ki te tangata, ehara i te mea ko nga anahera o te rangi, engari ko toku Matua anake.

[Mar 13:32](#) Engari mo tera [rā](#) me tera [haora](#) e kore e mohio ki te tangata, kahore, ehara ko nga anahera [i roto](#)<sup>G1722</sup> rangi, kare ano hoki te Tama, engari [te Matua](#).

- **Matiu whakarongo:** Engari kaore tetahi e mohio [te rāa haora](#), kare o nga anahera [o](#) te rangi, engari ko tana anake [Matua](#).
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** Engari kaore tetahi e mohio [te rāa haora](#), e ere te mau melahi [i roto](#) rangi, [kahore hoki te Tama](#), engari [te Matua](#).
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Kaore i whakahuahia (i te mea kua raptured ratou i tera wa).
- † Kia mahara ko nga anahera "[o](#)" te rangi mo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu, ko nga anahera mete [Tama a te Atua](#) he "[i roto](#)" te rangi mo te hunga whakarongo a Mark. No te mea ko te hunga e kiia ana e tika ana kia whiwhi [te mure ore](#) [henga tama a te Atua](#), noho [nga tama o te aranga](#). No reira, eita ratou e nehenehe e pohe faahou no te mea “e aifaito [ratou] i te mau melahi” no reira ratou iho e “haapa*o* [i roto](#)” rangi mai i te tirohanga wairua ([Ko Luk 20:35-36](#)).

[1Ko 15:12](#) Inaianei mena [Te Karaiti](#) kia kauwhautia kua ara mai ia i te hunga mate, he pehea te kupu a etahi o koutou, kahore he aranga ake o te hunga mate?

<sup>381</sup>Ataata 19. “Te whenua & Te whenua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

<sup>382</sup>Ataata 18. “3. Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>383</sup>video 44, “(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

- † Ki te matau koutou ki te titiro ki te mata o te rangi, katahi koutou ka mohio ki nga tohu o nga taima, haunga ia te ra me te haora e haere mai ai te Tama a te tangata. [Ruka 12:56](#).<sup>384</sup>

[Mat 24:37](#) Ka rite hoki ki nga ra ia Noa te haerenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** kia.

[Mat 24:38](#) Ka rite hoki ki nga ra i mua o te waipuke, e kai ana ratou, e inu ana; e marena ana, e tuku ana kia marenatia, a taea noatia te ra i tomo ai a Noa ki te aaka,

[Mat 24:39](#) A kahore ratou i mohio, a pakaru noa te waipuke, a kahakina ana ratou katoa; ka pera ano te haerenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** kia.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Tae noa ki te ra i tomo ai a Noa ki roto ki te aaka, ka kite nga tama a te Atua i nga tamahine a te tangata<sup>H120</sup> he pai ratou, a ka tango i a ratou i pai ai o ratou katoa hei wahine ma ratou.<sup>385</sup> Mai i te anatau o Noa, e amu e e inu atoa te mau “vahine ê atu” e te mau tamahine a te taata nei, e faaipoipo e e horoa i te faaipoipo i te mau tamahine a te taata nei, e ore ratou e ite e ia tae mai te diluvi e pau roa ’tu ai ratou. ka pera ano te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata.
- **Mwhakarongo aaka:** Kaore i whakahuahia. Ka mahue iho nga wahine kuware ki te whenua, engari ka tae mai te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki a ratou.
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Kaore i whakahuahia. Ko nga wahine whakaaro nui kua raptures no te mea e kore e taea e ratou te mate i te mea e rite ana ratou ki nga anahera.

#### -Kohukohu ki nga waitohu me te rhema

[Mat 24:40](#) I taua wa tokorua ki te mara; [G68](#) ko tetahi ka tangohia (i te mau [G2983](#)), [G3880](#) a haere atu ana tetahi. [G863](#)

[Luka 17:36](#) Tokorua nga tangata i te mara; [G68](#) ko tetahi ka tangohia (i te mau [G2983](#)), [G3880](#) a haere atu ana tetahi. [G863](#)

#### ➤ **Ko nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu**<sup>386</sup>

Ko tetahi **onga tahae tokorua** (aore ra te feia rave hara) tei faasataurohia i pihai iho ia Iesu, ua a’o atura i te tahi atu taata rave hara, na ô atura, “E ore anei outou e mātā’u i te Atua, tei raro a’e outou i ta ’na haavaraa, ua ite hoi tatou e, e utua tia ore ta tatou e au i ta tatou nei ohipa, o teie râ taata. (Ko Ihu tika) kahore he mahi he.”

→ [1 loa 2:1](#) te mau papa’iraa, o Iesu Mesia “te taata parau-tia,”<sup>G1342</sup> na, ko te tahae nana i riri tetahi i runga i te ripeka

i mohio ko Ihu e iri ana i tona taha ko Ihu te Karaiti ([Mat 16:20](#)). He mohio tenei tangata kino

Na ka wehi te Atua ki a ia, a ka oho ki te tika. [1Ko 15:34](#).

→ Heoi, ko te tangata nana i kohukohu ki a Ihu, kihai i mohio ki ta te Atua tika ([2Ko 5:21](#)), penei

i mea, “Ki te mea ko te Karaiti koe, whakaorangia koe, matou hoki,” no reira, kua whakawakia a ia i runga ake i te whenua. Tenei

he kuware te tangata mahi kino, no te mea kahore ona matauranga, na reira te wehi ki a Ihowa.

Ko te tangata kino i wehi ki te Atua, ka mea ki a Ihu e iri ana i tona taha, E te Ariki,<sup>G2962</sup> maharatia ahau ina haere mai koe ki tou rangatiratanga”.<sup>G932</sup> ([Ko Luk23:42](#)). Noa ’tu e ua faaino te hoê o na taata ino e piti ia Iesu i nia i te satauro, “ua tiaturi” te hoê o tei a’o i te tahi atu taata ino. **Ihukote Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua, me tana Ariki.**

Peneia’e ua farii na taata rave ino e piti ia Iesu, ma te faaairo ia raua ei feia rave hara i mua i te aro o te feia e imi ra i te haapohe ia Iesu e no reira, ua patitihia raua i nia i te satauro i pihai iho ia Iesu. Ko te tangata kino i kohukohu ki a Ihu i mohio ki a ia ko te logos (aore ranei te Tama a te tangata), engari ko tetahi atu tangata kino i mohio ko Ihu te rhema, na reira i whakapono ai a Ihu ko te Karaiti, ko te Tama a te Atua.

<sup>384</sup>Ataata 8. "Ko nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/).

<sup>385</sup>Ataata 21. "Te Kawenata, Te Kotinga o waho, Te Kotinga o roto."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/).

<sup>386</sup>A hi’o i te "[Figure 10-b]," aore ra te video 38. "Ua faasataurohia na eiâ e piti i pihai iho ia Iesu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).



He pera ano me Ihu i kake atu ki tona Matua me te Atua, a ka waiho te Atua hei Matua hei Atua mo Meri Makarini [i Ioane 20:17](#), e riro atoa te Atua ei Metua e ei Atua no te taata rave hara, o tei faaroo na roto i te faaroo e o Iesu te Mesia o tei reva i to 'na ra Metua, to 'na Atua. [Ruka 23:42](#) ("E te Fatu, e haamana'o mai oe ia 'u ia haere mai oe i roto i to oe ra basileia") te tatarahia ra mai teie te huru: "E te Fatu, te tiaturi nei au e o Iesu Mesia oe, te Tamaiti a te Atua, e e haere oe i nia i to oe Metua e i tau Metua ra, e i to oe ra Metua. Te Atua me toku Atua. No reira, a haamana'o i to'u faaroo, ia tae mai oe i roto i to oe ra basileia ». [Ko Luk23:43](#) Na ka mea a Ihu ki a ia, He pono taku e mea nei ki a koe, Ko aiane koe noho ai ki ahau [pararaiha](#)."

Ko te tikanga tenei a Ihu i korero ai ia, "Katahi ka tokorua ki te mara (te ao, [Mat 13:38](#));<sup>G68</sup> [kotahi e tangohia, kotahi e waiho \(Mat24:40\)](#)." Ko te tikanga, ko te hunga e kore e pai ki te tango i te Wairua Tapu (te rhema ranei), kare e "whakapono" ko Ihu te Karaiti (te Karaiti ranei, [Jhn1:41](#)), te Tama a te Atua, he kua whakawa kua ngaro to ratou whakaoranga ([Jhn20:31](#)), no reira e kore e taea e ratou te tomo ki tona rangatiratanga.

→ [Ko Luk12:10](#) Ki te korero tetahi kupu ([nga waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup> whakahē [te Tama a te tangata](#) = ka murua tana: engari ki te tangata e kohukohu ana ki te Wairua Tapu ([te rhema](#)) = e kore e murua.

The two thieves crucified next to Jesus

Jhn 19:18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

→ The two were referred to as **thieves**<sup>33027</sup> and **malefactors**<sup>32557</sup> **why?**

There were **two thieves**<sup>33027</sup> crucified with Jesus on the cross, one on the right hand, and another on the left (Luk 23:38).

• These **two malefactors**<sup>32557</sup> led with Jesus to be put to death (Luk 23:32)

• They that were crucified with him **reviled**<sup>33879</sup> him (Luk 15:32).

Conversation between the two malefactors

• And one of the malefactors<sup>32557</sup> which were hanged **railed** on him, saying, **if thou be Christ save thyself and us** (Luk 23:39)

• But the other answering **rebuked** him, saying, **Doest not thou fear God**, seeing (that)<sup>33154</sup> thou art in the same (his)<sup>3248</sup> condemnation (judgment)<sup>72317</sup> (Luk 23:40)

• And we indeed **justly** (righteously)<sup>31446</sup> for we receive the due reward (worthy)<sup>3514</sup> of our deeds, but this man<sup>3773</sup> hath done nothing amiss (Luk 23:41)

→ One malefactor rebuked the other malefactor, saying, "Do you not fear God, that you are under his judgement, knowing that we indeed receive the un-righteous reward worthy of our deeds, but this man (righteous Jesus) has done nothing amiss." (regarding "The reward of unrighteousness," refer to video 37 "The field of blood (A possession)")

**Justly (righteously)**<sup>31446</sup>

- An adverb from **ἰσχυρός** or **righteous**<sup>461542</sup>

1Jo 2:1 "If any man **sins**, we have an advocate with the Father, **Jesus Christ the righteous**."

→ 1Jo 2:1 records, **Jesus Christ is "the righteous"**<sup>461542</sup>; thus, the thief who rebuked the other on the cross knew that **Jesus hanging next to Him was Jesus the Christ** (Luk 16:20).

→ This malefactor had knowledge of God, therefore feared Him, and was awoken to **righteousness** (1Co 15:34).

Jhn 3:16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Jhn 3:17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn (judge)<sup>32919</sup> the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Jhn 3:18 He that believeth on him is not condemned (judged)<sup>3253</sup>; but he that believeth not is condemned (judged)<sup>3253</sup> already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

→ However, the malefactor who railed against Jesus did not know the righteousness of God (2Co 5:21), thus said, "if thou be Christ save thyself and us," therefore, he was already judged above the ground.

→ This malefactor was a fool because he lacked knowledge and therefore did not fear the Lord.

The malefactor who feared God, said unto Jesus hanging next to him, "Lord<sup>3262</sup> remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom."<sup>3232</sup> (Luk 23:42)

Even though one of two malefactors reviled Jesus on the cross, the one who rebuked the other malefactor "believed" that **Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and His Lord**.

• In the same way that Jesus ascended to His Father and God, and God became the Father and God for Mary Magdalene in John 20:17, God will become the Father and God of the malefactor, who by faith believed that Jesus will ascend to His Father, His God.

Luk 23:42 is therefore interpreted as follows:

• Luk 23:42 **Lord** remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom."

"Lord, I believe you are Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and that you will ascend to your Father and my Father, and to your God and my God. Therefore, remember my faith, when you come into your kingdom."

• Luk 23:43 And Jesus said unto him,

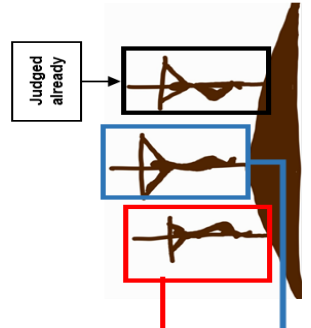
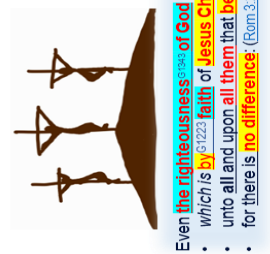
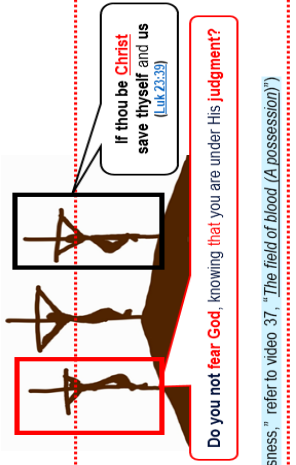
"Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."

It is possible that the two malefactors acknowledged Jesus, making them malefactors in the eyes of those seeking to kill Jesus, and thus they were nailed to the cross next to Jesus. The malefactor who railed against Jesus knew Him as the logos (or the Son of man), but the other malefactor knew Jesus as the rhema, and thus believed Jesus as the Christ, the Son of God.

→ This is what Jesus meant when He said, "Then shall two be in the field (the world, Mat 18:38)<sup>328</sup>; the one shall be taken, and the other left (Mat 24:40)."

Luk 12:10 Whosoever shall speak a word (logos)<sup>3242</sup> against (as the Son of man) = it shall be forgiven him; but unto him that blasphemeth (as against) the Holy Ghost (rhema) = it shall not be forgiven.

→ In other words, those who refuse to receive the Holy Spirit (or the rhema), and do not "believe" that Jesus is the Christ (or the Messias, Jhn 1:41), the Son of God, will be judged (cannot be saved, Jhn 20:31), nor can they enter His kingdom.



**The Lord's prayer**  
And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil (Mat 6:13)

<sup>387</sup>Ataata 38, "Na nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu."

[Mat 24:41](#) Tokorua nga wahine e huri ana <sup>G229</sup> i te mira, <sup>G3459</sup> te kotahika tangohia (mai i te hopu <sup>G2983</sup>), <sup>G3880</sup> a haere atu ana tetahi.

[Ruka 17:35](#) Tokorua nga wahine e huri ana <sup>G229</sup> tahi; te kotahika tangohia (mai i te hopu <sup>G2983</sup>), <sup>G3880</sup> a haere atu ana tetahi. <sup>G863</sup>

- Ko te kupu matua mo te mira ([G3459](#)) he kohatu mira (, μύλος, [G3458](#)), “te hoê mira rahi e piti ofai, hoê i nia e hoê i raro; ko to raro kohatu i tu tonu, engari ko to runga i hurihia e te kaihe, no reira te ingoa o te kohatu mira (μύλος [G3458](#))”<sup>388</sup>

Tko te turanga o te whare o te Atua **Ihu Karaiti** ([1Ko 3:9-11](#)) ko te kowhatu noho tonu o raro ([nga waitohu](#)), ko to runga kohatu e huri ana hei kohatu ora [te rhema](#). Ko te tangata e rapu ana i nga mahi o te ture, pera i a Iharaira, ehara nei i to te whakapono, ka tutuki nga waewae ki taua kohatu tutukitanga waewae: ko te tangata ia e rapu ana i nga mahi o te ture o te tika o te whakapono, ka tae ki te tika.<sup>389</sup>

- Na te aposetolo Paulo i tanu [nga tohu a te Atua](#) i roto ia koe, na te Karaitiana pakeke i whakamakuku i a ia ([Ko nga tohu a te Atua](#) + Te wai = Kotahi), ko te Atua ia (ko te kai homai taro hei kai ma koutou) ka whakanuinga [waitohu](#) i ruia i roto i a koe e te [Tama a te tangata](#) ka tupu nga hua o tou tika (raneite [rhema](#)).<sup>390</sup>

→ Na, ki te mau tonu te mahi a tetahi **Ihu Karaiti** (nawhakapono), ka riro ia ia te utu o te tangata tika ([1Ko 3:13-15](#), [Mat 10:41](#)). Tena ki te wera te mahi a tetahi, ka maumauria tana, ahakoa i ora ia i roto i te ahi.

- † Nga mahi a te hunga i noho i te rhema i puta mai i te wahate **Atua**, e kore e wera i a ratou e noho ana i runga i ta te Wairua. Ko nga mahi ia a te hunga i noho i te taro anake i runga i te kikokiko ka wera, ka ngaro **ahi**, otira ka ora ratou, ka pera ano **ahi**.

[1Ko 3:14](#) Ki te mau tonu te mahi a tetahi e hanga ai ki runga, ka riro ia ia he utu. <sup>G3408</sup>

[1Ko 3:15](#) Ki te wera te mahi a tetahi, ka maumauria tana:

*ko ia ia ka ora; heoi me te mea na te ahi.*

→ No reira, ka tangohia tetahi o te tokorua i whakatikaia, a ka waiho tetahi ki muri ([Roma 5:19](#)).

**Te rangatiratanga o te rangi:** Ko te kohatu o raro (Jesus Christ, the logos)<sup>391</sup>

- I roto i te Matthew: Ko te kupu matua mo te huri (Strong's [G229](#)) he kai (Strong's [G224](#))
- Ka ako te hunga whakarongo a Mati [nga waitohu](#) runga i te whenua, e whakaatu ana [te Wairua, te wai, ate toto](#).

-[Mat 13:33](#) Tenei ake ano tetahi kupu whakarite i korerotia e ia ki a ratou;

**[Ko te rangatiratanga o te rangi](#)** he rite ki te rewena, i tangohia e te wahine, a huna ana ki roto ki nga mehua paraoa e toru. <sup>G224</sup> a rewenatia katoatia. <sup>G2220</sup>

[1 loa 5:8](#) Tokotoru ano nga kaiwhakaatu <sup>G3140</sup> i te whenua ([whenua](#)), <sup>G1093</sup>

[te Wairua, ate wai, ate toto](#): a e whakaae ana enei tokotoru <sup>G1526</sup> i roto i te kotahi.

**Te rangatiratanga o te Atua:** Tko te kohatu o runga (Te Matua, te rhema)<sup>392</sup>

- Kei Ruka: Te mira <sup>G3459</sup> kahore i kiia ko te kohatu o runga e whakaatu ana i te rangi.
- Lka ako te hunga whakarongo a uke [te rhema](#) o te rangi, ko waie whakaatu ana [te Matua, nga waitohu, ate Wairua Tapu](#).

-[Ruka 13:20](#) mea ano ia, Me whakarite e ahau ki te aha? [te rangatiratanga o te Atua](#)?

<sup>388</sup> G3458 - mylos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv). Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 9 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g3458/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>389</sup> Ataata 41. “Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua”, & ataata 47, “7. Nga

Tapenakara”) [www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).

<sup>390</sup> Ataata 41. “Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

<sup>391</sup> Ataata 13. “Te kupu (logos & rhema).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>392</sup> Ibid.

-[Ruka 13:21](#) He rite ki te rewena i tangohia e tetahi wahine, a whaongia ana ki roto ki nga mehua paraoa e toru;<sup>G224</sup>

a rewenatia noatia te katoa.

([1 Ioa 5:7](#) Tokotoru hoki nga kaiwhakaatu<sup>G3140</sup> i roto **rangi**,  
**te Matua, te Kupu (nga waitohu), me te Wairua Tapu:**  
a e whakaae ana enei tokotoru<sup>G1526</sup> kotahi.)

- † **Te rangatiratanga o te Atua** e kore e kitea e te kanohi tahanga, no te mea kei roto ia koutou, na, me kauwhau e koutou (hei kaititiro kanohi o tona nui) te kaha me te taenga mai o te tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:16](#)).<sup>393</sup>

[1Ko 11:26](#) I nga wa katoa hoki e kai ai koutou i tenei taro, e inu ai i tenei kapu,  
**e whakaatu ana koena te Arikimatekia tae mai ra ano ia.**

- Kia pai te mawhiti i nga mea e puta mai

[Mar 13:33](#) Kia tupato (tirohia),<sup>G991</sup> mataara<sup>G69</sup> a ka inoi:<sup>G4336</sup> kahore hoki koutou e mohio ki te taima<sup>G2540</sup> ko.

[Mar 13:34](#) E rite ana hoki te Tama a te tangata ki te tangata e haere ana ki tawhiti, i whakarerea e ia tona whare; a hoatu ana te mana<sup>G1849</sup> ki ana pononga,<sup>G1401</sup> ki ia tangata tana mahi; ka whakahau ki te kaitiaki tatau.<sup>G2377</sup> ki te matakitaki.

[Luk 21:34](#) A kia tupato (kia tupato)<sup>G4337</sup> ki a koutou ano, kei taimaha o koutou ngakau **ngarue**, me te haurangi, me nga raruraru o tenei ao, a ka puta ohorere mai taua ra ki a koutou (ohorere).<sup>G160</sup>

[Ruka 21:35](#) Ka puta hoki mai he mahanga ki nga tangata katoa e noho ana i te mata o te whenua katoa.<sup>G1093</sup>

[Luk 21:36](#) Na reira kia mataara, me te inoi tonu, kia paingia ai koutou **mawhiti enei mea katoa ka puta tena**, me te tu ki mua **te Tama a te tangata.**

[Luka 21:37](#) A i ia ra e whakaako ana ia i roto i te temepara;

a i te po ka haere ia, ka noho i te maunga e kiia nei ko te maunga o nga Oriwa.

[Luka 21:38](#) A i te atatu ka haere mai nga tangata ki a ia ki te temepara, ki te whakarongo ki a ia.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** No te mea kare koe e mohio ki te wa, kia tupato, kia kite, kia mataara, kia inoi.  
He tangata te Tama a te tangata<sup>G444</sup> ka haere ki tawhiti, mahue ake i a ia tona whare, i muri iho i tana hoatutanga i te mana ki ana tangata, ki tana mahi, ma tenei, ma tenei, ka whakahau iho ki te kaitiaki tatau kia mataara ki te tatau.
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Kia tupato kei taimaha o koutou ngakau i te kakai, i te haurangi, i nga raruraru o te ao, kei puta ohorere mai te ra ki a koutou, ka puta he mahanga ki nga tangata katoa e noho ana i te mata o te whenua katoa.

No reira kia mataara me te inoi i nga wa katoa, kia paingia ai koutou kia mawhiti i enei mea katoa meake nei puta, kia tu hoki i te aroaro o te Tama a te tangata. I whakaako a Ihu i a ratou i roto i te temepara i te awatea, engari i noho ki Maunga Oriwa i te po. (Ko te maunga o Oriwa te wahi e heke iho ai te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti me tana hunga tapu katoa mai i te rangi ki te whawhai mo ona morehu e toe ana ki te whenua). A tapao na e ua haere mai te mau taata atoa i te poipoi roa no te faaroo i ta Iesu haapiiraa i roto i te hiero.

## ② **Ko te mataora tuarua mo te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui (Te taenga mai o te Ariki)**

→ Tirohia [Apo 11:15-16](#) mo nga taipitopito.

<sup>393</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

-**Haora** kahore i mohiotia mo te taenga mai o **te Ariki**

[Mat 24:42](#) Kia mataara rapea: e kore hoki koutou e mohio ki te aha **haora**<sup>G5610</sup> tou **Ariki** haere mai.

[Mat 24:43](#) Engari kia mohio koe ki tenei, ki te mea te tangata o te whare (**tangata whare**)<sup>G3617</sup> i mohio ki te mataaratanga (herehere)<sup>G5438</sup> te tahae <sup>G2812</sup>ka haere mai, kua titiro ia, <sup>G1127</sup>a kihai i tukua tona whare kia pakaru.

[Mar 13:35](#) Kia mataara rapea: kare hoki koutou e mohio ki te wa te rangatira (**te Ariki**)<sup>G2962</sup> o te whare haere mai, i te ahiahi, i waenganui po ranei, i te tangihanga o te heihei, i te atatu ranei;

[Mar 13:36](#) Kei puta whakarere mai, ka rokohanga koutou e ia e moe ana.

[Mar 13:37](#) Ko taku e korero nei ki a koutou, e korerotia ana ano e ahau ki te katoa, Kia mataara.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Kia mataara, no te mea kei te mahi koekaorekia mohio koe he aha to haora **Ariki** ka haere mai (te tane marena hou). Me i matau te rangatira o te whare ki te wa e haere mai ai te tahae, kua mataara ia, a kahore i tukua tona whare kia pokaia.
- **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark:** Kia mataara, no te mea kare koe e mohio ki te wate **Ariki** haere mai o te whare. I te ahiahi, i waenganui po, i te tangihanga tikaokao, i te ata ranei. Kia mataara, ma te katoa tenei korero, kei **te Ariki** kitea koe e moe ana ina haere mai ia.

-Ra me te haora

- Kia mahara ko "**rāhaora**" e kore e mohiotia mo te taenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** engari anake "**haora**" kaore e mohiotia mo te taenga mai o **te Ariki**:

-**Te ra** (Te kaha <sup>G2250</sup>) e pā ana ki te wā i waenganui i te whitinga o te rā me te tōnga o te rā,<sup>394</sup> **ate haora** (Te kaha <sup>G5610</sup>) e tohu ana ki nga taima o te tau (te puna, te raumati, te ngahuru, te takurua).<sup>395</sup> **Te Tama a te tangata** ka puta i muri tonu i te pawera, ko te timatanga o te pawera nui, engari kare he tangata e mohio ki te timatanga o te ra (**tko te putanga mai o te ra me te torengitanga o te ra**) me te haora (te wa) o te Pawera Nui, koia te ra me te haora o tona taenga mai e kore e mohiotia ko te Matua anake.

- **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** e tae mai i "te mahana o **te Ariki**." Mo te taenga mai o **te Ariki, te ra** (i waenganui i te putanga mai o te ra me te torengitanga o te ra) o tona taenga mai ka mohiotia i te mea ka haere mai ia ano he tahae i te po i waenganui po. ([Mat 25:6](#)), engari **te haoraneite wa** (te puna, te raumati, te ngahuru, te takurua) o te tau kaore e mohiotia.

[Mat 25:6](#) *A i waenganui po (waenganui me te po)*<sup>G3319G3571</sup> ka puta te tangi,

*Nana, kei te haere mai te tane marena hou; haere koutou ki te whakatau i a ia.*

[2Pe 3:10](#) Engari ko te ra **te Ariki** ka haere mai ano he tahae i te po;<sup>G3571</sup>

*hei reira nga rangi haere atu me te haruru nui,*

*me nga mea timatanga rewa me te wera nui,*

*te whenua (the ground)*<sup>G1093</sup> me nga mahi ano hoki<sup>G2041</sup> ko nga mea o roto ka tahuna ki te ahi.

[2Pe 3:11](#) Na, ka rewa enei mea katoa.<sup>G3089</sup>

*kia pehea te ahua o koutou i runga i te whakahaere tapu, i te karakia pai;*<sup>G2150</sup>

[2Pe 3:12](#) Me te tatari me te hohoro ki te taenga mai o te ra o **te Atua**,

*ka rewa te rangi i te ahi.*<sup>G3089</sup>

*me nga huānga (nga mea timatanga)*<sup>G4747</sup> ka rewa me te wera nui?

[2Pe 3:13](#) He ahakoa ra, rite tonu tatou ki tana kupu whakaari,

*rapua he rangi hou me te whenua hou (whenua)*<sup>G1093</sup> kei reira te tika e noho ana.<sup>G1343</sup>

<sup>394</sup>"G2250 - hēmera - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 13 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g2250/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>395</sup>"G5610 - hōra - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 13 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5610/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

- Ina **te ra o te Ariki** ka haere mai, ka haere mai nga rangi **haere atu** me te haruru nui ka rewa nga mea timatanga i te wera nui, ka wera nga mahi o te whenua. E matau ana hoki koutou ka rewa enei mea katoa, na kia mau ki runga ki nga whakahaere tapu katoa, ki te karakia pai, kia hua to koutou matauranga ki to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>396</sup>
  - I te taenga mai **ote ra o te Atua**, ka rewa nga rangi i te ahi, ka rewa nga mea timatanga **rewa me te wera nui**, engari kia rite ki tana kupu whakaari, ka tino tika koe na **te rhema o te Atua** ki nga rangi hou, ki te whenua, kei reira te tika e noho ana.
- † **Ko nga tohu a te Ariki:** “Ko te hunga e ora ana, e toe ana ki te taenga mai o **te Ariki kua e araia atu te hunga e moe ana**” (1Te 4:15). I muri i te taenga mai o te whakapono, ko te hunga katoa kei a ratou nga tohu, kare ake ratou i raro i te kaiwhakaako (i raro ranei i te rangi me te whenua), engari ka riro ratou hei tamariki ma te Atua i runga i te whakapono ki a Karaiti Ihu.<sup>397</sup>

Kua rongoatia nga tohu mo te ahi mo te ra whakawakanga me te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore. Tna, ahakoa pahemo te rangi me te whenua, **nga waitohu** ka tino rite e **te rhema o te Atuai te ra o te Atua**.<sup>398</sup>

**Ko Luk12:36** *Kia rite hoki koutou ki nga tangata e tatari ana ki a ratou **ariki**,<sup>G2962</sup> ka hoki mai ia i te marena (**te marena**),<sup>G1062</sup> mo tona taenga mai, ka patoto, na uaki tonu atu ki a ia.*

**Ko Luk12:37** *Ka koa aua pononga,<sup>G1401</sup> ko waite **ariki** ka tae mai ka rokohanga e ia te mataaratanga:<sup>G1127</sup> he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, ka whitiki ia i a ia ano,<sup>G4024</sup> me mea kia noho ratou ki te kai,<sup>G347</sup> a ka haere mai ki te mahi ma ratou.*

**Ko Luk12:38** *A ki te haere mai ia ki roto **te tuarua mataara** (nga tangata e tiaki ana i te whare herehere,*

*te wahi e mau ai nga herehere), ranei tomo maite **tuatoru mataara** (nga tangata e tiaki ana i te whare herehere, te wahi e mau ai nga herehere),<sup>G5438</sup> a ka kitea e pera ana, ka koa aua pononga.*

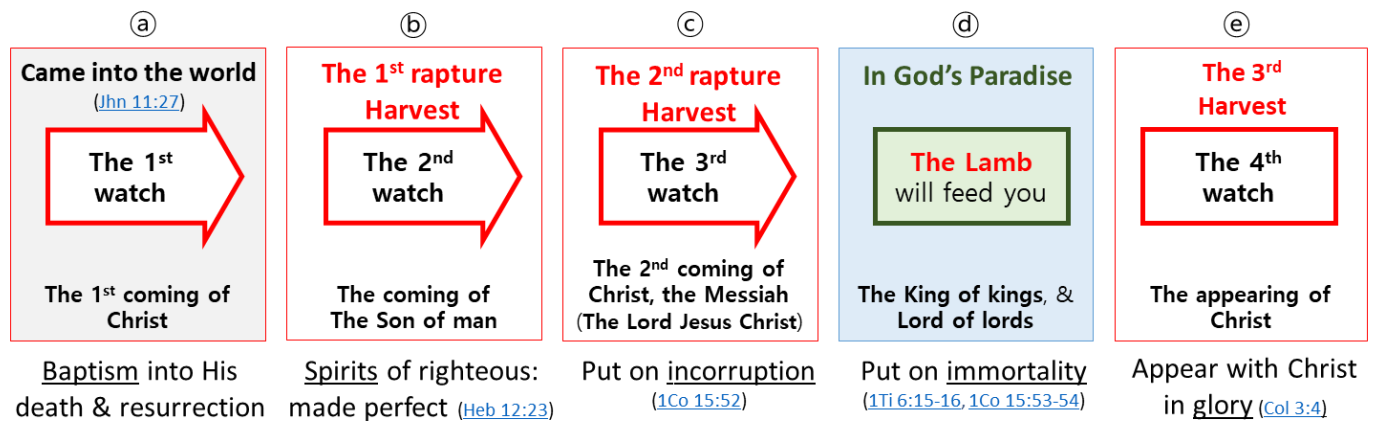
**Ko Luk12:39** *Na kia mohio tenei, ki te mea ko te rangatira o te whare<sup>G3617</sup> i mohio he aha te haora e haere mai ai te **tahae**, kua titiro ia, a kihai i tukua tona whare kia pokaia.*

<sup>396</sup>Ataata 30. “The Communion.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>397</sup>Ataata 45. “6. Taraehara.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>398</sup>Tirohia “[Apo 22:3-4](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/),” or Video 44. “(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).



ⓐ Ko te taenga mai o te Karaiti (Iiriiri ki tona mate me tona aranga)

- **Ko te mataaratanga tuatahi** (Kua tutuki te hawhe tuatahi o te wiki 70 a Daniel)
  - E whakaponohia ana i ora a Ihu i waenganui i te 33 me te 34 tau (33 tau 6 marama mena ka tatauhia mai i te hakari o te tapenakara tae noa ki tona ripekatanga, te kapenga). Mēnā he tika tēnei rārangi wā, **Ihu** timata tana mahi minita i runga i te whenua
  - i te tau 27 AD ka riro ko te Karaiti i te tau 31 AD (te whakakaha i te kawenata mau tonu me ona ake, [Dan 9:27](#)), i te 33 o ona tau e ono marama.

→ Ua oti te reira i te afaraa matamua o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela (aore ra 3.5 matahiti), no te mea rā ua patoi te nunaa ati Iuda.

nga tohu a te Atua, te rongopai nga tohu o te whakaoranga tahuri ki te Tauwiwi ([Ohipa 13:46](#), [Ohipa 13:26](#)), me  
ko tetahi wahi ka pa te matapo ki a Iharaira kia tae mai ra ano te îraa o nga Tauwiwi ([Roma 11:25](#)).

- **Te Karaiti** kua tae mai ki te ao ([Ioane 11:27](#)) mo te hunga hara.  
([Ioane 11:27](#) Ka mea tera ki a ia, Ae, **Ariki** (kirios):  
E whakapono ana ahau ko koe tena **te Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua**, o te haere mai i te ao nei.)

- Te hunga katoa kei roto **Karaiti Ihu**, kua iriiria ki roto **Te Karaiti**, kua kakahuria **Te Karaiti**, a ka riro **na te Karaiti**.  
Na, he uri ratou na Aperahama, mo ratou hoki te kainga i runga i te kupu whakaari ([Gal 3:27-29](#)).

[Gal 3:27](#) Mo koutou kua iriiria ki roto **Te Karaiti** kua kakahuria **Te Karaiti**.  
[Gal 3:28](#) Kahore he Hurai, kahore he Kariki, kahore he pononga, kahore he rangatira, kahore he tane,  
wahine ranei:

he kotahi hoki koutou katoa **Karaiti Ihu**.  
[Gal 3:29](#) A ki te mea ko koutou **na te Karaiti**, no reira he whanau koutou na Aperahama, mo koutou hoki te kainga i runga i te kupu whakaari.

† Ko te haurua tuarua o te wiki 70 a Ranieraresume i muri i te mataora 1, ka whai i te mea whakariharia o te ururua.<sup>400</sup>

<sup>399</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 21-1] E nafa te nunaa o te Atua e tomo ai i roto i te sekene o te Atua" no te tahi atu â mau haamaramaramaraa.

<sup>400</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."



Tribulation		Great Tribulation		Armageddon
Daniel's 1st half of 70th week		Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week		(Rev 16)
(John is partakers in Tribulation with his brethren, Rev 1:9)		Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)
1,260 days	The times of the Gentiles	250 days	790 days	250 days
Fulfilled before Christ's 1st coming		(1 Hour)	To be fulfilled by the Lord Jesus Christ	(1 Hour)
Time (feast), Times (feasts), & the dividing (midst) of time (Dan 7:25, Dan 12:7)				
Feast (of Passover, Unleavened, Firstfruits)	The midst of the feast		Feasts (of Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles)	

ⓑ **Te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata** (Ko nga wairua o te hunga tika ka tino tika)<sup>401</sup>

- **(Ko te kotinga mataora 1)** Ko nga wairua o te hunga tika ka tino tika  
- Ko te rongopai i kauwhautia e te apotoro a Paora ehara i te tangata, engari na **te whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti** ([Gal 1:11-12](#)), na te rongopai hoki koutou i whanau ai (te apotoro a Paora). **Karaiti Ihu** ([1Ko 4:15](#)).<sup>402</sup>

• **Te Hiruharama Rangi**

Na te mea kua tipu nga tohu i roto i a koe, kua whakarongo koe ki te reo o te rhema, kua tae mai koe ki **Maunga Hiona**, ko te pa ia o te Atua ora, ko Hiruharama i te rangi, e kore nei e taea te tatau ko te hui o nga anahera, ko te huihuinga nui **hahi o te matamua** kua oti te tuhituhi i te rangi kei hea **te Atua** ko ia te kaiwhakawa mo te katoa, **anga wairua** o te hunga i hanga **tika** ka mahia **tino tika** ([Heb 12:22-23](#)).<sup>403</sup>

A tapao na e te mau varua o te feia i fanauhia na roto i te evanelia ta te aposetolo Paulo i poro, i roto i te hanga tika me te tino tika. Ko ratou te hahi o **te matamua** kua oti te tuhituhi ki te rangi, e tu nei i runga i Maunga Hiona, ko te pa ia o te Atua ora, o Hiruharama i te rangi. I etahi atu kupu, ko ratou **te nga matamua a te Karaiti** ko wai ka hopukina (te 1st rapture) i te mataaratanga tuarua ([Apo 7:9](#)).

- “E ite vetahi i te Faatereraa arii a te Atua hou a roohia 'i i te pohe”

[Ko Luk9:20](#) Na ka mea ia ki a ratou, Ki ta koutou na ki, ko wai ahau? Na ka whakahoki a Pita, ka mea, Ko te Karaiti a te Atua.

[Ko Luk9:26](#) Ki te whakama hoki tetahi ki ahau, ki aku korero,<sup>g3056</sup> nona te Tama a te tangata **whakama**, ina haere mai ia i runga i tona ake kororia, i te kororia hoki o tona Matua, o nga anahera tapu.

[Ko Luk9:27](#) Engari he pono taku korero ki a koe,

“kei reira **etahie** tu ana i konei **e kore e pangia e te mate**, **tae no** ka kite ratou **te rangatiratanga o**

**te Atua.**”

→ Ko te hunga kua iriiria ki te Wairua Tapu & ki te kapura, e kore e kite i te mate pera me ratou hiahia **KAUA E MATE**.<sup>404</sup>

- I kiia ratou e tika ana kia whiwhi ratou ki te oranga tonutanga, me te aranga mai i te hunga mate

**nga tama a te Atua**, he tamariki nei na te aranga, e kore ai e mate pera me era atu ko ratou **riteriteki nga anahera** ([Ko Luk20:35-36](#)).<sup>405</sup>

→ I muri a'e i te haamouaahia te hiero o te tino o Iesu e ua mahae te paruru o te hiero na roto e piti

([Mat 27:51-53](#)), ua ite te taata i te tia-faahou-raa e rave rahi tino o te feia mo'a i ora na e moe ana (i te mara a te kaihanganga rihi), whakatika ana ka tomo ki roto **te pa tapu** ([Apo 21:2](#)).

<sup>401</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 21:27](#)) Te mau mea i papaihia i roto i te Buka Ora a te Arenio.”

<sup>402</sup>Ataata 16. “Ko nga Tauwiwi (The mystery of Christ).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>403</sup>Ataata 41. “Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

<sup>404</sup>No roto mai i “<Te mahana o te Mesia>” no roto mai i te pene 20.

<sup>405</sup>Ataata 45. “6. Taraehara.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).



- **Ko te mataaratanga tuarua:** (Ko te mataora tuatahi) **Te Tama a te tangata** haere mai "**i roto**" he kapua kaha me te kororia nui  
([Ruka 21:27, Apo 7:9-17](#)).

→ Tngongo kua whakarongo mai te **rhema** e kore e noho i runga i te maunga e taea te pa me tahuna **kihi**, engari kei Maunga Hiona, te pa o te hunga ora **te Atua, te rangi Hiruharama, te hahi o te matamua** kua oti te tuhituhi ki te rangi, kei reira nga wairua o **te tika** he mea tino tika ([Heb 12:23](#)).

→ No te mea ka puta mai te Tama a te tangata i muri tonu iho o te pawera, ko te timatanga tera o te afaraa 2 o te 70raa o te hepetoma a Daniela, e mea papu e e fâ mai Oia **i roto i nga wa e heke mai nei**.<sup>406</sup>

© **Te 2raa mai o te Mesia, te Mesia** (Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti: Whakanohoia i runga i te pirau me te matekore)<sup>407</sup>

- **(Ko te kotinga 2nd)** Ko te Ariki ko Ihu Karaiti, he matekore tona, e noho ana i roto i te **Atuhaere mai**

**(Te pu a te Atua)**

[1Te 4:15](#) Koia ta matou korero ki a koutou i te kupu ([nga waitohu](#))<sup>63056</sup> o te Ariki, kia tatou e ora nei, e noho nei

ki te haerenga mai o te Ariki e kore e pa ki te hunga kua moe.

[1Te 4:16](#) No te mea ko te Ariki pu ano e heke iho i te rangi me te hamama, me te reo o te tino anahera. **me tete tetere a te Atua:** me nga tupapaku i roto **Te Karaiti** ka ara tuatahi:

[1Te 4:17](#) Ko reira tatou, te hunga kua mahue ki te ora, kahakina ngatahitia ai me ratou i nga kapua, ki te tutaki **te Ariki te hau:** a ka pera tonu tatou **te Ariki**.

→ I runga i te hamama, i te reo o te tino anahera, i te tetere a te Atua. **te Ariki** ka heke mai i te rangi me te hunga mate i roto **Te Karaiti** ka ara tuatahi, "**Te Karaiti nga hua matamua:** muri iho ko era **na te Karaiti i tona taenga mai**" ([1Ko 15:23](#)).

→ **Wairua Wairua** o te 144,000 ka haria ki Hiruharama i te rangi i te mataora tuatahi. I etahi atu kupu, ka tata te tangi o te tetere tuawhito, katahi ano ka rapture, ka pai e tatari ana ki te Ariki i Hiruharama i te rangi; kia ara ake ki te whakatau i te Ariki i te rangi.

- **Ko te mataaratanga tuatoru:** (The 2nd rapture) Te taenga mai o te **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** Ka tata te tangi o te tetere tuawhito ([Apo 11:14](#)), ka whakaarohia te hunga mate **e kore e pirau** ka kakahuria to tatou tinana mate **matekore**, me "**Te mateka waiho horomia ake i te wikitoria.**"

[1Ko 15:51](#) Na, he mea ngaro tenei ka korerotia nei e ahau ki a koutou; E kore tatou katoa e moe, engari ka whakaahua ketia tatou katoa,

[1Ko 15:52](#) I te wa poto, i te kimo o te kanohi, i te tetere whakamutunga: ka tangi hoki te tetere;

a ka whakaarohia te hunga mate **e kore e pirau**, a ka whakaahuatia ketia tatou.

[1Ko 15:53](#) Kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia kakahuria te piraukore e tenei pirau. a me kakahu tenei tangata matemate ki te matekore.

[1Ko 15:54](#) Na ka mau tenei pirau **te pirau**, ka kakahuria ano tenei tangata matemate nei **matekore**, katahi ka puta te korero kua oti te tuhituhi,

<sup>406</sup> Ka taea e koe te whakaaro mo te ra tata o tona taenga mai i muri i te ako i tenei pukapuka.

<sup>407</sup> Tirohia "[\(Apo 21:27\) Te mau mea i papaihia i roto i te Buka Ora a te Arenio.](#)"

[Ka horomia te mate e te wikitoria.](#)

→ Neke atu i te 50 tau, e tohe ana a Kingi Charles III mo te huringa o te rangi, a, ko ia ano i whakarewahia te kaupapa "Te Maakete Taumau" i te Hui-a-Tau o te Huinga Ohaoha o te Ao (WEF).

Hui i Davos i te Hanuere 2020, katahi ka whakarewahia te "The Great Reset" on [Hune 3, 2020](#) me te whainga kia pai ake te ao hei te tau 2030.<sup>408</sup> Engari, koinei tetahi o nga nga whakaaro kino a te hoariri i mua i te taenga mai o to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), ko wai e kore e tae mai ki te kore te vai ra te taivaraa na mua, o te heheu mai [te tangata hara](#) (te Anati-Karaiti), [te tama a mate](#) (te Poropiti teka, [Apo 19:20, 2Te 2:3](#)).<sup>409</sup>

→ No nia i te taivaraa, ua faaitohia "Te mau faaauraa a Aberahama" e te 45raa o te Peresideni o te Ekalesia

United States, Donald John Trump on September 15, 2020, which establishes a culture of [te rangimarie](#) i roto i nga Hurai, Karaitiana, Ihirama, me nga tangata katoa.

→ No reira, e marama ana tera [te Tama a te tangata](#) ka hohoro te haere mai ka rapture tona [144,000](#).

(To wairua, wairua, tinana katoa)

[1Te 5:23](#) Na te tino [te Atua](#) o te rangimarie ma koutou e tino whakatapu; a ka inoi ahau [te Atuatou](#) katoa [wairua](#) [wairua](#) [tinana](#) [kia tiakina](#) kia kore he koha mo te taenga mai o to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).

whakamutunga ina

→ Ko nga tinana mate katoa o te Hunga Tapu ka ara i te tuatahi i te tangi o te tetere

e haere mai te Fatu o Iesu Mesia. No reira, kia tino whakatapua e [te Atua](#) na to koutou katoa [Wairua](#), [Wairua](#), a [Tinana](#) ka tiakina kia kore he koha ki te taenga mai o to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ki te tuku [te Wairua o te orama](#) [te Atua](#) ka taea te uru ki roto i a koe. ([Apo 11:11](#)).<sup>410</sup>

† **Ko nga waitohu o te Ariki:** Ko tatou te hunga e ora nei, ka noho tonu tae noa ki te taenga mai [o te Ariki](#) e kore e arai i te hunga i whakamoea, i tanumia ki te whare porekerekere ([na te Ariki](#)) mara, i te mea na te kaihanganga rahi te mara i roto i te whare [o te Ariki](#), ka ara nga tinana o nga tangata ke i te taenga mai [o te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([1Te 4:15](#)).<sup>411</sup>

Ⓞ [Ko te Kingi o nga kingi, & Ariki o nga ariki \(I roto i te Paradaiso a te Atua\)](#)

• **Te tahuti ore**

[1Ti 6:12](#) Whawhaitia te whawhai pai o te whakapono, hopukia atu [te ora mure ore](#), i karangatia ai koe ki reira, he pai hoki to mahi i te aroaro o nga kaiwhakaatu tokomaha.

[1Ti 6:13](#) Ka hoatu e ahau he whakahau ki a koe i te aroaro o [te Atua](#), te kaiwhakaora i nga mea katoa, i mua atu ano hoki [Karaiti Ihu](#),

i whakapuakina pai nei i te aroaro o Ponotio Pirato;

[1Ti 6:14](#) Kia mau ki tenei whakahau, kei whai koha, te whai kupu.

tae noa ki te putanga mai o [to tatou Ariki o Ihu Karaiti](#):

[1Ti 6:15](#) Mana e whakakite mai a ona wa, ko ia anake te Kaha Rawa, ko ia anake te manaaki; [te Kingi o nga kingi, te Ariki o nga ariki](#);

[1Ti 6:16](#) Ko wai anake [matekore](#), e noho ana i te marama <sup>65457</sup> e kore nei e taea e te tangata te whakatata atu;

<sup>408</sup> | runga ipurangi, rapua "te 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development" i te paetukutuku mana o te United Nation.

<sup>409</sup> | Tirohia "[Rev9:11](#)."

<sup>410</sup> | A hi'o i te "[Figure 10-d]," aore ra te video 46. "Te tia-faahou-raa o te Ora."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](#).

<sup>411</sup> | Ataata 37. "Kua hokona koe ki te utu (he honore)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](#).

ake. Amine. kahore ia i kitea e tetahi, kahore ano hoki e ahei kia kite: waiho atu ia ia te honore me te kaha ake

→ Kia mau ki runga **te ora mure ore**, Kia mau ki te whakahau, kei poke, kei whakahengia **teputa o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, ko wai **te Kingi o nga kingi, te Ariki o nga ariki**, kua **matekore**, ka noho i roto i te marama o **te Atua (1 loa 1:5)** e kore e taea e tetahi te whakatata atu, te kite ranei.<sup>412</sup>

→ Mehemea **te Wairua o te Atua** i whakaarohia ake **Ihu** mai i te hunga matenoho i roto i a koe, **te Atua** nana i whakaara ake **Te Karaiti** mai i te hunga mate ka ora ano o koutou tinana mate ma te **na te Atua Wairua** e noho nei i roto i a koutou **(Roma 8:11)**.

- (I te wana **te Karaiti** 1,000 tau te rangatiratanga) **Ma te Reme e whangai** **Phl 3:20** Kei te rangi hoki ta tatou whakahaere; no reira hoki ta tatou e rapu nei **te Faaora, te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**: **Phl 3:21** Ko wai ka huri i a tatou mahi kino (iti rawa)<sup>G5014</sup> tinana, kia rite ki te ahua<sup>G4832</sup> tana **tinana kororia**, i runga i te mahi e taea ai e ia te pehi nga mea katoa ki raro ia ia.

→ Ina **te kakano kore e pirau (nga tohu a te Atua, 1Pe 1:23)** o **Ihu Karaiti** (te Kingi mau tonu), e whakaputa ana i te hua o te hunga tika (te rhema of the logos of God) i roto i a koe **(1Ti 1:16)**, Ihu Ko te Karaiti hei Kingi mo ake tonu atu, ka kakahuria e koe **Te tahuti ore** **kia ora tonu (1Ti 1:17)**.

**1Ti 1:16** Heoi na konei ahau i tohungia ai, tera **i roto i ahau tuatahi Ihu Karaiti** hei whakaatu i nga manawanui maha, hei tauira ki te hunga e whakapono ana ki a ia a muri ake nei **te ora tonu**.  
**1Ti 1:17** Inaianei kite **te Kingi mau tonu, matekore, kore e kitea**, ko te tangata mohio anake **te Atua**, hei honore me te kororia **mo ake tonu atu**. Amine.

- † Ki te memeha to tatou whare whenua (kikokiko), he whare pumau to tatou, he whare na te Atua, i te rangi. Ahakoa o tatou aue i roto i tenei tapenakara, kua kakahuria e tatou te matekore. **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**) ma te whakakakahu ki to tatou whare o te rangi i te iriiringa ki roto **Te Karaiti**.<sup>413</sup>

© **Ko te putanga mai o te Karaiti** (Ko te tinana iti he mea hanga ki te tinana kororia)<sup>414</sup>

- **(Ko te kotinga tuatoru) Te Karaiti puta i roto kororia** **Kol 3:4** Ina **Te Karaiti**, ko wai to tatou **ora**, ka puta, katahi ano koutou ka puta tahi me ia i roto **kororia**. **Heb 9:28** Na **Te Karaiti** he mea tuku hei waha i nga hara o te tini; a ki te hunga e tatari ana ki a ia, ka tuaruatia ona whakakitenga mai, kahore he hara, hei whakaora.<sup>G4991</sup>

→ Ko te hunga i wikitoria, i iriiria ki roto **Te Karaiti** and kua kakahuria **Te Karaiti (Gal 3:27)**, ka rapu **Te Karaiti** ko wai ka puta mai i te rua o nga wa kahore he hara ki **whakaoranga** mo te hunga e tatari ana ki a ia, a ka mahia e ratou puta me **Te Karaiti** i roto i te kororia.

[Whakaahua 10-c] Ko te aranga o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti<sup>415</sup>

<sup>412</sup>Tirohia **1Ti 6:12-16**, me te Ataata 39. "Te aranga o te hunga mate," [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

me te Ataata 45, "6. Taraehara." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/)

<sup>413</sup>Ataata 47. "7. Te mau tiahapa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/).

<sup>414</sup>Tirohia "**(Apo 21:27) Te mau mea i papaihia i roto i te Buka Ora a te Arenio**."

<sup>415</sup>Ataata 46. "Te aranga o te Ora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

(Heb 10:20) This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you (Luk 22:20). By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh

The life of the flesh of man is now in the blood of Jesus

Your Life (Flesh & Soul) is → In the Spirit of God (Gen 9:4, Rev 11:11, 1Th5:23)

Christ = our Life (Col 3:4)



When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, → then shall ye also appear with him in glory (Col 3:4).

- **Ko te mataaratanga tuawha:** Mōte *wha o nga mataaratanga* te po, *Ihu* (ka puta ko *awairua*) *haere mai* ka haere i runga i te moana

i te pome te whakaaro kia haere atu nga akonga. *Ihu Karaiti*, i tonoa mai nei ki a matou me i riro ma tatou *kingi mure ore*, ka huri i to tatou tinana whenua iti ki *te kororiatinanaote Ko te Kaiwhakaora, ko Ihu Karaiti* (Phl 3:20-21), *Kaha rawa*, ko waite *Reme*.<sup>G721</sup>

**Mar 6:48** Na ka kite ia ia ratou e ruwha ana i te hoenga; i he hoki te hau ki a ratou. a *ote wha o nga mataaratanga* te po ka haere atu ia ki a ratou, *haere haere* runga i te moana, a kua pahemo atu i a ratou.

**Mar 6:49** Otira ka kite ratou ia ia e haere ana i runga i te moana, i mahara ratou kua pera ano *he wairua*, ka karanga:

**Mar 6:50** kite hoki ratou katoa ia ia, a ihiihi ana. Na ka korero tonu ia ki a ratou, a ka mea ki a ratou, Kia marama: ko ahau tenei; kua e wehi.

**Mar 6:51** Na ka eke ia ki te kaupuke ki a ratou; ka mutu te hau. nui atu to ratou miharo i roto i a ratou ano, miharo ana.

**Mar 6:52** Kihai hoki ratou i mahara ki te merekara o nga taro.<sup>G740</sup> *mo ratou ngakau ko whakapakeke.*)

- **Ka haere a Ihu i runga i te moana**<sup>416</sup>

**Jhn 6:16**A, no ka ahiahi, ka haere ana akonga ki te moana.

→ Ko te ahiahi ka haere a Ihu ki te kaupuke o ana akonga i te moana.

**Mat 14:26**A, i te kitenga o nga akonga i a ia e haere ana i runga i te moana, ka ihiihi, ka mea, Ko te *he wairua* (he ahua o te wairua);<sup>G5326</sup> na ka aue ratou i te wehi.<sup>G5399</sup>

→ He aha te tikanga o te haere a Ihu i runga i te moana?

E no te aha ta 'na mau pipi i mata'u i te faraa mai o Iesu?

→ **Ihu** ka puta hei wairuaki ana akonga i whakapakeketia o ratou ngakau. "Mehemea *Te Karaiti* kei roto i a koe, kei roto te tinana

kua mate i te hara; engari *te Wairua* he ora i te tika" (Roma 8:10).

Engari no te mea karekau i mate nga tohu (te taro) i roto (ki te whenua, i te tinana ranei *Ihu Karaiti*),

ka kite pea ratou (*te wairua*), heoi e kore ratou e kite (*Te Karaiti*, Roma 8:10); a ka rongu pea ratou (*te*

*wairua*), a e kore ratou e matau (Isa 6:9-11).

**Isa 6:9**, "E rongu tonu koutou, e kore e matau; e hi'o mau a outou, e ore ra e ite."

<sup>416</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

Ka whakamoea o ratou kanohi, kia mokemoke ra ano te whenua.  
[Isa 6:10](#) Meinga te ngakau o tenei iwi kia ngako, o ratou taringa kia taimaha, whakamoea o ratou kanohi;

*kei kite o ratou kanohi, kei rongu nga taringa, kei matau o ratou kanohi ngakau, ka tahuri, ka ora.*

[Isa 6:11](#) Na ka mea ahau, E te Ariki ('ădōnāy),<sup>H136</sup> pehea te roa?

*Na ka mea ia, Kia ururuatia ra ano nga pa, a kore noa he tangata hei noho; me nga whare kore tangata, me te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H127</sup> kia mokemoke rawa,*

[Isa 6:12](#) Kua whakamataratia e Ihowa nga tangata ki tawhiti, a ka nui te whakarerega i waenganui i te whenua (te **whenua**).<sup>H776</sup>

**-Tukua nga waitohu kia totohu ki roto i o taringa**

[Gen 1:9](#) Na ka mea te Atua, Kia huihuia nga wai i raro i te rangi kia kotahi te wahi; kia puta te tuawhenua: a ka oti.

[Gen 1:10](#) Na ka huaina e te Atua te tuawhenua ko te Whenua; a ko te huihuinga o nga wai i huaina e ia ko nga Moana. a ka kite te Atua, he pai.

[Ko Luk9:43](#) Oho mauri katoa ana ratou ki te nui o te Atua. Engari i te wa e miharo ana ratou katoa Kotahi ia ki nga mea katoa i mea ai a Ihu, ka mea ia ki ana akonga,

[Ko Luk9:44](#) Waiho enei korero (**waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> **totohu iho ki o koutou taringa:**

*ka tukua hoki te Tama a te tangata ki nga ringa o nga tangata.*

→ Na, ko te huihuinga o nga wai, o nga moana ranei, i raro i te kikorangi, e tohu ana ki nga waitohu kua tuhia ki te mangumangu ([2Ko 3:3](#)).

→ Ko te pukapuka a te Karaiti he mea minita na matou, ehara i te mea tuhituhi ki te mangumangu, engari ki te Wairua o te hunga ora

**te Atua;** kua ki nga papa kohatu, engari ki nga papa kikokiko o te ngakau ([2Ko 3:3](#)), is te rhema.

→ **Tukua enei tohu kia totohu ki roto i o taringa** tukua te Wairua o te Atua ora ki te huri i rotoki te rhema.<sup>417</sup>

➤ **Ka tae mai te wa e mahara ai koe ki te rhema i korerotia e Ihu ki a koe**<sup>418</sup>

- Me mahara koe ki te rhema i korerotia e nga poropiti tapu me nga ture i korerotia e te nga apotoro a te Ariki, a te Kaiwhakaora, nana nei i whakaoho o koutou hinengaro ma ki te mahara.

**Nahea tatou e haamana'o ai i te mau mea atoa ta Iesu i parau mai ia tatou?**

[Jhn16:4](#) Otiia kua korerotia enei mea e ahau ki a koutou, mo te puta rawa mai o taua wa, ka mahara

koutou

**i korerotia e ahau ki a koe mo ratou.** Na kihai enei mea i korerotia e ahau ki a koutou i te

timatanga.

no te mea i a koe ahau.

[Jhn14:26](#) Engari **te Kaiwhakamarie**, ko **te Wairua Tapu**, ko ta te Matua e tonono mai ai i runga i toku ingoa, mana koutou e whakaako ki nga mea katoa, mana koutou e whakamahara ki nga mea

katoa;

nga mea katoa i korerotia e ahau ki a koutou.

→ I muri **Te Karaiti** kua ara mai i te hunga mate, kua kake ki tona Matua, ki tona Atua ([Jhn20:17](#)), kua riro mai i a tatou te Wairua o te whakatamarikitanga no reira kua tonono

mai e te Atua te Wairua o

tana Tama ki o tatou ngakau, i tangi ai tatou, E Apa,<sup>G5</sup> Matua. ([Roma 8:15](#), [Gal 4:6](#)).

→ Na te Matua i tonono mai te Kaiwhakamarie (te Wairua Tapu)

<sup>417</sup>Ibid.

<sup>418</sup>Kia mohio me pehea **Rhema=Wairua+Te ora.**

Ataata 13. "Te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

hei whakaako i a koutou katoa i te rhema ma te maumaharatanga ki nga mea katoa.

→ Ko te hunga hoki e whai ana i a Ihu, kei a ia te marama o te ora ([nga waitohu](#)), a ka waiho hei rhema ka neke te Wairua o te Atua i runga i te kare o nga wai ([nga waitohu](#), [kikokiko](#)), ranei i te aroaro o Ihu [Karaiti](#) ([Gen 1:2](#), [2Ko 4:6](#)).

➤ [Tei hunahia te rhema, te māta'u ra ratou ia Iesu](#)

[Ko Luk9:45](#) Heoi kihai ratou i matau ki tenei kupu ([rhema](#)),<sup>G4487</sup>

he mea huna hoki i a ratou, kei kitea e ratou.

a ka matakū ratou<sup>G5399</sup> ki te ui ki a ia mo taua kupu ([rhema](#)).<sup>G4487</sup>

→ Ka huna te rhema kia whakapono koe ki nga tohu e whai ake nei:

["Kua tukua te Tama a te tangata ki nga ringa o nga tangata](#) ([Ko Luk9:44](#))."

→ Ko te hunga e kore e mohio ki te rhema, ka matakū ratou ki te ui ki a Ihu.

I etahi atu kupu, ka matakū ratou me pehea e puta ai a Ihu ki a ratou [te Karaitiraneite](#)

[Mesia](#),

[Mat 14:26](#).

→ Ua parau rā Iesu ia ratou eiaha e māta'u, e e rohi no te maa e vai tamau noa e a muri noa

'tu

[ora](#), i homai e te Tama a te tangata ki a koutou ([Ko ahau](#)).

[Jhn6:20](#) Na ka mea ia ki a ratou, [Ko ahau; kauakawehi](#) (wehi).<sup>G5399</sup>

→ "Ko ahau tenei" te tikanga "[Ko ahau te Tama a te Atua](#)" ki runga ki a waite Wairua i heke iho i te rangi ([Jhn1:32](#)), me "[Ko Ihu Karaiti ahau](#) e haere nei i runga i te mata o nga wai ([nga waitohu](#)) i whakakikokikoa nei, a noho ana i roto i a koutou ([Jhn1:14](#)). Na inaianei "[Ko ahaute](#)

[rhema](#)" ko wai

[noho ki nga papa kikokiko o te ngakaume](#) te Wairua o te Atua ora.

➤ [Te rhema o te Pukapuka](#)

[Jhn6:25A](#) ka ratou (te iwi<sup>G3793</sup>) i kitea ia i tera taha o te moana,

ka mea ratou ki a ia, E Rapi

(E te Kaiwhakaako i mua i te ripekatia, tirohia te "3. Nga hua tuatahi"),<sup>G4461</sup> nohea koe i tae

mai ai ki konei?

[Jhn6:26](#) Ka whakahoki a Ihu ki a ratou, ka mea, He pono, he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou,

[E rapu ana koutou i ahau, ehara i te mea no te mea i kite koutou ia Ihowa merekara](#)

(tohu),<sup>G4592</sup>

engari i te mea i kai koutou i nga taro,<sup>G740</sup> a ka makona.

[Jhn6:27](#) Kua e mahi mo te kai memeha, engari mo taua kai<sup>G1035</sup> e mau tonu ana ki

ora tonu (eternal), ta te Tama a te tangata e hoatu ki a koutou.

nana hoki [Te Atua Matua hiritia](#).<sup>G4972</sup>

→ Ko te kai kei a te Atua hiritia i te Tama a te tangata kia homai ki a tatou [te ora mure ore](#), ko [te rhema o te Pukapuka](#), ko te hiritia ki te wa o te mutunga ([Dan 12:4](#)).<sup>419</sup>

➤ [Ko te hunga whai tohu i moe i roto i a Ihu ka ara i roto i a te Karaiti](#)

→ Na Arama i puta mai te mate, ka mate katoa tatou i roto i a ia, na te Karaiti ia te aranga o te hunga mate.

no reira ko te hunga i mau nga tohu i roto i a ratou ka moe i roto ia Ihu (kua mate i roto ia te Karaiti) ka ara tuatahi i tona taenga mai

([1 Te 4:14-16](#), [1Ko 15:20-23](#)).

➤ [Ko te wa tenei ki te rapu i a Ihowa](#)<sup>420</sup>

→ Kihai koutou i hokona ki nga mea pirau, kia rite ki nga whakarerenga iho a o koutou matua

<sup>419</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

<sup>420</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

Ihu) me nga tangata, e kore e rite ki ta te Karaiti. Na, me whai koe i nga mea e kore e pirau (na roto ia roto me te kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o te Atua ([Kol 2:8](#), [1Pe 1:18](#)). Na ruia i runga i te tika, kokoti i aroha mai, wawahia ta koutou patohe; kua rite hoki te wa ki te rapu i a Ihowa, a mana koe e whakaako tika ([Hos 10:12](#)).

[Mat 24:44](#)Na kia noho tatanga ra koutou: he penei hoki **he haora** ki ta koutou e whakaaro nei<sup>G1380</sup>kaorete **Tama a te tangata** haere mai.

[Mat 24:45](#)Ko wai ra te mea pono, te tangata whakaaro? **pononga**,<sup>G1401</sup>ko wai tana**ariki**kua waiho hei rangatira mo tona whare, hei hoatu kai ma ratou<sup>G5160</sup>; te wa e tika ana<sup>G2540</sup>?

[Ko Luk12:40](#)Na kia takatu ano koutou: no te mea **te Tama a te tangata haere mai ana he haora ina whakaaro koe**<sup>G1380</sup> **kaore**.

[Ko Luk12:41](#)Ka mea a Pita ki a ia, **Ariki, e korero ana koe i tenei kupu whakarite ki a matou, ki te katoa ranei?**

[Ko Luk12:42](#)Na **te Ariki**ka mea, Ko wai ra te tangata pono, te tangata whakaaro? **tuari**,<sup>G3623</sup> ko wai tana**ariki**mana e whakarangatira mo tona whare<sup>G2322</sup> kia hoatu he kai ma ratou<sup>G4620</sup>; te wa e tika ana (wa)<sup>G2540</sup>?

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Koemus kia reri na te mea **te Tama a te tangata** ka tae mai i te haora kaore koe e whakaaro. The pononga (Strong's [G1401](#)) te faataahia ra e Iesu e o tei riro ei taata matamua e tia ia riro ei tavini no te taata atoa, no te mea aore te Tamaiti a te taata i haere mai ia tavinihia oia, ia tavini râ, e ia horoa i to 'na ora ei hoo no te taata e rave rahi ([Mar 10:44-45](#)). Ko nga pononga e whakaatu ana i nga tohu o te Atua me te whakaatu o Ihu Karaiti, me nga mea katoa i kite ai ratou, i whakakitea ai e te Atua ki a ratou nga mea ka hohoro nei te puta, ma te whakakitenga mai a Ihu Karaiti ([Apo 1:1-2](#)).<sup>421</sup>
- † **te Atua**tuatahi whakakitea Ihu Karaiti ki tana pononga ki a Hoani ([Apo 1:1](#)) hei whakakite ki ana pononga nga mea meake nei rite: ko te hunga e tuku hei minita ma te tika ko Paora ([Roma 1:1](#)), Hura ([Jde1:1](#)), Taituha ([Tit 1:1](#)), Hemi ([Iak 1:1](#)), me Haimona Pita ([2Pe 1:1](#)). Na te Ariki nga pononga a te hunga tika: ka ora ratou, ka mate mo ratou **te Ariki** mohio ana hoki kua mate a te Karaiti, kua ara, a kua ora ake ano **Ariki** runga i te hunga ora me te hunga mate. He pononga koutou na te hara i mua, engari me whakawhetai ki te Atua, kua atea nei koutou i te hara, i a koutou ka meinga hei pononga ma te tika, i muri i te ngohengohe ki te whakaakoranga i tukua atu nei ki a koutou.
- † Ko koutou i riro **nga pononga o te tika** me **whangai** "te kahui katoa i runga i a ratou **te Wairua Tapu** kua waiho ratou (me koutou) hei kaitirotiro, hei whangai **te hahi a te Atua**, i hokona e ia ki ona ake toto" ([Ohipa 20:28](#)).<sup>422</sup> Ko te kai kai te tikanga o te kai "Ko te whakakotahitanga o te tinana o te Karaiti ([1Ko 10:16](#), [1Ko 11:24](#))," ta te aposetolo Paulo i rave i mua i te aro o te taata ei haamana'ora **te Ariki a Ihu** ([Ohipa 27:35-37](#)).<sup>423</sup>
- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Kaore i whakahuahia. Ka kahakina atu ratou ki te rangi i te taenga mai o te Ariki.  
→ 1/3 o te mau toea o te ore e tiaoro i te i'oa o te Fatu i to 'na taeraa mai, e vai noa ia i nia i te repo, e tamâhia mai te ario, e te tamatahia mai te auro, e na ô ai ratou e, **Ko Ihowa toku Atua**," ([Zek 13:8-9](#)) ka uru ki te 1,000 tau.

<sup>421</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>422</sup>Ataata 16. "Ko nga Tauwiwi, ko nga iwi katoa (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord) 10/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>423</sup>Ataata 31. "Te Makau o te Upoko." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).



- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** Koemekia takatu no te mea ka tae mai ia i te haora e kore ai koutou e mahara, ko ia e haere mai ana i te haora **te Arikinana** i homai te kupu whakarite ki ana akonga. Engari i roto i a Ruka, ka ui a Pita **te Ariki** ahakoa mo ana akonga anake te kupu whakarite, mo te katoa ranei. I etahi atu kupu, ka patai ia ko wai hei rangatira mo te tiaki **na te Ariki** coming, **ate Ariki** mea, Ko wai ra? **ponome te whakaaro nuituari**, <sup>G3623</sup> ko wai tana **ariki** mana e whakarangatira mo tona whare <sup>G2322</sup> **kia hoatu he kai ma ratou** <sup>G4620</sup>; **te wa e tika ana (wa)** <sup>G2540</sup>?"  
Uka rite ki a Matiu, ko te kupu "tiaki" (Strong's <sup>G3623</sup>) ua faaohipahia i roto i te Luka eiaha rā i te "tavini" (Strong's <sup>G1401</sup>). Ko te tuari (Strong's <sup>G3623</sup>) ko te apiha o **Te Karaiti**, he tangata pono i kiia hei tuari i nga mea ngaro **ate Atua** (**1Ko 4:1-2**).
- † **Ko te mea ngaro o te Atuai** korerotia ki ana pononga, ki nga poropiti, a ka oti i nga ra o te tangi o te 7 o nga anahera, ina timata ia te whakatangi (**Apo 10:7**).<sup>424</sup> Ara, ko nga tuari (he hunga pono me te whakaaro nui) ko nga pononga o te tika e mau ana ki te kauwhau. **na te Ariki mate kia tae mai ra ano ia** (**1Ko 11:26**), na roto i te tufaraa i te maa pae varua e ta ratou mau tamarii herehia e tei fanauhia e ratou na roto i te evanelia, ia haamana'o ratou i te mau mea i roto **Te Karaiti** i te wa e tika ana, e kore e mahue i a iahaere mai.<sup>425</sup>
- † Te mau taeae, tei farii **te wairua o te poropititanga**, a faaite i te ite no Iesu. **Ko te whakaaturanga o te Karaiti** whakau i roto ia ratou (koe) na roto i te homaitanga o nga whakaora, o nga awhina, o nga kawanatanga, o nga reo rereke, a taea noatia te mutunga, kia kore ai ratou e ekengia e te he a te ra o te **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>426</sup>

(E kii ana te pononga kino "Ka roa te haerenga mai o toku Ariki")

**Mat 24:46** Ka hari taua pononga, <sup>G1401</sup> ka rokohanga mai e tona ariki, ina tae mai, e pena ana.

**Mat 24:47** He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, Ka meinga ia hei rangatira mo ona katoa **taonga**.

**Mat 24:48** Otira ki te mea taua pononga kino i roto i tona ngakau, E taku **ariki** <sup>G2962</sup> ka roa tona taenga mai;

**Mat 24:49** A ka anga ka patu i ona hoa pononga, ka kai, ka inu tahi me te hunga haurangi;

**Mat 24:50** Te ariki <sup>G2962</sup> ka tae mai o taua pononga i te ra e kore ai ia e mahara ki a ia.

i te haora e kore ia e mohio,

**Mat 24:51** A ka motu i a ia, ka meinga he wahi mona i roto i te hunga tinihanga.

ko te wahi tera o te tangi me te tetea o nga niho.

- Ka hari te pononga i rokohanga e tona ariki e tiaki ana ia, e whangai ana i te kahui katoa, i meinga ai ia e te Wairua Tapu hei kaitirotiro, hei whangai i te hahi a te Atua i hokona nei e ia ki ona ake toto. Ka meinga ia e Ihowa hei rangatira mo ana taonga katoa.
- Tena ko te pononga e mea ana i roto i tona ngakau, Ka roa te haerenga mai o toku Ariki, i te mea kahore ia e matakotiki, katahi ka anga ka patu i ona hoa pononga, ka kai, ka inu tahi me te hunga haurangi o te ao, ehara nei te Wairua Tapu. **Na te Ariki** ka tae mai o taua pononga i te ra e kore ai taua pononga kino e rapu ki a ia, **ate Ariki** ka haere mai i te haora e kore ai te pononga kino e mohio, ka tapahi i a ia, ka hoatu ki a ia he wahi i roto i te hunga tinihanga.
- **Ihowa** ka hoki mai ano ki Hiona, ka noho ki waenganui o Hiruharama, tera e kiia ko te pa o te pono, ko te maunga o Ihowa o nga mano, ko te maunga tapu. I a koe e tipu ana i roto i te aroha noa me te mohiotanga o to matou **Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti** (**2Pe 3:18**), ka tae koe ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te Atua ora, ki Hiruharama i te rangi, ki nga anahera tekau mano tini tekau mano. **Ko Ihowa o nga mano** ko wai e heke iho i te rangi ki te whawhai mo Maunga Hiona me tona pukepuke i roto i te Kawenata Tawhito ka rite i roto i te Kawenata Hou ina ora katoa i roto i **Te Karaitia** kawea ana ki te pa o te Atua ora hei hoa mo ratou **te Ariki** i roto i te raupapa e whai ake nei:  
→ "**Ko te Karaiti te matamua**; muri iho ko erana **te Karaiti** tona taenga mai" (**1Ko 15:23**).

<sup>424</sup>Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>425</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa 10/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/), ripene ataata 30. "The Communion" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/) & ataata 34. "*Ki ta te Wairua & I raro i te aroha noa*" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/).

<sup>426</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).



- Ko te huihuinga nui me te hahi o te whanau matamua (te whanau matamua i roto i te hunga mateko Te Karaiti, [Kol 1:18](#))<sup>427</sup>  
 e kiia ana ko nga hahi o **Te Karaiti** kua oti te tuhituhi (ki te pukapuka o te ora a te Reme) ki te rangi, kei heate **Atua** ko ia te kaiwhakawa mo nga tangata katoa, a ko nga wairua o te hunga i meinga kia tika e tino tika ana  
toto me te whakapono.<sup>428</sup>

- Ka tangohia e te Ariki te hahi o nga whanau matamua, o nga hahi ranei a te Karaiti (te hunga i noho i roto i a Ihowa i roto i

ko te pa o Rawiri, i whanau ai a te Karaiti, te Ariki) ki te pa o te Atua ora, ko te Hiruharama rangi.<sup>429</sup>

-Ka haere mai te Ariki me tana utufe aore râ ta oe ohipa, e tae mai te ora i te tamahine a Ziona. Ka kiia koutou ko te iwi tapu, ko ta Ihowa i hoko ai, he pa kore noa iho whakarerea.<sup>430</sup>

#### F. He aha te tohu o te haerenga mai? (te taenga mai o te Ariki)?

[Mat 24:24](#) Ka ara ake hoki **nga Karaiti teka**, <sup>G5580</sup>**anga poropiti teka**, <sup>G5578</sup>a ka tino nuitohu me nga mea whakamiharo; a me i taea, ka mamingatia e ratou te hunga whiriwhiri.

[Mar 13:22](#) Mo **nga Karaiti teka** <sup>G5580</sup>**anga poropiti teka** <sup>G5578</sup>ka whakatika, a ka whakaatu **tohu** me nga mea whakamiharo, hei whakapohehe, me i taea, ara te hunga whiriwhiri.

- Mo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu: **Te Karaiti teka a Nga Poropiti teka** e tia mai oia e e faaite i “te mau tapao rahi e te semeio” i te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio “te i maitihia”.
- Mo MaTe hunga whakarongo a rk: Ka whakaatuhia nga tohu "me nga mea whakamiharo" mo te hunga whakarongo a Mareko ko "te hunga whiriwhiri".

[Mat 24:25](#) Nana, kua korerotia e ahau ki a koutou i mua.

[Mar 13:23](#) Engari kia tupato: nana, kua korerotia wawetia nei e ahau ki a koutou **nga mea katoa**.

- Mo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu, i korero a Ihu ki a ratou i mua mo te aranga mai o nga Karaiti teka me nga poropiti teka.
- No te feia e faaroo ra ia Mareko, ua tohu Iesu i te mau mea atoa, ma te faaite e ua riro te feia e faaroo ra ia Mareko ei “hoa” no 'na no te mea ua faaite oia ia ratou “**nga mea katoa**” ([Jhn15:15](#)).<sup>431</sup>

#### -Anatikalaiti, nga Karaiti teka, & poropiti teka

- Ko te Anatikalaiti<sup>G500</sup>

[1 loa 2:18](#) E aku tamariki nonohi, ko te taima whakamutunga tenei: ka rite hoki ki ta koutou i rongo ai **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστος**, motuhake)<sup>G500</sup>

ka haere mai, inaianei he tokomaha **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστοι**, maha);<sup>G500</sup>  
 ma konei tatou ka matau ai ko te taima whakamutunga tenei.

[1 loa 2:22](#) Ko wai te tangata teka he teka ianei ko te tangata e whakakahore ana **Ihukote Karaiti**?

Ko ia **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστος**, takitahi);<sup>G500</sup> e whakakahore ana **te Matua** **ate Tama**.

[1 loa 4:3](#) Me nga wairua katoa kahore e whakaae **Ihu Karaiti** haere mai i te kikokiko ehara i te mea **note**

**Atua:**

<sup>427</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>428</sup>Ataata 4. "Ko nga hua o te whenua <sup>H127</sup>vs *Ko nga hua o te tika*."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/4-the-fruit-of-the-ground-vs-the-fruits-of-righteousness-update/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/4-the-fruit-of-the-ground-vs-the-fruits-of-righteousness-update/).

<sup>429</sup>Ataata 9 (mo nga taipitopito mo nga hua tuatahi, tirohia te hoahoa o Hiruharama i raro i te "1. Pasa").

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

<sup>430</sup>Ataata 24, "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>431</sup>Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

a ko te wairua tenei o **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστου, takitahi**),<sup>G500</sup>  
ko ta koutou i rongo ai tera e haere mai; kei te ao nei ano inaianei.

[2 loa 1:7](#) He tokomaha hoki te hunga whakapohehe kua tae mai ki te ao,  
ko wai e kore e whakaae **Ihu Karaiti** kua tae mai i roto i te kikokiko. He tangata tinihanga  
tenei<sup>G4108</sup> a **he anatikaraiti**.<sup>G500</sup>

➤ **anatikaraiti & Anatikaraiti** (he teka = he tinihanga)

-Ko te ahua kotahi o **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστος**) ko te tangata hara, ka mahi mo te kararehe tuatahi  
([Apo 13:1-2, 2Te 2:3](#)).

-The plural form of **anatikaraiti** (**ἀντίχριστοι**) ko te hunga kei a ratou te wairua o te anatikaraiti  
(**ἀντίχριστου**, otahi), te Anati-Karaiti.

- Ko te hunga kua **te wairua o anatikaraiti** he teka no te mea ka whakakahore ratou **Ihukote Karaitime**  
**tete**

**Matuaate Tama**. He hunga tinihanga ratou, a he tokomaha o ratou kei te ao.

- Ehara ratou i te Atua no te mea kare o ratou wairua e whaki tera **Ihu Karaiti** kua tae mai i roto i te  
kikokiko.

→ TiaKa whakanui a Anati-Karaiti ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e kiia ana ko te Atua ma te  
whakaatu i a ia ano ko ia te Atua  
te whare tapu o te Atua, a he tangata tinihanga, kei a ia te wairua o te anatikaraiti ([2 Te 2:3-4](#)).

→ I roto [Rev 13](#), e rua nga kararehe, kotahi e haere ake i roto i te moana, ko te tuatahi ia o nga  
kararehe.

([Apo 13:1](#)), me tetahi atu no te whenua, ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ([Apo 13:11](#)).

-Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te tarakona nui ka karakiatia e te hunga noho whenua, me te tangata  
o te harae hāngai ana ki nga whakaahuatanga o te ahua kotahi o "**Anati-Karaiti**."

➤ **Ko nga Karaiti teka & Ko nga poropiti teka**

- I te wa o te Pawera Nui, he maha nga Karaiti teka me nga poropiti teka ka whakatika, ka whakaatu i  
nga tohu nunui

me nga mea whakamiharo hei whakapohehe i te hunga whiriwhiri ([Mat 24:24](#)). Ko te tuarua o nga  
kararehe i puta mai i te whenua, ma wai e mahi

nga tohu nunui hei whakapohehe i nga tangata noho whenua kia whiwhi ai ratou ki te tohu a te  
kararehe ([Apo 13:13](#)) ko te teka

poropiti ([Apo 19:20](#)).

G. **Ko ahea enei mea (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?**

[Mat 24:4](#) Na ka whakahoki a Ihu, ka mea ki a ratou, Kia tupato kei mamingatia koutou e te tangata.

[Mar 13:5](#) Na ka anga ia ka korero ki a ratou, Kia tupato kei mamingatia koutou e te tangata.

- Fko te hunga whakarongo ranei a Matiu, **Ihu** whakatupato ia ratou kia kua e tinihangatia e tetahi.
- Mo te hunga whakarongo a Mark, **Ihu** whakatupato ia ratou kei tinihangatia e te tangata.

[Mat 24:5](#) He tokomaha hoki e haere mai i runga i toku ingoa, e mea, Ko ahau ia **Te Karaiti**; a he tokomaha e  
whakapohehetia.

[Mar 13:6](#) He tokomaha hoki e haere mai i runga i toku ingoa, e mea, Ko ahau ia **Te Karaiti**; a he tokomaha e  
whakapohehetia.

- E rave rahi i roto i te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio e Mareko o te haavarehia ia haere mai te hoê taata na  
roto i te í'oa o te Mesia e na ô maira, "**Ko ahau te Karaiti**".

[Mat 24:23](#) Ki te mea tetahi ki a koutou i reira, Na, tenei a te Karaiti; kua e whakaponohia.

[Mar 13:21](#) Ki te mea tetahi ki a koutou i reira, Na, tenei a te Karaiti; na, kei reira ano ia; kua e whakapono ki a ia:

- Kua whakatupatohia te hunga whakarongo a Matiu raua ko Maka kia kua e whakapono ki te mea tetahi ki a raua,  
"Nana, tenei **Te Karaitiraneii reira**".

[Ruka 21:8](#)A ka mea ia, Kia tupato kei mamingatia koutou.

he tokomaha hoki e haere mai i runga i toku ingoa, e mea, **Ko ahau te Karaiti**; **akua tata te taima**:  
na kua e whai atu i a ratou.

- Kua whakatupatohia te hunga whakarongo a Luke kia kua e whai i te hunga tinihanga e kii ana "**Ko ahau te Karaitikua tata hoki te taima**" i te mea kua tata te whakaoranga (ehara i te taenga mai o te Karaiti) mo te hunga whakarongo a Luke.

- Eaha te tupu i nia i te tino o te nunaa o te Atua?<sup>432</sup>

- **Ka ahatia te wairua o te hunga tapu kua moe?**

[Ohipa 7:59](#)A akina ana e ratou a Tepene ki te kohatu, e karanga ana ki te Atua, e mea ana, E te Ariki, e Ihu, toku wairua ki a koe.<sup>64151</sup>

[Ohipa 7:60](#)Katahi ia ka tuturi ki raro, ka karanga, he nui te reo, E te Ariki, kua tenei mea e whakairia ki a ratou.

*Ka mutu enei korero ana, ka moe ia.*<sup>62837</sup>

→Ka riro i te Ariki a Ihu te wairua o tana hunga tapu, engari ka whakamoea o ratou tinana a tae noa ki te

**te taenga mai o te Ariki, o Ihu**([Apo 22:20](#)), tei haapapuhia na roto i te poheraa o Setephano.

- **Ka ahatia nga tinana mate o te hunga tapu?**

[Ohipa 13:34](#)Na mo tana whakaaranga ake nei i a ia i te hunga mate, heoi ano ona hokinga ki te pirau; ko tana kupu tenei, Ka hoatu e ahau ki a koutou nga manaakitanga pono o Rawiri.

[Ohipa 13:35](#)Koia hoki ia i mea ai i tetahi atu waiata,

***E kore koe e tuku i tau Mea Tapu kia kite i te pirau.***

→ Na ka moe a Rawiri, a whakatakotoria ana ki ona matua, ka kite i te pirau.[Ohipa 13:36](#)). Engari ko

wai

I ara mai ano te Atua, kihai i kite i te pirau ([Ohipa 13:37](#)) a kua rite i a ia tenei ki a tatou **tamariki**<sup>65043</sup>([Ohipa 13:33](#)).

- **Ko te hunga o te Karaiti ka puta i runga i te kororia**

[Ruka 9:27](#)Engari he pono taku korero ki a koe,

kei konei etahi e tu ana, **e kore e pangia e te mate**, kia kite ra ano ratou **te rangatiratanga o**

**te Atua.**

[Luka 9:28](#)Na ka puta mai **e waru nga ra** i muri i enei korero,

Na ka mau ia ki a Pita, ki a Hoani, ki a Hemi, ka haere ki runga ki te maunga ki te inoi.

[Ruka 9:29](#)Na, i a ia e inoi ana, ka puta ke te ahua o tona mata.

me ona kakahu<sup>62441</sup>**komaakanapa ana.**

[Ruka 9:30](#)Na, tokorua nga tangata e korero tahi ana me ia, he mea korero **Mohi alraia**:

[Ruka 9:31](#)Ko wai **puta i roto i te kororia**, i korero ano mo tona matenga meake nei rite ia i a ki

Hiruharama.

→ **Ko te ra tuawaru** e tohu ana ki te ra e **te Atua** ka noho, ka haere i roto i tana iwi, ka waiho hei **iwi te**

**Atua**

**o tona iwi i roto te tapenakara o te Atua**,<sup>433</sup>kei reira nga tinana o te iwi o te Atupaikua

<sup>432</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 10-d]," aore ra te video 39. "Te tia-faahou-raa o tei pohe." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

<sup>433</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 22:3-4](#)) Ka kite nga pononga a te Atua i te kanohi o te Atua (The day of God)."

hanga kite **tinana kororia o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>434</sup>

→ Ahakoa he tauira a Mohi mo te hunga mate i whakamoea i te wa o te rangatiratanga o te mate, Ua ite Petero, Ioane e Iakobo ia Mose raua Elia i te faraa mai **kororia**, korero ki a Ihu i runga i a **maunga** mua i te ripekatanga o Ihu ([Ko Luk9:28-30](#)), e tohu ana ko nga wairua o te hunga i moe i te mara a te kaihanga rihii riro i te Ariki, i a Ihu, engari ko nga tinana mate o aua ko wai kei roto **Te Karaiti** ka ora i tona taenga mai ([1Ko 15:22-23](#)).<sup>435</sup>

• **Ko te Ariki, te tapenakara pono**

[Ruka 9:32](#) | *pehia hoki a Pita ratou ko ona hoa e te moe.*

*ka oho ake ratou, ka kite i tona **kororia**, me nga tangata tokorua i tu tahi me ia.*

[Luka 9:33](#) | *Nā, i a rātou e mawehe atu ana i a ia.*

*Ka mea atu a Pita ki a Ihu, **Kaiwhakaako**,<sup>G1988</sup> he pai kia noho tatou ki konei:*

*me hanga hoki e tatou etahi wharau kia toru;*

*kotahi mo koe, kotahi mo Mohi, kotahi mo Iraia: kihai ia i mohio ki tana i korero ai.*

[Ruka 9:34](#) | *a ia e korero ana i enei mea, ka puta he kapua, a taumarumarua ana ki runga ki a ratou.*

*a matakua ana ratou i to ratou haerenga ki roto ki te kapua.*

[Ruka 9:35](#) | *Na ka puta mai he reo i te kapua, ka mea, **Ko taku Tama aroha tenei: whakarongo ki a ia.***

[Ruka 9:36](#) | *A ka pahemo te reo, **Ihu kitea ko ia anake.***

*A puritia ana e ratou, kihai hoki i korerotia e ratou ki te tangata i aua ra tetahi o nga mea i kite*

*ai ratou.*

→ Ko te hunga i a Ihu (Peter, Hoani, Hemi, [Luka 9:28](#)) i roto i te moe hohonu i a Ihu puta mai i roto **kororia** me Mohi raua ko Iraia (kua puta ke te mata o Ihu me ona kakahu ka ma, ka kanapa). Ko te tikanga kaore ratou i mohio mo tehea maunga ([Luka 9:28](#)) i runga ratou, no reira, ka ki atu a Pita ki a Ihu ka hanga e ia e 3 nga wharau mo Ko Ihu, ko Mohi, ko Iraia.

[Heb 8:1](#) | *Na, ko te tino tenei o enei korero: He tohunga pera to tatou;*

*e noho nei ki matau o te torona o te Nui i nga rangi;*

[Heb 8:2](#) | *He minita mo te wahi tapu, a **te tapenakara pono**, ko wai **te Ariki** whakapuru, ehara i te*

*tangata.*

→ Na he reo no roto i te kapua i whakau i nga akonga kia rongorongo ratou ki te Tama aroha a te

Atua,

**Ihu**. Arā, ko te wāhi i tū ai ngā akonga he whenua tapu i roto i te pono

**te tapenakara** tera **te Ariki** whakapuru, a **te Ariki** kote **tapenakara pono** (Kia mahara ki tera **te**

**Atua**

i fafau e noho ki tona iwi i roto i tona tapenakara).<sup>436</sup>

• **Me pehea e ora ai nga tinana mate?**

Kia ara ake nga tupapaku, **te Wairua o te orama** **te Atua** ka tomo ki roto ki te hunga kua mate **Ihu Te Karaiti**.<sup>437</sup>

→ **Te ora** ka tomo ki roto ki nga tinana mate na roto i te whakakotahitanga o te toto me te tinana o **Te Karaiti**, e mahia ana ma te kai i nga kikikiko o te Tama a te tangata (**nga tohu a te Atua** me te inu i ona toto (**te Wairua, te rhema**) ([1Ko 10:16](#)).

<sup>434</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 10-2] The 3 Harvest & The 4 Watches."

<sup>435</sup>No te mau haamaramaramaraa no ni'ai te upootiaraa no te tomo i roto i te hiero o te Atua, a hi'oi te video 47. "7. Te mau tiahapa,"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/)

e te video 11. "(Te hoê ahu) Hou te oroa Pasa,"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

<sup>436</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 21:2-3](#)) Hiruharama Hou (Ko te Pa Tapu o te temepara o te tapenakara o te Atua)."

<sup>437</sup>Tirohia [Apo 11:11](#).

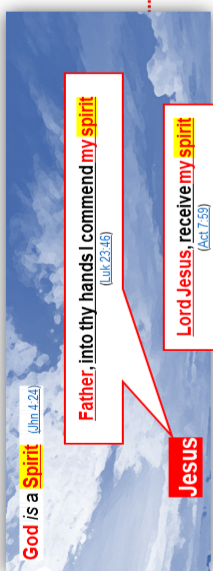
→ Mehemea **te Wairua o te Atua** i whakaarahia ake **Ihu** mai i te hunga matenoho i roto i a koe, **te Atua** nana i whakaara ake **Te Karaiti** **mai i te hunga mate** ka ora ano o koutou tinana mate ma te **na te Atua Wairuae** noho nei i roto i a koutou ([Roma 8:11](#)).

**The resurrection of the dead**

Jhn 19:30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, **It is finished**, and he bowed (lat) <sup>2327</sup> his head, and **gave up (delivered)** <sup>2328</sup> the ghost.

- a. behind, **the veil of the temple was rent in two** from the top to the bottom (lat:27:51)
- b. and the earth did quake and the rocks rent (lat: 27:51)
- c. and the sepulchre <sup>2329</sup> were opened (lat: 27:52)
- d. and many bodies of hol <sup>2330</sup> which slept, arose (lat: 27:52)
- e. and came out of the sepulchre <sup>2331</sup> after his resurrection,
- f. and went into the holy city <sup>2332</sup>
- g. and appeared unto many (lat: 27:53)

But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God. (Luk:3:21)



Before the resurrection of the dead → The death reigned from Adam to Moses, so the bodies that were put to sleep during the reign of death are in the closed sepulchre <sup>2319</sup> (lat:27:52, Rom:5:14).

**After the resurrection of the dead**

lat: 27:52 And the graves <sup>2343</sup> (the sepulchre) <sup>2342</sup> were opened, and many bodies of the saints (the holy ones) <sup>2340</sup> which slept <sup>2337</sup> arose.

- **Mat 27:51-53** is the event that occurred after Jesus delivered His Spirit on the cross, but notice that it describes the scene of His resurrection day → Jesus Christ was buried after His death and rose again on the third day according to the scriptures (1Co:15:4), so lat: 27:52 is a description of the event that occurs after His resurrection, as stated by Jesus in Luk: 9:27

**(The 1<sup>st</sup> rapture: Some will see the Kingdom of God before they taste death**

Luk 9:20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.  
 Luk 9:26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words <sup>2345</sup> of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.  
 Luk 9:27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.  
 → They saw the event that will take place after His resurrection, in which many bodies of the holy that have slept (in the potter's field) will arise to enter into the holy city, New Jerusalem (Rev:21:2).

**What happens to the dead bodies of the holy saints?**

Act 13:34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption; he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David.  
 Act 13:35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.  
 → David fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers and saw corruption (Act:13:36). But He whom God raised again, saw no corruption (Act:13:37) and He hath fulfilled the same unto us their children <sup>2343</sup> (Act:13:33).

**What happen to the spirit of the holy ones that fell asleep?**

Act 7:59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (Ghos) <sup>2413</sup>  
 Act 7:60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. <sup>2332</sup>  
 → The Lord Jesus (Rev: 22:20) receives the spirit of His holy saints, but their bodies are put to sleep until the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ (Phi:3:20), which is evidenced through Stephen's death.  
 → Moses was an example of the dead who were put to sleep during the reign of death. However, Peter, John, and James saw Moses and Elias talking with Jesus on a mountain prior to Jesus' crucifixion (Luk:9:28-30), indicating that the spirits of those who slept in the potter's (the LORD'S) field were received by the Lord Jesus, but their dead bodies will be made alive at His coming (1Co:15:23). Refer to "You (your body) is bought with a price (an honour)" for details

**How will the mortal bodies be quickened?**

Jhn 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice.  
 Jhn 5:29 And shall come forth: they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.  
 Jhn 11:26 And Jesus said unto her (Martha), I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live.  
 Jhn 11:26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?  
 → In order for the dead bodies to rise, the Spirit of life from God shall enter into those who are dead in Jesus Christ (Rev:11:11).  
 → This life enters into the mortal bodies through communion, which is done by eating the flesh of the Son of man and drinking his blood (1Co:10:16)  
 → If the Spirit of God that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, God who raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by God's Spirit that dwelleth in you (Rom:8:11).

**(The 2<sup>nd</sup> rapture) What will happen when the trump of God sound?**

1Th:4:15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep.  
 1Th:4:16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first.  
 1Th:4:17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air, and so shall we ever be with the Lord.  
 → The Lord will descend from heaven and the dead in Christ will rise first, but Christ the firstfruits, afterward they that are Christ's at His coming" (1Co:15:23)  
 → We who are alive and remain in Christ will be caught up together with those who rose first in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air.

**(The 3<sup>rd</sup> harvest) What will happen to the bodies of the holy ones, when the Lord Jesus Christ comes?**

Phi 3:21 Who shall change our vile (low estate) <sup>2341</sup> body, that it may be fashioned like unto (conformed to) <sup>2342</sup> his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.  
 → The appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the King of kings and Lord of lords, has immortality, and dwells in the light (of God), who will change our low estate body to confirm to His glorious body (Phi 3:21).

**What will happen to us when Christ appears in glory?**

Col 3:4 When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall we also appear with him in glory. (Christ is our life, so when He appears, we (who have the Spirit of life in us) will also appear with him in glory.)

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept (1Co:15:20).

**The Lord's prayer**

And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors (lat: 6:12)

**In one body = In one Spirit = In one God**  
 Eph 4:4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling.  
 1Co:6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one Spirit.  
 1Co:12:13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free, and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.  
 → Whoever is joined to the Lord's body, whether Jews or Gentiles, is one spirit with the Lord.  
 Eph 2:18 For through him we both have access by (in) <sup>2172</sup> one Spirit unto the Father.  
 Jhn 4:24 For God is a Spirit, and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.  
 Eph 4:6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.  
 → In one Spirit, we have access to the Father, one God, Father of all, who is a Spirit.  
 Phi 1:27 Only let your conversation be as if ye became the gospel of Christ that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind, striving together for the faith of the gospel.  
 → Therefore, be steadfast in one spirit with one mind in the faith of the gospel.

## Upoko 11

([Apo 11:1-2](#)) Inehia te whare tapu o te Atua

[Apo 11:1](#) Na kua homai he kakaho ki ahau <sup>G2563</sup>rite ki te rakau: <sup>G4464</sup>a ka tu te anahera, ka mea, **Whakatika**, ka whanganga i te whare tapu o **te Atua**, me te aata, me te hunga e karakia ana i roto.  
[Apo 11:2](#) Engari ko te kooti <sup>G833</sup>ko waho (waho i roto) <sup>G1855G2081</sup>waiho te temepara ki waho, kua hoki e whanganga; kua hoatu hoki ki nga tauwiwi. <sup>G1484</sup>  
me te mea tapu <sup>G40</sup>pa <sup>G4172</sup>kia wha tekau ma rua (42) marama ranei ratou e takahi ai.

- ☞ [Apo 11:1](#) Na ka homai ki ahau he kakaho ano he rakau. Na ka tu te anahera, ka mea, Whakatika ka whanganga i te whare tapu o **te Atua**, te fata, e te feia e haamori ra i reira.
- ☞ [Apo 11:2](#) "Me whakarere ia ki waho te marae i te taha ki waho o te whare tapu, kua e whangangatia; kua hoatu hoki ki nga tauwiwi.  
A ka takahia e ratou **te pa tapu** i raro mo te wha tekau ma rua (**42**) marama.

→ Ko te pa tapu ko te hunga tapu, <sup>439</sup>a ka takatakahia ratou mo nga marama e 42, no te te timatanga o te mea whakariharia ki te ururuato nga ra poto mo te hunga whiriwhiri ([Mat 24:22](#)). <sup>440</sup>

### • He kakaho <sup>G2563</sup>

[Mat 12:16](#) *whakatupato ano ia ki a ratou kia kua ia e mahia (the LORD, kyrios, [Mat 12:8](#)) mohiotia:*

[Mat 12:17](#) *rite ai ta Ihaia poropiti i korero ai, i mea ai,*

[Mat 12:18](#) *Nana, taku pononga i whiriwhiria e ahau; taku e aroha nei, i ahua e ai toku wairua ki a ia:*

*Ka hoatu e ahau toku wairua ki runga ki a ia,*

*a mana e whakapuaki te whakawa ki nga Tauwiwi. <sup>G1484</sup>*

[Mat 12:19](#) *E kore ia e totohe, e kore ia e hamama; e kore ano e rangona tona reo i nga ara.*

[Mat 12:20](#) *He kakaho maru <sup>G2563</sup>kua ranei e pakaru, me te muka paowa e kore e tineia e ia.*

*kia tukua ra ano e ia te whakawa ki te wikitoria.*

[Mat 12:21](#) *Ka whakawhirinaki hoki nga Tauwiwi ki tona ingoa.*

-Eko ta te poropiti i korero aite **Ariki**(kirios),

Nana, taku pononga i whiriwhiria e ahau, taku i aroha ai, ta toku wairua i pai ai. Ka hoatu ano e ahau toku Wairua ki runga ki a ia, a mana e whakapuaki tana whakawa ki nga tauwiwi. E kore ia e totohe, e kore ia e hamama, e kore ano e rangona tona reo i nga ara. Ko te kakaho maru e kore e whatiia porokeretia e ia: ko te muka whakapaoa e kore e tineia e ia; kia puta ra ano ia ia te whakawa ki te wikitoria. E i To'na i'oa e ti'aturi ai te mau Etene ».

→ **Te tokotoko o te kakaho maru** e tohu ana mo Ihpa, he tangata kei runga <sup>H376</sup>ka ngoi, ka uru ki roto ki tona ringa, na kua tu

([2 Ari 18:21](#)).

### (Whangaia te whare tapu o te Atua, tko te aata, ko te hunga e karakia ana ki reira)

→ Na ka hoatu ki a Hoani he kakaho ano he tokotoko, a ka tu te anahera, ka mea,

"**Whakatika**, ka whanganga i te whare tapu o **te Atua**, me te aata, me te hunga e karakia ana ki reira.

Engari kua e whanganga te marae i waho o te temepara, ka waiho ki waho; kua hoatu hoki ki nga tauwiwi; a ka takahia e ratou **te pa tapu** i raro i nga waewae mo te wha tekau ma rua (42) marama.

→ (Whakamaori)

I korerotia ki a Hoani kia whanganga te whare tapu o te Atua, <sup>441</sup>me te aata, me te hunga e karakia ana i roto, kahore ia

<sup>439</sup>Mo nga korero mo "te pa tapu," tirohia [Apo 3:12](#).

<sup>440</sup>A hi'o i te "E haapotohia te mau mahana no te feia maitihia" i te pene 10.

<sup>441</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene api i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."



te hunga e okioki ana ki Ihipa; Ko te hunga e okioki ana ki te kingi o Ihipa (te kingi o te whenua, [2 Ari 18:21](#)) ka noho i **te kootii** waho o te temepara ka hoatu ki nga tauwiwi,<sup>442</sup> a ka miro ratou **te pa tapu** rararomo te 42 marama.

† **Ko te marae o te whare o Ihowa** ([Jer26:1-6](#))

**Na Ihowa** pononga te poropiti (Jeremiah) korero te rhema<sup>H1697</sup> **o a Ihowa** ki nga pa katoa o Hura e tu nei **te kooti ona Ihowa** wharehei whakatupato ia ratou kia tahuri mai i to ratou ara kino. Engari ki te kore nga tauwiwi e whakarongo **te rhema** mai i nga poropiti i tonoa maia **Ihowa** kua hoki e haere i runga i tana ture, **a Ihowa** ka meinga to ratou pa hei kanga ma nga iwi katoa o te whenua.

† **Te pa tapu**

Tngongo kua whakarongo mai **te rhema** e kore e noho i runga i te maunga ka taea te pa ki te wera **ahi**, engari kei Maunga Hiona, te pa o te hunga ora **te Atua**, ko **Hiruharama i te rangi**, **te hahi o te matamua** kua oti te tuhituhi ki te rangi, kei reira nga wairua o **te tika** he mea tino tika ([Heb 12:18](#), [Heb 12:23](#)).  
→ Ko koe tena **pa tapu** ko wai ka riroti **te wahine a te Reme**.<sup>443</sup>

([Apo 11:3-4](#)) Nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua (2).

[Apo 11:3](#) A ka hoatu e ahau he mana ki aku kaiwhakaatu tokorua (kaiwhakaatu, kaiwhakaatu),<sup>G3144</sup>  
a ka poropiti ratou<sup>G4395</sup> kotahi mano e rua rau e ono tekau (1,260) nga ra, he taratara te kakahu.<sup>G4526</sup>  
[Apo 11:4](#) Ko nga oriwa enei e rua<sup>G1636</sup> **rakau**, me nga turanga rama e rua (2).<sup>G3087</sup>  
e tu ana i mua **te te Atua** o te whenua (the ground).<sup>G1093</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 11:3](#) A ka hoatu e ahau he kaha ki taku **rua(2) nga kaiwhakaatu**, a ka poropiti ratou **1,260 ra**, he kakahu taratara te kakahu.
- ☞ [Apo 11:4](#) Ko enei **te tokorua(2) nga oriwa a te tokorua(2) turanga rama** e tu ana i te aroaro o te Atua o te whenua.

- Ko wai nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua (2)?

→ Taku **rua(2) nga kaiwhakaatu** ka hoatu he ra 1,260 ki te poropiti, he taratara te kakahu.

- **Ko te 2 turanga rama: Ko te 2 nga hahi** ([Apo 1:13](#))
- **Ko te 2 oriwa (rakau): Ko te 2 nga oriwa** kei te taha matau me te taha mau i te turanga rama **te tokorua (2) tamako** wai e tu

na te ariki ('**ādōn**)<sup>H113</sup> **o te whenua**, ringihia ana te waipuke o te hinu koura parakore mai nga peka o nga puku witi.

(**te Atua o te whenua** ko te ariki ('**ādōn**)<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua ([los 3:11](#))).<sup>444</sup>

→ Ka tukuna nga tama 2 ki te whenua ki te poropiti i mua i te taenga mai o te ra nui whakamataku o **a Ihowa**, a ratou hiahia ko te hunga kua mate ano kia ara mai i muri ua haapohehia ratou i te tau o te faatereraa "Te Basileia Roma Apī".

- No reira, ko nga kaitono o nga kaiwhakaatu e rua ko:

- (1) **Iraia** te poropiti ([Mal 4:5](#)), me
- (2) **Enoka** (ko te tuawhitu mai i a Arama, [luda 1:14-15](#)).

→ (Whakamaoritanga o [Apo 11:3-4](#))

**Ko te 2 nga oriwa** kei te taha matau me te taha mau i **te 2 nga hahi** **te 2 tama (Iraia Enoka)**,<sup>445</sup> ko wai **te 2 nga kaiwhakaatu** e tu ana i mua **te Atua o te whenua** (te ariki ('**ādōn**)<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua), e ringihia ana **te waipuke o te hinu koura parakore** i nga manga o nga puku witi, hei poropiti **1,260 ra**, he kakahu taratara te kakahu.

<sup>442</sup>bid.

<sup>443</sup>Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

<sup>444</sup>Tirohia [Apo 6:6](#).

<sup>445</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 11:5-6](#)) *Te mana o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua*."



- **Kotahi te iwi o te iwi o te Atua**, Iharaira: **Te Karaiti nga hua matamua**, muri iho ko te hungana **te Karaiti** tona taenga mai.

Roma 11:16 No te meate **matamua** kia tapu, te putunga<sup>G5445</sup> he tapu hoki:  
a ki te mea te putake<sup>G4491</sup> kia tapu, kia pera ano nga manga.<sup>G2798</sup>

→ Mena te hua tuatahi (**Te Karaiti**) He tapu hoki te puranga (i nga manga o nga puku witi). **tapu**:  
a ki te mea ko te putake (nga waitohu, **Ihu Karaiti**) he tapu, he pera ano nga manga i puta mai ai te waipuke o te hinu koura parakore kua ringihia.

→ Na roto **na te Karaiti** mamea, **Ihu Karaiti** ka tukuna mai ki a matou, a na tenei i korerona **te Atua** poropiti tapu mai ano  
i timata te ao.<sup>446</sup> No reira, kua tatou e whakama ki te rongopai o **Te Karaiti**, no te mea ko te kaha o **te Atua**  
**kiwhakaoranga** mo te hunga katoa **whakapono**, i te ati luda na mua, e i te Heleni atoa (aore ra i te mau Etene).<sup>447</sup>

† Ko wai nga Hurai me nga Tauwiwi?<sup>448</sup>

**Ko nga Hurai** o tei peritomehia te tino i te rima Ua pihia ratou mai te mau tamarii a Iseraela, area te feia peritome-ore-hia i te pae tino, ua parauhia ia e e Etene (e ere i te mau tamarii a Iseraela) e te mau ati luda tei peritomehia i te pae tino.

- **Nga Hurai**: Ua peritomehia ratou i te tino i hamanihia e te rima (Ua tuuhia ia Petero te evanelia a **tete kotinga**). **nga Huraina** roto i te natura, e ere ratou i te feia hara no te mau nunaa **Etene** (aore ra taata,  
Gal 2:15) i te mea kua kotia ratou (nga tama a Iharaira) i te kikokiko, a i tukua a Pita me te rongopai o te kotinga mo nga Hurai i kotia ki te kikokiko.

- **Nga Tauwiwi**: Ko te hunga kihai i kotia ki te kikokiko huaina nga Tauwiwi e nga Hurai.

- Ko te kotinga, ko te kotingakore ranei mo nga mea o te kikokiko, ehara i te wairua. I nga kanohi o **nga Hurai** (Heoi ehara nei i te hunga hara noa iho), na reira i kore ai e tika kia kai tahi a Hemi me te Etene tei "peritome-ore-hia" i te tino (Gal 2:12). I te pae varua, te mau ati luda e te mau Etene no te kikokiko ratou, a kahore i taea e ratou te kororia o te Atua **te Atua** ko wai te Wairua (Roma 3:23, Ioane 4:24). E ai ki

Ko nga hiahia o to tatou kikokiko, he tamariki tatou na **ririna te natura**, te whakatutuki i nga hiahia o te kikokiko  
o te hinengaro, na o tatou tutu i mua (Eph 2:3).<sup>449</sup>

- He oriwa mohoa & He oriwa pai

Roma 11:17A ki te mea etahi o nga manga<sup>G2798</sup> pakaru atu,  
a **koe, noho he oriwa mohoa**,<sup>G65</sup> i honoa ki roto i a ratou,  
me te **ratou kai tahi**<sup>G4791</sup> o te **putake**<sup>G4491</sup> a te **ngako**<sup>G4096</sup> o te **oriwa**,<sup>G1636</sup>

Roma 11:24 Mehemea hoki ka tapahia mai koe i te oriwa ngahere;  
a ka honoa ki te ahua ke ki te ahua **he oriwa pai**:<sup>G2565</sup>  
tera noa ake i enei nga manga tupu.  
kia honoa ki a ratou ano **rakau oriwa**?<sup>G1636</sup>

<sup>446</sup>Tirohia Apo 4:8.

<sup>447</sup>Ataata 16. "Nga iwi katoa (Te whakaoranga a te Atua ki te katoa) 8/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>448</sup>Ataata 16. "Ko nga Tauwiwi, nga iwi katoa (Ko te apotero a Paora & Pita) 3/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>449</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

→ **He oriwa mohoao**: Ko nga Taiwi (Na te natura he hunga hara o nga taiwi no te mea ehara ratou i te tamariki a Iharaira, kihai i kotia te kikokiko).

→ **He oriwa pai**: Ko nga Hurai (Na roto i te natura ehara i te hunga hara o nga iwi Taiwi pera me ratou nga tama a Iharaira, o tei peritomehia i te tino).

-**Nga manga maori**: Ko nga tama a Iharaira (nga Hurai ranei).

kotiai roto i te kikokiko ma te ringa, no reira ehara i te hunga hara nga iwi Taiwi.

-**Ko te oriwa ake a te Hurai**: Ko te oriwa he manga maori no te pai o te Atua tena.<sup>450</sup>

- **Ko te putakeme te ngako o te oriwa**<sup>G1636</sup>

- **Te putake**<sup>G4491</sup>

Mat 12:12 *Ko ta te tangata kino e minamina ai ko te kupenga a te hunga kino; tetika<sup>H6662</sup> ka whai hua.*

→ Te hunga tika = **Ihu Karaiti** (1 Ioa 2:1).

Ako te tangata e rongo ana ki nga tohu o te rangatiratanga, engari ka tango i roto i te kohatu o tona ngakau,

**te putake onga waitohu** kahore nei i roto ia ratou, no reira ka he ratou ina pa te whakapawera, te whakato i ranei nga waitohu i roto i a raatau ka taea te mau mo te wa poto (Mat 13:21).<sup>451</sup>

Roma 15:12 *E mea ana hoki a Ihaia, Tera e whai pakiaka<sup>G4491</sup> o Hehe, a ko ia e whakatika mai ana hei rangatira mo nga Taiwi; ka whakawhirinaki nga Taiwi ki a ia.*

→ Ko te tama a Hehe ko Rawiri (1Sa 17:12), a ko te pakiaka o Rawiri **na te Atua Tama, Ihu Karaito** tatou Ariki

(Apo 5:6), he uri no Rawiri i runga i te kikokiko (Roma 1:3).<sup>452</sup>

Apo 22:16 *Ihu kua tonoa e ahau taku anahera hei whakaatu i enei mea ki a koutou i roto i nga hahi. Ko ahau te putake<sup>G4491</sup> me nga uri o Rawiri, me te whetu marama o te ata.*

→ ahau (**Ihu**) Ko ahau te pakiaka, me te uri o Rawiri, te maramara me te whetu o te ata<sup>453</sup> (**te Ariki Ihu Karaiti**).

- **Ngako**<sup>G4096</sup>

The etymology of fatness<sup>G4096</sup> he mai i te pion (ngako, he rite pea ki te momo rereke πίπνω (G4095) ranei "**kiinu**" na roto i te whakaaro o te whakakii).<sup>454</sup>

---

<sup>450</sup>Karekau he pai<sup>G18</sup> engari **te Atua** (Ruka 18:19, Mat 19:17, Mar 10:18).

<sup>451</sup>Tirohia Apo 2:19.

<sup>452</sup>Tirohia Apo 6:1.

<sup>453</sup>I hopukina mai Apo 2:28.

Fetia ata: I roto i te Isaia 14:16-21, te faahiti ra te tamaiti a te poipoi i te arii o Babulonia. I roto i te Isaia 14:16-17, ua hitimahuta te taata

i te hinganga o Papurona kaha, ka tawai hoki ratou ki te kingi o Papurona, ka mea, Ko te tangata ranei tenei nana te whenua i hanga?<sup>H776</sup>ki

wiri?" Ko te take o te hiahia o tenei kingi kino kia piki ake i te poka torere, ki nga wahi tiketike o nga kapua, kia rite ki

**te teitei rawate** Atua ranei ('ēi)<sup>H410</sup> e tohu ana ki te tangata nona te rangi me te whenua, ko wai **Te Karaiti**, kei roto i a waite **Atua** kua hoatu katoa

**mea** raro i nga waewae o **Te Karaiti** (1Ko 15:27).

<sup>454</sup>"G4096 - piotēs - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 10 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4096/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

I te wa o te huihuinga, Ihu ka mau ki te kapu, ka mutu te whakawhetai, ka hoatu ki nga akonga, ka mea, Inukatoa,” a inu ana nga akonga nga toto o te kawenata hou.

A, i muri iho i te kapenga, ka waiata nga akonga, ka haere ki te maunga o Ihowa Oriwa<sup>G1636</sup> ([Mar 14:26](#)) me Ihu ka kii te Ariki.<sup>455</sup> Ko Maunga Oriwa te wahi i koa ai te huihui katoa o nga akonga, i whakamoemiti ai. te Atuanui atu te reo mo nga merekara katoa i kite ai ratou ([Ruka 19:37](#)).

→ Ko te putake onga waitohu (te hunga tika). Ihu Karaiti, nana nei tatou i momona (ana akonga) ki tana wairua  
kai me te toto ka riro mai ma tatou Ariki, ka tuku ia tatou ki te hari me te whakamoemiti te Atuame  
te reo nui mo  
ana mahi nunui katoa i runga i te maunga o Oriwa.

- Ko nga kaiwhakaatu 2 i roto Hakaraia 4

[Zek 4:1](#) Na ka hoki mai ano te anahera i korero ra ki ahau, ka whakaara i ahau.  
hei tangata<sup>H376</sup> kua oho ake i tana moe,

[Zek 4:2](#) Na ka mea ia ki ahau, Ko te aha tau e kite na? Ano ra ko ahau, Kua titiro ahau, a nana he turanga rama<sup>H4501</sup> he koura katoa, me te peihana<sup>H1531</sup> ki runga, a ona rama e whitu (7) o runga, e whitu (7) nga paipa mo nga rama e whitu (7) kei runga i a ia.

[Zek 4:3](#) Na e rua nga oriwa<sup>H2132</sup> ko tetahi ki matau o te peihana;  
ko tetahi ki te taha mau.

[Zek 4:4](#) Na ka oho atu ahau, ka mea ki te anahera i korero ra ki ahau, ka mea,  
He aha enei, e toku ariki ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup>?

→ Ua paraparau o Zakaria e te melahi “te Fatu ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup>, ko tana korero tenei ki te anahera a Ihowa whenua katoa.”<sup>456</sup>

[Zek 4:11](#) Katahi ahau ka whakahoki, ka mea ki a ia,  
He aha enei e rua nga oriwa<sup>H2132</sup> kei te taha matau o te turanga rama  
ki tona taha mau?

[Zek 4:12](#) Na ka whakahoki ano ahau, ka mea ki a ia,  
He aha enei e rua oriwa<sup>H2132</sup> manga (taringa witi witi, wai, awa rere)<sup>H7641</sup>  
i roto i nga paipa koura e rua (2) ka takoto kau (ringihia)<sup>H7324</sup> te koura<sup>H2091</sup> hinuhinu  
mai i a ratou ano?

→ Ka ui a Hakaraia,

"He aha enei 2 nga oriwa kei te taha matau me te taha mau o te turanga rama<sup>H4501</sup>? a,

"He aha enei 2 rakau oriwa manga o nga puku witi ringihia ana te koura (hinu)?

[Zek 4:13](#) Katahi tera ka korero mai ki ahau, ka mea, Kahore ranei koe e mohio ko te aha enei?  
Ano ra ko ahau, Kahore, e toku ariki ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup>.

[Zek 4:14](#) Katahi ia ka mea,  
Ko enei te 2 i whakawahia (hinu, hinu parakore ranei mai<sup>H6671</sup>), te tikanga “ki te pehi

hinu”)<sup>H3323</sup>

tahi (tama)<sup>H1121</sup> ko wai e tu i te taha o te ariki ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa.

→ Ka mea te anahera (o te whenua),

“Ko te 2 nga oriwa kei te taha matau me te taha mau o te turanga rama te 2 tama e tu ana  
te ariki ('ādōn)<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa, ringihia ana te waipuke o te hinu koura parakore  
mai

nga manga o nga taringao te witi.”

<sup>455</sup> [Mat 26:27-30](#), video 29, “Te Pasa a te Fatu (The disciples vs The apostles).”

<sup>456</sup> Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

→ **Te Reme**(amnos)<sup>G721</sup>ko **he rama rama**<sup>G3088</sup> o taua turanga rama (**whare karakia**)<sup>H4501</sup>(**Apo**

**Zek 14:4** Ka tu ano ona waewae i taua ra (te ra o lhowa, o lhowa))  
i runga i te maunga o **Oriwa**<sup>H2132</sup> kei te ritenga atu o Hiruharama ki te rawhiti,  
me te maunga o **Oriwa**<sup>H2132</sup> ka awahi i waenganui ona ki te rawhiti, ki te taha ki te ra  
**uru**, a tera ano te raorao nui rawa atu;  
a ka neke atu tetahi hawhe o te maunga ki te raki, tetahi hawhe ona ki te tonga.

→ Ina **te ra o lhowa** (lhoa) haere mai, nga waewae o **te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ka tu ki runga  
ki te maunga o **Oriwa**, o tera i mua ia Ierusalem i te pae hitia o te râ, e e vahihia te mou'a i  
ropu i te pae hitia o te râ e tae noa 'tu i te pae i te pae tooa o te râ mai te hoê peho rahi roa, e  
te afaraa o te mou'a i te pae apatoerau e te afaraa i te pae apatoa.

### -Ka ora katoa a lharaira

**Roma 11:25** E kore hoki ahau e pai, e oku teina, kia kuware koutou ki tenei **mea ngaro**,  
kei mea koutou he whakaaro nui koutou;  
kua tau tetahi wahi o te matapotanga ki a lharaira, kia tae mai ra ano te tokomahatanga o nga Tauwiwi.

#### ① **The matapo ia i tetahi wahi o lharaira**

No te mea ua parau te ati luda i te mau tapao o te Atua e te faaino, ua ite Paulo raua Baranaba e ua  
mana'o te ati luda ia raua iho e e ere i te mea au no te ora mure ore, na ô a'era, **nga waitohu o te**  
**Atua** me matua korero ki a koe" (**Ohipa 13:46**) Te horoa ra te reira i te tumu no ratou no te fariu atu i  
nia i te mau Etene o tei faatupu i te parau tohu a Mose, "E faatupu vau i te feii ia outou i te feia e ere  
i te taata, e na 'u outou e riri i te nunaa maamaa" (**Roma 10:19**).

-**Nga waitohu o te Atua** i korero tuatahi ki nga Hurai, o te mau Etene râ tei faahanahana e  
**i whakapono nga waitohu o te Ariki** ka riro **te rhema**, he whakapataritari i nga Hurai kia hae.<sup>457</sup>

#### ② **Tko te ki tonu o nga Tauwiwi**

Ka kite nga iwi katoa a **lhowa** (lhoa) me o ratou kanoahi maori ina tu ona waewae ki runga ki te  
maunga o **Oriwai** te ra o **lhowa**, a ka mohio ratou ko ia ano **te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa**.<sup>458</sup>

**Roma 11:26** Na ka ora a lharaira katoa: ko te mea hoki ia i tuhituhia,  
Tera e puta mai te Kaiwhakaora i Hiona, a ka whakatahuri i te karakiakore i a Hakopa.

**Roma 9:33** Kua oti te tuhituhi,  
Nana, kei Hiona ahau e takoto ana<sup>G4622</sup> he kohatu tutukitanga, he toka (**Te Karaiti, 1Ko**

**10:4**)<sup>G4073</sup> o te hara:

a ko nga tangata katoa e whakapono ana ki a ia e kore e whakama.

#### ③ **Ihu Karaiti (Akowhatu tutukitanga me te toka<sup>G4073</sup> o te hara)**<sup>459</sup>

**Te Karaiti** Kotahi tonu tona mamaetanga mo nga hara o te hunga he, a whakamatea ana te kikokiko, i  
whakaorangia ia e te Wairua, hei arahi ia tatou kite **Atua**. Ko te hunga e rapu ana i nga mahi o te  
ture, pera i a lharaira, ehara nei i te whakapono, ka tutuki ratou ki taua kamaka tutukitanga: ko te  
hunga ia e mahi ana i te ture o te tika o te whakapono, ka whiwhi ratou ki te tika, ka pera me nga  
Tauwiwi.

**Roma 9:33** "Nana, ka whakatakotoria e ahau ki Hiona he kamaka tutukitanga, he kohatu  
whakahinga;

me te tangata **whakapono** e kore ia e whakama."

<sup>457</sup>Tirohia **Apo 2:9** mo etahi atu korero.

<sup>458</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>459</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

### **Ihuhanga whare karakia ki runga Te Karaiti**

Ka mea a Ihu ki a Pita (Petro, toka)<sup>G4074</sup>ka hanga e ia tana hahi ki runga ki tenei Petra (**Toka**),<sup>G4073</sup>kei runga **Te Karaiti**([1Ko 10:4](#)ki kore ai e taea e nga kuwaha o te reinga. [Mat 16:18](#)). Tenei **Te Karaiti**ka noho ki te taha matau **ote Atua**([Kol 3:1](#)).

-Ihu ka horoia nga waewae o Petros ka horoia katoatia a Petros ([Jhn13:10](#)), a ka mea ko Pita ano hoki me horoi o ratou waewae tetahi ki tetahi ki te mea ko Ihu te Ariki, te rangatira o Pita i mua o tona ripekatanga. I etahi atu kupu, Me horoi nga akonga a Ihu e nga tohu o **te Atua**mai ia lesu i tamâhia i mua i to 'na aro ripekatia (i mua ranei i a ia anote **rhema**).<sup>460</sup>

→Kua homai e te Atua ki te apotoro a Paora te aroha noa kia waiho hei tohunga mohio ki te hanga whare wairua,

te whakatakoto i te turanga **Ihu Karaiti**mo etahi atu hei hanga ki runga. Na te aposetolo Paulo i tanunga **waitohu**

a te Atua i roto ia koe, na te Karaitiana i whakamakuku te matauranga (**Ko nga tohu a te Atua+ Te wai = Kotahi**), engari

Ko te Atua, nana nei i homai te taro hei kai ma koutou, ka whakanui i nga tohu kua ruia ki roto ki a koutou ma te Tama a te tangata

a ka tupu nga hua o tou tika (ranei **ite rhema**).<sup>461</sup>Na te Atua koutou, na te Atua hanga whare wairua ([1Ko 3:9](#)).<sup>462</sup>

→ **Ihu Karaiti**ko te turanga anake o te whare wairua.

#### ④ **Nga Hurai wairua**

**Ihu Karaiti**he minita mo te kotingao tei peritome i te pae varua i te aau o te Etene tangatano te faairiro ia ratou ei mau tamaiti pae varua na Iseraela (aore ra ati luda i te pae varua), no reira **Te parau mau a te Atua** kia whakau i te i oati ki nga matua ([Roma 15:8](#)).

#### ⑤ **Aka ora a Iharaira**<sup>463</sup>

Ko te kupu pakiaka o te taro<sup>G740</sup>he ἄρω<sup>G142</sup>, ko te tikanga ka ara ake i te whenua. Na, ko te taro o **te Atua**, e heke iho ana i te rangi, e ara ake ana ano i te whenua ma te orahaere maiki te [ao](#)([Jhn6:33](#)). **Ihu kote Tama a te tangata** a ka kai tatou i ona kikokiko hei kai, i ona toto hei inu; Heoi, no te mea karekau te rangatiratanga o te Atua i runga i te logos engari he kaha, e kore e tau kia riro te rangatiratanga o te Atua i te kikokiko me te toto; na, **Ihu Karaiti**(te kakano<sup>G4690</sup> o Rawiri) i ara mai i te hunga mate. Na te ngohengohe o te tangata kotahi, **Ihu Karaiti**, he tokomaha e tika ana ([Roma 5:15;5:19](#)).

Ka matau ana hoki koe, ehara te rangatiratanga o te Atua i te kai, i te inu, ka puare tonu te tatau **Te Karaiti**kua ara mai i te hunga mate, a hoatu ana e Ihu te Wairua Tapu ki ana akonga i muri i tona whakakororiatanga. **Ko Ihu kua araka riro te Ariki** ki nga akonga kua whiwhite **Wairua Tapu** ai **whakaponotera Ihu Karaiti**ko te Tama a te Atua, a ka waiho ia mo ratou **Arikiratou te Atua** ([Jhn20:28](#)).

---

<sup>460</sup>Ataata 17. "3. Oho matamua (Te fare o te Atua ra o Iehova," video 11 "(Te hoê ahu) hou te oroa Pasa," e Ataata 10. "E rua nga ra i mua i te "Hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).  
<sup>461</sup>Ataata 30. "The Communion." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>462</sup>Vitio 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa Te mau fenua hoê a te Atua vs. Te mau Etene) 5/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>463</sup>Ataata 30. "The Communion." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

**te Atua**, na wai matou i whiriwhiri **Te Karaiti** mua i te turanga o te ao (**Eph 1:4**), i whakawhirinaki tuatahi ki roto **Te Karaiti** (**Eph 1:12**) ki te rui i tectamariki o te kupu whakaari i roto i te rangatiratanga o te rangi. Ko tenei mea ngaro **ona te Atua hiahia** (**Eph 1:9**) ka mahia e te kakano minita (sperma, rhema ranei)<sup>G4690</sup> ki te Tama a te tangata, nana nei i mahi taro (**waitohu**) mo te kai (ko te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata, **Jhn 6:55**) ki nga tamariki o te kupu whakaari, kia tini **nga tohu a te Atua** ruiakia whakanuia e ratou nga hua o to ratou tika (**Mat 13:38**). **Ihu** ko te taro o te ora i heke iho i te rangi, **ate ora o taua taroko Te Karaiti** (**loane 6:48, Kol 3:4**).

Na te Matua i te rangi i whakaatu ki a Haimona Pita **Ihu, te Tama a te tangata, kote Karaiti, te Tamaiti a te Atua ora**, na reira i riro ai ia ia nga ki o te rangatiratanga o te rangi. Ina kai tatou katoa **na te Arikitepu**, kotahi tonu te taro e kainga nei e tatou katoa **Kotahi te tinana i roto Te Karaiti**, waihoki ko te tangata e kai ana i te kikokiko, e inu ana i nga toto o te Tama a te tangata, kei a ia **te ora mure ore** no te mea **Ihu Karaiti** ko te Tama **ate Atua**.

→ **na te Atua** pai mo tatou na roto i tana Tamako nga tangata katoa e kite ana i tana Tama me te **whakapono** kei roto ia ia **te ora mure ore**. Na, whakina ma to mangai (na **te Wairua Tapu**) e "**Ihu Karaiti** kua tae mai i roto i te kikokiko," a ka mohio ko koe **te Atua**.

(**Apo 11:5-6**) Te mana o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua

**Apo 11:5** A ki te mea tetahi ki te tukino i a raua, ka puta mai he kapura i o raua mangai, a ka pau o raua hoa riri. a ki te mea tetahi kia tukino i a raua, ko te whakamatenga tenei mona.

**Apo 11:6** He mana (mana) enei<sup>G1849</sup> ki te tutakina te rangi, kia kaua e ua i nga ra o ta ratou poropititanga. a kua mana (mana)<sup>G1849</sup> ki runga waiki te huri hei toto, ki te patu i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> me nga whiu katoa, i nga wa katoa e pai ai ratou.

- ☞ **Apo 11:5** A ki te tukino tetahi i a ratou, **ahiputa** mai i o ratou mangaia pau ake o ratou hoariri. A ki te mea tetahi ki te tukino i a raua, ko te whakamatenga tenei mona.
- ☞ **Apo 11:6** Ka whai mana enei ki te tutaki i te rangi, kei puta he ua i nga ra o ta ratou poropititanga; kei a ratou ano te tikanga mo nga wai hei mea hei toto; ki te patu i te whenua ki nga whiu katoa, i nga wa e hiahia ai ratou.

- **I mua i te ra nui me te wehi o te Ariki**

**Mal 4:5** Nana, ka unga atu e ahau a Iraia poropiti ki a koutou i mua i te taenga mai o te ra nui whakamataku o **ahowa** (Ihoa):<sup>H3068</sup>

- **Ko nga tama 2** (ko nga kaiwhakaatu 2) ka tukuna ki te whenua ki te poropiti i mua i te taenga mai o te nui me te **whakamatakura o Ihoa**, ka puta i mua **te Pawera Nui**.

(Prophecy, visions, dreams)

**Ohipa 2:16** Engari ko te mea tenei i korerotia e Hoera poropiti;

**Ohipa 2:17** A ka puta mai i nga ra whakamutunga<sup>G2078</sup> **nga ra**, ka meate Atua, ka ringihia e ahau taku **Wairua** i runga i nga kikokiko katoa:

a ka poropiti a koutou tama, a koutou tamahine, ka kite hoki a koutou taitamariki i te kitenga; a ka moemoea o koutou kaumatua:

**Ohipa 2:18** Ka ringihia ano e ahau ki runga ki aku pononga tane, ki aku pononga wahine i aua ra o aku **Wairua**; a ka poropiti ratou.

**Ohipa 2:19** Ka whakakitea ano e ahau he mea whakamiharo i te rangi i runga, me nga tohu ki te whenua.<sup>G1093</sup> **i raro**; he toto, he kapura, he kohu paowa:

→ **Ko te ra o te Ariki** ka tae mai i nga ra whakamutunga, e ninii mai te Atua i To'na Varua i nia i te mau taata atoa, no ratou

poropititia, kia kite i nga kitenga, i nga moemoea, e whakaatu nga mea whakamiharo i te rangi, me nga tohu ki te whenua i raro.

**(Nga tohu o te ra & te marama)**

[Ohipa 2:20](#) Ka rere ke te ra, ka pouri, ka whakatoto te marama.

i mua i taua mea nui me te rongonui **ra o te Ariki** haere mai:

[Joe 2:31](#) Te raka puta ke hei pouri, **ate marama** ki te toto,

i te aroaro o te hunga nunui, o te hunga whakamataku **ra o lhowa** haere mai.)

[Luk 21:25A](#) ka waiho **tohu**<sup>G4592</sup> i te ra, i te marama, i nga whetu;

a ki runga ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> te mame o nga iwi (Gentile iwi),<sup>G1484</sup> me te raruraru; **tete moana me te ngaru e haruru ana**;

[Ohipa 2:21A](#) tenei ake, ko nga tangata katoa e karanga ana ki te ingoa **te Ariki** ka ora.

- **“Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki”**

Te pii nei lesu i te mau ati luda (te mau papai parau e te mau Pharisea) te mau taata haavare, te mau ophi, e te hoê u’i ophi, mai te mau tamarii ratou a te feia i haapohe i te mau peropheta, tera râ, ua patu ratou i te mau menema o te mau peropheta, e ua faaunauna i te mau menema o te feia parau-tia. Ua parau lesu ia ratou e eita te mau ati luda e ite ia lesu e tae noa ’tu i te taime e parau ai ratou e, “la haamaitaihia oia o tei haere mai ma te i’oa o te Fatu,” oia hoi e ore roa ratou e ite ia lesu e tae noa ’tu i te rahi o to ratou maitai i roto i te ite i to tatou Fatu e te Faaora o lesu. Te Karaiti me te whakaae ki te Ariki hei Kaiwhakaora mo ratou. Heoi, ka ora nga iwi Tauwiwi i tenei wa.<sup>464</sup>

**(E haere mai ana te ra o te Ariki ano he tahae i te po)**

[1 Te 5:1](#) Engari o nga wa<sup>G5550</sup> me nga taima,<sup>G2540</sup> E oku teina, kahore he take e tuhituhi atu ai ahau ki a koutou.

[1 Te 5:2](#) E tino mohio ana hoki koutou ki tena **te ra o te Ariki** ka haere mai ano he tahae i te po.

[2Pe 3:10](#) Engari ko te ra o **te Ariki** ka haere mai ano he tahae i te po;<sup>G3571</sup>

ko reira pahemo atu ai nga rangi, tona nui hoki o te haruru, ka rewa nga mea timatanga ki te ahi **werawera**, te whenua (the ground)<sup>G1093</sup> me nga mahi ano hoki<sup>G2041</sup> ko nga mea o roto ka tahuna ki te ahi.

- **The ra o lhowa** ki te haere mai ano he tahae i te po ka tae mai tona ra ka ki ai te ao, e whakahaerehia ana e Hatana, i te pouri (i te po wairua) i mua **na te Karaiti** 2nd haere mai.
- Ina **te ra o te Ariki** Ka haere mai, ka pahemo atu nga rangi me tona haruru nui, ka ngiha nga mea timatanga i te wera nui, ka wera nga mahi o te whenua. Ka moti rawa enei mea katoa, kia tapu to koutou whakahaere me te karakia ([2Pe 3:11](#)) kia whai hua i roto i te matauranga o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>465</sup>

[\(Apo 11:7\)](#) Ka piki ake te kararehe i roto i te poka torere (ka patua nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua)

[Apo 11:7A](#) ka mutu ta ratou whakaatu,<sup>G3141</sup>

**te kararehe e haere ake ana i roto i te poka torere** ka whawhai ki a ratou, ka kaha ano i a ratou, ka whakamatea.

[Apo 11:7A](#) ka mutu ta ratou whakaatu,

**te kararehe** piki ake ana i roto i te poka torere ka whawhai ki a ratou, **hingaratou**, ka patua.

→ Ko te kararehe e haere ake ana i roto i te poka torere, ko te kingi ia o te anahera o te poka torere.

**Apolion** ([Apo 9:11](#)).

<sup>464</sup>No roto mai i “[Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa]” aore ra

Ataata 16. Nga Tauwiwi, Nga iwi katoa (The Lord, The Lord Jesus, & The Lord Jesus Christ) 7/10.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>465</sup>Ataata 30. “The Communion.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

([Apo 11:8](#)) Nga tinana mate o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua

[Apo 11:8](#) Ka takoto o ratou tinana ki roto <sup>G1909</sup>te huarahi o te pa nui, e kiia ana i te taha wairua ko Horoma <sup>G4670</sup>me Ihpa, <sup>G125</sup>kei reira hoki to tatou Ariki (kyrios) <sup>G2962</sup>i ripekatiā.

☞ [Apo 11:8](#) Ka takoto nga tinana mate (o nga kaiwhakaatu 2) ki te huarahi o **te nuipa**, e kiia ana ma te wairua **Horoma Ihpa**, kei hea to tatou **Ariki (kyrios)** i ripekatiā.

- **Kei hea to tatou Ariki (kyrios)** <sup>G2962</sup>i ripekatiā

[Ioane 19:20](#) Ko tenei ingoa (IHU O NAHARETA TE KINGI O NGA HURAI) i korerotia e te tokomaha o nga Hurai: mo te waahi **Ihu** ripekatiāi tata ki te pa: a i tuhituhia ki te reo Hiperu, ki te reo Kariki, ki te reo Latina.

→ **Ihu** ripekatiā tata ki te pa (o Hiruharama, [Ioane 19:20](#)) a ka mamae ki waho o te kuwaha o te pa ([Heb 13:12](#)).

- **Horoma Ihpa**

[Gen 13:13](#) Ko nga tangata ia o Horoma <sup>H5467</sup>he kino (he kino) <sup>H7451</sup>me te hunga hara ki te aroaro o Ihowa (**Ihowa**) <sup>H3068</sup>tino nui.

[Gen 18:32](#) Na ka mea ia, Kua ra a Ihowa. <sup>H136</sup>ādonāy) <sup>H136</sup>kia riri, a ka korero ahau, heoi ano ko tenei: Tera pea e kitea kotahi tekau (tekau nga tangata tika) ki reira (Horoma, [Gen 18:20](#)). Ka mea ia, Ka whakaaro ahau ki te tekau, ae kore e whakangaromia e ahau.

Wka whakangaromia e Ihowa, e kore hoki e tohungia a Horoma mo nga tangata tika kotahi tekau i roto i te pa o Horoma **Horoma**?

→ Ka whakahoki a Ihowa (Ihow) e kore te pa o Horoma e whakangaromia mo te whakaaro **tekau** (tikatahi), a ka mutu te korerorero a Aperahama raua ko Ihowa.

He aha te take i mutu ai te korero **itekau**?

→ Ka tae nga tama a Iharaira ki te whenua i homai e Ihowa, e Ihowa, ki a ratou hei kokoti i nga hua; me kawe mai he “omere” o nga hua matamua (te whakatekau, te 1/10 ranei o te “epa,” [Rt 2:17](#)) o ratou hauhake ki te tohunga. ANa ka poipoia e te tohunga te omere ki te aroaro o Ihowa, kia mau ai whakaaetia.

**Mana** ([Exo 16:4](#)) he taro i tukua mai e Ihowa i te rangi ma nga tama a Iharaira, hei whakamataua e haere ranei ratou i tana ture, kahore ranei. [Exo 16:4](#)). Ko te ture tenei a Ihowa i runga i te whenua, he mea mehua ki te omere, ko tona utu ko te whakatekau (1/10) o te epa ki te mehua maroke, he whakahere hara hoki. <sup>466</sup>

**Ko nga mea i ine ki runga i te whenua ka whakatauhia tekau** (he pene, denarion <sup>G1220</sup>) a he tapu kia **Ihowa (Ihowa, Lev 27:30)**. <sup>467</sup> Heoi, e ai ki te mehua i roto [Apo 6:6](#), nga hara i ruritia ki te whenua i taka ki raro i te mehua o te whenua kotahi tekau (10), ko te tikanga ko te pa **i raro i te ture** (he kino), he mea e kore e taea te tapae he whakahere hara kia manakohia e Ihowa (Yahweh).

-**Te whenua o Ihpa** e tohu ana ki te whare pononga ([Exo 20:2](#)), kei reira te whare o te matua o Aperama **Hakara** e metua vahine no ratou, “i raro a’e i te ture” ([Gal 3:18](#)), whanau i muri i te kikokiko. Kei te here te whare

no te mea i puta mai to ratou ora i te whenua maroke, ehara i te rangi. [Jhn 6:58](#)). te pakoko o Harai **ka whakamāramahia he aha ia i maroke ai te oneone**, na ka mau ki a ratou te ahua o te oneone ([1Ko 15:48](#)). <sup>468</sup>

→ Waihoki, ko te huarahi o te pa nui e takoto ai nga tupapaku o nga kaiwhakaatu 2, ko te pa ano tera

<sup>466</sup> hopukina mai [Apo 6:6](#).

<sup>467</sup> hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>468</sup> [Whakaahua 11-a], Ataata 9 ranei. “1. kapenga.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/)



paopaonga tohu a te Atuaa ripekatia ana to tatou Ariki (kyrios).<sup>G2962</sup> Ka ruritia te pa nui (Apo 6:6), engari ka taka ki te whenua kotahi tekau (10) ka kii he pa kino, hara nui.

- Ko te mutunga, ka ngaro te pa nui kino, engari ko te whenua o Horoma raua ko Komora ka ngaro. kia mama ake i taua pa nui a te ra whakawa (Mat 10:15).

- No te aha râ te oire rahi i parauhia 'i "i te pae varua" o Sodoma e Aiphiti?

→ Te pa nui ko Papurona kei hea te wahine kairau nui te kingi o nga maunga e 7 me nga whenua e 7.<sup>469</sup>

Te pa nui o Horoma he pa e whakahaeretia ana e te wahine kairau nui i runga i te whenua maroke o Ihipa, a

kei te whare pononga o ratou wairua (kahore i raro i te aroha noa), ka waihotia i roto i te reinga me o ratou pirau

tinana i te ra whakawa.<sup>470</sup>

- Tko te kapenga (Reme)<sup>H7716</sup>

Exo 12:1 Na Ihowa (Ihowa)<sup>H3068</sup> i korero ki a Mohi raua ko Arona i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> o Ihipa, ka mea,

Exo 12:2 Ko tenei marama hei marama timatanga ki a koutou: hei te marama tuatahi tena o to tau ki a koutou.

Exo 12:3 Korero ki te huihui katoa o Iharaira, mea atu,

Hei te tekau o nga ra o tenei marama me tango tena tangata, tena tangata areme (sê)<sup>H7716</sup> ki nga whare o o ratou matua, areme (sê)<sup>H7716</sup> mo te whare:

Exo 12:4 A ki te mea he iti rawa te whare mote reme (hei)<sup>H7716</sup> ma ratou ko tona hoa tata ki tona taha me tango e te whare kia rite ki te tokomaha o nga tangata; kia rite ki te kai a tera, a tera, ta koutou tatau mo te reme.

Exo 12:5 To reme (sê)<sup>H7716</sup> kia whai kohakore, he tane no te tau tuatahi: me tango e koutou i roto i nga hipi.<sup>H3532</sup>, mai i nga koati ranei.<sup>H5795</sup>

→ I te whenua o Ihipa, a Ihowa korerotia te marama tuatahi o te tau.

Mo te kapenga, a Ihowa ka korerotia e Mohi ki te whakaminenga katoa o Iharaira, ma ratou e tango ki a ratou ia tangata (tane)<sup>H376</sup> he reme,<sup>H7716</sup> ki nga whare o o ratou matua,

he reme (sê)<sup>H7716</sup> mo te whare. Tenei reme (hei)<sup>H7716</sup> he ahate Atua<sup>H430</sup> kua whakaritea he tahunga tinana

hei utu mo te tama a Aperahama, a Ihaka (Gen 22:13).

Ma nga tama a Iharaira e karanga nga hakari e whitu o nga ra a Ihowa hei huihuinga tapue i roto i to ratou

hakari (wa, Lev 23:1-2).

I roto i te Genesis, te tangata (Strong's H376) i whakamahia ki te whakahua mo te "tane," ko te Wairua o te kikokiko).

-Tane (iš)<sup>H376</sup> he tangata<sup>H120</sup> i whakakakahuria ratou e Ihowa, e te Atua, ki nga koti hiako, a tonoa mai ana e ia

atu i te kari o Erene. Katahi ka tangohia atu ia i te whenua kanga me te oranga o

ka uru te tane ki tana wahine (Gen 2:7; 3:17-23) kia kawea ki te whenua o Iharaira (Eze 37:12).<sup>471</sup>

Mo reira hei patunga tapu mo nga toto o a ratou reme, he mea kohakore ki nga pou tatau;

→ ehara i te mea anake he tohu (Gen 1:14)<sup>H226</sup> tera a Ihowa mana e whakaora te whare o nga tama a Iharaira ki roto

<sup>469</sup> I hopukina mai Apo 17:18, & Apo 18:10.

<sup>470</sup> Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>471</sup> Ataata 7. "Ko nga whakatupuranga o Arama ki a Aperahama + Wahine." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/).

tukuna Ihipa([Exo 12:5](#)), engari ano hoki **he tohu** tera **a Ihowa** ka whakaorangia nga wairua (**Ihowa** **kua** **taku wairua** **mai mate**, [Psa 116:8](#)) o te whare o Iharairame te whakatutuki i te kupu whakaari a te Atua **Aberahama, Isaaka, e Iakoba** na roto i te faaoraraa i To'na mau taata i maitihia ia ore e faaterehia e te taata rii **maramaki** te marama nui([Gen 1:16](#)).<sup>472</sup>

[Exo 12:26](#) *A tenei ake, ka puta a koutou tamariki (tama)*<sup>H1121</sup>*ka mea atu ki a koe, He aha te tikanga o tenei mahi ma koutou?*

[Exo 12:27](#) *Me ki atu e koutou, Ko te patunga tapu tena nana* **Ihowa** *(Na Ihowa)*<sup>H3068</sup> **kapenga**,<sup>H6453</sup> *nana i haere nga whare o nga tamariki (nga tama)*<sup>H1121</sup> *o Iharaira i Ihipa, i tana patu i te Nga Ihipiana, a whakaorangia ana o matou whare. Na ka tuohu te iwi, ka koropiko.*

- **te Atua** a fafau ia Aberahama e e horoa mai Oia **he reme** (Te kaha [H7716](#)), e ua horoa mai te Atua ia Aberahama i te hoê mamoe ('ayil)<sup>H352</sup> (**he hipi tane**) hei utu mo Ihaka hei tahunga tinana.

→ **Ihowa** (Ihoa) i whakaora i te whare o nga tama a Iharaira i Ihipa me nga wairua o nga tama a Iharairamai i te mate. Na te patunga tapu o te kapenga a Ihowa, he Kaiwhakaora **Te Karaitito** tatou **Ihowa**

([Ruka 2:11](#)) tukuna **nga wairua** o te whare o nga tama a Iharaira, a **Te Karaitiro** **te reme**<sup>G721</sup> **mote kapenga a Ihowa** ([1Ko 5:7](#)) whakaahuatia i roto i [Exo 12:4-11](#), ko wai mate **te mau**

**tonu Wairua**,

i tapae i ona toto kahore he poke **te Atua**, e tuku ana i a koe ki te horoi i to hinengaro i nga mahi mate

ki te mahi ki te hunga orate **te Atua** ([Heb 9:14-15](#)), e whakaora ana i nga mea e ruanga **nga wairua ate Wairua** o nga tama a Iharaira.

→ Ko nga toto o **Te Karaiti** ka huri te wai hei waina, engari **Ihuka** mea ia e kore ia e kai i te kapenga i muri iho

To'na mau mau i te tae noa' tu i te taima e tupu ai i roto i te basileia o **te Atua** ([Ko Luk 22:16](#)), te tikanga ka kore ia e kai ano

**te kapengao** te taro (ranei **nga tohu a te Atua**) ki a tatou (te kawenata tawhito), no te mea i muri ia ia

mamae, te wai (**nga waitohu**) ka mahia hei waina (**te rhema**) kei te rangatiratanga o **te Atua** (te kawenata hou), ka mahia **te mana**.

**Te taro** tera **Ihuka** pakaru tona tinana, ko te kapu te kawenata hou i roto i a ia **toto**, engari no te mea i a Hura te ringa o te tangata tinihanga **Ihuina te Arikitepu**, me mohio tatou **te Na te Arikitepu** ina kai **te kapenga a Ihowa** i tana tepu.<sup>473</sup>

- † **Moni Ihowa** **Kapenga**, **Te Karaiti** ka waiho hei hipi toa i tapaea hei tahunga tinana mo Ihaka. **te Atua** ka riro **te Matua** **ate Atua** o te hunga hara i whakapono ki tena **Ihu**, **te Tama a te tangata**, kote **Karaiti**, **te Tama a te Atua**, ko wai kua kake atu ki a ia **Matua**, **Tonate Atua**.

<sup>472</sup>Ataata 9. "1. kapenga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

<sup>473</sup>Video 26. "Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

[The 7 feasts of the LORD]

1. Passover

Spring

**Passover**  
(Exodus 12)

When your children/sons<sup>1112</sup> say to you, "What do you mean by this service?" (Exo 12:26)  
 → That ye shall say, **It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children(sons)<sup>1112</sup> of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses** (Exo 12:27)

For Passover, the LORD spoke to all the congregation of Israel through Moses, that they shall take to them every man (husband)<sup>4376</sup> a lamb<sup>4715</sup> for an house (Exo 12:3).  
 - In Genesis, man<sup>4376</sup>, (Strong's H376, יָד, אִישׁ) was used to make reference to a "husband" of a woman, or the soul of the flesh).  
 - Therefore, the sacrifice of the blood of their lamb without blemish on their door posts becomes not only a sign (Gen 1:14)<sup>1123</sup> that the LORD will deliver the house of Israel and carry out God's promise made with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob  
 → but also a sign, that the LORD will deliver the souls. (The LORD hast delivered my soul from death, *Ps 116:9*) of the house of Israel and carry out God's promise made with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob  
 (by delivering His chosen people from being ruled by the lesser light to the greater light).

**Abraham**

- When Sarai (Abraham's wife) was barren, thus bare him no children/beget<sup>1305</sup> (Gen 11:30, Gen 16.1).
- Sarai asked Abraham to go to her Egyptian maid, **Hagar**, to obtain children/build<sup>1305</sup> by her.
- And **"Hagar, has she borne to thee yet?"** (Gen 16.2)
- This is the same story of how **Christ, who was born to the Virgin Mary, was born to Sarai**<sup>1302</sup> and hast eaten of the tree, the LORD God commanded him not to (Gen 3:17).
- Because the earth<sup>1174</sup> of Egypt<sup>1174</sup> is the house of bondage. (Exo 20:2), where the house of the father Abraham has Hagar as their mother, who is "under the law" (Gal 3:18), born after the flesh.
- The house is in bondage because their life was brought forth from dry earth without water) and not from heaven (Jhn 6:53). Sarai's barrenness explains why she is of dry earth, and thus they have borne the image of the earthy (Co. 15:49).
- 1Co. 15:47. The first man<sup>1174</sup> of the earth, the second man is the Lord from heaven.
- 1Co. 15:49. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

**Abraham**

- The children<sup>1174</sup> from the seed of Isaac, who has Abraham as a father, and Sarah (free woman) as a mother, are Israel born after the Spirit and by promise.
- Rom 9:6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel.
- Rom 9:7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children:  
 → but, in Isaac shall thy seed be called;
- Rom 9:8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God:  
 → but the children<sup>1174</sup> of the promise are counted for the seed

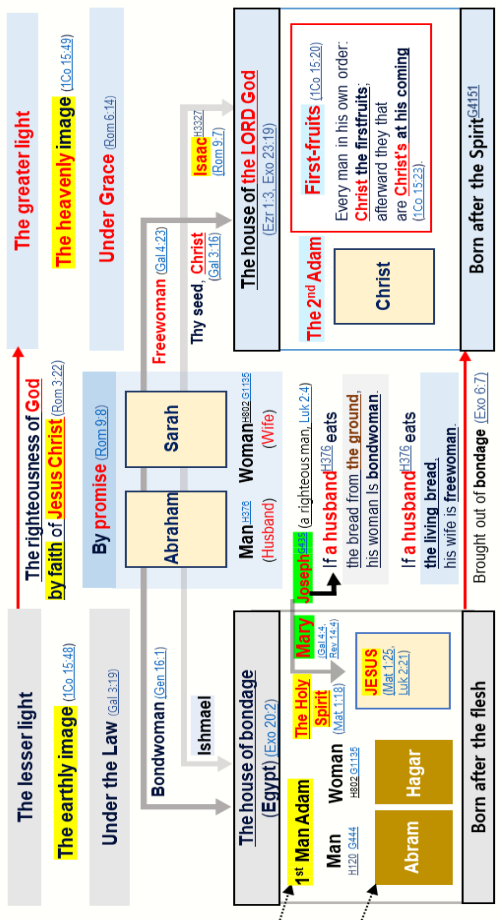
The mother of Jesus was there, and both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage (Jhn 2:1-2). And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, "They have no wine" (Jhn 2:3).

Jesus saith unto her, **Woman** what have I to do with thee? **mine hour is not yet come** (Jhn 2:4). His mother saith unto the servants,  **whatsoever he saith unto you, do it** (Jhn 2:5).

And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece (Jhn 2:6).  
 Jesus saith unto them, **Fill the waterpots with water**. And they filled them up to the brim (Jhn 2:7). And he saith unto them, **Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast** (Jhn 2:8). And they bare it (Jhn 2:8).

When the ruler<sup>1174</sup> of the feast<sup>1174</sup> had tasted the water<sup>1174</sup>, that was made into wine (Jhn 2:9), and knew not whence it was (but the servants which drew the water knew), the governor of the feast called the bridegroom (Jhn 2:9).  
 → And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse, but thou hast kept the good wine until now (Jhn 2:10).  
 → This is the first miracle/sign<sup>1174</sup> of Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him. (Jhn 2:11)

→ Jesus called his mother "Woman" (Jhn 2:4), before Passover or before Jesus' crucifixion.  
 → We learned from Genesis that Woman refers to the current man's wife, thus the woman (wife) is one flesh with her husband. Which is why Jhn 2:1 records that "the mother of Jesus was there."  
 → Jesus called His mom as "Woman," prior to the Passover and His crucifixion, alluding that His hour of appointed time (his hour) is near.  
 → Jesus' first miracle/sign<sup>1174</sup> of turning the water into wine, is a sign (Strong's G4592, σημεῖον) in Gen 1:14, - "let them be for signs" (Jhn 2:18) - foretells that Jesus is the ruler of the lights in the firmament of the heaven, who can lead the people who are ruled by the lesser light (under the law) to the greater light (under grace) through His death and resurrection, and is therefore the second Adam.



<sup>474</sup>Ataata 9. "1. kapenga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

(Apo 11:9) Ko nga tinana mate o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua ka kitea e te katoa mo te 3 1/2 ra

**Apo 11:9** Na ratou (kite)<sup>G991</sup> o nga tangata me nga hapu (iwi)<sup>G5443</sup> me nga reo me nga iwi<sup>G1484</sup> ka kite<sup>G991</sup> o raua tinana e toru nga ra me te hawhe; a e kore e mamae (waiho)<sup>G863</sup> kia whakatakatoria o ratou tinana mate<sup>G5087</sup> i roto i nga urupa (sepulchre).<sup>G3418</sup>

☞ **Apo 11:9** Ka kite nga tangata o nga iwi, o nga hapu, o nga reo, o nga iwi, o ratou tinana mate **3 1/2 ra**, kua hoki e tukua o ratou tinana kia maka ki te urupa.

- I muri i te aranga mai i te hunga mate, tangata Ko nga tinana o nga tama o te aranga, ko nga tama o te rangatiratanga, i puta mai i te urupa. [Luka 20:35-36](#). No reira, e ore e tia ia tuuhia te tino o na ite 2 i roto i te menema no te mea e tamarii ratou no te basileia.<sup>475</sup>

(Apo 11:10-13) Ko te aranga o nga poropiti 2<sup>476</sup>

**Apo 11:10** Me te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> ka koa ki a ratou, ka koa, ka koa tuku taonga tetahi ki tetahi; no te mea i whakamamae enei poropiti tokorua i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua).<sup>G1093</sup>

**Apo 11:11** A muri iho i nga ra e toru me te hawhe, ka uru te Wairua o te ora, he mea na te Atua, ki roto ki a raua, a ka tu o raua waewae ki runga;

a nui atu te wehi i tau ki te hunga i kite ia ratou.

**Apo 11:12** A ka rongu raua i te reo nui i te rangi e mea ana ki a raua, Haere ake<sup>G305</sup> konei.

Na ka kake ratou ki runga<sup>G305</sup> ki te rangi i roto<sup>G1722</sup> he kapua; me o ratou hoa riri<sup>G2190</sup> i kite ia ratou.

**Apo 11:13** A pera ano (i tera)<sup>G1722G1565</sup> haorai reira he ru nui, a ka hinga te whakatekau o te pa;

a i te ru i mate nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> e whitu mano (7,000): a ka matakau nga toenga;

a hoatu ana he kororia ki te Atua o te rangi.

☞ **Apo 11:10** Ka koa hoki ki a raua te hunga e noho ana i te whenua, ka harakoa, ka tapae taonga tetahi ki tetahi. no te mea ko enei tokorua (**2 nga poropiti**) whakamamaetia te hunga e noho ana i te whenua.

☞ **Apo 11:11** A i muri i te toru me te hawhe (**3 1/2 nga ra te Wairua o te ora mai te Atua**) tomo ki roto ki a ratou, a tu ana o ratou waewae ki runga, nui atu te wehi i tau ki te hunga i kite ia ratou.

☞ **Apo 11:12** A ka rongu raua i te reo nui i te rangi e mea ana ki a raua, "**Haere mai ki runga nei.**" Na ka kake ratou ki te rangi i roto<sup>G1722</sup> he kapua, i kite ano o ratou hoariri i a ratou.

☞ **Apo 11:13** taua haora ano ka puta he ru nui, me te whakatekau. **1/10 o te pa hinga.**

**7,000 nga tane** i mate i taua ru,

a ka matakau nga morehu, ka whakakororia i a Ihowa **te Atua o te rangi.**

(The 2 witnesses = The 2 prophets = The 2 sons)

- The iwi, he iwi, he reo, he iwi ka kite i te 2 poropiti Ko o ratou tinana mate mo te toru me te hawhe (3 1/2) nga ra e kore e waiho o ratou tinana kia takoto ki roto i te urupa.

- Ka koa hoki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua ki a Ihowa tinanao nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua, kia hari, hoatu he mea ma tetahi ki tetahi; **rua (2) nga poropiti** whakamamaetia te hunga e noho ana i te whenua.

→ He aha te hunga noho whenua i koa ai mo te matenga o nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua?

- No te mea kua poropiti ratou (ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua mo to ratou whakawa e tata ana ki te mahi ratou

kua e puta mai i Papurona nui, [Apo 11:3, Apo 18:4](#)) mo te 1,260 ra, i te whangai i te

toenga me nga Hurai ki [nga tohu a te Atua](#) i roto i te medebara e 1 260 mahana ([Apo 12:6](#)).

<sup>475</sup>Ataata 39. "Ko te aranga o te hunga mate." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

<sup>476</sup>Ataata 46. "Te aranga o te Ora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

- Engari i muri i nga ra e toru me te hawhe (3 1/2) ra, ka puta mai te Wairua o te ora **te Atua** ka tomo ki roto ki a ratou, ka tu o ratou waewae ki runga: nui atu te wehi i tau ki te hunga i kite ia ratou.

-Na ka rongo nga poropiti e rua i te reo nui no te rangi e mea ana, **Haere mai ki runga nei**” a kake ana ratou ki runga

**rangi i roto i te kapua**, a ka titiro atu o ratou hoariri ki a ratou.

→Ko te hunga e rongo ana i te reo nui i te rangi e mea ana, Haere mai ki runga nei, ka kake ki te rangi. Ko tenei he

he tohu wairua mo te rongonga o te hunga mate i te reo mai i te rangi, te aranga, me te piki ki runga

rangi ka te Wairua **o ora mai te Atua** ka uru ki roto ki a ratou.

- Il taua haora ano ka puta he ru nui, ka hinga te whakatekau (1/10) o te pa. I roto i te ru 7,000 tangata<sup>G444</sup>; whakamatea, a ka matakua era atu, ka whakakororia **te Atua o te rangi**.

→He aha nga tane anake<sup>G444</sup> patua? Ka rite ki te whakamarama i mua i roto i [Apo 8:13](#), tane<sup>G444</sup> e kore e ora i te taro

**anake (ko nga waitohu anake)**, engari ma te katoa **rhema o te Atua**. I te taha wairua, ko te hunga i mate i te ru

ko te hunga i noho i runga i te taro anake (i runga ranei i ta te ture, kahore i ta te Wairua).<sup>477</sup>

[\(Apo 11:14\)](#) Ko te mutunga o te rua o nga aue (Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua kua tutuki ina tata te tangi o te tetera tuawhitu.)

[Apo 11:14](#) Kua pahemo te rua o nga aue; <sup>G565</sup>na ka hohoro te toru o nga aue te haere mai.

☞ [Apo 11:14](#) Ko te tuarua (**tuarua**) aue kua ngaro. Nana, te tuatoru (**te tuatoru**) aue kei te tere haere mai.

>> [Ko te 2nd rapture o te hunga tapu](#) (Ka tutuki te mea ngaro a te Atua i te wa e tata ana te tangi o te tetera tuawhitu) (Ko te mataaratanga tuatoru)

[Apo 10:7](#) Engari i nga ra o te tangi o **te tuawhitu (7th) anahera**, ka mea ia ki te whakatangi (te tetera), **te mea ngaro o te Atua**<sup>478</sup> ka rite ki ta nga pononga i korero ai ki nga poropiti.

→Te rongopai o **te Atua** ko wai **te Atua** i fafauhia na mua na roto i ta 'na mau peropheta i roto i te mau

Papai Mo'a,

mo tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki**, ka rite i nga ra o te tangihanga o te tetera na te 7 o nga anahera.<sup>479</sup>

-Te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui ([Apo 10:7](#)) ka raptured ina tata te 7 o nga anahera ki te whakatangi i

te

**tetera** me to tatou **te Atua me tana Te Karaiti** whakahokia mai nga rangatiratanga o tenei world, te whakatutuki i te mea ngaro o

**te Atua.**

[1Te 4:16](#) **Mote Ariki** ko ia ano e heke iho i te rangi me te hamama, me te reo o te tino anahera;

<sup>477</sup>I hopukina mai i te upoko 10 “[E]”. I roto [Eph 5:31](#), “he tangata (anthropos)”<sup>G444</sup> mo te tangata kikokiko o te pononga wahine **nga waitohu o te Atua** na roto i te Tamaiti a te taata nei, e e tia ia 'na ia faarue i to 'na metua tane e to 'na metua wahine ia amui atu i to 'na ra vahine tiamâ (e

**ko orai roto Te Karaiti**) kia hono ai ratou ki te tinana (wheua me te kikokiko) o **Te Karaiti**. No reira, nga mahi a te hunga i mau tonu

kia ora i te taro (**nga waitohu**) anake (i te kikokiko), ehara i te mea nate **rhema** e puta mai ana i te mangai o te Atua (i roto i te Wairua),

ka wera, ka ngaro i te ahi (ka ora ratou, engari me te mea naahi).

<sup>478</sup>Ataata 43. “(Aratakina e te Wairua) Nga tama a te Atua,” me te Ataata 45. “6. Taraehara”), [www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).

<sup>479</sup>Tirohia [Roma 1:1-4](#).

me te **te tetere a te Atua**: me nga tupapaku i roto **Te Karaiti** ka ara tuatahi:  
**1Te 4:17** Ko reira tatou, te hunga kua mahue ki te ora, kahakina ake **harpazō**<sup>G726</sup> tahi me ratou  
**i roto**<sup>G1722</sup> **nga kapua**,<sup>G3507</sup> ki te tutakite **Arikii roto** (ki roto)<sup>G1519</sup> **te hau**: a ka pera tonu tatou **te Arika**.

→ **Te Arika** heke iho me te reo o te tino anahera, me te tetere **ate Atua**, me nga tupapaku i roto **Te Karaiti** (te hunga i moe i roto **Te Karaiti** te mara toto i hokona e ia ki ona ake toto) ka ara tuatahi.

Ko te hunga ora, ko te hunga kua moe, ka mau ki runga (**harpazō** i te reo Kariki, ranei **raptusi** roto i te reo Latina e kiia ana ko te “rapture”) “i roto” i te mau ata no te farerei i te Fatu i nia i te reva, e e na reira tatou  
i nga wa katoanoho tahi **te Arika**.<sup>480</sup>

(**Apo 11:15-16**) Ka whakatangi te 7 o nga anahera i te tetere (Na to tatou Arika me tana Karaiti e whakahoki nga rangatiratanga o tenei ao)

**Apo 11:15** Na ka whakatangi te whitu o nga anahera; a ka puta nga reo nunui i te rangi, e mea ana,  
Ko nga rangatiratanga o tenei aokua riro hei rangatiratanga o to tatou Arika (kyrios),<sup>G2962</sup> mo tana Karaiti;  
a ka kingi ia ake ake.

**Apo 11:16** Na nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha e noho ana i te aroaro o te Atua i runga i o ratou torona;<sup>G2362</sup>  
ka takoto ki raro, ka koropiko ki te Atua,

(Na to tatou Arika me tana Karaiti e whakahoki te rangatiratanga o te ao, a ka kingi ia ake ake)

☞ **Apo 11:15** Katahi te tuawhitu (**7<sup>th</sup>**) **anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere): Na ka puta mai nga reo nunui i te rangi, e mea ana,

“**Ko nga rangatiratanga o tenei aokua** riro **nga rangatiratanga o to tatou Arika me tana Te Karaiti**, a **Hei kingi ia ake ake!**”

☞ **Apo 11:16** Na te rua tekau ma wha (**24**) **kaumatua**  
i noho i muate **Atua** takoto iho ana o ratou mata ki runga ki o ratou torona, koropiko anate **Atua**.

-E kingi ana to tatou Atua ake ake

→ **te Atua** ka kingi ake ake ina riro nga rangatiratanga o tenei ao hei rangatiratanga mo tatou **Arika** (te Arika Ihu Karaiti) me tana (**na te Atua**) **Te Karaiti**.

→ **Arika**<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **Kaha rawa**<sup>G3841</sup> tikanga **Ihu** ko wai e kiia ana **Te Karaiti** ranei **ia Ihowa (Ihowa)**,<sup>H3068</sup> ko  
“**te Arika (Kaiwhakaora) Ihu Karaiti**, to **te Atua**, ko wai **te Reme** (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> **ate Atua**, ko wai i roto **Te**

**Karaiti**

(**2Ko 5:19**), ka puta mai **te Arika** me te **Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti, te Reme**.<sup>481</sup>

-Ka whakatangi te 7 o nga anahera i te tetere

**Apo 11:15** Katahi te tuawhitu (**7<sup>th</sup>**) **anahera** whakatangihia (te tetere): A ka nui nga reo i te rangi,  
e mea ana, “Kua riro te rangatiratanga o te ao hei rangatiratanga mo tatou **Arika** (ranei **te Atua**)”

me

“Tana **Te Karaiti**,” me **Hei kingi ia ake ake!**”

→ **Ko te mataora tuarua o te hunga tapu** puta i te tangi o te tetere 7, me to tatou **Arika** me tana **Te Karaiti** ka whakahokia mai nga rangatiratanga o te ao.

→ **te Atua** ka waiho hei Matua mo tatou **ate Arika a Ihu Karaiti**, no reira, “te basileia o to tatou **Arika** **Ko tana Te Karaiti**” te auaa “te basileia o to tatou **te Atua** me tana **Te Karaiti**.”

<sup>480</sup>Tirohia “[Whakaahua 1-c]” ranei Ataata 45. “6. Taraehara.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>481</sup>I hopukina mai **Apo 4:8**.



† I whakakitea tenei ki a Himiona (he tangata tika, he tangata karakia<sup>G444</sup> i **Hiruharama**) nate **Wairua Tapu** kia “kaore ia e kite **mate**, i mua i tana kitenga **na te Ariki**(kyrios)**Te Karaiti**(ranei **Te Karaiti a te Atua**).”<sup>482</sup>

Na ka mea a Rawiri (i mua i te kakenga o Ihu ki te rangi) **Ihowa** ka mea ki taku **ariki**,”  
→tikanga “**te Atua** ka mea ki taku **Te Karaiti** (Mesia).”

(**Ohipa 2:34** *Kahore hoki a Rawiri i kake ki te rangi:*

*engari e ki ana ia, **Ihowa**(kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> ka mea ki taku **Ariki**(kyrios),<sup>G2962</sup>*

*Hei toku matau koe noho ai, kia meinga ra ano e ahau ou hoariri hei turanga*

*waewae mou (**Ohipa 2:35**)).*

† Ko te (2nd) kotinga mataoraka puta te tetere (7th) o **te Atua** kua tata ki te tangi (**1 Te 4:16-17**).

#### -E kore nga tama o te aranga e mate i te mea e kore rawa ratou e mate

- Ko te kupu "te mate tuatahi" kaore i roto i te Paipera mai i tera wa **te Ariki a Ihu** e farii i te mau varua o To'na feia mo'a. Ko nga wahine marena hou me te hunga tapu e kore e pa ki te mate tuatahi i to ratou iriiringa **Ihu Karaitii** mua i tona taenga mai, a kua mate noa ratou ki roto ki tona matenga (**Roma 6:3-4**) raneii roto i To'na tino tahuti ore e te tahuti, ka pera ano ratou ki te ahua o tona aranga mai. **Roma 6:4-5**).
- **Nga tinana mateo** te hunga tapuka whakamoea kia tae ra ano **te taenga mai o te Ariki, o Ihu** (**Apo 22:20**). No reira, e tia ia faataahia te poheraa o te feia mo'a mai "te faarueraa i te sekene o te tino (aore ra te faarueraa te varua i te sekene tahito. raneiko te tinana kikokiko o naiane, **Ohipa 7:59**)" tera **te Ariki a Ihu Karaitii** whakaatu ki a Pita (**2Pe 1:14**).<sup>483</sup> Na, ahakoa kua mate ratou, e ora ano: waihoki ko te tangata e ora ana, e whakapono ana ki a ia, **kua rawa e mate**" (**Ioane 11:26**).

- **Te Karaiti** me kingi, kia meinga ra ano e ia ona hoariri katoa ki raro i ona waewae. **1Ko 15:25**), engari **Te Karaiti** kua "reanga" a mua ia ratou i tona matenga (**Heb 2:14**) me te aranga, ka pera ano koe **KAUA E MATE** ki te whakapono koe ki tenei **pono** ka ora i **roto Te Karaiti**.
- **Ko te hoariri whakamutunga** he mate (**1Ko 15:26**), me te tangata kei a ia nei te mana o te mate (**Heb 2:14**) ko te Rewera. **Te Tama a te Atua (Te Karaiti)** i whakaatuhiato te whakangaro i te rewera kei a ia nei te mana o te mate, kia maka te rewera ki te roto ahi **te Atua** i mua i te whakawakanga o te torona ma.<sup>484</sup>

**1 loa 3:8** *Ko te tangata e mea ana i te hara, no te rewera ia; he hara hoki te rewera no te timatanga. Mo konei te Tama a te Atua (**Te Karaiti**) i whakaatuhia, kia whakakahoretia ai e ia nga mahi a te rewera.*

#### -Ka tae mai te mutunga

**1Ko 15:24** **Katahi ka tae mai te mutunga**,<sup>G5056</sup> ina oti ia te tukute **rangatiratanga ki te Atua**, **arate Matua**; ina whakataka e ia ki raro<sup>G2673</sup>

ture katoa (timatatanga)<sup>G746</sup> me nga mana me nga mana katoa.

**1Ko 15:25** Kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia kingi ia, kia meinga ra ano e ia nga hoariri katoa ki raro i ona waewae.

**1Ko 15:26** Ko te hoariri whakamutunga ka whakangaromia<sup>G2673</sup> he mate.

(**Heb 2:14** Na, kei nga tamariki he kikokiko, he toto;

i uru ano ia ki taua mea;

kia taea ai e ia te whakamate te tangata kei a ia nei te kaha o te mate;

ara ko te rewera;)

→ To tatou **Arikime tana Te Karaiti** whakahokia te rangatiratanga o tenei ao, i te 2nd rapture o te hunga tapu

<sup>482</sup>Video 8. "(Na mua i te Pasa) Iesu mai te tamaiti tane e tae noa 'tu i te Fatu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/).

<sup>483</sup>Ataata 42. "5. Tetere." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/).

<sup>484</sup>Tirohia "(**Apo 20:9-10**) I panga te rewera ki te roto ahi me te whanariki."

ka puta te hunga tapu i te tangi o te tetere tuawhitu.<sup>485</sup> I te tangi o te whakamutunga (7th) tetere, te ka whakaarahia nga tupapakue kore e pirau, a ka hurihia tatou i roto i te kimo kanohi i te mataora.<sup>486</sup>

→ Te Karaiti ara mai i te hunga mate, a kua rironga hua matamua o te hunga i moe. Na tona me te aranga, Te Karaitika kingi, ka whakangaromia te rewera nona te mana o te mate, a nga rangatiratanga o tenei aoka tukuna atu kite Atua (Apo 11:15), katahi ka tae mai te mutunga (1Ko 15:24).

-Ko te aranga o te hunga mate

→ Ko te aranga tenei o te hunga mate i korerotia e Mata ki a Ihu, mo tona tungane kua mate Raharuhi.

Ioane 11:24 "Ua parau atura Mareta ia 'na (Iesu),  
E mohio ana ahau ka ara ano ia (ko Raharuhi kua mate). te aranga i te ra whakamutunga."

→ Ahakoa i korero a Mata Ihu hei te Ariki (Ioane 11:21), i whakaae noa ia Ihu hei Tama a te tangata (nga waitohu) anake, a ehara i te mea te Tama a te Atua ko wai i te mana, ai roto i te Wairua Tapu.<sup>487</sup>

→ Koinei te take Ihu ka mea ki a ia,

"Ko ahau te aranga, te ora:

(a) ko ia e whakapono ana ki ahau, ahakoa kua mate, e ora ano:

(b) E kore ano e mate ake ake nga tangata katoa e ora ana, e whakapono ana ki ahau. E whakapono ana koe ki tenei? (Ioane 11:25-26)"<sup>488</sup>

➤ (a) Kua ora mai te tungane o Mata i muri i tana korero,

"Ariki: e whakapono ana ahau ko te Karaiti koe, te Tama a te Atua, e tika ana kia uru te ao."

→ Noa 'tu e ua pohe Lazaro, ua ora oia e ua matara mai i te menema ina hea Ihu nui atu te reo e tangi ana, aka mea, "E Raharuhi, puta mai" (Ioane 11:43).

*I mua i te aranga o te hunga mate*<sup>489</sup>

*No Arama iho ano a taea noatia a Mohi te mate i kingi ai, na nga tinana i*

i te wa o te rangatiratanga o te mate i roto i te urupa kati<sup>G3419</sup>  
(Mat 27:52, Roma 5:14).

*I muri i te aranga o te hunga mate*

*I puta mai nga tinana o nga tama o te rangatiratanga i te urupa.*<sup>G3419</sup>

<sup>485</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 11:14) Ko te mutunga o te rua o nga aue (Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua kua tutuki ina tata te tangi o te tetere tuawhitu)."

<sup>486</sup>bid.

<sup>487</sup>Tirohia 1Te 1:5.

<sup>488</sup>No te tahi atu â mau haamaramaramaraa, a hi'o i te "<Te mahana o te Mesia>" mai roto mai i te pene 20.

<sup>489</sup>I hopukina mai i "Apo 3:12."



- (b) No te mea i whakapono a Mata Ihu he **te Ariki, te Karaiti**, a **te Tama a te Atua** mua i tana whakamatau i te mate, ka mate **ka uia rawa e mate**.<sup>490</sup>

- **Te Ariki** (kyrios) to tatou **te Atua** (teo) = kotahi **Ariki** (kirios)

[Mar 12:18](#) Na ka haere mai ki a ia nga Haruki, e mea nei kahore he aranga; ka ui ratou ki a ia (a Ihu), ka mea,

[Mar 12:19](#) Kaiwhakaako, <sup>G1320</sup> tuhituhi a Mohi ki a matou, Ki te mate te tuakana o tetahi tangata, mahue iho tana wahine i muri i a ia,

a kua e waiho tamariki, ma tona teina e tango tana wahine; a whakaarohia he purapura <sup>G4690</sup> ki tona teina.

[Mar 12:20](#) Na tera tetahi whanau, tokowhitu, he tuakana, he teina: ka tango to mua i te wahine, ka mate, a kahore he uri hei waihotanga iho.

[Mar 12:21](#) Katahi ka tango te tuarua i a ia, ka mate, kahore ano hoki ona uri hei waihotanga iho: pera tonu ano hoki te tuatoru.

[Mar 12:22](#) tango ano te tokowhitu ia ia, a kahore o ratou uri hei waihotanga iho: muri rawa iho ka mate ko te wahine.

[Mar 12:23](#) **I te aranga** no reira, ia na reira ratou **whakatika**, ma wai o ratou te wahine? he wahine hoki ia na te tokowhitu.

[Mar 12:24](#) Na ka whakahoki a Ihu, ka mea ki a ratou,

Na kua koutou e he,

kahore hoki koutou e mohio ki nga karaipiture, ki te kaha <sup>G1411</sup> o te Atua <sup>G2316</sup>?

[Mar 12:25](#) I te mea hoki ka ara mai ratou i te hunga mate, e kore e marena, e kore ano e hoatu kia marenatia;

engari ka rite ki nga anahera o te rangi.

[Mar 12:26](#) Na mo te hunga mate, kia ara mai ratou;

kahore ano koutou i kite i te pukapuka a Mohi, i roto i te rakau a te Atua <sup>G2316</sup> ka korero ki a ia,

ka mea,

Ko ahau te Atua o Aperahama, te Atua o Ihaka, te Atua o Hakopa?<sup>491</sup>

[Mar 12:27](#) Ehara ia i te Atua <sup>G2316</sup> o te hunga mate, engari **te Atua** <sup>G2316</sup> **o te hunga ora**: na reira ka nui to koutou he.

[Mar 12:28](#) Na ko te haerenga mai o tetahi o nga karaipi, ka rongu ki a ratou e totohe ana.

a ka kite he pai tana whakahoki ki a ratou, ka ui ki a ia.

Ko te tuatahi tenei o nga ture katoa?

- Te mau Sadukea (e ore e tiaturi i te tia-faahou-raa)

- **Ko nga Haruki** mea kahore he aranga, a ka karanga ratou Ihu "E te Kaiwhakaako <sup>G1320</sup> (te faasataurohia)," ma te parau e "aita ratou e tiaturi i te reira Ihu ka kake ki tona **Matuai** muri iho i To'na faasatauroa ». I ako ratou i te **ate Atua** ko te Atua o Aperahama, o Ihaka, o Hakopa. Heoi, kihai ratou i korero i nga karaipiture me te Wairua o te Atua ora i roto i nga papa kikokiko o te ngakau, engari i panuitia ki te mangumangu ki nga papa kohatu ([2Ko 3:3](#)) me te whakakahore i te aranga hei hua.

**te Atua** ('Elohim)<sup>H430</sup> ua fafau ia Aberahama eka whakapumautia he kawenata mau tonu i muri i nga uri o Aperahama <sup>H2233</sup> (ko te **Te Karaiti**, [Gal 3:16](#)) hei kainga pumau i runga i te whenua katoa o Kanaana i noho manene ai ia, a hei kainga pumau mo ratou **te Atua** ('Elohim)<sup>H430</sup> ([Gen 17:3-8](#)). Ko tenei kawenata oati e kore e taea te whakakore i te mea i whakapumautia i mua e **te Atua** (theos)<sup>G2316</sup> i roto **Te Karaiti** ([Gal 3:17](#), [2Ko 5:19](#)).

<sup>490</sup>No te tahi atu â mau haamaramaramaraa, a hi'o i te "<Te mahana o te Mesia>" mai roto mai i te pene 20.

<sup>491</sup>Ataata 17. "3. Nga hua tuatahi." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/17-first-fruits-the-house-of-the-lord-god/).

Heoi, kare nga Haruki e kite Ihu hei Te Karaitia kaore e taea te whakaatu Ihu Karaiti rite ratou "Ariki," so tatou rangi Matua ehara to ratou Matua, ehara hoki i te Atua.<sup>492</sup>

[Mar 12:29](#) Na Ihu Ka whakahokia e ia ki a ia, Ko te tuatahi o nga ture katoa, Whakarongo, e Ihowa Iharaira; te Ariki (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> to tatou<sup>G2257</sup> te Atua (teo)<sup>G2316</sup> he kotahi Ariki (kyrios):<sup>G2962</sup>

[Mar 12:30](#) A ka mahi koe aroha te Ariki<sup>G2962</sup> tou te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> me tou ngakau katoa, me tou wairua katoa, me tou hinengaro katoa; me tou kaha katoa: ko te ture tuatahi tenei.

[Mar 12:31](#) He rite ano te tuarua ki tenei, Me mahi e koe arohatou hoa tata ano ko koe. Kahore he ture ke atu e nui ake i enei.

[Mar 12:32](#) Na ka mea te karaipi ki a ia, Ae ra, e te Kaiwhakaako, he pono tau korero: kotahi ano hoki te Atua;<sup>G2316</sup> kahore atu hoki ko ia anake.

[Mar 12:33](#) Kia whakapaua te ngakau, me te mohio ki te aroha ki a ia; me te wairua katoa, me te kaha katoa, me te aroha ki tona hoa tata ano ko tona aroha ki a ia ano; nui atu i nga tahunga tinana katoa me nga patunga tapu.

[Mar 12:34](#) A, i te kitenga o Ihu he kupu mohio tana i whakahoki ai, ka mea ki a ia, Kaore koe i tawhiti atu te rangatiratanga o te Atua. A kihai tetahi tangata i maia ki te ui ki a ia i muri iho.

- Te Wairua Tapue whakaatu ana ki te iwi tika o Iharaira tera Jesukote Karaiti a te Ariki (Ruka 2:26), me terate Ariki "tatou" te Atua he "kotahi Ariki." Te Ariki te Atua e tohu ana ki "te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti" ko wai i riro "te Ariki" a i kitea ki te whenua mona te Atua iwi i muri i te rironga o Iharaira Ihu Karaiti rite ratou "Ariki"  
2Ko 6:17 "Putā mai i roto ia ratou, kia motu ke, e ki anate Ariki."

→ No reira, me aroha tatou a Ihowa to tatou te Atua (Ihu Karaiti to tatou Ariki), a faaroo i To'na reo, e

piri ki a ia: no tatou hoki ia ora, me te roa o o tatou ra: kia noho ai tatou i roto i a Ihowa whenua<sup>H127</sup> ko wai a Ihowa<sup>H3068</sup> oati ana ki o tatou matua, ki a Aperahama, ki a Ihaka, ki ko Hakopa, ki te hoatu ki a ratou (Deu 30:20). Na ttana Te Karaiti ko ta tatou ora (Col 3:4).

- I roto [Mar 12:29](#) engari, kia mahara Ihu kihai i mea, "Nana Ariki" hei "Nana, nau ranei" te Atua, engari "ta matou," e tohu ana ko tanate Atua kote Matua o te iwi o Iharaira (e whakapono ana Ihu 'kakenga ki a ia Matua), e tutuki ana te Atua fafau ia Aberahama, "E riro oia no ratou te Atua i runga i te whenua katoa o Kanaana e noho manene ana ratou" (Gen 17:8).<sup>493</sup>

➤ Na, he aha te tikanga o te "te Ariki to tatou te Atua he kotahi Ariki"?<sup>494</sup>

[2Ko 5:18](#) Na nga mea katoa no<sup>G1537</sup> te Atua, nana nei tatou i hohou rongo ki a ia na roto i te<sup>G1223</sup> Ihu Karaiti, A homai ana e ia ki a matou te minitanga mo te houhanga rongo;

[1Ko 8:6](#) Engari ki a matou kotahi tonute Atua, te Matua, o<sup>G1537</sup> nana nei nga mea katoa, a matou i roto<sup>G1519</sup> ia;

me tetahi Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, na<sup>G1223</sup> nana nei nga mea katoa, a na matou<sup>G1223</sup> ia.

- I roto [Roma 7:25](#), te haamauuruu nei te aposetolo Paulo te Atua na "Ihu Karaiti to tatou Ariki." Te na ô atoa ra Paulo e "hoê ana e te mau mea atoate Atua, te Matua, no te mea he mea kotahi nga mea katoa Ariki a Ihu Karaiti." Ko te tikanga, ko tatou (i) kotahi te Atua (na) "tetahi Ariki Ihu Karaiti": Ki a matou kotahi tonute Atua, te Matua, (nona) nga mea katoa, kei roto hoki tatou ia ia; me 'tetahi Ariki a Ihu Karaiti,' (na) nga mea katoa, ko tatou (na) ia" (1Ko 8:6).

<sup>492</sup> Ibid.

<sup>493</sup> Ataata 21. "Te Kawenata, Ko te kotinga o waho, ko te kotinga o roto," me te Ataata 37. "Te mara toto (He taonga) & Kua hokona koe ki te utu (he honore)."

<sup>494</sup> Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

- Te a'oraa a Paulo "ia haamaitaitē Atua (i runga i te ingoa) to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti" ([1Ko 15:57](#), [Eph 5:20](#)) he tino tikanga, na te mea ko nga ingoa "[ko Ihowa te Atua](#)," "[te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#)," me "[te Atua](#)," e hāngai ana katoa ki te aha Ihu kua kii i roto [loane 10:30](#), "[Ime taku Matua](#) he kotahi."
- Mena he (o) nga mea katoa "[te Atua Matua](#)," ko wai "[te Ariki](#)"<sup>G2962</sup> o te rangi me te whenua ([Mat 11:25](#)), "a mena [Ihowa \(Ihowa\) te Atua \(Elōhīm\)](#) i hanga te whenua me te rangi ([Gen 2:4](#)), a ki te mea he tamariki tatou na [te Atua \(Roma 8:14\)](#), te ingoa "[Ihowa](#)" ehara i te korero anake ki "[te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#)." No te meate Atua kua houhia tatou ki a ia e Ihu Karaiti ([2Ko 5:18](#)), nga mea katoa (o) [Te Atua Matua](#), i haere mai ki a matou (na) [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#). No reira, kei roto tatou (i) [te Matua Atua \(na\) te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) me te aroha o [te Atua](#) me te whakakotahitanga o [te Wairua Tapu](#) ([1Ko 8:6](#), [2 Ko 13:14](#)).

-[Ko te inoi a Ihu ki tona Matua i te rangi \(The name of the Lord God\)](#)

### † [Jinōi a Ihu kua i te whakaoti i te mahi i homai e te Atua](#)

[loane 17:1](#) Ko enei kupu (mea)<sup>G5023</sup> korero Ihu, ka anga ake ona kanohi ki te rangi, ka mea, **Matua**, kua tae mai te haora; whakakororiatia tau Tama, kia whakakororiatia ai hoki koe e tau

Tama.

[loane 17:2](#) Nau hoki i homai te kaha ki a ia ([mana](#))<sup>G1849</sup> mutu **kikokiko katoa**, kia hoatu e ia te ora tonu ki te hunga katoa kua homai nei e koe ki a ia.

[loane 17:3](#) Na ko tenei **ora tonu**, kia mohio ai ratou **koe te pono anake te Atua, a Ihu Karaiti**, i tona mai nei e koe.

- **Life mure ore**

Na ka anga ake nga kanohi o Ihu ki te rangi, ka mea, **Matua, kua tae mai te haora** E Ihowa, **whakakororiatia tau Tama, kia whakakororiatia hoki koe e tau Tama**. God kua homai e ia ki tana Tama te mana ki nga kikokiko katoa **Ihu Karaiti** (ko Ihowa i waiho hei Atua mo tatou, **ranei te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa**).<sup>495</sup> **Te ora mure ore** kei te mohio mai **Ihu Karaiti** ko tana **Matua** ko te pono anake **te Atua** i tona mai hoki e ia tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti** ki te whakaora i te ao ([loane 12:47](#)).<sup>496</sup>

[loane 17:4](#) Kua whakakororiatia koe e ahau i runga i te whenua:<sup>G1093</sup> kua oti i ahau te mahi i homai e koe kia mahia e ahau.

- **Te Rhema**

**te Atua** tukua nga tohu ki nga tama a Iharairaki te whakaako i tana **Ihu Karaiti** ko **Ariki** o te katoa ([Ohipa 10:36](#)).

**Te rhema** ka hoatu kina **te Atua nga kaiwhakaatu i whiriwhiria** i kai tonu, i inu tahi **Ihu Karaitino Nahareta** i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate.<sup>497</sup> Ko te tangata e whakapono ana ki tona ingoa ka whiwhi ki te murunga hara, a ka tau iho te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki te hunga katoa e rongona, tae atu ki nga Tauwiwi.<sup>498</sup>

- **The logos & the rhema I nga ra whakamutunga**

Me mahara ko **te rhema** i korerotia e nga poropiti tapu me nga ture i korerotia e nga apotoro a te Ariki, a te Kaiwhakaora, i mahara nei ki a koutou i roto i a ratou inoi i te po, i te ao, i te po, i te ao, i

<sup>495</sup>Tirohia [Apo 3:14](#).

<sup>496</sup>Mo nga korero mo te tikanga o "[kua tae mai te haora](#)," tirohia [Apo 6:6](#), ranei Ataata 29. "Kua tae mai te haora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/](#).

<sup>497</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 11-b]," aore ra te video 34. "Te rhema no te mau ite maitihia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](#).

<sup>498</sup>Ataata 34. "Ko te rhema mo nga kaititiro whiriwhiri a te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](#).

te whakaohoho i o koutou hinengaro ma ki te mahara.<sup>499</sup> I nga ra whakamutunga ka mea te hunga e haere ana i runga i o ratou hiahia ake, kei hea te korero mo te haerenga mai o te Ariki? Ko te hunga kahore nei e haere i runga i te Wairua, he hunga whakahi ratou i runga i te hiahia o te kikokiko. No reira, te ao o naianei ([nga waitohu](#)) e kite nei o ratou kanohi maori, he mea hanga noa iho ki nga mea e kitea ana. Kia rongo ai [te rhema](#), te witi [waitohu](#) me taka ki te whenua ka mate kia nui nga hua ([2Pe 3:1-4](#)).<sup>500</sup>

[Nga waitohu](#) ko i te timatanga, [anga waitohu](#) i te tahate [Atua](#), [anga waitohu](#) "i" [te Atua](#) ([Jhn1:1](#)). Heoi kahore te hunga whakahi e mohio ki tenei [tohu o te Atua](#), no mua te rangi, me te whenua i tu mai i roto i te wai, i te taha ano o te wai [nga tohu a te Atua](#). Na reira i kapi ai te rangi tawhito me te whenua i te wai, ngaro iho. Engari ko nga rangi o naianei me [whenua \(te ao\)](#) he rite tonu [waitohu](#) (mai i te timatanga), ka rongoatia mo te ahi mo te ra whakawakanga, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore ([2Pe 3:5-6](#)).<sup>501</sup>

- [Whakaponome haere mai, kia mohio ki te rhema a te Atua](#)  
Kua oti [whakapono](#) e mohio ana tatou na nga ao (te rangi me te whenua) i tino pai ai [te rhema o te Atua](#). Ko te ao e kite nei tatou inaianei [te waitohu](#),<sup>G3056</sup> ehara nei i te mea hanga ki nga mea e kitea ana, engari he mea rongoa, he mea rongoa mo [ahi](#) mo te ra whakawakanga, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore. Ka tae mai te whakapono, mutu ake to tatou noho i raro i te kaiwhakaako ([Gal 3:25](#), i raro ranei i te rangi me te whenua), engari ka riro tatou [nga tama a te Atua](#) ma te whakapono ki a Karaiti Ihu ka tino rite e [te rhema o te Atua](#) ([Heb 11:3](#), [2Pe 3:7](#)).<sup>502</sup>

- [Nahea te faaroo e tae mai ai?](#)  
Kare te rangiratanga o te Atua i roto [waitohu](#) anake, engari i roto [te rhema o te Atua](#), ma te rongo ano te whakapono [te rhema o te Atua](#), kei roto [te manai](#) roto [te Wairua Tapu](#) ([Roma 10:17](#)).<sup>503</sup>

- Heoi, [te Wairua Tapu](#) kahore ano kia hoatu ki nga Hurai i mua i te whakakororiatanga o Ihu. [loane 7:39](#)). Engari  
kua tae mai te haora, e inoi ana a Ihu ki tona Matua kia whakakororiatia ia i runga i te whenua.  
[Engari he aha i runga i te whenua?](#)

-Ko [Ihowa te Atua](#) hoatu he mauhara i waenganui i te uri o te nakahi me te wahine ki runga ki te kanga  
te oneone, me te taroterano roto noa mai i te parae i te faairoraa ia Adamu ei repo ia ho'i mai ki te whenua kanga.<sup>504</sup> I etahi atu kupu, i kawea mai e Ihu te kangawhenuaki te kororia.

- [waewae o Ihu](#)<sup>505</sup>  
Ko te turanga o nga waewae e tohu ana kei te tu te tangata i runga i te kanga, i te whenua tapu ranei. I te taenga mai o Ihu ki te ao, ka haere tonu ia <sup>G1909</sup>whenua<sup>G1093</sup> i kanga tera.<sup>506</sup> Teie râ, i to lesu poheraa a tairihia 'i i nia i te hoê tumu raau i muri a'e i to 'na faasatauro-raa-hia, aita to 'na na avae i tae i nia i te fenua kanga<sup>G5476</sup> i runga i te whenua ([Ohipa 5:30](#)).

---

<sup>499</sup>Mo nga korero mo te hiranga o te whakaohoho i o koutou hinengaro ma ki te maumahara, tirohia

Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>500</sup>Ataata 29 me te ataata 13. "Te kupu (logos & rhema)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>501</sup>Ataata 44. "(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>502</sup>Ataata 42, "5. Tetera." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/42-the-feasts-of-the-lord-5-trumpets/).

<sup>503</sup>Ataata 14. "Te Ripeneta, Te Iriiri & te Wairua Tapu." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>504</sup>Ataata 23. "Te taro, te mana, me te mana huna." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/).

<sup>505</sup>Ataata 10. "Fatata hoê matahiti na mua 'tu "Te oroa o te Pasa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

<sup>506</sup>Ataata 19. "Te whenua & Te whenua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

→ Ko te ripekatia me te whakamatenga o Ihu ([Ohipa 5:30](#)) he tohu mo **ora** ka patua i runga i te rakau o **te mohio ki te pai me te kino**, ko te ture. No reira, ko te ture mo te rakau o **te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino, kahore nei he orame te hunga kahore he ora ki raro i te ture** Ka kanga nga tangata katoa e whakairia ana ki runga ki te rakau. ([Gal 3:13](#)).

- No reira, “Kia kanga nga tangata katoa e whakairia ki runga ki te rakau” ([Gal 3:13](#)) tikanga → **“te hunga e iri ana ki runga ki te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino kei raro ratou i te ture, na reira ka kanga.”**

- **Haimona** (Ko te papa o Hura Ikariote, te hoariri, [Jhn 12:4](#))

Ko Hura Ikariote (te taru = nga tama a te kino, te rewera (ko te hoariri te kai rui, [Mat 13:38-39](#)).

→ Te whenua tapu <sup>H127</sup> o Ihukua pirau no te mea ko Hura Ikariote (te hoariri, te i te whenua tapu kei reira a Ihu ([Exo 3:5](#), [Jhn 12:4](#)).

→ I mua i te hiki o nga waewae o Ihu i te whenua kanga hei whakarite mo tona ripekatanga, me tika me horoi ia kia rite ki te reme kohakore. ([1Pe 1:19](#)).

→ No reira, i to lesu tomoraa i roto i te fare o Simona (te enemi), ua horoi te vahine (te taata hara). Ko ona waewae.

Ina te whenua <sup>H127</sup> i kanga e Ihowa <sup>H3068</sup> te Atua <sup>H430</sup> ([Gen 3:17](#)), te whenua <sup>H776</sup> kua ngaro tona kōhu <sup>H108</sup> a ka tomo mai te hara ki te ao ([Roma 5:12](#)). No te mea na te hara i uru ai te whenua kanga o te whenua maroke, **Karaiti Ihu** haere mai ki te ao ki te whakaora i te hunga hara ([1Ti 1:15](#)) mai **te whenua kanga** (mai i te urupa ranei e whakatakotoria ana ki nga taha o te rua, [Sal 30:3](#)) ([Eze 32:23](#)).

No reira, te auraa o “Ia tae mai to oe ra basileia. Kia meatia tau e pai ai ki runga ki te whenua, <sup>G1093</sup> me te mea kei te rangi ([Mat 6:10](#))” me whakamaori penei:

→ Te Ariki (<sup>H136</sup>‘ādōnāy) ATUA (<sup>H3069</sup>y’hōvâ) ka ara ake te hunga hara i o ratou urupa ki kawe mai **na te Atua** iwi o Iharaira ([2Sa 7:23](#) ki te whenua tapu o Iharaira ([Eze 37:12](#)), ki te hanga ratou **nga hua matamui** Hkei te haere mai ([1Ko 15:23](#)).<sup>507</sup> Na to tatou Ariki me tana Karaiti e whakahoki mai i te rangatiratanga o te ao mo tona iwi i mua tata o te tangi o te tetere tuawhitu ([Apo 11:15](#)).

(Kaore ratou e karanga i to ratou matua i runga i te whenua no te mea kei roto te Matua o nga matamua a te Karaiti rangi, [Mat 23:9](#)).

➤ **Na, kia mohio ki te toenga o Te pure a Iesu i To’na Metua i te Ao ra**

- Ko nga akonga i pupuri i nga tohu a te Atua, ka whakawhiwhia te rhema a te Atua [loane 17:5](#) Na inaianei, e Pa, **whakakororia** koe ahau (Ihu) ki a koe ano me te kororia i ahau i a koe i mua atu o te ao.

[loane 17:6](#) Kua whakaatu ahau **tou ingoa** ki nga tane <sup>G444</sup> ([nga akonga](#), [loane 16:29](#)) i homai e koe ki ahau i roto i te ao: nou ratou, a homai ana e koe ki ahau; a kua puritia e ratou tau kupu (**waitohu**). <sup>G3056</sup>

[loane 17:7](#) Katahi ratou ka matau nau nga mea katoa i homai nei e koe ki ahau.

[loane 17:8](#) Naku hoki i hoatu nga kupu ki a ratou (**te rhema**) <sup>G4487</sup> i homai e koe ki ahau; a kua tango ratou, a kua tino mohio ratou **i puta mai ahau i a koe**, a kei a ratou ano **i whakaponoteranau ahau i tono mai**.

<sup>507</sup> Ibid.

[loane 17:9](#) Ka inoi ahau mo ratou:

Kahore aku inoi mo te ao, engari mo au i homai ai ki ahau; nau hoki ena.

[loane 17:10](#) Ko aku mea katoa nau, naku hoki au; a [Ka whakakororiatia ahau](#)<sup>G1722</sup> [ratou](#).

- Matua Tapu, Tama Tapu he kotahi

[loane 17:11](#) Na heoi ano toku noho ki te ao, kei te ao ano enei;

a ka haere atu ahau ki a koe. [Matua Tapu](#) E Ihowa, puritia i runga i tou ingoa nga mea kei a koe **homai ki ahau**, kia noho ai **kotahi**, me tatou ano.

[loane 17:12](#) I ahau ano e noho ana i a ratou i te ao, i puritia ratou e ahau i runga i tou ingoa.

[kua puritia e ahau au i homai ai ki ahau](#),

a kahore tetahi o ratou i ngaro, ko te tama anake o te ngaromanga; kia rite ai te karaipiture.

- Matua Tapu, Tama Tapu me Tama Tapu he kotahi

[loane 17:13](#) Na ka haere atu nei ahau ki a koe; a e korero ana ahau i enei mea i te ao nei, kia tino nui ai toku koa i roto ia ratou.

[loane 17:14](#) Kua hoatu e ahau tau kupu ki a ratou ([waitohu](#)),<sup>G3056</sup> a ka kino te ao ki a ratou. no te mea ehara ratou i te ao, me ahau hoki ehara i te ao.

[loane 17:15](#) Kahore aku inoi kia tangohia atu ratou e koe i te ao.

engari kia tiakina ratou e koe kei kino.

[loane 17:16](#) Ehara ratou i te ao, me ahau hoki ehara i te ao.

[loane 17:17](#) [Whakatapu](#) ratou na roto ia koe [pono](#): to kupu ([waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup> [ko pono](#).

[loane 17:18](#) Nau hoki ahau i tono mai ki te ao,

kua unga ano ratou e ahau ([nga apotoro](#))<sup>508</sup> ki te ao.

[loane 17:19](#) He whakaaro hoki ki a ratou i whakatapu ai ahau i ahau,

kia whakatapu ai hoki ratou e ([i roto](#))<sup>G1722</sup> [te pono](#).

[loane 17:20](#) Ehara taku inoi mo enei anake,

engari mo te hunga e meinga e ta ratou kupu kia whakapono ki ahau ([waitohu](#)),<sup>G3056</sup>

[loane 17:21](#) Kia noho katoa ratou **kotahi**; rite koe, [Matua](#), [toii roto i ahau](#), [ahau i roto ia koe](#),

kia noho ai ratou **kotahii roto ia tatou**: kia pai ai te ao [whakapono](#) [terakoe nau ahau i tono mai](#).

[loane 17:22](#) Na [te kororia](#) i homai e koe ki ahau [kua hoatu e ahau ki a ratou](#);

[kia noho ai ratou kotahi](#), pera ano me tatou [kotahi](#):

[loane 17:23](#) [ahau i roto ia ratou](#), a [koe i roto i ahau](#), [teraratou](#) [pea peahanga tino tikai roto](#) [Kotahi](#);

kia taea hoki e te ao [mohio](#) [teranau ahau i tono mai](#),

a ka hohoro [aroha](#) [ratou](#), rite tonu ki a koe [aroha](#) [ahau](#).

[loane 17:24](#) [Matua](#), e mea ana ahau kia noho tahi ki ahau, ki te wahi e noho ai ahau, au i homai ai ki ahau;

kia kite ai ratou i taku [kororia](#), i homai e koe ki ahau.

[moi aroha koe ki ahau i mua i te turanga o te ao](#).

[loane 17:25](#) O [Matua tika](#), kahore te ao i mohio ki a koe.

e mohio ana ano ahau ki a koe, a ka mohio ano enei, nau ahau i tono mai.

[loane 17:26](#) Na kua whakaatu ahau ki a ratou [tou ingoa](#), a ka whakapuakina:

terate [aroha](#) kei a koe na [aroha](#) [ahau](#) kei roto pea i a ratou, me ahau i roto ia ratou.

---

<sup>508</sup>Ataata 40. "4. Petekoha." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/).

→ Te Matuai te rangika riro te Matuaki te hunga i pupuri Ko tana waitohu,  
ki a wai na te Atua kitea te ingoa.

- Te whakamahi i te ingoa "[Ko Ihowa te Atua](#)"

- Ko ta matou whakamahi i te ingoa "[ko Ihowa te Atua](#)" he whakapuakanga na matou ([nga tama a te Atua](#)) are (in) the love of [Matua Atua](#) (na) [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#):

["Ko Ihowa to tatou Atua"](#)

Tatou, hei iwi Kotahi o [na te Atua tangata](#),  
aroha [te Atua](#) me o matou ngakau katoa, me o matou wairua katoa, me o matou hinengaro katoa, me o  
matou kaha katoa,  
no te mea [te Atua](#) i aroha tuatahi ki a tatou ([1 loa 4:19](#)) a homai ana e ia tana Tama kotahi,  
kia kore ai tatou e ngaro, engari kia whiwhi [te ora mure ore mā te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).  
(Ko te kupu tuatahi, [Mar 12:30](#))

E mohio ana matou ki tena [te Tama a te Atua](#) kua tae mai, kua homai he matauranga ki a tatou,  
no reira ka mohio tatou (inaia nei) [te Atua](#) ko wai te pono; a ko matou [i roto \(te Atua\)](#) ko wai te pono, [i  
roto](#) tana Tama [Ihu Karaiti](#),  
[te Atua mau](#) [ate ora mure ore](#) ([1 loa 5:20](#)).

Na te Matua i te rangi i whakatapu ia tatou [i roto i te pono](#) na roto i tana [Moko](#) i roto i a ia [Tama](#) ([loane  
17:19](#)),

Ko tatou, i homai nei e te Atua ki tana Tama, ka noho tahi ano me te Tama ki te wahi e noho ai ia,  
kia kite ai tatou i te kororia o te Tama i homai nei e te Atua ki a ia;  
mote [te Atua](#) i aroha ki a ia i mua o te orokohanganga o te ao ([loane 17:24](#)).

No te mea [te Moko](#) i whakakikokikoa, a noho ana i waenganui i a tatou,  
Ka kite tatou i tona kororia he kororia e rite ana ki to te Tama kotahi a te Matua, ki tonu i te aroha noa, i  
te pono. [loane 1:14](#)).  
Ko te kororia i homai e te Atua ki tana Tama, i homai ano ki a tatou e [te Tama a te Atua](#) ko wai i tukuna mai  
ki a matou e [te Atua](#),  
na ko tatou [Kotahi i roto te Atua](#), ara ano [te Tama a te Atua](#) [ate Atua](#) he [Kotahi](#) ([loane 17:21](#)).

No te mea ko te Tama a te Atua [i roto](#) tatou me te Atua [i roto](#) Ko tana Tama, ko tatou [aroha](#) to tatou hoa tata  
[ano ko tatou](#) he tama na te Atua,  
a kua hanga tatou [tino tika](#) i roto [Kotahi](#).  
(Ko te tuarua o nga whakahau, [Mar 12:31](#))

Tenei to tatou [aroha](#) hanga [tino tika](#), kia whai maia tanganga ai tatou a te ra whakawa.  
he rite hoki ki a ia, he pera ano tatou i tenei ao ([1 loa 4:17](#)).

Ka mihi matou kite [Atua](#), nana nei i homai te wikitoria ki a tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#)! ([1 Ko 15:57](#))

- [Salamo 91:2-14](#) Bi hiahia koe ki ahau ([a Ihowa E Ihowa](#)), [maku koe e tuku](#).  
Na te mea kua mohio koe ki toku ingoa ([ko Ihowa te Atua](#)), [maku koe e whakatu ki runga](#).





(Apo 11:17) Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa

**Apo 11:17** Ka mea, Ka whakawhetai atu matou ki a koe, e te Ariki (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup> te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> Kaha rawa,<sup>G3841</sup>  
ko wai (ko wai)<sup>G3588</sup> he toi, he mea tawhito, he toi kei te haere mai;  
nau hoki i tango mau<sup>G2983</sup> tou mana nui,<sup>G1411</sup> a kua kingi koe.<sup>G936</sup>

☞ **Apo 11:17** Ka mea, "Ka mihi matou ki a koe, e **Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa**, ko wai **ko**, a ko wai **ko**, a ko wai **kei te haere mai**,

no te mea kua mau i a koe tou kaha nui, kua timata koe hei kingi.

→ Ko te ingoa, "**Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa**," ko te tikanga tena  
"**te Atua mā te Ariki Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaitirane i te Reme** kua mau i tona kaha nui  
a ka timata te kingi."<sup>510</sup>

• **Ko te whakamutunga (7th) tetere**

**1Ko 15:51** Na, he mea ngaro tenei ka korerotia nei e ahau ki a koutou; E kore tatou katoa e moe, engari ka whakaahua ketia tatou katoa,

**1Ko 15:52** I te wa poto, i te kimomata o te kanohi, **ite tetere whakamutunga**: ka tangi hoki te tetere, a ka whakaarahia te hunga mate **e kore e pirau**, a ka whakaahuatia ketia tatou.

**1Ko 15:53** Me kakahu hoki tenei pirau **te pirau**, me kakahu ano tenei tangata matemate nei **matekore**.

**1Ko 15:54** Na ka mau tenei pirau **te pirau**,

ka kakahuria ano tenei tangata matemate nei **matekore**,

ko reira rite ai te korero i tuhituhia, horomia ake te mate **wikitoria**.

→ I te tangi o **te whakamutunga (7th) tetere**, ka kakahuria nga tinana pirau ki te piraukore kia mau ai te ka kakahu te tangata mate ki te matekore. Ka whakaarahia te hunga mate **e kore e pirau**, a ka hurihia tatou ki roto te kimo o te kanohi.

Otira kahore tetahi tangata e mohio ki taua ra, ki taua haora, e haere mai ai te Tama a te tangata, kahore nga anahera a te tangata

te rangi, engari ko tona Matua anake. Kia mataara rapea: e kore hoki koutou e mohio ki to

koutou haora **Ariki**

ka haere mai.

(Apo 11:18) Te riri o te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa (God) & te utu

**Apo 11:18** Me nga iwi (nga iwi Tauwiwi)<sup>G1484</sup> i riri koe, i tou weriweri<sup>G3709</sup> kua tae mai, me te wa o te hunga mate, kia whakawakia ratou,<sup>G2919</sup> kia homai hoki e koe he utu ki au pononga, ki nga poropiti; ki te hunga tapu (te hunga tapu).<sup>G40</sup> me te hunga e wehi ana i tou ingoa, te iti, te rahi; a ka whakangaromia e koe te hunga e whakangaro ana i te whenua.<sup>G1093</sup>

☞ **Apo 11:18** Na ka riri nga tauwiwi, me tou **riri** kua tae mai,

Me te wa hoki mo te hunga mate e whakawakia ai ratou,

Na me tika koe **utu** To **pononga nga poropiti** a **te hunga tapu**,

Me te hunga e wehi ana ki tou ingoa, te iti, te rahi,

Me whakangaro hoki te hunga e whakangaro ana i te whenua.

→ Kei te riri nga iwi Tauwiwi rite **te riri o te Ariki, o te Atua Kaha Rawa**<sup>511</sup> kua tae mai, a ka whakawakia ratou (te hunga mate).

<sup>510</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 12:10-11) Te whakaoranga, te kaha, te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua, kua tae mai te mana o te Karaiti o te Atua."

<sup>511</sup>Mo etahi atu korero mo tona riri, tirohia "(Apo 14:20) Ko te takahanga waina nui o te riri o te Atua" me "(Apo 15:1) Te riri o te Atua (Ko nga whiu whakamutunga e 7)."

Otiia ka utua nga pononga, nga poropiti, ratou ko te hunga tapu.

-Te riri o te Atua(Ko te ra nui, te ra whakamataku o Ihowa)

The great and dreadful day of the LORD (Mal 4:5)		
<p><u>The wrath of the Lamb</u> (Rev 6:17)</p>	<p><u>The wrath of the Lord God Almighty</u> (Rev 11:18)</p>	<p><u>The wrath of God</u> (Rev 15-16)</p>
<p>The LORD of hosts promised to send <u>Elijah</u> the prophet before the coming of <u>the great and dreadful day of the LORD</u> (Mal 4:5), which is <u>the great day of the wrath of the Lamb</u></p>	<p>The Gentile nations are angry as <u>the wrath of God</u> has come, and they (the dead) will be judged. But the servants the prophets and the holy saints will be rewarded</p>	<p>The 1<sup>st</sup> rapture harvest for the <u>144,000</u> (Rev 14:1-5) and the 2<sup>nd</sup> rapture harvest for the Holy saints (Rev 14:14-16) are completed before <u>The 7 vials of the wrath of God</u> was poured out (Rev 16)</p>

- 3 momo utu

- Mat 10:41 Ko te tangata e whiwhi ana ① he poropiti<sup>G4396</sup> i runga i te ingoa o te poropiti ka riro i te utu o te poropiti;<sup>G3408</sup> e tei farii ② i te taata parau-tia<sup>G1342</sup> i runga i te ingoa o te tangata tika<sup>G1342</sup> ka riro i te tangata tika<sup>G1342</sup> utu (utu).<sup>G3408</sup>

Mat 10:42 A ki te whakainumia e tetahi tetahi o enei mea nonohi, kia kotahi ano te kapu wai matao anake ③ i runga i te ingoa o te akonga, he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, e kore rawa ia e

hapa i tona utu.

➤ He aha te tikanga o te utu me pehea koe e whiwhi ai?

- Te iriiringa(βαπτίζω, iriiri)<sup>G907</sup> te tikanga o te horoi ma te ruku, ki te ruku ranei, ki te horoi, ki te horoi me te wai, ki te horoi i a koe ano, ki te horoi. Aita te Basileia o te Atua i roto waitohuanake, engari i roto i te rhēmao

te Atua, i roto i te mana & i roto i te Wairua Tapu (1Te 1:5).

→ Ko te utu e tae mai i muri a'e i te fariiraa i te bapetizoraa, e te tumu o te bapetizoraa o te fariiraa ia i to tatou tino

whakatapu aka purea ki roto te rhema (Eph 5:26).

Ohipa 1:8 Otira ka riro i a koutou te kaha<sup>G1411</sup> i muri iho i te taenga mai o te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki a koutou.

a hei kaiwhakaatu koutou moku ki Hiruharama, ki Huria katoa, ki Hamaria hoki.

a ki (tae noa)<sup>G2193</sup> te mutunga (whakamutunga)<sup>G2078</sup> wahi o te whenua.<sup>G1093</sup>

1Te 1:5 Kihai hoki ta matou rongopai i tae atu ki a koutou i runga i te kupu (logos)<sup>G3056</sup> anake, engari i te kaha,

i roto hoki i te Wairua Tapu.

→ Mat 28:19 Na haere, whakaakona nga iwi katoa;

te iriiri ratou i runga i te ingoa o te Matua, me te Tama, me te Wairua Tapu.

➤ He aha te tikanga o te noho utu i runga i te ingoa o ① he poropiti, ② he tangata tika, a ③ he akonga? (Mat 10:42)

① In te ingoa o te poropiti

Mat 21:9 Na ka karanga nga mano i haere i mua, me te hunga i haere i muri, ka mea, Hosana ki te Tama a Rawiri:

*Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa ote Arika(kyrios).<sup>G2962</sup> Ohana i runga rawa.*

*Mat 21:10A, no ka uru ia ki Hiruharama, ka oho katoa te pa, ka mea, Ko wai tenei?*

*Mat 21:11Me te tini (tangata)<sup>G3793</sup>ka mea, Ko teneiIhute poropiti<sup>G4396</sup> no Naharetao Kariri.*

→I to Iesu haereraa e tomo i Ierusalem, ua pii te taata la 'na te Tamaiti a Davida (te Tamaiti a te tangata), te tangata e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa ote Arika(kyrios).<sup>G2962</sup> tona taenga maiHiruharama,

i kite nga tangataIhuhete poropiti no Naharetao Kariri.

• I rotoTe Karaiti<sup>512</sup>

I patua e nga tangata o Iharaira te Rangatira o te ora, ko matou ia hei kaiwhakaatu mo te pehea te AtuaahakaarahiaIhu Karaitio

Naharetamai i te hunga mate. I a matou kei rotoTe Karaiti, kua kore matou e mohioTe Karaitii roto i te kikokiko. No te mea te Atua

kua hangaTe Karaitihei hara mo tatou, kua hanga tatoute tika o te Atuai roto la'na.

- E mohio ana nga mea katoa ote Atua, a te Atuai rotoTe Karaiti, kua houhia matou kite Atua māIhu Te Karaiti, a nga waitohu o te houhanga rongokua tukua ki a matou. Te Matuahe ora kei roto ia ia, a hoatu ana e ia te Tama ki te whai oranga i roto i a ia ano ka waiho tatou hei tama a te

Atuaarahina e te Wairua

o te Atua. Te Karaiti ko to tatou oranga, na ka whakakite tahi ano tatou me ia i runga i te kororia ina

puta mai ia.<sup>513</sup>

• Mea pai<sup>514</sup>

- He pai ranei<sup>G18</sup> meahaere mai i Nahareta? Ka mea a Piripi ki a ia, Haere mai<sup>G2064</sup> a ka kite<sup>G1492</sup> (Jhn1:46).

- Pai<sup>G18</sup> – E tohu ana te pai ki te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> ("kare he pai<sup>G18</sup> engari kotahi, ara, te Atua" Mar 10:18)
- Haere mai<sup>G2064</sup> – Haere mai te tikanga "kia puta"
- Tirohia<sup>G1492</sup> – Tiro te tikanga ki te kite ma te kanohi.

→No reira, "E puta koia tetahi mea pai i Nahareta?" koi whakamaoritia penei:

**"Ka taea hako ko ta te Atua ia i haere mai i Nahareta, kia kite nga kanohi?"**

Na ka mea a Natanahira ki a Ihu, E Rapi,<sup>G4461</sup> ko koe te Tama a te Atua; ko koe te Kingi o Iharaira." (Jhn1:49)

Na ka mea a Ihu ki a ia, No taku meatanga ki a koe, I kite ahau ia koe i raro i te piki, i whakapono ai koe?

nui atu i enei e kitea e koe. He pono, he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou,

A muri ake nei ka kite koutou<sup>G3700</sup> rangi tuwhera, me nga anahera a te Atua e piki ana, e heke iho ana

te Tama a te tangata" (loane 1:50-51).

(I te wa i haere ai a Meri Makarini, a Meri whaea o Hemi, me Haromi kia kite i a Ihu i muri iho Ko tona ripekatanga, ko Ihu kua ara, kahore i te urupa (Mar 16:1):

titiro ki te wahi i whakatakotoria ai ia (Mar 16:6)).

<sup>512</sup>Ataata 37. "Te mara toto (He taonga)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>513</sup>Ataata 46. "Te aranga o te Ora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

<sup>514</sup>Ataata 15. "Ihu o Nahareta & Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

### Tko ia te rangatiratanga o te rangi

† **Ihu** karangatia nga akonga kia kaua e haere i te ara o nga Tauwiwi, kia kaua hoki e tomo ki tetahi pa o nga Hamari (he tokomaha hoki nga Hamari o taua pa i whakapono ki a ia mo te ki a te wahine i te puna, i whakaatu ra, I korerotia mai e ia ki ahau nga mea katoa i mea ai ahau:

[Mat 10:5, Jhn4:39-42](#)).

-Ua parau râ Iesu i te mau pîpî ia haere i te mau mamoe mo'e o te utuafare o Iseraela ([Mat 10:6](#)), ki te kimi **hunga hara** ko wai e hiahia ana **ripeneta** ([Ko Luk15:7](#)) ka kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o rangi.<sup>515</sup>

- **Te rangatiratanga o te rangi** kei te ringate tikanga kua tata nga matapo ki te kite kia kite i te Tama a te tangata ([nga waitohu](#)), ko te tangata e whakapono ana ki a ia ka whiwhi ki te ora tonu (ka huri ranei nga tohu o roto hei rhema) a ka whakaarahia ake i te ra whakamutunga, [Jhn6:40](#).<sup>516</sup>

#### • Aerapu **Ihu** no Nahareta ko

-i ripekatia, kua ara, kahore i konei:

→ titiro ki te wahi i whakatakotoria ai ia ([Mar 16:6](#))

→ Ki te hiahia koe ki te kite **Ihu** no Nahareta ko te tama a Hohepa i tuhituhia e Mohi ki te ture me te **nga poropiti**, [Ioane 1:45](#)), tai'o no ni'ai la'na tei papa'ihia i roto i te Faufaa Tahito e a ite la'na i

reira.

† **Ihu** heite poropiti no Nahareta o Kariritikanga **Ihu** no Nahareta ko te Tama a Rawiri, te Tama a te tangata.

→ No reira, te auaa o te i'oa o te peropheta "i te i'oa o te Tamaiti" ([Mat 10:41, Mat 28:19](#)).

† **Ka whiwhi koe te Tama a te tangata** ([nga waitohu](#)) na roto i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o **te Tama**. I iriiri ano a Hoani ki te iriiri ripeneta ([Ohipa 19:4](#)), no reira ko te hunga i whiwhi i te iriiringa a Hoani ko ratou anake **iriiria** me te iriiri ripeneta, no reira kare ratou i rongo ki te Wairua Tapu.

Na, me whakapono koutou ki tera i haere mai i muri ia Hoani, ara, i runga i **Karaiti Ihu** ([Ohipa 19:4](#)) a kia iriiria i runga i te ingoa o **te Ariki a Ihu**.<sup>517</sup>

→ Na roto i te tatarahapa apeehea e te bapetizoraa i roto i te i'oa o te Tamaiti, e farii outou **nga**

**waitohu**.

### ② In te ingoa o te tangata tika

- **Ihu** heite poropiti no Nahareta o Kariri te tikanga **Ihu** no Nahareta te Tama a Rawiri ko te Tama ranei a te tangata. Engari **Te Karaiti** no nga uri o Rawiri, ka haere mai i runga i te ingoa o **te Ariki** (kirios), **te Tama a te Atua**.

**Ihu Karaiti** ko te hunga tika<sup>G1342</sup> ([1 loa 2:1](#))

→ No reira, "i te i'oa o te taata parau-tia" te auaa "i te i'oa o **Ihu Karaiti**" ([Mat 10:41, Mat 28:19](#)).

I muri i to iriiringa ki te iriiri ripeneta, whakapono **Karaiti Ihu** a kia iriiria ki roto i te ingoa o **te Ariki a Ihu**. Na roto i te iriiringa ki **Ihu Karaiti**, kua ripeneta koe, kua iriiria ki roto

<sup>515</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>516</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) & Nga mahi a te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

<sup>517</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:18](#).

te mate o Ihu Karaiti, te tikanga kua murua o hara i runga i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Te Karaiti. No reira, te ripeneta me te iriiri i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti Mean knowing (kua e wareware) your kua murua nga hara.

→ I tenei ara, ka whiwhi ko te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu.<sup>518</sup>

- **Te Wairua Tapu** kia tae mai ki runga ki te hunga kua iriiria i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki a Ihume nga waitohu. E farii ratou i te mau tao'a pae varua e nehenehe ai ratou e paraparau **areroaporopiti** ina roto i te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu ([2Pe 3:2](#), [Mat 24:9](#), [Ture 19:4-6](#), [1Ko 12:1](#)).<sup>519</sup>

→ Na roto i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o te Wairua Tapu, ka whiwhi ko te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu hei a utu mo te whiwhi i a Ihu Karaiti te hunga tika.

#### Te poropititanga & te Wairua Tapu

† **Ko te poropititanga** i puta mai i te Wairua Tapu na roto i nga tangata tapu <sup>G444</sup> o te Atua, e ere na te hinaaro o te taata. No reira, kia matua mohio koe kaore he poropititanga o te karaipiture i puta mai i te whakamaoritanga ake ([2Pe 1:20-21](#)). A i whakapuakina e nga apotoro enei poropititanga ki a koutou i a matou e noho anate **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** te maunga tapu, i Hiona, ka puta mai he reo no te rangi no te kororia nui rawa, e mea ana, Ko taku Tama tenei i aroha ai, ko taku i ahuareka ai.

-Na nga apotoro i whakaatu mai ki a koutou, i te mea ko nga kaiwhakaatu i tona kororia **te maname te haere mai o**

**to tatou Ariki o Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:16](#)). I roto i tenei ara, to tatou i te tohu ake u o te poropititanga (he pai ta koutou whakaaro ki tenei) me te mea ko te rama e tiaho ana i te wahi pouri, taea noatia te ra

ka whati te ata i roto i te pouri o te po (**te Reme**)<sup>520</sup>, ana te Atua ka puta te marama ka homai te marama

i roto i o koutou ngakau, a ka mahara koutou **te rhema** ([2 Petero 1:19](#)).<sup>521</sup>

#### ③ I runga i te ingoa o te akonga

[Mat 10:42A](#) ki te whakainumia e tetahi tetahi o enei mea nonohi, kia kotahi ano te kapu **makaririwai** ([Mar 9:41](#))

*i runga i te ingoa o te akonga*, <sup>G3101</sup> he pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, e kore rawa ia e hapa i tona utu

*(utu)*.<sup>G3408</sup>

- Ko te kupu "**makariri**" no roto i tenei irava e hono ana ki te utu e pa ana ki "nga mea pai" ([Jhn 1:46](#)). Katahi ki roto [Apo 3:15](#), ua parau te melahi a te Atua e ua taahia teie "mea maitai" i "te mau ohipa maitatai" i tia i to Laodikea ia rave. Ko te whakamaramatanga o te 'mahi pai' kei roto [Mat 5:16](#), « Oia atoa to outou maramarama, ia anaana ia i mua i te aro o te taata nei, ia hi'o ratou i ta outou parau maitai, e ia haamaitai i ta outou **Matuako tenei te rangi**."

→ Ko nga mahi pai he mea whakakororia e tika ana kia mahia e te hunga kei a ratou te marama o Ihu whiti ki te aroaro o nga tangata, hei whakakororia i to tatou Matua i te rangi.

<sup>518</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:5-6](#). Ataata 12. "1 . Kapenga | 2. taro rewenakore." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>519</sup>Ataata 14. "Te Ripeneta, Te Iriiri, me te Wairua Tapu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>520</sup>Tirohia [Apo 5:6](#).

<sup>521</sup>Ataata 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

- Mo te kupu "**werawera**", Ko tona tikanga taketake i ahu mai i te kupu, "he kaha" whakamahia i roto i [Ohipa 18:25](#), e whakaatu ana i te kaha o te wairua o te tangata ina akona ki te huarahi o **te Ariki**. Anei, te huarahi o **te Ariki** ua faataahia mai te "ara maitai". E ai ki [Ier 6:16](#), ko te huarahi e arahi ai nga wairua o te hunga whakapono ki te kimi i te toenga. I tua atu, i roto i [Roma 12:11](#), te a'o maira te aposetolo Paulo ia riro tatou ei varua u'ana i roto i ta tatou tavinira **te Ariki**.
- Na, ko te kupu "**werawera**" mo te tangata i whai i te huarahi o **te Ariki** a ka kaha ki roto **wairua**. Ko te hunga kahore i haere i te ara o **te Ariki** e kore e taea te kaha ki roto **wairua**, me a ratou **wairua** e kore e kitea he okiokinga **te Atua**, ko waite **wairua**.
  - Te noho **makariri** he tikanga ko te maramatanga o te ao hei whakakororia i to tatou **Matuana** a tatou mahi pai,
  - Te noho **werawera** implies te hunga e ngakau u ana e haere ana i te ara o **te Ariki** ki te wikitoria i te ao ka whai okiokinga to wairua **te Atua** anake.
- **Ihu** e karanga ana i nga Hurai (nga karaipi me nga Parihi) he hunga tinihanga, he nakahi, he uri nakahi, he tamariki ratou na te hunga nana i patu nga poropiti, engari i hanga nga urupa o nga poropiti, hei whakapaipai i nga urupa o **te hunga tika** ([Mat 23:29](#)). **Ihu** ka korero ki a ratou e kore nga Hurai e kite ia Ihu kia mea ra ano ratou, "Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o **te Ariki** ([Mat 21:9](#))" ko te tikanga kare ratou e kite **te Ariki** kia whakaae ra ano ratou **te Ariki** rite ratou **Kaiwhakaora** kia tupu hoki i runga i te aroha noa i runga i te matauranga o to tatou **Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**. Otira ka ora nga tauwi i tenei wa.<sup>522</sup>
- E kore e taea e tetahi te arai i te iriiringa ki te wai (logos) no te mea ko nga Tauwi kihai i kotia i iriiria kua riro hoki te Wairua Tapu hei apotoro. Na, ka whakahau a Pita i te hunga i kotia ki te kikokiko kia iriiria i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti **te Ariki** ([Ohipa 10:48](#)).

**Ihu** whakaako i taua whaki **Ihu** ko **te Karaiti**, **te Tamaiti a te Atua ora** e kore e whakakitea e te kupu (te logos ranei kikokiko me te toto), engari na **te rhema** na roto i te Varua Maitai na roto i te amu tiamâ i te amuraa maa a te Fatu.

Ka mahia tenei ma te kai i te tinana o te Ariki o Ihu (kaore ano te Wairua Tapu i taka noa, [Ohipa 8:16](#)), me te inu (Tona wairua, [1Ko 10:4](#)) te kapu a te Ariki (te kawenata hou o te kupu, **te rhema**) i Tona toto.

Te rave'a hoê roa no te haamana'o i ta te Fatu i haapii ia tatou o te amuraa ia ma te ti'amâ i te amuraa maa a te Fatu, ma te ite i te tino o te Fatu. Ma te kaha ki te mahi, ka whakanuia te aroha noa me te rangimarie ki a koutou te matauranga ki te Atua, ki a Ihu hoki, ki to tatou Ariki ([2Pe 1:2](#)), kia waiho ra ano koutou hei kaititiro mo te kaha me te taenga mai o to matou taenga mai **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:16](#)).

**Ko Ihowa te Atua** kua whiriwhiria e ia te iwi o Riwai i roto i nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o Iharaira hei minita i runga i te ingoa o Ihowa **Ihowa** te ra. Kahore he wahi, he kainga tupu ranei i roto ia Iharaira mo nga tohunga, mo nga Riwaiti, mo nga iwi hoki o Riwai, no te mea ka kai ratou i nga whakahere a te Atua. **a Ihowa hanga eahi (te rhema)**, me **Ihowa".tuku iho**.<sup>523</sup>

→ Kia mahara kaore nga tangata katoa e kai ana **te Ariki** He mea wairua te tepu, no reira me mohio koe ki te wairua.

[Ohipa 18:25](#) Ko tenei tangata (te Hurai ko Aporo te ingoa, i whanau ki Arehanaria, he pu korero, he tangata kaha i roto i te

***karaiti***, [Ohipa 18:24](#)) i whakaakona ki te ara o **te Ariki**; me te kaha i roto i te wairua, i korero ia, i whakaako marie hoki i nga mea o **te Ariki**, te mohio anake ko te iriiringa a Hoani.

<sup>522</sup>No roto mai i "[Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa]"

<sup>523</sup>Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).



- Na roto i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o **Matua** (te **Ariki** to tatou te **Atua**) ka whiwhi koe i te mea homai o te **Atua, te ora mure ore**, roto i **Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki** ([Roma 6:23](#)).  
→ te **Atua** kua oati mai ki a tatou **te ora mure ore** mā **Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki**, ranei te **Ariki** to tatou te **Atua**,<sup>524</sup> na ka hinga koe  
i muri i te kore koha i te tatari mo te taenga mai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>525</sup>

#### Tko ia te rangatiratanga o te Atua

† Ua horoahia i te 12 mau pīpī ra te mana e te mana i nia i te mau demoni atoa, e ia faaora i te mau ma'i.

I te "tonohia" o te mau pīpī e Iesu, ua riro mai ratou "te mau aposetolo," no reira [Ruka 9:10](#)  
Te pii ra te mau pīpī "te mau aposetolo" (te parau tumu no te aposetolo [G662](#) no Strong's [G649](#),  
te tikanga "Ka tukuna"). Ei aposetolo, ua tonohia ratou (Strong's [G649](#)) ki te kauwhau i te  
rangatiratanga o te Atua, a

ki te whakaora i nga turoro.

- E kore e kitea te rangatiratanga o te Atua ki te kanohi tahanga, no te mea kei roto i to wairua;  
no reira, me kauwhau e koutou (hei kaititiro i tona nui) te kaha me te taenga mai o

**to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** ([2Pe 1:16](#))<sup>526</sup>.

([Apo 11:19](#)) Ka tuwhera te whare tapu o te Atua (Ka timata te marena o te Reme)

[Apo 11:19](#) Na ka whakatuwheratia te whare tapu o te Atua i te rangi;  
a ka kitea te aaka o tana kawenata i roto i tona temepara. [G1242](#)  
a ka puta mai he uira, he reo, he whatitiri, he ru, he whatu nui.

☞ [Apo 11:19](#) Katahi te whare tapu o te **Atua** i whakatuwheratia i te rangi, me tana aaka **kawenata** i kitea i roto i tona temepara.

Na ka puta mai he uira, he reo, he whatitiri, he ru, he whatu nui.<sup>527</sup>

- **Te marena o te Reme** ([Apo 19:6-7](#)) ka timata inate **Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ka kingii muate tangihanga o te tetere tuawhita (7 ipu, [Apo 11:15-16](#)) i te nama tuatoru ([Apo 15:5](#)).<sup>528</sup>

<sup>524</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>525</sup>Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

<sup>526</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>527</sup>Ataata 46. "Te aranga o te Ora." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

<sup>528</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 19:6-7](#)) Te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa & Kua tae mai te marena o te Reme."



## Upoko 12

([Apo 12:1-2](#)) He tohu nui i te rangi: Te Wahine

[Apo 12:1](#) Na ka puta he merekara nui (tohu)<sup>G4592</sup> i te rangi;  
he wahineko te ra tona kakahu, ko te marama kei raro i ona waewae, i runga ano i tona mahunga he karauna<sup>G4735</sup> o nga whetu tekau ma rua:  
[Apo 12:2](#) A e hapu ana ia<sup>G1064</sup> ka tangi, ka mamae i te whanautanga,<sup>G5605</sup> me te mamae ki te whanau.<sup>G5088</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 12:1](#) Na ka puta he tohu nui i te rangi:  
he wahinewhakakakahu kite ra, me te marama i raro i ona waewae,  
me te karauna tekau ma rua ([12](#)) whetu i runga i tona mahunga.
- ☞ [Apo 12:2](#) Na ka hapu ia, na karanga ana i te mamae, i te mamae o te whanautanga.

→ Na ka puta he tohu nui i te rangi. **A woman**ako te ra tona kakahu, ko te marama kei raro i ona waewae, a i runga i tona mahunga he karauna<sup>G4735</sup> o nga whetu [12](#).

- **Awahine:** E ai ki te ra, te marama, me nga whetu, ko te wahine he whaea o te whare pononga (Jerusalem on earth-, [Gal 4:25](#)) he whaea ranei o te whare rangatira (Jerusalem i runga, [Gal 4:26](#)). Engari na te tohu nui i te rangi, **te wahine** refers to a mother of the house of free, or **Hiruharama rangi**.
- **He wahine kakahu ki te ra:** Ina he wahine i raro i te aroha noa, "**te ra**" e tohu ana ki "**te Atua**," no reira ko te wahine kia kakahuria ki te ra te tikanga he wahine wairua ranei **Hiruharama rangi** he kakahu **kina te Atua aroha noa**.
- **Tko te marama i raro i ona waewae:** Ko te rangi **ina te Arikite** torona, ko te whenua hoki tona turanga waewae ([Ohipa 7:49](#)). I te mea ko te marama e tohu ana **Te Karaiti te Tama a te Atua**, "te marama i raro i ona waewae" e tohu ana ki "**na te Karaiti (tuarua) haere maiki te whenua**" ko wai ka puta mai mo te tuarua (2nd) o nga wa kahore he hara ki te ora ([Heb 9:28](#)).
- **He karauna 12 nga whetu i runga i tona mahunga:** Ina hoki ka kitea he karauna kororia i te ara o te tika ([Mas 16:31](#)), **te rhema** ka puta ki te hunga e whakapono ana **Ihu he te Tama a te Atua**, me te hunga i a ratou te wikitoria, e aroha ana ki te putanga mai o te **te Arikie** ngari i whakamatautauria a mate noa, ka whiwhi **te karauna o te tika**.<sup>529</sup> No reira, ko te karauna o nga whetu 12 i runga i te upoko o Hiruharama i te rangi e tohu ana ki nga karauna mo **te matamua o te Mesia, te 144,000** o nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o nga tama a Iharaira **hiritia**.<sup>530</sup>

† Tirohia "[[Fwhakaahua 6-1](#)]" mo etahi atu korero mo te hiranga wairua o te ra, te marama, me nga whetu.<sup>531</sup>

→ **Te wahine** (the heavenly Jerusalem) e hapu anatohu ki te hahi kororia i roto i **Te Karaiti**, e mauiui ana, e mamae ana ki te whanau **te tamaiti**, ko wai **te matamua o te Mesia, te 144,000**.

([Apo 12:3](#)) Ka puta ano tetahi atu tohu i te rangi (He tarakona nui whero e 7 ona mahunga, e 10 nga haona, e 7 nga karauna)

[Apo 12:3](#) Na ka puta ano tetahi atu mea whakamiharo (tohu)<sup>G4592</sup> i te rangi;  
na ko tetahi tarakona nui whero,  
e whitu (7) nga upoko<sup>G2776</sup> me nga haona tekau (10),<sup>G2768</sup>  
e whitu (7) nga karauna (te karauna, te whakapaipai kingi mo te mahunga, te karauna)<sup>G1238</sup>; runga i ona mahunga.

<sup>529</sup>Tirohia [Apo 6:2](#) mo nga taipitopito.

<sup>530</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000)."

<sup>531</sup>Tirohia "[[Whakaahua 6-1](#)] Te ra, te marama, me nga whetu"

☞ [Apo 12:3](#) Na ka puta ano tetahi atu tohu i te rangi:  
nana, **he tarakona whero nui** e whitu (**7**) **upoko** me te tekau (**10**) **haona**,  
e whitu (**7**) **karauna** i runga i ona mahunga.

→ A tapao na: Te tarakona uteute rahi (7 upoo, 10 tara, e 7 korona) e itehia ra i nia i te ra'i, o te piti ia o te animala.

• **He tarakona whero nui** ([Apo 12:3](#)): 7 Mahunga, 10 Haona, 7 Tiara

• **7 upoko = 7 rangatiratanga**

- Ko nga upoko e 7 o nga kingi e 7 kei runga i nga maunga tiketike rawa, ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 o te ao. ([Mat 4:8](#)).

→ Tirohia "[Whakaahua 13-1] Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7" ki te kite i te whakarāpopototanga o nga rangatiratanga e 7.

• **10 haona = 10 nga kingi**

- **10 kingi** (10 haona) are **10 kingi** kare ano i whiwhi ki te rangatiratanga, engari ka whiwhi ki te mana hei kingi me **te** (1st) kararehe mo te haora kotahi, a ka hoatu e ratou to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te (1st) te kararehe i runga i te whakaaro kotahi.<sup>532</sup>

• **7 Potae**

- Ko nga kingi o nga haona kua whiwhi mana hei kingi mo te 1 haora me te kararehe tuatahi ([Apo 17:12](#)).

- Ko te kararehe tuarua no te tarakona nui whero e 7 ana karauna.<sup>533</sup>

• **Ko te kararehe tuatahi** ([Apo 17:3](#)) & **Ko te kararehe tuarua** (o te tarakona whero nui, [Apo 12:3](#))

- **Ko te kararehe tuatahi**: E 7 nga upoko (rangatiratanga), 10 nga haona (kingi)

- **Ko te kararehe tuarua** (**te tarakona whero nui**): E 7 nga pane, 10 nga haona, e 7 nga karauna ([Apo 12:3](#)).

→ **Ko te kararehe tuarua**: E 7 nga upoko (rangatiratanga), 10 nga haona (kingi) & ki tonu i nga ingoa kohukohu ([Apo 17:3](#)).

→ **Te wahine** (te wahine kairau nui) e mauria ana e noho ana i runga i te rua o nga kararehe ([Apo 17:7](#)):

- E 7 nga upoko (rangatiratanga), 10 nga haona (kingi).

→ **Te tarakona whero nui** e 7 ano nga mahunga, 10 nga haona ([Apo 17:3](#)), engari e 7 nga karauna i runga i ona mahunga ([Apo 12:3](#)).

<sup>532</sup> [Apo 17:12-13](#), refer ki [Rev 17](#) a [Apo 18:10](#) mo nga taipitopito.

<sup>533</sup> A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

-10 karauna vs. 7 karauna

[Dan 7:24](#) Ko te 10 haona (nga kingi) ka whakatika mai i tenei rangatiratanga (Roma),” a te tahi atu arii (te Anti-Christ of the New Babylonia Kingdom) ka whakatika i muri i a ratou ka hinga 3 kingi:

→ Ko te 10 haona (nga kingi) kei a waiheoi ano he rangatiratanga but ka hoatu e ratou to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te 1st

kararehe, ka whakatika mai i “te rangatiratanga o Roma”. 3 o ratou ka pehia e tetahi atu kingi (te Anati-Karaiti)

o te rangatiratanga New Babylonia, ka mahue te tapeke o 8 nga kingi (Apo 17:12-13).

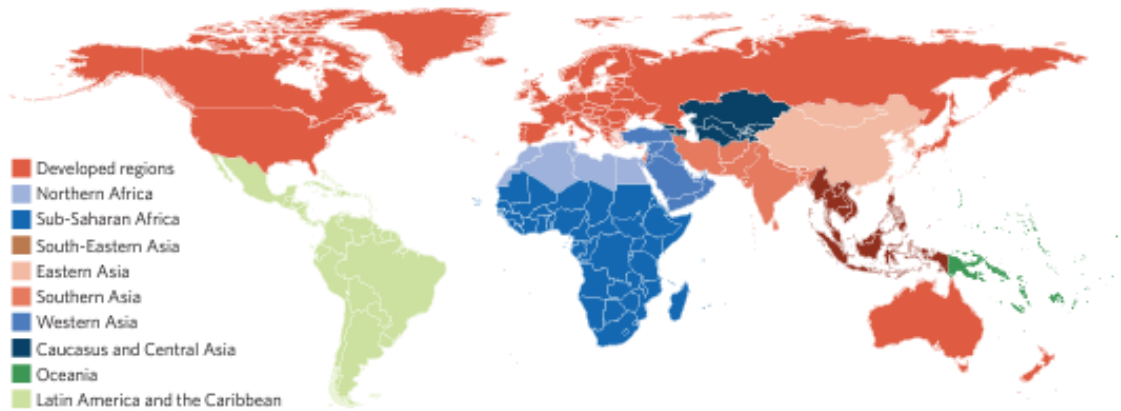
→ Katoa e 8 nga kingi = 10 nga kingi - 3 nga kingi kua hinga = 7 nga kingi katoa + tetahi atu kingi (te Anati-Karaiti).

\* Ko te purongo o nga United Nations Millennium Development Goals (MDGs) 2019 e whai ake nei nga raraunga e wehewehe ana i nga whenua ki nga roopu e waru (8) (i te tuatahi 10 nga roopu), no reira nga kingi e waru (8)

whakahuatia i roto i [Dan 7:24](#) ka ara ake:

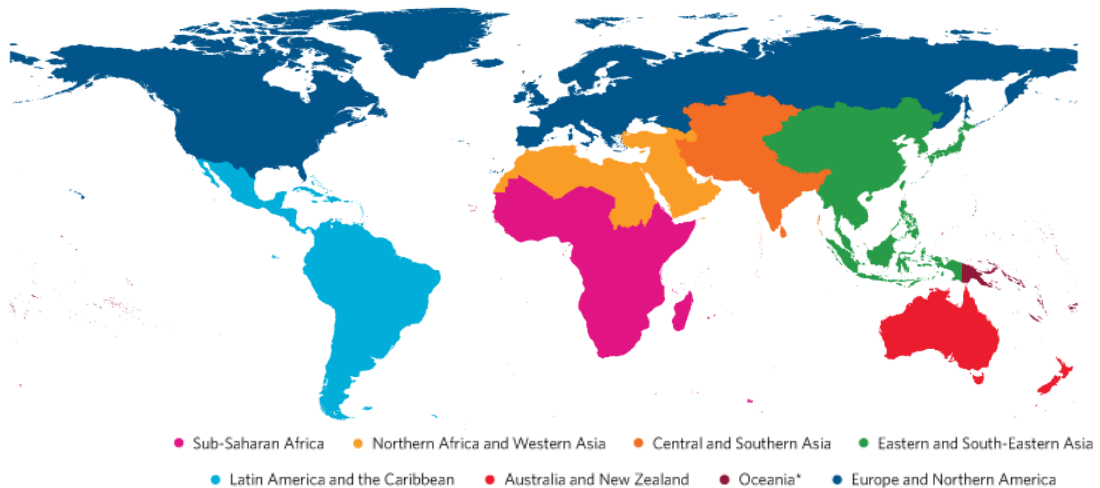
Ko nga roopu-a-rohe o UN MDGs			
#	2015(10 roopu)	→ He huringa nui	2019 (8 roopu)
1	Nga rohe whakawhanake	Europe me Amerika ki te Raki	Europe me Amerika ki te Raki
2	Āwherika ki te raki Ahia ki te hauauru	Awherika ki te Raki me Ahia ki te hauauru	Awherika ki te Raki me Ahia ki te hauauru
3	Ahia ki te tonga Caucasus me Central Asia	- Ahia Waenganui	Central me te tonga o Ahia
4	Awherika ki raro o Sahara	-	Awherika ki raro o Sahara
5	Ahia ki te Rawhiti Ahia ki te tonga-rawhiti	Te Rawhiti me te Rawhiti-Rawhiti o Ahia	Te Rawhiti me te Rawhiti-Rawhiti o Ahia
6	Amerika Latina me te Kariipiana	-	Amerika Latina me te Kariipiana
7	Oceania	(kaore) Ahitereiria me Aotearoa	Oceania
8		Ahitereiria me Aotearoa	Ahitereiria me Aotearoa

**\* Ko nga whakarōpūtanga ā-rohe na nga MDG e ripoata i te tau 2015**



\* Ko te ripoata a United Nations Millennium Development Goals (MDGs) e whakaatu ana i nga korero mo te ahunga whakamua te Millennium Development Goals mo te ao whanui me nga roopu whenua rereke. Ko enei ka whakarōpūtia hei 'rohe whakawhanake me nga rohe whakawhanake'.<sup>534</sup>

**\* Ko nga whakarōpūtanga ā-rohe na nga MDGs ripoata i te tau 2019 (he huringa nui mai i te Ripoata SDG 2016)**



Notes: • Oceania\* refers to Oceania excluding Australia and New Zealand throughout the publication.  
• The boundaries and names shown and the designations used on this map do not imply official endorsement or acceptance by the United Nations.

\* Ko te whakamahi i nga rohe matawhenua hei turanga mo nga whakarōpū whenua he huringa nui mai i te 2016

Te Ripoata mo nga Whanaketanga Taumau (SDG) me nga ripoata ahunga whakamua mo te Whanaketanga Mileniuma

Nga whainga. I mua, i whakaatuhia nga raraunga mo nga whenua i roto i nga rohe "whakawhanakehia" me nga whenua i roto "whakawhanake" rohe, i wehewehea ano ki nga rohe-ā-rohe.<sup>535</sup>

<sup>534</sup>The Millennium Development Goals Report 2015. (2016), In Millennium development goals report, United Nation (page 71), <https://doi.org/10.18356/6cd11401-en>.

<sup>535</sup>Te Waahanga Tauanga o nga Whenua o te Ao. (nd), Whakarōpū ā-rohe — Tohu SDG, <https://unstats.un.org/sdgs/report/2019/regional-groups/>.

→Ko te kararehe tuatahi e 7 ona mahunga, 10 ona haona, 10 nga karauna, engari ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ([ote whero nui tarakona](#)) e 3 iti ake nga karauna (e 7 katoa ranei) i to te kararehe tuatahi i te mea ka hinga nga kingi e toru e tetahi atu. [kingi \(te Anati-Karaiti\)](#).

([Apo 12:4-5](#)) Ua fanau te hoê vahine (Ierusalemia i te ra'i) i te hoê tamaiti tane (Te 144,000)

[Apo 12:4A](#) e kumea ana e tona hiku te wahi tuatoru o nga whetu o te rangi, maka ana e ia ki te whenua: [G1093](#) a [te tarakonaka](#) tu ki te aroaro o te vahine i mea nei ki te whanau; hei kai i tana tamaiti [G5043](#) no te whanautanga mai.

☞ [Apo 12:4](#) ANa tona (he tarakona nui whero) i kumea te tuatoru ([1/3](#)) o nga whetu o te rangi a maka ana ki te whenua. [Na ka tu te tarakona ki muate wahine](#) ko wai kua rite ki te whanau, ki te kai i tana tamaiti ina whanau.

- **Wko hote wahine?**

[Isa 66:7](#) Kiano ia i whakamamae, kua whanau;

kiano i puta tona mamae, kua whanau he tane ([tane](#)). [H2145](#)

[Isa 66:8](#) Ko wai i rongo i te penei? ko wai i kite i enei mea?

[Kate whenua](#) kia kawea mai ki roto [kotahi ra](#)? ka ranei [he iwiki](#) whanau i te wa [kotahi](#)? mo te wa tonu [Hiona](#) ka mamae, ka whanau ana tamariki ([tama](#)). [H1121](#)

- **Ka mahia ranei te whenua kia whanau? kotahi ra?** <sup>536</sup>

Ko te ingoa tane tika, ko Adam (āḏām (אָדָם, Strong's [H121](#)) kei a ia te ahua o te kupumahi

puka, 'āḏām" (אָדָם, Strong's [H119](#)), [H119](#) ko te ingoa wahine o te whenua (הָאָדָם,

Ko te kaha [H127](#)) [H127](#) kei a ia ano te ahua o te kupu kupu, "'āḏām" (אָדָם, Strong's [H119](#)). [H119](#)

→Ko te tangata tuatahi Apāpuni he mea hanga ki te puehu o te oneone i te whenua e [ko Ihowa te Atuai](#) roto [kotahiday](#).

- **Kia whanau wawe ranei tetahi iwi?**

[Mika 4:1](#) Engari i roto [nga ra whakamutungaka](#) puta ano, ko te maunga o

[te whare o Ihowa](#) ka whakaturia ki runga ki te tahi o nga maunga,

a ka whakanekehia ake ano ki runga ake i nga pukepuke; a ka rere nga tangata ki

reira.

→Ko te hunga e rapu ana i nga mahi a [te ture](#) o te tika o te whakaponorite ki te

Taiuiwi,

ka whiwhi ratou ki te tika: ko te hunga ia e rapu ana i nga mahi o te ture [Iharaira](#)

ko te mea ehara nei i te whakapono, ka tutuki nga waewae ki taua kamaka

tutukitanga waewae. No reira, kia mohio

he mea hanga koutou ki runga ki te turanga o nga apotoro ratou ko nga

poropiti; [Ihu Karaiti](#)

ko ia ano te tino kohatu o te kokonga ([Eph 2:20](#)), a ko nga tangata katoa e

whakapono ana ki a ia

kaua e whakama ([1Pe 2:6](#)).

[Roma 9:33](#) Kua oti te tuhituhi,

Nana, kei [Hiona](#) ahau e takoto ana [G4622](#) [he kamaka tutukitanga waewae](#),

[he toka whakatarā](#):

<sup>536</sup>Refer to "[Whakaahua 12-a] Te whenua & Te whenua," or

Ataata 19. "Te whenua & Te whenua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

a ko nga tangata katoa e whakapono ana ki a ia e kore e whakama.  
1Pe 2:6 Na reira ano i mau ai ki te karaipiture,  
 Nana, kei Hiona ahau e takoto ana <sup>G4622</sup>he kokonga  
 matua <sup>G204</sup>**kohatu**(kohatu turanga), <sup>G3037</sup>  
pooti, mea utu nui: a ko te tangata e whakapono ana ki a ia e kore e  
 whakama.

Mika 4:2 Me nga iwi maha <sup>H1471</sup>ka haere mai, ka mea,  
Haere mai, ka haere tatou ki runga ki te maunga o Ihowa, a  
ki te whare o te Atua o Hakopa; a mana tatou e whakaako ki ana ara;  
a ka haere tatou i ona huarahi: no te mea **te ture** ka puta atu i Hiona, <sup>H8451</sup>  
**te kupu** <sup>H1697</sup>**oa Ihowa** no Hiruharama.

→ Ko te maunga o te whare o Ihowa ka whakapumautia ki runga rawa  
 “Maunga Hiona” kei te tihi teitei o Hiruharama.  
 - No roto mai te ture i Ziona, e te pororaa i te evanelia e ere na te taata, no muri rā  
 Ko te rema a Ihowa i te maunga o te whare o Ihowa,  
 ko Maunga Hiona tera i Hiruharama.

*Nga kupu (dābār) <sup>H1697</sup>a Ihowa mo nga kupu katoa (te rhema) kua tuhia ki roto  
 nga pukapuka o te tureme te pukapuka a te poropiti e rangona ai i roto i te  
 rangi  
 ratou).* <sup>537</sup>  
*i nga taringa o te iwi i te whare o Ihowa, kia waiho ai a Ihowa hei Atua mo*

- Te **ture tika o te whakapono** ka puta atu i Hiona, kei reira te tino kokonga  
**kohatu (Ihu Karaiti)** ka whakatakatoria, **te rhema a Ihowa** ka haere atumai i tona  
 teitei  
 tohu i Hiruharama, ko te **Maunga Hiona**, te pa o te Atua ora, **te rangi**  
**Hiruharama** (Heb 12:22).

→ Ina, ka whakapumautia te maunga o to Ihowa whare ki Maunga Hiona,  
 nga ra whakamutunga, ka rere nga iwi katoa i te whare o Ihowa ki Maunga  
 Hiona ki reira  
 rongote **rhema a Ihowa** kia whakaakona ki ona ara (Isa 2:1-3). <sup>538</sup>

- **Ko te Hiruharama i te rangi** <sup>539</sup> ko Hiruharama i runga, he mea herekore, ko ia te whaea o tatou  
 katoa  
 (Gal 4:26). No reira, **te wahine** ko wai kua rite ki te whanaue tohu ana ki "**ko Hiruharama i te**  
**rangi.**"

Apo 12:5 Na ka whanau he tane (he tane) <sup>G730</sup>tamaiti (tama), <sup>G5207</sup>  
 ko wai hei rangatira (whangai) <sup>G4165</sup>nga iwi katoa (Nga iwi Tauwiwi) <sup>G1484</sup>me te tokotoko rino:  
 me tana tamaiti <sup>G5043</sup>i mau ake (harpazō) <sup>G726</sup>ki <sup>G4314</sup>te Atua, ki tona torona hoki.

☞ Apo 12:5 Me te wahine (**Hiruharama rangi**) whanau (whānau)  
 ki **he tama tane (te matamua o te Mesiaraneite 144,000)**  
 mana e whangai nga tauwiwi katoa ki te rakau <sup>G4464</sup>o te rino. <sup>G4603</sup>  
 Na ko ia **tamaiti** mau ake (harpazō) “ki” **te Atua** me tana **torona**.

<sup>537</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa hei Atua mou."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>538</sup>Ataata 24, "(Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu) I kawe mai ki a matou i Maunga Hiona i Hiruharama (1/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).

<sup>539</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 6-1] Te auaa pae varua o te mahana, te ava'e, e te mau fetia."

- Wko hote tamaiti a te wahine?
  - **Te wahine** nana i whanau nga matamua a te Karaiti (te 144,000) te whaea o tatou katoa; **ko Hiruharama i te rangi**, me tana tamaiti, **te matamua o te Mesia (144,000)** ka mau kite **te Atua** me tona torona (na roto i te mataora tuatahi).<sup>540</sup>
  - **He Tama tane** (Te tamaiti a te wahine, [Isa 66:7-8](#)): **Ko nga hua matamua o te Karaiti ranei te 144,000.** Ka mau te Ariki ki te hahi o **te matamua** ranei nga hahi o **Te Karaiti** (Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti i noho ki roto te Ariki i te pa o Rawiri, i whanau ai a te Karaiti, te Ariki) ki te pa o te Atua ora, ara **ko Hiruharama i te rangi**.<sup>541</sup> Ka mau ki runga (raptured) "ki" **te Atua** me tona torona.
  - **He tokotoko rino: Ko te 144,000** nana i pupuri nga mahi *ate Tama a te Atua* tae noa ki te mutungaka hoatu te mana *i runga i nga iwi Taiiwi, a ka whangai ia ratou ki he tokotoko rino ka rite ki nga oko a te kaihanga rihi kua pakaru mongamongarite tonu ki tana i homai ai i tona Matua* ([Apo 2:26-27](#)).<sup>542</sup>

---

<sup>540</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 12:4-5\) Ua fanau te hoê vahine \(Ierusema i te ra'i\) i te hoê tamaiti tane \(Te 144,000\)."](#)

<sup>541</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:23](#).

<sup>542</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:26-27](#).

The earth & The ground

The heaven and the earth<sup>H78</sup> is God's creation in the beginning. (Gen.1.1), and God called the dry<sup>H604</sup> land Earth<sup>H78</sup>. (Gen.1.10). Before the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, the ground (*ādāmā*)<sup>H127</sup> was already watered by a mist<sup>H108</sup> from the earth<sup>H78</sup>. (Gen.2.6).  
 → Meaning, after the ground<sup>H127</sup> was cursed by the LORD God. (Gen.3.17), the earth<sup>H78</sup> has lost the mist<sup>H108</sup>. (Gen.2.6)  
 → It was the ground (*ādāmā*)<sup>H127</sup> that was cursed, not the earth (*eres*), the dry land<sup>H604</sup>.<sup>H78</sup> which was God's creation in the beginning.  
 → Which is why the treasure of the kingdom of heaven could be hidden in earthen field. (or in the world). (Mat.13.38).  
 → The kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field. (Mat.13.44), the field is the world. <sup>9289</sup> (Mat.13.38).  
 → We speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world/perpetuity of time of the world). <sup>91519</sup> (into) our glory. (1Co.2.7).  
 → God is a spirit (Jhn.4:24) and the LORD God is holy (Lev.19:2), and he which hath called you is holy (1Pe.1:15), and he that is called, being free, is Christ's servant (1Co.7:22).  
 → God = Spirit, Holy = Christ  
 → The Holy Spirit is the spirit of God in Christ, and God is present in Christ as one (Jhn.17:23)

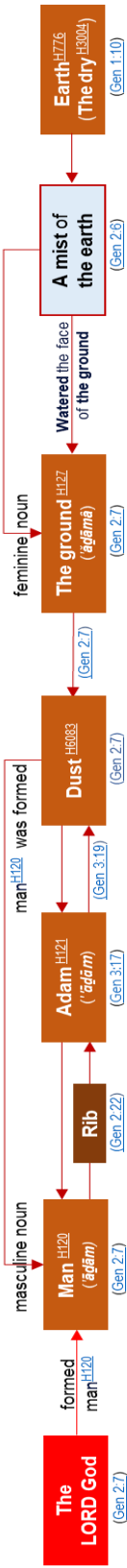
→ I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel." (Isa.45:3)

Col.2:1 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; (Col.2:2) In whom (Christ) are hid all the treasures<sup>9284</sup> of wisdom and knowledge. (Col.2:3)

If Christ is holy, how can we have this heavenly treasure (wisdom & knowledge) in earthen vessels (or vessels that is of earth) (2Co.4:7)?  
 → It is possible because Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners (1Ti.1:15). In him we live, and move, and have our being (Act.17:28).  
 → Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit (Jho.4:13).  
 → Because we have this treasure in earthen vessels, it is impossible for us to have the heavenly treasure unless we dwell in Christ, which ascertains that the excellency of the power is of God, and not of us (2Co.4:7).

The ground (*ādāmā*)<sup>H127</sup> G1093

The ground (G1078; Strong's H127)<sup>H127</sup> is feminine noun and is transliterated as "ādāmā", and it has its etymology of a verb form, "ādām" (G78; Strong's H119),<sup>H19</sup> meaning "red."  
 → The proper masculine noun *ādām* (G78; Strong's H121) is the same as the masculine noun *ādām* (G78; Strong's H120), which is from Strong's H119.



The LORD said to Moses in Exo.3.5, "Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground."<sup>H127</sup> Then the same scripture is quoted in Act.7.33, "Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground."<sup>H127</sup>  
 → In Luk.8.27, however, the ground (Strong's G1093) is mostly translated as "the earth." According to Exo.3.5 and Act.7.33, the earth (Strong's G1093) from Matthew 6:10, "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth,<sup>91093</sup> as it is in heaven," should also be translated as "ground". "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done (on)<sup>91093</sup> (ground),<sup>91093</sup> as it is in heaven."

What is the significance of correctly interpreting ground (*ādāmā*)<sup>H127</sup> G1093 as "ground"?  
 → The ground<sup>H127</sup> was cursed by the LORD God (Gen.3:17), the earth<sup>H78</sup> has lost the mist<sup>H108</sup> and the sin entered into the world (Rom.5:12).  
 → Because the sin entered through the cursed ground of the dry earth, Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners (1Ti.1.15) from the cursed ground (or grave which is set in the sides of the pit) (Eze.32:23).  
 Therefore, the meaning of "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done (on)<sup>91093</sup> (ground),<sup>91093</sup> as it is in heaven. (Mat.6:10)" should be interpreted as follows:

**The Lord' (*ādōnāy*)<sup>H135</sup> GOD (*yehōvā*)<sup>H3068</sup> to cause the sinners to come up out of their graves and bring them (God's people Israel, 2Sa.7.23) into holy ground of Israel (Eze.37.12), and they will become the first-fruits at Christ's coming (1Co.15:23)**

And call no man your father upon the earth (ground)<sup>91093</sup> for one is your Father, which is in heaven (Mat.23.9).

**The Lord's prayer #1**

**Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name (Mat.6.9)**

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done (on the cursed) ground<sup>91093</sup> on earth (to bring your people Israel to holy ground) as it is in heaven (Mat.6:10).



(Apo 12:6) Ua horo te wahine i te medebara no te faaamuhia e 1 260 mahana

[Apo 12:6](#) Na ka oma te wahine ra ki te koraha, kua rite noa ake hoki i te wahine he kainga mona. <sup>G575</sup>te Atua, kia whangaia e ratou <sup>G5142</sup>ia i reirakotahi mano e rua rau e ono tekau (1,260) nga ra.

☞ [Apo 12:6](#) Katahi te wahine ([Hiruharama rangi](#) ranei [Maunga Hiona](#) ko te pa ia o te Atua ora, [Heb 12:22](#)) rere ki te koraha, ki hea [te Atua](#) kua whakaritea he waahi hei whangai i a iamo [1,260 ra](#).

- He aha te wahine ([Hiruharama rangi](#)) rere ki te koraha i muri i nga matamua o [Te Karaiti](#) mau ki runga kite [te Atua](#) me tona torona?

[Mat 23:37](#) E Hiruharama, e Hiruharama,

*Ko koe e whakamate nei i nga poropiti, e aki nei ki te kamaka i te hunga e toono ana ki a koe; te tini o aku meatanga kia whakaminea au tamariki;*

*Pera me te heihei e whakamine nei i ana pi ki raro i ona parirau, a kihai koutou i pai!*

[Mat 23:38](#) Nana, ka mahue atu ki a koutou to koutou whare kia takoto noa ana ([koraha](#)). <sup>G2048</sup>

[Mat 23:39](#) Ko taku kupu hoki tenei ki a koutou, E kore koutou e kite i ahau a mua ake nei, kia mea ra ano koutou,

**Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki** (kirios). <sup>G2962</sup>

→ I muri i te mataora o nga hua matamua, ko te hunga i mahue ki muri i te whenua o Hiruharama (ehara i te Hiruharama o te rangi i runga) ko te hunga e kore e pai kia kohia ki te whare witi o [ko Ihowa te Atua](#) ([Kei hea nga hua matamua o te Karaiti](#)), a ka waiho to ratou whare i te koraha. Mai i tenei wa, ka kore e taea e ratou te kite [te Ariki](#) tae noa ki te ra [ote Ariki](#), engari ko te hunga e tumanako ana ki te ingoa o [te Ariki](#) ka ora.

→ Ko tenei hei whakatutuki "[te mea ngaro](#) o te matapo i roto i te tahi tuhaa o Iseraelae tae noa mai te îraa o te mau Etene" ([Roma 11:25](#)). Ka kite nga iwi katoa [Ihowa](#) (Ihoa) me o ratou kanohi maori ina tu ona waewae ki runga ki te maunga o [Oriwai](#) te ra [oa Ihowa](#), a ka mohio ratou ko ia ano [Te Atua Kaha rawa](#).<sup>544</sup>

(Apo 12:7-9) Te whawhai i te rangi (Ko te tarakona nui me ana anahera i maka atu i te rangi ki te whenua)

[Apo 12:7](#) Na he whawhai tera kei te rangi: ko Mikaera ratou ko ana anahera e whawhai ana ki te tarakona; whawhai ana hoki te tarakona ratou ko ana anahera;

[Apo 12:8](#) A kihai i taea; kahore ano hoki to ratou wahi i kitea i te rangi i muri iho.

[Apo 12:9](#) Na ka maka te tarakona nui, te nakahi onamata, e huaina nei ko te Rewera, ko Hatana hoki; e whakapohehe nei i te ao katoa. i maka ia ki te whenua (ki te whenua), <sup>G1093</sup>a i maka tahitia ana anahera me ia ki waho.

☞ [Apo 12:7](#) Na ka puta he whawhai ki te rangi.

**Ko Mikaera me ana anahera** whawhai ana ki te tarakona; whawhai ana hoki te tarakona ratou ko ana anahera;

☞ [Apo 12:8](#) heoi kihai ratou i toa, kihai ano hoki to ratou wahi i kitea i te rangi i muri iho.

☞ [Apo 12:9](#) Na [te tarakona nui](#) i peia ki waho, tera [nakahi tawhito](#), ka karanga [te Rewera](#), <sup>G1228</sup> a [Hatana](#), [nana i whakapohehe te ao katoa](#); i maka ia ki te whenua, ko ana anahera i maka tahitia me ia.

- Te tarakona nui, nakahi tawhito, te Rewera & Hatana

#### • Te Tarakona Nui

→ Ko te tarakona nui (e kiia ana ko te nakahi tawhito & ko te Rewera), ko Hatana, i maka ki te whenua me ana anahera.<sup>545</sup>

<sup>544</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 19:15-18\) Aramagedo \(Te riri o te Atua Kaha rawa\)](#)."

<sup>545</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

[Gen 1:21](#) Nate Atua hanga **nui** tohorā (**tarakona**).<sup>H8577</sup>

me nga mea ora katoa e tere haere ana, i puta mai i nga wai  
he tini ano, o ia ahua, me nga manu whai parirau katoa o ia ahua, o ia ahua: a ka kite te Atua, he  
pai.

- I te 5 o nga ra o tana hanganga, **te Atua** hanga "**te Tarakona Nui**" me nga mea ora katoa e korikori ana,  
i puta nui mai ai nga wai ([Gen 1:21](#)).<sup>546</sup>
- Engari **te Tarakona Nui** e whakapohehe nei i te ao katoa, ko wai te hunga whakapouri o te whenua (**te whenua**  
**me ote moana**, [Apo 12:7-9](#)).<sup>547</sup>

(Ko wai te tarakona nui?)

[Eze 29:3](#) Korero, mea atu, Ko te kupu tenei a Ihowa<sup>H136</sup> TE ATUA,<sup>H3069</sup>

Nana, hei hoariri ahau mou, **Parao kingi o Ihipa**,  
**te tarakona nui e takoto nei i waenganui ona awa**,<sup>H2975</sup>  
e mea ana, E taku **awa**<sup>H2975</sup> naku ake, a kua mahia e ahau maku.

[Eze 29:4](#) Engari ka maka e ahau he matau ki ou kauae, ka meinga ano e ahau nga ika o ou awa kia piri

ki ou unahi.

a ka whakaputaina ake koe e ahau i waenganui i a koe **awa**,  
me te katoa **te ikao to awa ka piri ki o unahi**.

[Eze 29:5](#) Ka waiho ano koe e ahau, he mea maka ki te koraha, a koe me nga ika katoa o ou awa.  
ka hinga koe ki runga ki te mata o te parae; e kore koe e kohikohia, e kore e kohia.  
Kua hoatu koe e ahau hei kai ma nga kirehe o te parae, ma nga manu o te rangi.

→ **Te tarakona nui** kei waenganui ona (**ko Parao kingi o Ihipa**) nga awa. No te mea tenei  
Ka mahi a Parao ki te tarakona nui, ka kiia ko Koka, te Anati-Karaiti.<sup>548</sup>

#### • Ko te nakahi tawhito

[Gen 3:1](#) Inaianei **te nakahi** he mohio rawa atu i nga kararehe katoa (**ora**) o te marai hanga nei e Ihowa, e te  
Atua.

Na ko tana meatanga ki te wahine, Ae, i mea ano te Atua, Kua e kainga e korua nga hua o nga  
rakau katoa o te kari?

→ Ko taua tarakona nui "**te nakahi**" o tei "haavare" i te vahine i roto i te ô i Edene ([1Ti 2:14](#)).<sup>549</sup>

→ Tenei **nakahi tawhito** ko te mea ora tino mohio ([Gen 3:1](#)) i te ao (te mara, [Mat 13:38](#)).

#### • Hatana

[Ruka 10:18](#) A ka mea ia ki a ratou, I kite ahau **Hatana**<sup>G4567</sup> ano he uira e taka iho ana i te rangi.

[2Ko 11:13](#) He apotoro teka hoki nga pera,<sup>G5570</sup> nga kaimahi i te tinihanga, e whakaahua ana i a ratou kia rite ki  
nga apotoro a **Te Karaiti**.

[2Ko 11:14](#) A kahore he mea whakamiharo; mo **Hatana**<sup>G4567</sup> ua faahuru-ê-hia oia ei melahi no te maramarama (te  
maramarama o te Atua).<sup>G5457</sup>

[1Ko 5:5](#) Ki te tuku i tena tu tangata ki a Hatana hei whakangaro mo te kikokiko,  
kia ora ai te wairua i te ra o te Ariki, o Ihu.

[Luka 22:3](#) Katahi ka tomo **Hatana**<sup>G4567</sup> ki a Hura Ikariote te ingoa, no te tekau ma rua.

[Ohipa 5:3](#) Na ko te meatanga a Pita, E Anania, he aha ra? **Hatana**<sup>G4567</sup> whakakiiia tou ngakauki te teka ki te Wairua  
Tapu,

me te pupuri i tetahi wahi o te utu o te whenua (**awahi whenua**<sup>G556</sup>)?

<sup>546</sup>Ataata 1. "I te timatanga me nga Hipanga o te Hangahanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

<sup>547</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>548</sup>Tirohia "Whakaahua 19-1" mai i te upoko 19.

<sup>549</sup>Ataata 5. "Ko te huringa o Arama hei Wahine mohio."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-brid-a-summary-of-gods-creation/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-brid-a-summary-of-gods-creation/).

→ **Hatana** he tangata wairua i taka mai i te rangi, no reira ka whakaahua ke ia ia hei anahera mo te marama o te Atua ki

whakangaro i te kikokiko. Tenei **Hatana** ka uru ki roto ki te ngakau o te tangata, me te whakaahua ke i a ia ano hei apotoro na **Te Karaiti** i roto

whakahau ki te whakapohehe i etahi atu. Ko tenei tangata a Hatana e rite ana ki te poropiti teka, no te tuarua o nga kararehe.<sup>550</sup>

• **Te rewera:** Kei a ia te mana o te mate

[Heb 2:14](#) Na, kei nga tamariki he kikokiko, he toto, koia hoki ia i whakawhiwhia ai ano hoki e ia te rite tonu; kia taea ai e ia te whakamate te tangata kei a ia nei te kaha o te mate, ara, **te rewera**.<sup>G1228</sup>

[Luka 4:33](#) Na i te whare karakia tetahi tangata,<sup>G444</sup> he wairua poke tonā **rewera**,<sup>G1140</sup> ka tangi me te reo nui,

[Mat 9:32](#) I a raua e puta ana ki waho, ka kawea mai ki a ia he tangata wahangu<sup>G444</sup> mau ki **he rewera**.<sup>G1139</sup>

[Mat 17:18](#) Na **ihuriria** **te rewera**; a mawehe atu ana ia i a ia: a ora ake te tamaiti i taua wa pu ano.

[Iako 4:7](#) Na, kia ngohengohe koutou ki **te Atua**. Atete **te rewera**,<sup>G1228</sup> a ka rere atu ia i a koe.

[Ohipa 13:10](#) A ka mea, E tama, ki tonu i nga hianga katoa, i nga hianga katoa.<sup>G5207</sup> **oterewera**,<sup>G1228</sup>

e te hoariri o nga tika katoa, e kore ianei koe e mutu ki te whakaputa ke i nga ara tika o Ihowa?

[Ioane 8:44](#) Na to koutou papa koutou **te rewera**, ka mahia ano e koutou ta to koutou papa i hiahia ai. He tangata kohuru ia no

te timatanga, a kahore i mau ki te pono, no te mea kahore he pono i roto ia ia.

Ki te korero teka ia, e korero ana ia i ana ake: he tangata teka hoki ia, ko te matua o te teka.

[Mat 12:24](#) A, no te rongonga o nga Parihi, ka mea,

Kahore tenei tangata i pei rewera, engari na Perehepura, na te kawana.<sup>G758</sup> o nga rewera.<sup>G1140</sup>

→ **Te rewera** tei ia 'na te mana no te pohe, e o 'na te enemi hopea o te haamouhia.<sup>551</sup>

→ Tenei **rewera** he wairua poke tona e ahei te tomo ki roto ki te tangata.

- Engari ki te whakakeke koe i te rewera i runga i te ingoa o **Ihu**, ka rere atu ia i a koe.

→ Tenei **rewera**, he tama nei ana, he matua hoki to ratou, he kaikohuru, he tangata teka no te

timatanga.

→ Ko te rangatira **nga rewera** ko Perehepura.

[\(Apo 12:10-11\)](#) Kua tae mai te whakaoranga, te kaha, te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua, me te mana o te Karaiti a te Atua

[Apo 12:10](#) A ka rongohia ahau i te reo nui i te rangi e mea ana,

Kua tae mai te whakaoranga me te kaha (kaha),<sup>G1411</sup>

me te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua, a te mana (mana)<sup>G1849</sup> o tana Karaiti:

kua whakataka hoki ki raro te kaiwhakapae ki o tatou teina, nana nei ratou i whakapae ki te aroaro o to tatou Atua i te ao, i te po.

[Apo 12:10](#) Tka rongohia ahau i te reo nui i te rangi e mea ana,

“Na **whakaoranga**, a **mana**, a **te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua**, a **te mana o tana** (Na te Atua) **Te Karaiti**<sup>552</sup>

kua tae mai.

Na te kai whakapae mo o tatou teina, nana nei ratou i whakapae ki to tatou aroaro **te Atua** ao me te

po, kua

maka ki raro.”

→ **Te whakaoranga, mana, te rangatiratanga o to tatou Atua**, a **te mana o te Karaiti a te Atua** kua tae

mai.

<sup>550</sup>Tirohia [Apo 13:14](#), [Apo 19:20](#).

<sup>551</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:5-6\) Ko te aranga tuatahi](#)" mo etahi atu korero.

<sup>552</sup>Tirohia [Apo 11:15](#).

[Apo 12:11](#) a hinga ana ia i a ratou  
na te toto o te Reme (arnion),<sup>G721</sup> me te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o ta ratou whakaaturanga (kaiwhakaatu),<sup>G3141</sup>  
a kihai ratou i aroha ki to ratou ora (wairua)<sup>G5590</sup> ki te mate.

☞ [Apo 12:11](#) Na ratou (o tatou teina) i hinga ia ia (te tarakona) na nga toto o **te Reme**,  
a na **nga waitohu** o ratou **kaiwhakaatu**, a kihai ratou i aroha ki a ratou **wairua** ki te mate.

([Apo 12:12-13](#)) Ko te tarakona, he wa poto nei, e whakatoia ana i te wahine (Ko te riri o te rewera)

[Apo 12:12](#) No reira<sup>G1223G5124</sup> kia hari, e nga rangi, e te hunga hoki e noho ana i reira.  
Aue te mate mo nga tangata o te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>  
me te moana! kua heke atu hoki ki a koutou te rewera, he nui hoki tona riri;<sup>G2372</sup>  
e mohio ana hoki ia he poto nei tona taima.

☞ [Apo 12:12](#) Kia hari koutou, e nga rangi, e te hunga hoki e noho ana i reira.  
**Aue** ki nga tangata o te whenua, o te moana!  
Kua heke atu hoki ki a koutou te rewera, nui atu hoki tona riri;  
no te mea e mohio ana ia he wa poto tona (te tarakona).

[Apo 12:13A](#), no te kitenga o te tarakona kua maka ia ki te whenua (ki te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup>  
i whakatoia e ia te wahine nana i whanau te tane (tane)<sup>G730</sup> tamaiti (tama).

☞ [Apo 12:13A](#), no te kitenga o te tarakona kua maka ia ki te whenua,  
ka whakatoia e ia te wahine nana i whanau **te tane tama**.

- Ko te wahine (i Hiruharama i te rangi) o tei fanau mai i na 144 000 te faaamuhia nei i te medebara whakaritea maite **Atua**. Ka whakatoia e te tarakona nga wahine kia kore ai e whanau te toenga toenga.

([Apo 12:14](#)) E faaamuhia te wahine no “te hoê matahiti, te matahiti, e te afaraa o te matahiti”

[Apo 12:14](#) Na kua hoatu ki te wahine e rua nga parirau o te ekara nui;  
kia rere ai ia ki te koraha, ki tona wahi kei reira nei ia  
whangaia mo tetahi wa,<sup>G1563G2540</sup> me nga wa,<sup>G2540</sup> ahalf<sup>G2255</sup> he wa,<sup>G2540</sup> mai i te mata o te nakahi.

☞ [Apo 12:14](#) Be rua nga wahine i hoatu (2) **pakauo** te ekara nui,  
kia rere ai ia ki te koraha, ki te wahi e whangaia ai ia  
**he wa** (te wa tika, adverb. [Tit 1:3](#)),<sup>G1563G2540</sup> **awā** (nga wa tika, maha),<sup>G2540</sup>  
a<sup>G2532</sup> **haurua**<sup>G2255</sup> **he wa** (Hawhe wa tika, takitahi),<sup>G2540</sup> mai i te mata o te nakahi.

- **He ekara nui** wnga parirauka taea te tango i te peka teitei<sup>H6788</sup> ([Eze 17:3](#)) ka hanga i tana kohanga ki reira ([Ioba 39:27](#)).  
→ Ko te manga teitei rawa ko te Manga o te tika: ko Ihowa to tatou tika, kei reira a Hiruharama noho humarie ([Ier 33:15-16](#)). E nehenehe te perererau e piti o te aeto rahi e faahoho'a i “na tamaiti e piti (te 2 **nga kaiwhakaatu**)” o te tonohia i nia i te fenua no te tohu e 1 260 mahana hou te taeraa mai o te taata rahi  
me te ra whakamataku o **Ihowa**.<sup>553</sup> Ko te hunga i mahue ki te whenua ka tumanako ki te ingoa o **te Ariki** ka noho ki rotona **Ihowa** kohanga.

[Whakaahua 12-b] **He waawā haurua wa** (te wehenga o te wa, ranei **he haurua**)

- E ai ki [Gen 1:14](#), tohu<sup>H226</sup> o (1) taima,<sup>H4150</sup> (2) ra,<sup>H3117</sup> me (3) tau<sup>H8141</sup> kei te whakahaeretia e te Atua

<sup>553</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 11:3-4](#)) *Nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua (2).*"

nga whakamarama o te rangi hei wehe i te awatea me te po.<sup>554</sup>

[Gen 1:14](#) Nate Atua ka mea, Kia whai rama <sup>H3974</sup> i te kiko o te rangi  
 hei wehe i te awatea me te po;  
 a waiho mo ratou **tohu**, <sup>H226</sup>  
 (1) me mo **taima** (hakari), <sup>H4150</sup>  
 (2) **monga ra** (wā tika), <sup>H3117</sup>  
 (3) me **tau**.<sup>H8141</sup>

(1) **Te wa** (mô'ēd, Strong's <sup>H4150</sup>): "Hakari" mai [Lev 23:2](#) me nga "wa" mai [Gen 1:14](#) he kupu ano  
 • **Nga tau**: Hakari, hui ranei (τῆμ, Strong's <sup>H4150</sup>, mô'ēd) te tikanga "wa i whakaritea" ranei "**taima**."

[Lev 23:2](#) **Ihowa** ka korero ki a Mohi, ka mea ([Lev 23:1](#)),  
 "Korero ki **nga tama** <sup>H1121</sup> o **Iharaira**, ka mea ki a ratou,  
 Mo runga **nga hakari** (mô'ēd, taima) <sup>H4150</sup> na **Ihowa**,  
 me karanga e koutou hei huihuinga tapu;  
 ko aku hakari enei (mô'ēd, taima, [Gen 1:14](#)).<sup>H4150</sup>

[Dan 12:7](#) Na ka rongo ahau i te tangata <sup>H376</sup> he rinena i kakahuria ki runga ki nga wai o te awa;  
 ka totoro atu tona ringa matau me tona mau i te rangi,  
 a oaitia ana e ia e ora tonu ana ake ake, tera e mau tonu  
**he wa** (mô'ēd, hākari, [Gen 1:14](#)), <sup>H4150</sup> **wā** (mô'ēd, hākari), <sup>H4150</sup>  
**ahē haurua** (i waenganui o te hakari), <sup>H2677</sup> a ka oti ia ia  
 ki te marara te mana (ringa) <sup>H3027</sup> o te iwi tapu, ka oti enei mea katoa.

→ No reira, "he taima, he taima, he hawhe" mai [Dan 12:7](#), ka taea te whakamaori hei "**he hakari, he hakari, me te waenganui o te hakari**" o nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira.<sup>555</sup>

\* No roto mai i "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

Tribulation Daniel's 1st half of 70th week		Great Tribulation Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week			Armageddon
(John is partakers in Tribulation with his brethren, Rev 1:9)		Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)	
1,260 days	The times of the Gentiles	250 days	790 days	250 days	
Time (feast), Times (feasts), & the dividing (midst) of time (Dan 7:25, Dan 12:7)					
Feast (of Passover, Unleavened, Firstfruits)	The midst of the feast		Feasts (of Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles)		

(Te ra o te Petekoha: Te waenganui o te hakari)

[Ioane 7:14](#) Inaianei mo **waenganui o te hakari Ihuka** haere ki runga ki te temepara, ka whakaako.

[Ioane 7:15A](#) ka miharo nga Hurai, ka mea,

Na te aha i mohio ai tenei tangata ki nga pukapuka pukapuka, ki te kore ia e ako?

[Ioane 7:16](#) Ka whakahoki a Ihu ki a ratou, ka mea, Ehara i te mea naku ake taku e whakaako nei, engari na toku kaitono mai.

[Ioane 7:17](#) **Ki te pai tetahi ki te mea i tana e pai ai, ka matau ia ki te whakaakoranga, na te Atua ranei, naku ake ranei.**

[Ioane 7:18](#) Ko te tangata nana ake tana korero, e whai ana ia i tona ake kororia: tena ki te whai tetahi i te kororia mona

o tei tonu mai ia 'na ra, e parau mau ia, e aore roa e parau-tia ore i roto ia 'na.

→ Ina **te ra o te Petekoha** ka tae rawa mai, ki tonu te Wairua Tapu i te whare o te hunga whakapono

<sup>554</sup>Ataata 8. "Ko nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/).

<sup>555</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

([Ohipa 2:1-2](#)), a inu ana ratou i te kupu (te logos) ki tonu i te waina hou (te rhema).  
 - No reira, ko te hunga whakapono kua riro i te Wairua Tapu, kei a ratou te

whakaakoranga

Na te Atua, ehara i a ratou ([Ohipa 2:13](#)).

(2) **Ra** (yôm, Strong's [H3117](#)) roto [Gen 1:14](#) he rite tonu te kupu ki ta Strong [G2250](#) (hēmera) i te reo Kariki.

- **Nga ra:** "Day (hēmera)" in [Gen 1:14](#) e whakamahia ana i roto [Apo 12:14](#), e tohu ana ki "Ko te whakaae **wā tikamote rao te whakaoranga**" ([2Ko 6:2](#)) mo te toenga o te uri wahine i roto [Apo 12:17](#).

[Apo 12:14](#) *Be rua nga wahine i hoatu (2) pakauo te ekara nui, kia rere ai ia ki te koraha, ki te wahi e whangaia ai ia **he wa** (te wa tika, [Tit 1:3](#)), <sup>G1563G2540</sup> **awā** (nga wa tika), <sup>G2540</sup> **ahaurua** <sup>G2255</sup> **he wa** (hawhe wa tika), <sup>G2540</sup> mai i te mata o te nakahi.*

(**Hawhe wa tika**)

→ Kia mahara ko te wa whakaae o te mataora tuatahi ka tae mai 250 ra i mua [haurua o te utu](#)

[wā](#), neke i te wa e whakaaetia ana mo te mataora tuarua i mua i te 250 ra mai i te te mutunga o te wiki 70 o Raniera.

[2Ko 6:2](#) (E mea ana hoki ia, Kua roa nei taku rongo ki a koe <sup>G2540</sup> whakaaetia, a i roto [ite ra](#) <sup>G2250</sup> o te whakaoranga

kua awhinatia koe e ahau: nana, tenei te wa manakohanga mai; <sup>G2540</sup> nana, tenei inaianei

[te ra](#) <sup>G2250</sup> o te whakaoranga.)

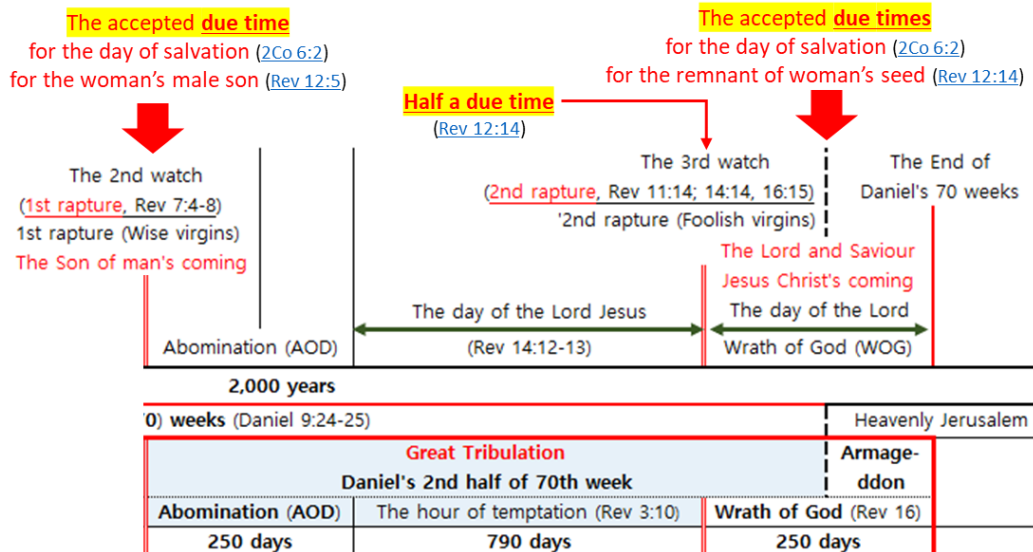
→ No te mea ka whangaia te wahine i te koraha mo nga ra 1,260;

"he taima, he taima, he hawhe taima" mai [Apo 12:14](#) ka taea te whakamaori hei "**he wa tika, wa tika, a he hawhe te utuwā**," o 1,260 ra.

[Apo 12:6](#) Na ka oma te wahine ra ki te koraha,

kei heate **Atua** kua whakaritea he waahi hei whanqai i a iamo 1,260 ra.

\* Mai "[3] a Daniela e 70 hebedoma."



the dividing (midst) of time (Dan 7:25, Dan 12:7)	
Feasts (of Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles)	
3 1/2 years The Jews & the remnants come in the name of the Lord (Mat 21:9, Rev 12:17)	} Armageddon
42 months The holy city to be treaded (Rev 11:2; 13:5)	
1,260 days The woman fled into the wilderness (Rev 12:6)	

(3) **Tau** (Sāna, Strong's H8141) roto **Gen 1:14** ka whakamahia hei wehewehenga wa, ine i te wa, tohu tau, ranei **tau o te orame** nga huringa o te taima, penei i te puna, te raumati, te ngahuru, me te takurua.<sup>556</sup>

- **Nga tau:** He wa ('idān, Strong's H5732), nga wa,<sup>H5732</sup> me te wehewehe i te wa<sup>H5732</sup>; i roto **Dan 7:25** e tohu ana kii **ia tau wātāpare** whakaahuatia i roto i **Dan 4:16-32**.<sup>557</sup>

**Dan 7:25** *Ko tetahi atu kingi* ka korero whakahe mo te Runga Rawa ('illay),<sup>H5943</sup>  
*a ka mau i te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa ('elyôn),<sup>H5946</sup>*  
*a ka whakaaro ki te whakarereke i nga wa<sup>H2166</sup> me nga ture.<sup>H1882</sup>*  
*Katahi ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki tona ringa a taea noatia **he wa** (he tau, **Dan 4:23-25**)<sup>H5732</sup>*  
***awā** (tau)<sup>H5732</sup> ate wehewehe (hawhe)<sup>H6387</sup> o **wā** (tau).<sup>H5732</sup>*

tangata me

- Ko te kingi o te rangatiratanga New Babylonia (te 7th rangatiratanga) ka peia atu i nga

ka noho ia **nga kararehe** o te mara me te whitu (**7**) **wā** ka pahemo (**Dan 4:23-25**).

→ E whitu (**7**) **wā**<sup>H5732</sup> e tohu ana ki te wiki 70 o Raniera ranei **7 tau** o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela,

kei roto ko te Pawera, te wa okioki (mo nga Tauwi), me te Pawera Nui.<sup>558</sup>

- **He aha te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera e 7 tau te roa?**

→ "Ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki te ringa o te Anatikaraiti kia tae noa ki tetahi wa, ki nga wa, ki te wehewehe

**wā** (**Dan 7:25**)" ka taea te whakamaoritanga "ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki te ringa o te Anati-Karaiti tae noa ki (te mutunga o) **he tau, he tau, he hawhe tau** o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela," ko te **7 tau**.<sup>559</sup>

**Dan 9:24** *E whitu tekau (70) nga wiki kua whakaritea mo tou iwi, mo tou pa tapu, ki te whakaoti i te he, hei whakamutu i nga hara, hei whakamarie mo te kino; hei kawē mai i te tika mau tonu, hei hiri i te kite me te poropitanga, ki te whakawahite tapu<sup>H6944</sup> o tapu.<sup>H6944</sup>*

**Lev 25:8** *Taua e koe kia whitu (7) hapati o tau<sup>H8141</sup> ki a koe, whitu (7) nga wa<sup>H6471</sup> whitu (7) tau,<sup>H8141</sup> me te waahi o nga tokowhiti (7) hapati o tau<sup>H8141</sup> ka wha tekau tau (40) me te iwa (9) tau.<sup>H8141</sup>*

- **70 wiki:** Kua whakaritea mo te iwi o Raniera me te pa tapu (**Dan 9:24**).
- **7 hapati tau** = 7 hapati o te 7 tau (7 x 7 = **49 tau**) i te katoa (**Lev 25:8**).

<sup>556</sup>"H8141 - šānâ - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kjv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 2 o Hepetema, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h8141/kjv/wlc/0-1/>.

<sup>557</sup> nga wa ko te 7 tau (**Dan 4:23-25**).

<sup>558</sup> Ibid.

<sup>559</sup> I hopukina mai i "[Whakaahua 13-1] Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 (te moemoea me nga whakakitenga a Raniera)."



→ I te mea ko nga hapati 7 o te 7 tau he 49 tau, ko te 1 hapati o te 1 tau he rite ki te 7 tau,  
te 70raa o te wiki o Raniera (**1 wiki**) e rite ana ki te 1 hapati o **7 tau**.<sup>560</sup>

\* No roto mai i “[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela.”

Tribulation		Great Tribulation			Armageddon
Daniel's 1st half of 70th week		Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week			
(John is partakers in Tribulation with his brethren, Rev 1:9)		Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)	
1,260 days	The times of the Gentiles	250 days	790 days	250 days	
Time (feast), Times (feasts), & the dividing (midst) of time (Dan 7:25, Dan 12:7)					
Feast (of Passover, Unleavened, Firstfruits)	The midst of the feast			Feasts (of Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles)	
3 1/2 years (Christ's 1st coming for the Gentile nations & the Jews)	The 1st rapture will occur at the end of the Tribulation (Mat 24:29-36)			3 1/2 years (The Jews & the remnants come in the name of the Lord, Mat 21:9, Rev 12:17)	

- Ko te moemoea me nga whakakitenga a te kingi o Papurona Hou

**Dan 4:19** *Katahi a Raniera, ko tona ingoa nei ko Peretehatara, ka ketekete, he haora kotahi; a raruraru ana ia i ona whakaaro. Ka korero te kingi, ka mea, E Peretehatara, kaua e moe. raruraru ranei koe i tona tikanga.*

*Ka whakahoki a Peretehatara, ka mea, E toku ariki, waiho tenei moe mo te hunga e kino ana ki*

*a koe;*

*me tona tikanga ano mo ou hoariri.*

**Rana 4:20** **Te rakau** *Ko tau i kite ai i tera i tupu ra, kua kaha, ko tona tiketike i tutuki atu ki te rangi; me te kitenga o te whenua katoa;*<sup>H772</sup>

**Dan 4:21** *Ko ona rau he ataahua, he maha ona hua, a he kai i runga ma te katoa;*

*kei raro nei nga kararehe*<sup>H2423</sup> *o te mara*<sup>H1251</sup> *noho,*

*a ki runga ki o ratou manga nga manu*<sup>H6853</sup> *no te rangi to ratou nohoanga:*

**Dan 4:22** *Ko te koe, E te kingi, kua tipu, kua kaha:*

*kua tupu na hoki tou nui, kua tutuki atu ki te rangi.*

*me tou rangatiratanga tae noa ki te pito o te whenua.*

→ Ko Nepukaneha te kingi nui o te kingitanga Neo-Babulonia nana i whakangaro a Hiruharama a whakaraua ana a Hura.<sup>561</sup> He moemoea whakamataku te kingi o te rangatiratanga o New

Babylonia

e te mau orama i roto i to 'na upoo, o Daniela ana'e râ tei nehenehe e tatara i te reira na roto i

te tauturu a te Varua Maitai

(**Dan 4:18**).

(Te whakamaoritanga a Raniera)

**Dan 4:23** *Na i kite te kingi he kaituteia he mea tapu e heke iho ana i te rangi, ka mea,*

*Tuia te rakau ki raro, a whakangaromia;*

*me waiho ano te take o ona pakiaka ki te whenua;*<sup>H772</sup> *here rawa ki te rino, ki te parahi;*

*i te otaota hou o te parae; kia maku ano i te tomairangi o te rangi;*

*a ma nga kirehe o te parae te wahi mana, a taea noatia e whitu nga wa (tau)*<sup>H5732</sup> *haere ki*

*runga ki a ia;*

**Dan 4:24** *Ko te tikanga tenei, e te kingi, ko te ture ano tenei a te Runga Rawa.*<sup>H5943</sup>

*kua tae mai nei ki runga ki toku ariki, ki te kingi.*

**Dan 4:25** *Kia peia ai koe i roto i nga tangata,*<sup>H606</sup> *kei nga kirehe o te parae tou nohoanga;*

*a ka meinga koe kia kai tarutaru, kia pera me nga kau, ka whakamakukutia ano koe ki te tomairangi o te rangi;*

*ae whitu nga wa (tau)*<sup>H5732</sup>

<sup>560</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>561</sup> **Ezr 2:1, Ezr 5:12**, "H5020 - n<sup>o</sup> bûkađneššar - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 15 o Hune,



ka haere atu ano ki runga i a koe, kia mohio ra ano koe kei te kawana te Runga Rawa ki te kingitanga o nga tangata;

a ka hoatu ki tana e pai ai.

[Dan 4:26](#) Na, i kiia atu ra kia waiho te take o nga pakiaka o te rakau;

ka pumau ki a koe tou kingitanga, ina mohio koe ko nga rangi hei kawana.

[Dan 4:27](#) Mo reira, e te kingi, kia manakohia mai toku whakaaro e koe, kia whatiia atu ano ou hara te tika, me ou kino i te mahi tohu ki te hunga rawakore;

me he mea hei whakaroa i tou ata noho.

→ Ko nga wairua e 4 o te rangi i runga i te moana nui ka waiho hei kararehe nunui o te moana. Ko enei kararehe he tangata wairua o te rangi ka whakatika mai i te moana nui ka noho hei nga kingi o te whenua (te moana me te whenua, [Apo 12:3](#)).<sup>562</sup> Ko nga kararehe nunui e 4 e puta

mai i

te whenua ([Dan 7:17](#)) e 4 nga kingi e whai ake nei:<sup>563</sup>

- ① Ko te rangatiratanga tuatahi o nga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Papurona, ko Nepukaneha
- ② Te rua o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Mero-Perhia, Ram
- ③ Te toru o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te Kingi o Kariki, He Koati
- ④ Ko te 4 o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Roma, Ko te haona iti (te Anati-Karaiti)

- Mai te arii rahi o te basileia o Babulonia, o Nebukanesa, i haamou ia Ierusalem i te hoê taime e ua hopoi-tîti-hia o Iuda, te arii o te basileia Babulonia apî a muri a'e (te Anti-Christ), e haamou ia Ierusalem i roto i te ati rahi. Kua tupu te 1st rangatiratanga kararehe ki te 2nd rangatiratanga kararehe (Ram, [Rana 8:3-4](#), [Rana 8:20](#)), a ka kaha ake i roto i te 3 o nga

rangatiratanga kararehe

(He Koati, [Rana 8:8](#)), a ka tino kaha rawa atu i roto i te 4 o nga rangatiratanga kararehe i puta

mai ai

te Anati-Karaitihiahiaputa mai ([Dan 7:24](#)).<sup>564</sup>

- Te rakau: Ko te kingi o te kingitanga Neo-Babylonia e tohu ana i te kingi o te New 7th rangatiratanga o Papurona. No reira, ko te rakau te tohu mo te kingi o te New 7th

Babylonia

rangatiratanga Ko wai e kaha ake ki runga ki te rangi, ka rite tona mana ki a Ihowa te mutunga o te whenua, i raro i nga kararehe (te Anati-Karaiti & te poropiti teka) o ka noho te marama nga manu (nga rewera) o ka riro i te rangi noho ([Rev 13](#), [Apo 18:2](#)).

New Babylon, a

- Ko te 1st kararehe o te moana ka haere mai i roto i te 7th rangatiratanga o te

(o te 8th

ka tae mai te tuarua o nga kararehe o te whenua i roto i te New Roman Kingdom

rangatiratanga).

New)." me

- Katahi te wairua o te kararehe tuatahi ohipa i roto i "te 8raa o te Basileia (Roma

mea katoa

whakakite (te Anati-Karaiti) te tangata hara, ka whakanui ia ia ki runga ake i nga

Atua

ka kiia ko te Atua, ka karakiatia i roto i tona temepara, hei whakaatu i a ia ano te

([2 Te 2:3-4](#), [Apo 17:11](#)).

<sup>562</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 13-1] Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 (te moemoea me nga whakakitenga a Raniera)."

<sup>563</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-3] Te mau animala i roto i te Daniela e te Apokalupo."

<sup>564</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia"

-Te Anati-Karaiti ka whawhai ki ate hunga tapu, me te wikitoria ratou ([Dan 7:21](#)), tae noa kite [Onamata o nga ra](#)([te Reme](#)<sup>G721</sup>) ka haere mai, me te whakawa

[ka waiho](#)hoatu ki te hunga tapu [ote Runga Rawa](#) ([te Atua](#)), me [te waka](#) haere mai [kia riro](#) hoki te rangatiratanga te hunga tapu([Dan 7:22](#)).

-Then te rangatiratanga me te rangatiratanga, me te nui o nga rangatiratanga i raro i te

[ko te rangi](#) katoa i hoatu ki te iwi, ki te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa ([te Atua](#)). [na te Atuarangatiratanga](#) he rangatiratanga mutungakore, me nga mea katoa ka mahi nga kawanatanga, ka whakarongo

Ko ia ([Dan 7:27](#)).

-Ko te mea whakariharia ki te whakangaro (E 70 nga wiki o Raniera,[Dan 9:24-27](#))

- ([Dan 9:25-27 re-whakamaoritia](#))

[Dan 9:25](#)Na kia mohio koe, kia matau,

no te putanga mai o te kupu whakahau ki te whakahoki, ki te hanga i Hiruharama, tae noa ki te kawana i whakawahia;

kia whitu ([7](#))wiki, me te ono tekau ma rua ([62](#))wiki:

ka hanga ano te huarahi, me te moana, i nga wa o te mamae.

[Dan 9:26](#)A i muri i te ono tekau ma rua ([62](#))wiki, [te Mesia](#)(whakawahi)<sup>H4899</sup>ka hatepea atu, engari ehara i a ia ano,

me te iwi o te rangatira ([te Anati-Karaiti](#)) ko te tangata e haere mai ana ka whakangaro i te pa tapu. he waipuke tona mutunga, [aururu](#)ka whakaritea mo te mutunga o te whawhai.

[Dan 9:27](#)mana e whakau te kawenata<sup>H1285</sup>me te tinimo tetahi ([1](#))wiki:

a hei te hawhe (1/2) o te wiki ka whakamutua e ia te patunga tapu me te whakahere.

I runga o [mea whakariharia](#)ka haere mai te kai hanga [mokemoke](#),

kia ringihia ra ano te mutunga ki runga ki a ia.

→ Ko te wiki 70 o Raniera (te wiki whakamutunga) ko te tau whakamutunga o te poropititanga a Raniera kei roto

[te Pawera](#) (3.5 tau), te wa okioki (tae noa ki te wa e tu ai te mea whakariharia o te whakangaro), a [te Pawera Nui](#) (3.5 tau).<sup>565</sup>

-Te Mesia ka wikitoria te kawenata me te tini mo te 1 wiki (e 7 tau ranei), me te takedte patunga tapu me

te whakahere (o te Kawenata Tawhito) kia mutu na roto i tona ripekatanga me tona aranga i roto i tona (1/2) o

[te wiki](#).

-Kawenata te tikanga ki te tapahi,<sup>H1262</sup> i roto i te tikanga o te tapahi hei hanga i te rangi me te whenua me te tangata.<sup>566</sup>

Na te taenga mai o te Mesia, ka riro nga tangata o te Kawenata Tawhito hei hanga hou i raro i te Kawenata Hou ([Heb 9:11-15](#)), "No te mea tei te vai ra te hoê faufaa, e tia atoa ia tupu [te mate o tekaiwhakatakoto whakaaro](#) ([Heb 9:16](#))."

-I roto i te Faufaa Tahito, [te Atua](#) Ua fafau ia Aberahama e e horoa oia i te hoê mamoe (Strong's [H7716](#)), me

[I hoatu](#) e te Atua he hipi ki a [Aperahama](#)<sup>H352</sup> (he hipi toa) hei utu mo lhaka hei tahunga tinana. Ko te reme i roto i te

Kawenata Tawhito ([Exo 12:4-11](#)) ko [Te Karaiti](#), ko wai i riro [te reme](#) i roto i te Kawenata Hou mona

[Ihowa](#)

<sup>565</sup>A hi'o na "(3) na 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>566</sup>Ataata 21. "Te Kawenata, Te Kotinga o waho, Te Kotinga o roto."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/).

Kapengahei whakamarie mo te kino ([1Ko 5:7](#)).

→ **Te Mesia** haere mai ia, meinga ana e ia nga mea whakarihariha kia ururu: ka pena tonu ano ia a taea noatia te ra te mutunga o te whawhai, te mutunga ranei o te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera, kua whakaritea mo te iwi me te pa tapu.

→ Ko te iwi o te rangatira ka haere mai ki te whakangaro i te pa tapu **te Anati-Karaiti**<sup>567</sup> ko te kingi ranei o Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao o te kararehe tuatahi ([Dan 7:25](#), [Apo 13:7](#)) ko wai ka hoatu te mana ki kohukohu mo **42 marama** ([Apo 13:5](#)).

➤ **3.5 mahi minita a Ihu i runga i te whenua**

E 30 matahiti to Iesu i to 'na haamataraa i te taviniraa i nia i te fenua ([Ruka 3:23](#)), a e toru ana kapenga:

→ (1) te tau tuatahi i roto i [iloane 2:13-25](#), (2) te rua o nga tau i roto i [iloane 5:1](#), (3) te toru o nga tau i roto i [iloane 6:4](#), a

(4) te tuawha i roto i [iloane 12:1](#), ka puta mai i waenganui o te tau.

→ No reira, te roaraa taatoa o te taviniraa a Iesu i nia i te fenua, ua itehia e 3,5 matahiti.<sup>568</sup>

- **1,290 & 1,335 ra**

([Dan 11:31-38](#) i whakamaoritia ano)

[Dan 11:31](#) Ka tu ano etahi taua hei hoa mona, a ka whakapokea e ratou te wahi tapu o te kaha. a ka tangohia **te mau tonu**<sup>H8548</sup> **patunga tapu**, ka tuu **te mea whakarihariha ki te ururu**.

→ I waenganui o te kawenata ([Dan 9:27](#)) e tohu ana ki te waenganui o te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera ara i waenganui i muri i te 3.5 tau o te mahi minita a Ihu i runga i te whenua me te timatanga o te

mamae nui e

ka puta tika i muri i te hui mataora i roto i te tino tata.

**Te wahi tapu o te kaha** e pa ana ki te wahi tapu (tinana) o te hunga tapu kua kai i te mate me te aranga o Ihu i roto i te Kawenata Hou **Te mate me te aranga o Ihu** o Hou Kawenata i tangohia atu **te mau tonu patunga tapu** o te Kawenata Tawhito, engari ka poke, a **te mau tonu patunga tapu** ka tangohia e te ope taua.

- **Te wahi tapu o te kaha** (Ko te body mo te aranga o te hunga mate) o te Kawenata Hou: Ka poke.
- **Ko te patunga tapu tonu** o te Kawenata Tawhito: Ka tangohia atu.

**Ko te mea whakarihariha ki te ururu** ka whakaritea mo **1,290 ra**, kei roto 1,260 ra me te taapiri Aramagedo (1 260 + 30 = 1 290 mahana).<sup>569</sup>

[Dan 12:11](#) A mai i te wa o ia ra (**tonu**)<sup>H8548</sup> ka tangohia te patunga tapu, a te mea whakarihariha e hanga ana mokemoke whakaturia, kia kotahi mano e rua rau e iwa tekau nga ra (**1,290 ra**).

→ Na, ko te hunga e tatari ana ka haere mai **kinga ra 1,335** he taapiri 45 ra ranei (1,335 – 1,290 = **45 ra**) ka manaakitia i te mea ka uru ratou ki te 1,000 tau.

[Dan 12:12](#) Ka hari te tangata e tatari ana, a ka tae ki nga ra kotahi mano e toru rau e toru tekau ma rima (**1,335 ra**).

<sup>567</sup>No te mau haamaramaramaraa no nia i "te Anti-Christ", a hi'o i te pene 3, "F. He aha te tohu o tou haerenga mai (te haerenga mai o te Ariki)?"

<sup>568</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela," aore ra te video 10. "Te mau mahana hou "Te oro Pasa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/10-days-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

<sup>569</sup>A hi'o i te tabula i roto i "[3] na 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

**Ko te Anati-Karaiti ka whakanui ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa**

[Dan 11:32](#) Ko te hunga e mahi kino ana ki te kawenata ka whakanoatia e ia ki te whakapati; engari ko nga tangata e mohio ana ki a raatau **te Atua** ('Elohim) ka kaha, ka mahi.

[Dan 11:33](#) He tokomaha e mea ai te hunga whakaaro nui i roto i te iwi kia matau; otiia he maha nga ra ka hinga ratou i te hoari mura, i te whakarau, i te pahua.

[Dan 11:34](#) Ka hinga ratou, ka awhinatia mai ratou, he iti nei te awhina; he tokomaha ia e piri ki a ratou, he mea whakapati.

[Dan 11:35](#) Ka hinga etahi o te hunga whakaaro nui, he mea e ma ai, e ma ai, e ma ai a taea noatia te wa o te mutunga, no te mea ko taua wa ano mo te wa i whakaritea.

[Dan 11:36](#) Ka mahia ano e te kingi tana e pai ai: ka whakakake ia, ka whakanui ia ia ki runga ake ka korero whakamiharo nga atua katoa mo te atua (el) o nga atua (el), a ka korero kake tonu, kia tutuki ra ano te riri: ka mahia hoki te mea i whakaritea.

[Dan 11:37](#) e kore ia e matau **te Atua** ('Elohim) o ona matua, me te hiahia o nga wahine; kua ano e mohio ki te atua (ēlōha); ka whakanui hoki ia ia ia ki runga ake i a ratou katoa.

[Dan 11:38](#) I tona wahi, ka whakahonoretia e ia te Atua kaha; he atua ('ēlōha) i mahia e ona matua kahore e mohio; ka whakahonoretia e ia ki te koura, ki te hiriwa, ki nga kohatu o mua, ki nga mea e matenuitia ana.

→ **Ihowa** Ko te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa, he mea whakamiharo tana mahi **nga waitohu**, ka huri ki roto

**te rhema**, engarite **Anati-Karaiti** ka korero whakahe i te kupu (**te rhema**) a te **Atua** kohukohu i te pono **te Atua**.<sup>570</sup> Ka kake ia, kia tutuki ra ano te riri; - mo te mea i whakaritea ka mahia ([Dan 11:36](#)).

**-2,300 ahiahiata** (E faairohia te feia mo'a ei feia parau-tia e 2 300 mahana)

[Rana 8:9](#) A i puta mai i roto i tetahi o ratou **he haona iti**, i tino nui rawa atu, whaka te tonga, whaka te rawhiti, ki nga mea ahua <sup>H6643</sup> **whenua** (whenua ataahua o Iharaira).

[Rana 8:10](#) I nui haere ano ki te ope o te rangi; a whakataka ana e ia etahi o te ope me nga whetu ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>H776</sup> a takatakahia ana.

[Dan 8:11](#) Ae ra, i whakanui ano ia ia ia ki te rangatira o te ope; a i a ia nga ra katoa (**tonu**)<sup>H854</sup> ka tangohia te patunga tapu, me te wahi o tona wahi tapu<sup>H4720</sup> i maka ki raro.

[Dan 8:12](#) Na ka hoatu he ope ki a ia ki nga ra (**tonu**)<sup>H8548</sup> patunga tapu na te kino, a maka iho ana **te pono** ki te whenua (the earth);<sup>H776</sup> a ka mahia e ia, ka pai.

[Dan 8:13](#) Katahi ahau ka rongohia i tetahi tangata tapu e korero ana, me tetahi atu (tapu) tapu<sup>H6918</sup> ka mea ki taua tangata tapu i korero ra, **Kia pehea te roa o te whakakitengate ia rā (tonu) patunga tapu, a te he o te whakangaro,** ki te hoatu e ruate wahi tapu (**te hunga tapu**)<sup>H6944</sup> me te ope kia takatakahia ki raro i te waewae?

[Dan 8:14](#) Na ka mea ia ki ahau, Ki te rua mano e toru rau (**2,300**) rā (**nga ahiahi me nga ata**);<sup>H6153H1242</sup> **katahime** te wahi tapu (**te hunga tapu**)<sup>H6944</sup> kia purea (**hanga tika**).<sup>H6663</sup>

**(Ko te he o te whakangaro)**

→ Ka whakanui te haona iti i a ia tae noa ki te rangatira o te ope, ka whakataka ano e ia te wahi o te ope **Tona wahi tapu** me te pono ki te whenua.<sup>H776</sup>

→ **Ko te patunga tapu tonu, te he o te whakangaro**, a **te hoatutanga o nga mea e ruate hunga tapu a te ope** ka takatakahia ki raro

<sup>570</sup>Ataata 31. "He Natari ki te Atua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

ki **2,300 ahiahi** aata;  
 → Nate **tapuhunga tapu** ka mahia **tika**.

➤ Ko te whakamaoritanga tika o te 2,300 ra <sup>H6153H1242</sup> ko **2,300 ahiahi** <sup>H6153</sup> **aata**. <sup>H1242</sup>

**Gen 1:5** Nate **Atua** huaina te marama <sup>H216</sup> Ra, <sup>H3117</sup> me te pouri <sup>H2822</sup> ka karanga ia ko Po. <sup>H3915</sup>  
 Nate **ahiahi** <sup>H6153</sup> **ate ata** <sup>H1242</sup> ko te ra tuatahi. <sup>H3117</sup>

- **The pouri= Po**
- **Te marama= Ra (te ahiahi+te ata)**

→ **Gen 1:5** defines "Ra" as **te ahiahi+te ata**.  
 - Kia mahara ko nga ra tuatahi e ono o te hanganga a te Atua mo te "**te ahiahi+te ata**."  
 - Engari ko te ra 7 o te Atua (**Gen 2:2**) o te hanganga no "**okiokinga+manaakitanga+te**

**whakatapu**".

→ Mai tei faahitihia i roto i "[Figure 12-b]," "**Tau** (Sāna, Strong's <sup>H8141</sup>)" roto **Gen 1:14** ka whakamahia hei wehenga

o te wa, ine o te wa, tohu tau, tau ranei o te ora me nga huringa o te taima, penei i te puna, te raumati, te ngahuru, me te takurua. <sup>571</sup>

**7 wa** <sup>H5732</sup> (**Dhe 4:23**) o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela aore ra **7 tau** o te wiki 70 o Raniera, e ko te Pawera, ko te wa okioki (mo nga Tauwiwi), me te Pawera Nui. <sup>572</sup>

**Ko nga ahiahi 2,300 aata** (1,260 + 220 + 30 + 790 ra) e uru ana ki tetahi wahanga Ko nga tau e 7 o te wiki 70 o Raniera, ka pakaruhi i roto i te "[Whakaahua 12-c]".

(Nota: E 1 290 mahana mai te taima e faorehia 'i te tusia tamau,

*ko te mea whakariharia, ko te mea whakangaro, ka whakaaraha, ko te tangata ia e*

*tatari ana, ka hari*

*ka tae ki nga ra 1,335, **Dan 12:11-12**).*

[Whakaahua 12-c] 2,300 ahiahi me nga ata

Tribulation		Great Tribulation			Armageddon
Daniel's 1st half of 70th week		Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week			
(John is partakers in Tribulation with his brethren, Rev 1:9)		Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)		Wrath of God (Rev 16)
1,260 days	The times of the Gentiles Time (feast), Times (feasts), & the dividing (midst) of time (Dan 7:25, Dan 12:7)	250 days	790 days		250 days
Feast (of Passover, Unleavened, Firstfruits)		The midst of the feast	Feasts (of Trumpet, Atonement, Tabernacles)		
3 1/2 years (Christ's 1st coming for the Gentile nations & the Jews)	The 1st rapture will occur at the end of the Tribulation (Mat 24:29-36)	3 1/2 years (The Jews & the remnants come in the name of the Lord, Mat 21:9, Rev 12:17)			Armageddon
1,260 days	The transgression of desolation (Dan 8:13)	220 days	30 days	790 days	220 days
The continual sacrifice (Dan 8:13)		The holy saints & the host trodden under foot (Dan 8:13)			30 Days
					shortened

**(Apo 12:15-16)** I horomia ake e te whenua te waipuke i puta mai i te mangai o te tarakona

**Apo 12:15** Na ka whakaruakina mai e te nakahi he wai i roto i tona mangai, ano he awa. <sup>G4215</sup> i muri i te wahine, he mea kia kahakina atu ia e te waipuke.

**Apo 12:16** Me te whenua (the ground) <sup>G1093</sup> i awahina i te wahine, me te whenua (te whenua) <sup>G1093</sup> ka puaki tona mangai, i horomia hoki te awa i whakaruakina nei e te tarakona i roto i tona mangai.

☞ **Apo 12:15** Na ka whakaruakina mai e te nakahi i tona mangai ano he awa i muri i te wahine;

<sup>571</sup>"H8141 - šānâ - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kjv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 2 o Hepetema, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h8141/kjv/wlc/0-1/>

<sup>572</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 12-b] He wa me nga wa me (te hawhe wa, te wehewehenga o te wa, te hawhe ranei)."

he mea kia kahakina atu ia e te waipuke.

☞ [Apo 12:16](#)Otira ka awhinatia te wahine e te whenua, ka hamama te waha o te whenua, horomia ake te waipuke i whakaruakina nei e te tarakona i roto i tona mangai.

- He waipuke kei roto i te mangai o te tarakona he waipuke no nga wairua poke no nga awa o Parao kingi o Ihipa ([Apo 16:13](#)).
- Tirohia te hononga o te waipuke o te waha o te tarakona ki te awa nui o Uparati o te hiri tuaono i roto [Apo 16:12-14](#).

[\(Apo 12:17-18\)](#) I haere te tarakona riri ki te whawhai ki te toenga o te uri o te wahine

[Apo 12:17](#)Na ka riri te tarakona (riri)<sup>G3710</sup>me te wahine, ka haere ki te whawhai ki nga morehu o ona uri (sperma),<sup>G4690</sup> e pupuri nei i nga ture a te Atua, kei a ratou nei nga whakaaturanga.<sup>G3141</sup>o Ihu Karaiti.

☞ [Apo 12:17](#)Na ka riri te tarakona ki te wahine; a haere ana ia ki te whawhai ki nga morehu o ia **kākano**(sperma), e pupuri nei i nga whakahau a **te Atua** kei a koe ano te kaiwhakaatu **Ihu Karaiti**.

- † Ko te wahine (i Hiruharama i te rangi) i atawhaitia i te koraha mo **he wa awā haurua wa** ([Apo 12:14](#)) i hapu te uri o te kupu whakaari (**Te Karaiti**) i roto i tona toenga **kākano**(sperma), o tei haapao i te mau faaueraa a **te Atua** hei kaiwhakaatu mo **Ihu Karaiti**. Ko nga toenga ko te hunga i whakanui i nga hua o te tika mo to ratou whakaoranga, a kua rite te Atua mo ratou ki te whangai i te koraha **te Pawera Nui**.

[Apo 12:18](#)(A hi'o i te mau nota i raro i te api: Te faataa ra te tahi mau huriraa i te pereota Heleni i faahoho'ahia ei "Na ka tu ahau i runga i te onepu o te moana" in [Apo 12:17](#), [Apo 12:18](#), ranei [Apo 13:1](#).)

## Upoko 13

([Apo 13:1](#)) Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te moana (7 mahunga, 10 haona, 10 karauna he ingoa kohukohu.)

[Apo 13:1](#) Na, i te tu ahau i te onepu o te moana, ka kite ahau i tetahi kararehe e haere ake ana <sup>G305</sup> i waho o te moana, e whitu (7) o ratou mahunga, tekau (10) nga haona, a ki runga ki ona haona tekau (10) nga karauna (diadema), <sup>G1238</sup> i runga ano i ona mahunga te ingoa kohukohu.

☞ [Apo 13:1](#) Tkatahi ahau (John) i tu ki te onepu o te moana, a ka kite ahau i tetahi kararehe e haere ake ana i runga **te moana**, e whitu (**7**) **upoko** me te tekau (**10**) **haona**, me (**10**) **karauna** i runga i ona haona, **he ingoa kohukohu** i runga i ona mahunga.

• **Te Kararehe tuatahi** (i waho o te moana)

- **7 upoko**: 7 **nga kingi** o 7 nga maunga (**nga rangatiratanga**) i noho ai te wahine kairau nui ([Apo 17:9](#)).

- **10 haona**: 10 **nga kingi** ko wai ka ara ake i tenei rangatiratanga ([Dan 7:24](#)), engari kare ano to ratou rangatiratanga ([Apo 17:12](#)).

- **10 karauna**: Ko nga haona 10 (**10 kingi**) e whai **10 karauna**, he ingoa kohukohu kei runga i o ratou mahunga ([Apo 13:1](#)).

([Apo 13:2](#)) Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te moana (he reparo, he pea, he raiona)

[Apo 13:2](#) Rite tonu hoki te kararehe i kite ai ahau ki te reparo, ko ona waewae kei o te pea. ko tona mangai ano he mangai o te raiona: a ka hoatu e te tarakona tona kaha ki a ia. me tona nohoanga (torona), <sup>G2362</sup> me te mana nui.

☞ [Apo 13:2](#) He rite ano te kararehe i kite ai ahau (Hoani). **he reparo**, ko ona waewae rite tonu ki nga waewae o **he pea**, ko tona mangai rite tonu ki te mangai o **he raiona**. **Te tarakonahoatu** ana (te kararehe tuatahi) tona kaha, tona torona, me tona mana nui.

• **The tarakonahoatu** te (1st) kararehe i roto i te moanatana **mana, torona, & mana nui**.

- Ko te kararehe tuatahi o te moana e 7 nga rangatiratanga (Babulonia, Medes, Pahia, Kariki i raro i a Alexander te

*Nui, Kariki i raro i nga Tianara a Alexander, Roma, New Babylon, me New Roman*).<sup>573</sup>

- Ko te tuatahi o nga kararehe e whakahaere ana i nga rangatiratanga o Papurona (he raiona), medo-Perhia (he pea), and Kariki (he reparo).

Waihoki, ka hoatu ki tenei kararehe tuatahi te mana, te torona, me te mana nui o te tarakona.<sup>574</sup>

➤ **Tko ia te kararehe tuatahi** (no te New Babylon)

Ko te ingoa o te anahera, ko ia nei te kingi o te poka torere **Aporiona**, te tikanga whakangaro ranei **kaiwhakangaro**.<sup>575</sup>

- Theihei, ko te tuatahi o nga kararehe e puta ake i te moana, ko te wha o nga kararehe o te wha o nga rangatiratanga i runga i te whenua,

**te rangatiratanga o Roma**,

he mea rere ke i era atu rangatiratanga, a ka pau te whenua katoa, ka takatakahia, ka wawahia ka pakaru ([Dan 7:23](#)).

<sup>573</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-3] Te mau animala i roto i te Daniela e te Apokalupo."

<sup>574</sup>Ibid.

<sup>575</sup>Tirohia [Apo 9:11](#).

→ Tko tana kararehe tuatahi whakamataku, whakamataku, atino kaha me nga niho rino nui me nga whao parahi;

whai **10 haona** ([Rana 7:7, Dan 7:19-20](#)).

- **Te Anati-Karaiti** e riro mai "te arii no "Babulonia apī" (**te Anati-Karaiti** kua tohua te ingoa ki roto [Apo 13:18](#)).

- **Te Anati-Karaiti** no te Lucifero,<sup>576</sup> ka tautokohia e Belial (kaiwhakangaro, te polar opposite **o Te Karaiti**).<sup>577</sup>

(Te whakakitenga o **te Anati-Karaiti ate Poropiti te katikanga te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti** kei te ringa)

[2Te 2:1](#) Na, he tohe tenei na matou ki a koutou, e oku teina, mo te taenga mai o to matou taenga mai [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#),

na to tatou huihui ki a ia.

[2Te 2:2](#) Kei hohoro te rurea o koutou ngakau, kei ohore ranei;

kaua ma te wairua, ma te kupu ranei (logos),<sup>G3056</sup> kauaka ma te reta (episetole)<sup>G1992</sup> mai i a matou, penei **te ra o Te Karaiti** kei te ringa.

[2Te 2:3](#) Kei mamingatia koutou e te tangata i tetahi mea: e kore hoki e tae mai taua ra;

engari ka haere mai te takahanga (**taivaraa**)<sup>G646</sup> tuatahi,

me tera **tangata hara** (te Anati-Karaiti) kia whakakitea, **te tama a te mate** (te Poropiti teka);

[2Te 2:4](#) He hoariri nei ia, e whakakake ana ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e karangatia ana **te Atua**, he mea karakia ranei;

kia rite ai ia **te Atua** e noho ana i roto i te temepara **o te Atua**, e whakaatu ana ko ia anote **te Atua**.

[2Te 2:5](#) Kahore ranei koutou e mahara i ahau ano i a koutou, i korerotia e ahau enei mea ki a koutou?

[2Te 2:6](#) Na ka matau koutou inaianei ki te mea e arai ana, kia whakakitea mai ra ano ia a tona taima.

[2Te 2:7](#) Mo te mea ngaro o te kino<sup>G458</sup>

kei te mahi inaianei: heoi kei te arai inaianei, kia whakawateatia rawatia ano ia.

## - 2 mea kia whakakitea i mua i te taenga mai o **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**

→ Mo te taenga mai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** me pehea hoki tatou e huihui ai ki a ia, mahia

kaua e whakarururu i te wairua, i nga tohu me te pukapuka a nga apotoro i nga wa katoa e korero ai

tetahi

[te ra o te Karaiti](#) kua tata mai, btake [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) e kore e tae mai i mua i te whai mai e rua (2) nga mea kua whakakitea:

(1) **taivaraa**, a

(2) **tangata hara** (te Anati-Karaiti),<sup>578</sup> **te tama a te mate** (te Poropiti teka, [Apo 19:20](#)).<sup>579</sup>

→ [Te Anati-Karaiti](#) mo te kararehe tuatahi<sup>580</sup> ko te tangata hara e whakakeke ana, e whakanui ana ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa

Heke

ka kiia ko te Atua, ka karakiatia e te hunga noho whenua i runga i te tama o te whakangaromanga (te

[Poropiti o te kararehe tuarua](#)):

- Ko tenei mea ngaro o te he, kei te mahi inaianei, engari ma te tangata e pupuri ana i a ia ka pena, kia mutu ra ano ia.

tangohia atu i te ara ([2Te 2:7](#)).

(Ka whakakitea mai te tangata kino)

[2Te 2:8](#) Ko reira taua tangata kino (kore ture)<sup>G459</sup> kia whakakitea,

ko waite **Arikika pau** i te manawa o tona mangai,

ka whakangaromia ki te wherikotanga (ka puta)<sup>G2015</sup> **o tona taenga mai**:

[2Te 2:9](#) Ara ko ia, ko tona haerenga mai

kei te mahi a Hatana<sup>G4567</sup> me (i)<sup>G1722</sup> mana katoa<sup>G1411</sup> me nga tohu me nga mea whakamiharo teka,

<sup>576</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\) Te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri](#)," e "[Hoho'a 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>577</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 18:5-8\) Ko nga hara o Papurona kei te aroaro o Ihowa, o te Atua](#)," e "[Hoho'a 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>578</sup>Ko te ingoa o te Anati-Karaiti kua tohua ki roto [Apo 13:18](#).

<sup>579</sup>Tirohia [Apo 17:11](#) e "[Hoho'a 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>580</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."



o

→Katahi ka whakakitea mai te tangata kino (o te tuatahi o nga kararehe), engari te Arikika pauiame te wairua

Tona wahaa whakangaromia ia i te ahua o tona taenga mai.

katoa

→Te taenga mai o te tangata kino (te Anati-Karaiti o te kararehe tuatahi)<sup>581</sup>kei te mahi a Hatana i roto i te

tona torona, tona nui

mana, nga tohu, me nga mea whakamiharo teka. Ka hoatu e te tarakona tona kaha ki te kararehe tuatahi,

mana([Apo 13:2](#)).

ma te teka.

Na, ko te tuarua o nga kararehe e korero nei me te mea he tarakona te mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi

mahia

poropiti, he nui ana mahi tohu, ara hanga ahi heke iho i te rangi ki te whenua i te tirohanga a tane([Apo 13:13](#)), ka whakapohehe i nga tangata noho whenua. Ka korero ia ki nga kainoho whenua kia

kararehe;

he ahua o te(2nd) kararehe koropiko hoki ki te whakapakoko o te kararehe, ma te tango i te tohu a te

ki te kore, ka mate ratou ([Apo 13:14-16](#)).

([Apo 13:3](#)) Ko tetahi o nga upoko e 7 (te rangatiratanga o Roma) i patua engari kua ora (te rangatiratanga hou o Roma)

[Apo 13:3](#) I kite ano ahau i tetahi o ona mahunga me te mea kua maru. <sup>G4969</sup>ki te mate; me tona patunga whakamate (mate) <sup>G4127</sup>kua ora: me te ao katoa (nga tangata whenua) <sup>G1093</sup>miharo (miharo) <sup>G2296G2296</sup>muri (whai) <sup>G3694G1722</sup>te kararehe.

☞ [Apo 13:3](#) And I kite ahau (John) i tetahi o nga (7) mahunga me te mea i patua ki te mate, a kua ora tona patunga e mate ai.

ANa ka miharo nga tangata katoa o te whenua, ka aru i te kararehe (2nd).

- Ua horoahia te basileia 1 (Babulonia) i te piti o te Basileia (Medo-Persia).

[Dan 5:25](#) Na ko te mea tenei i tuhituhia, MENE, MENE, TEKERE, UPARAHINI.

[Dan 5:26](#) Ko te tikanga tenei o taua mea:

**MENE**; Atua (<sup>H426</sup>‘ēlā) kua oti tou kingitanga te tatau, a mutu ake.

[Dan 5:27](#) TEKERE; Kua oti koe te pauna ki te pauna, a kua kitea tou koha. <sup>H2627</sup>

[Dan 5:28](#) PEREHI; Kua wehea tou kingitanga, kua hoatu ki nga Meri, ki nga Pahi.

- **Ko te 1st**(Babulonia), 2 (Medo-Persia), 3 (Kariki), & 4 (Roma) Basileia

Ko Babulonia (te rangatiratanga tuatahi) ka wehewehea ka hoatu ki nga Meri me nga Pahia (te rangatiratanga tuarua),

i hinga i muri mai e te kingi o Kariki (te 3rd Kingdom, [Dan 8:21](#)), me te Roma (te 4th

**rangatiratanga**) ka eke ki te mana whai muri i tera. <sup>582</sup>

- **Ko te 4th**(Roma) rangatiratanga (Wehea kia 2 nga wahanga)

**Ko te mua** & nga wahanga whakamutunga o te rangatiratanga o Roma

([Rana 2:40](#) Na, ko te wha o nga kingitanga ka rite ki te rino te kaha: he mea wawahi hoki te rino

e pehi ana i nga mea katoa: ka rite ki ta te rino e wawahi nei i enei katoa, ka wawahia, ka kuru.)

### Ko te wahanga o mua

→Ko te wahanga o mua o te 4 o nga rangatiratanga (Roma), he mea kaha ano he rino i roto [Rana](#)

[2:40](#), kua tutuki,

e whakamanahia ana e [Apo 17:10](#), “e whitu (7) nga kingi: tokorima (5 nga kingi o te Kariki o mua

<sup>581</sup>No te mau haamaramaramaraa no nia i “te Anti-Christ”, a hi’o i “[Figure 10] F. Eaha te tapao o to oe taeraa mai (te taeraa mai o te Fatu)?”

<sup>582</sup>A hi’o i te “[Hoho’a 13-2] Na varua e 4 o te ra’i (Daniela 7-8).”

Babulonia). *rangatiratanga) kua hinga, kotahi ko (te rangatiratanga o Roma), e te tahi atu (basileia*

*kahore ano kia tae mai.*<sup>583</sup>

#### **Ko te waahanga whakamutunga**

te rangatiratanga  
rangatiratanga, e  
ano

→ Heoi, ko te wahanga whakamutunga o te 4th (New Roman) rangatiratanga mai [Dan 2:42](#) (“ka riro *he kaha tetahi wahi, he whati tetahi wahi*”) ki [Rana 2:45](#) (“Te Atua<sup>H426</sup> o te rangi i whakatu he *e kore rawa e ngaro : e kore hoki te rangatiratanga e waiho ki etahi atu iwi, engari ka pakaru mongamonga noa, ka whakamotitia enei kingitanga katoa, ka mau tonu ake ake,*” [Dan 2:44](#)) kare kua tutuki, engari ka tutuki katoa i roto [Whakakitenga 18-22](#).

#### **(Apo 13:3 Whakamaori)**

➤ Ko te rangatiratanga o Papurona (te rangatiratanga tuatahi) i hinga e nga Meri me nga Pahia (te rua o nga rangatiratanga), i hinga i muri iho e te kingi o Kariki o te toru o nga rangatiratanga ([Dan 8:21](#)). Na ko te wahanga o mua o te 4 o te rangatiratanga o Roma, ka eke ki te mana (he kaha, [Dan 2:42](#)), engari “tetahi o nga upoko” (te wahanga o mua o te rangatiratanga o Roma ([Apo 13:3](#)) i patua ki te mate ([Apo 13:3](#)) he wahi pakaru ranei ([Dan 2:42](#)).

→ He wahi pakaru, he taotu ranei **Romarangatiratanga** ([Dan 2:42](#)) ka ora ano I te wahanga whakamutunga o

**te Roma Hourangatiratanga** (kua ora te patunga whakamate, [Apo 13:3](#)). Na ka noho nga tangata whenua katoa

miharo me te whai **te kararehe tuarua** tka puta te potae **te Roma Hourangatiratanga** (mai i te whenua,

[Apo 17:8](#), [Apo 13:11](#)), a ka whakamahia e ia nga mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi o **te New Babylonia rangatiratanga** ([Apo 13:12](#)).

[\(Apo 13:4-7\)](#) Ko te tarakona me te kararehe tuatahi e karakiatia ana e te hunga katoa e noho ana i te whenua

[Apo 13:4](#) Na ka koropiko ratou ki te tarakona nana nei i hoatu te mana. <sup>G1849</sup> ki te kararehe:

Na ka koropiko ratou ki te kararehe, ka mea, Ko wai te rite ana ki te kararehe? ko wai e kaha ki te whawhai ki a ia?

[Apo 13:5](#) A i hoatu ki a ia he mangai, e korero ana i nga mea nunui, i nga kohukohu; me te mana (mana) <sup>G1849</sup> hoatu ki a ia kia wha tekau ma rua (42) marama.

[Apo 13:6](#) Na ka puaki i tona mangai he kohukohu ki te Atua, he kohukohu ki tona ingoa, ki tona tapenakara; me te hunga e noho ana i te rangi.

[Apo 13:7](#) I tukua ano ki a ia kia whawhai ki te hunga tapu (te hunga tapu). <sup>G40</sup> a ki te wikitoria i a ratou: me te mana (mana) <sup>G1849</sup> hoatu ki a ia mo nga hapu katoa; <sup>G5443</sup> me nga reo, me nga iwi. <sup>G1484</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 13:4](#) Ana ka koropiko ratou ki te tarakona nana nei i hoatu te mana ki te kararehe; a koropiko ana ratou ki te (1st) kararehe, ka mea, “Ko wai te rite ki te (1st) kararehe? Ko wai e kaha ki te whawhai ki a ia?”
- ☞ [Apo 13:5](#) A i hoatu ano ki a ia he mangai hei korero i nga mea nunui, i nga kohukohu; a ka hoatu te mana ki te haere tonu mo **42 marama**.
- ☞ [Apo 13:6](#) Aka puaki te mangai o te kararehe ki te kohukohu **te Atua**, ki te kohukohu ki tana **ingoa**, Tona **te tapenakara**, a **te hunga e noho ana i te rangi**.
- ☞ [Apo 13:7](#) I hoatu ki a ia kia whawhai ki te hunga tapu, kia taea hoki ratou e ia. I hoatu ano ki a ia he mana ki nga hapu katoa, ki nga reo, ki nga iwi. **patua maita turanga o te ao**.

<sup>583</sup> Ibid.

-42 marama<sup>584</sup>

Dan 7:23 Tka mea ia: 'Ko te tuawha (4th) o nga kararehe hei tuawha (4) o nga rangatiratanga ki te whenua,

ka rere ke i era atu rangatiratanga;  
a ka pau te whenua katoa, ka takatakahia, ka wawahia a mongamonga noa.

→ Ko te tuawha (4) kararehe i runga i te whenua ko "te rangatiratanga o Roma" ka pau i te whenua katoa

ka whakatika ano ratou ki roto te Basileia Roma Hou.<sup>585</sup>

Dan 7:24 Tko ona haona kotahi tekau (10) kotahi tekau (10) nga kingi, tera e ara ake i tenei rangatiratanga.

And tetahi atu kingi ka whakatika i muri i a ratou; ka rere ke ia i o mua;  
a e toru (3) nga kingi e pehia e ratou.

→ Ko te 10haona (nga kingi) kei a wai heoi ano he rangatiratangi puta mai i "te rangatiratanga o Roma," engari 30

ka pehia ratou e tetahi atu kingi (te 11 o nga kingi) o te rangatiratanga New Babylonia (E 8 nga kingi = 10 nga kingi – 3 nga kingi kua hinga = 7 nga kingi katoa + te haona iti (1, te Anati-Karaiti).<sup>586</sup>

→ E tia mai na arii 10 na mua mai roto mai i te basileia Roma, e te tahi atu arii (te Anati-Karaiti) ka pai

whakatika i muri i a ratou.

Dan 7:25 Ko tetahi atu kingi ka korero whakahe mo te Runga Rawa ('illay),<sup>H5943</sup>  
a ka mau i te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa ('elyôn),<sup>H5946</sup>  
a ka whakaaro ki te whakarereke i nga wa me te ture.  
Katahi ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki tona ringa a taea noatia<sup>H5705</sup>  
he wa awāwehewehe wa.

→ Ko tetahi atu kingi (te Anati-Karaiti), ka puaki tona mangai ki te kohukohu te Atua, ki te kohukohu

Ko tana ingoa, Tona te tapenakara, aaua (te 144,000 o tei haruharuhia) e noho nei i te rangi (Apo 13:6).

→ Ko te (1st) karareheka hoatu te waha ki te haere tonu (kohukohu) mo 42 marama (Apo 13:5) tae noa he wa awāwehewehe wa, e tae noa kite mutunga o te 7 tau o nga wiki e 70 a Raniera.

-He wa me nga wa me te wehewehenga o te wa (7 waranei 7 tau, Dan 4:23-25)<sup>587</sup>

E tiavaruhia te arii o te basileia Babulonia apî (te 7raa o te basileia) i te taata, e e parahi nga karareheo te mara me te whitu (7) wā<sup>H5732</sup> ka pahemo (Dan 4:16).

→ He wa ('idān, Strong's H5732), nga wa, H5732 me te wehewehe i te wa H5732 e tohu ana ki te anga o ia tau. Tno reira, ka tukua te hunga tapu ki te ringa o te Anatikaraiti tae noa ki tetahi wa (tau), wa (nga tau), me te wehewehenga o te wa (tau) o te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera, e whitu (7) tau (1,260/360 =

3.5

<sup>584</sup>Ki te mohio ki nga momo whakamahinga o te wa, te wa me te hawhe (wehewehe), tirohia

"[Whakaahua 12-b] He wa me nga wa me (te hawhe wa, te wehewehenga o te wa, te hawhe ranei)." mai "(Apo 12:14)."

<sup>585</sup>A hi'o na i te parau "Mistry, Babulonia Rahi, te metua vahine o te mau vahine faaturi e te mau mea faufau o te fenua (Apo 17:5-6)."

<sup>586</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 13-4] Te pa nui o Papurona".

<sup>587</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 12-b] He wa me nga wa me (te hawhe wa, te wehewehenga o te wa, te hawhe ranei)."

tau).<sup>588</sup>

- E whitu (7) **wā**<sup>H5732</sup> ([Dan 4:23-25](#)) o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela aore ra **7 tau** e whai ake nei:<sup>589</sup>
- Te ati: (1) Te mau oroa (te mau tau) o te Pasa, (2) te pane hopue ore, e (3) te mau hotu matamua.
  - Te wehenga **wā** (mo nga Tauwi tae noa ki te mutunga o te Pawera Nui): (4) Te hakari (season) of [Te Petekoha](#)
  - Te ati rahi: (5) Te mau oroa no (te mau tau) no te pu, (6) Taraehara, e (7) te mau tiahapa.

- Te Mea Tapukoa Ihowa (Ihowa, [Isa 43:15](#))<sup>H3068</sup> ko wai e mohiotia ana Te Karaiti roto i te Kawenata Hou ([Eph 3:2-6](#)). Tenei "Te Karaiti" mai i te timatanga o te ao ko nga ingoa o **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> a **Ihowa**.<sup>H3068</sup>

**Ihowa** (Ihowa)<sup>H3068</sup> **onga ope**, ko wai te kai hoko o [te Mea Tapu o Iharaira](#) a **elōhīm** o te whenua katoa i roto i te Kawenata Tawhito ko Ihowa ranei (**Ihowa**)<sup>H3068</sup> i haere mai hei **Ihu**

### **Karaiti**

te **poropitii** roto i te kawenata hou, a ka titiro, ka hoko i tana iwi, i a Iharaira **te Ariki te Atua** o Iharaira. Tenei **Ihowa**, te Kingi o Iharaira, **ko Ihowa o nga mano** Na Ihowa i whakarite te iwi onamata, a mana e

whakakite

**nga mea e haere mai ana, e puta mai ano.**<sup>590</sup> Tae noa ki nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea

katoa, me te rangi

**whiwhitenei** poropiti **Ihu Karaiti** (te hunga tika) **aste Ariki te Atua**.<sup>591</sup>

- Kihai koutou i hokona ki nga mea pirau, no roto mai i o koutou matua, engari na nga mea utu nui **toto o Te Karaiti**, rite o **he reme** (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he koha, nga tohu ranei i tapaea ki roto te timatanga, a i tahi anote **Atua**, a kote **Atua**. Tenei **reme** (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakaritea i mua **te turanga o te ao**, me te kawenata i waenganui **te Atua ('Elōhīm)** a ka whakapumautia a Aperahama e **te Atuai** roto **Te Karaiti**.<sup>592</sup> Tenei **reme** (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> kua kitea i enei wa mutunga mo koutou:

- **Te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> **Ihu**, i tapaea hei tahunga tinana hei **he hipi toa** ('aua, [Gen 22:13](#))<sup>H352</sup> haere mai ki te ao rite **he reme**<sup>G286</sup> o **te Atua** ([loane 1:29](#)) ka riro **he Reme** (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> ranei **Te**

### **Karaiti (1Pe 1:19)**

i whakakitea mai nei i enei wa whakamutunga mo tatou, hei **te Ariki** a **Kaiwhakaora** a **Ihu Karaiti** (**te**

**Atua**)

**Kaha rawa** ([1Pe 1:20](#)).<sup>593</sup>

- Kia maharanga waitohu kote **Atuai** te timatanga, a **elōhīm**<sup>H430</sup> ko te toka (šūr)<sup>H6697</sup> ki nga tangata o **Iharaira**, me te teitei<sup>H5945</sup> **'ēi**<sup>H410</sup> ko to ratou kai hoko, **te Mea Tapu** o Iharaira, ranei **a Ihowa o nga ope, te Atua (elōhīm)**<sup>H430</sup> o te whenua katoa ko wai to "Hangai" hei mahi maau **marena**, ko wai **te Reme**<sup>G721</sup> <sup>594</sup>.

### **-Te tikanga o te 12 marama**

[Dan 4:28](#) | pa katoa mai tenei ki a Kingi Nepukaneha.

[Dan 4:29](#) | te mutunga o te tekau ma rua (**12**) marama

i haere ia i roto i te whare rangatira (temepara)<sup>H1965</sup> o te rangatiratanga o Papurona.

[Rana 4:30](#) | Na ka korero te kingi, ka mea,

He teka ianei ko Papurona nui tenei i hanga nei e ahau?

<sup>588</sup> | hopukina mai i "[Whakaahua 13-1] Te kararehe tuatahi o te moana (7 mahunga, 10 haona, 10 karauna he ingoa kohukohu)."

<sup>589</sup> | A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>590</sup> | Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

<sup>591</sup> | hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>592</sup> | bid.

<sup>593</sup> | hopukina mai [Apo 6:1](#).

<sup>594</sup> | Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#), [Apo 5:6](#), [Apo 19:7](#).

*mo te whare o te rangatiratanga i runga i te kaha o toku kahar, a mo te honore o toku nui?*  
[Dan 4:31](#) Ahakoa te kupu<sup>H4406</sup> i te mangai o te kingi ka pa he reo no te rangi, ka mea,  
E Kingi Nepukaneha, he kupu tenei ki a koe; kua riro te kingitanga i a koe.

→ Ua tae te mau tatararaa atoa a Daniela i nia i te arii no Babulonia i te hopea o na ava'e 12.

**-Te tekau ma rua(12)marama**

"12 marama" kua tautuhia ki [Est 2:12](#) kia rite ki nga ra e purea ai e taua pononga wahine, i mua i te kawea mai ki te kingi i runga i ta te ture a te wahine; [ono\(6\)marama](#) ki te hinu maira, [ono\(6\)marama](#) me nga kakara reka, ame etahi atu mea hei ma mo te wahine.

[Est 2:12](#) Inaianei i nga kotiro katoa (kotiro, pononga wahine)<sup>H5291</sup> kua tae mai (pa)<sup>H5060</sup> ki te haere ki a Kingi Ahahueruha i muri i tona whanautanga [tekau ma rua\(12\)marama](#),

i runga i te tikanga (te ture)<sup>H1881</sup> o nga wahine,<sup>H802</sup>  
(ka rite hoki nga ra mo o ratou purenga;  
ara, e ono (6) marama ki te hinu maira, e ono (6) marama ki te kakara reka;  
me era atu mea mo te ma o nga wahine;)

- Kotahi te reme i whakaherea e te tohunga i te ata; me tetahi reme i te ahiahi ([Exo 29:39](#)), ko te reme hoki e tapaea ana i te ahiahi, hei kakara reka ki a Ihowa. [Exo 29:41](#).<sup>595</sup>

→ I te taha wairua, ko nga marama tuatahi e ono o nga ra ko te wawahi i o hara [te tika\(Apo 6:6,Dan 4:27\)](#) ma te kai i nga kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata, ka inu hoki i

ona kikokiko

[toto i te tepu a te Ariki \(Ioane 6:53\)](#), me etahi atu 6 marama o nga ra kei te haere mai o koutou tinana hei whakahere ora, tapu, e manakohia ana e te Atua, he kakara reka [na ahikia Ihowa](#), rane [ite Reme](#), ko tau (te wahine marena hou) e marena.

mau Etene

→ No reira, te faataa ra te taatoaraa o na ava'e 12 i te mau mahana i muri a'e i te iraa o te

haere mai, a ka tangohia atu te matapo o tetahi wahi o Iharaira ([Roma 11:25](#))."

- "I te mutunga o nga marama 12 ([Est 2:12](#))" e tohu ana i te ahua tata o "[te Anati-Karaiti](#)" o te Babulonia Hou o te 7raa o te basileia ([Rana 4:30](#)) ka waiho oti ki te whakawa a te Atua.<sup>596</sup>

[Ier 34:1](#) Ko te kupu (te rhema)<sup>H1697</sup> puta mai ki a Heremaia na Ihowa ([Ihowa](#)),<sup>H3068</sup>  
i a Nepukaneha kingi o Papurona ratou ko tana ope katoa;  
Me nga rangatiratanga katoa o te whenua o tona rangatiratanga, me nga iwi

katoa;

i whawhai ki Hiruharama, ki ona pa katoa hoki;

[Ier 34:2](#) Ko te kupu tenei [Ihowa](#),<sup>H3068</sup> [te Atua](#)<sup>H430</sup> [o Iharaira](#); Haere, korero ki a Terekia kingi o Hura, mea atu ki a ia, Ko te kupu tenei a Ihowa;  
Nana, ka hoatu e ahau tenei pa ki te ringa o te kingi o Papurona,  
a ka tahuna e ia ki te ahi.

→ [Heremaia 34](#) te faataa ra i te ohipa i tupu i to Nebukanesa, te arii o Babulonia, I whawhai hoki ki Hiruharama, me tana ope katoa, me ona kingitanga katoa o te whenua

te rangatiratanga, me te iwi katoa.

- Ko tenei kingi o Papurona Tawhito (Nepukaneha) he rite ano ki te kingi o mua

<sup>595</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:5-6\) Te whakatuwheratanqa o te hiri tuatoru \(he hoiho mangu\)](#)."

<sup>596</sup>Tirohia [Apo 17:11](#).

Te rangatiratanga hou o Papurona, **te Anati-Karaiti**,<sup>597</sup> ko wai ka timata i a  
Aramagedo ki te whawhai  
**TE KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI (Lord Jesus Christ)** i runga i te  
maunga o  
**Mekiro** (kei te raki o Iharaira).<sup>598</sup>

(Ti moemoea ia, a ka rite te kite)

**Dan 4:32** Ka aia atu ano koe i roto i nga tangata, a ko te kainga mou ki nga kirehe o te parae.  
ka meinga koe kia kai tarutaru, kia pera me nga kau **e whitu nga waka whiti atu i a koe**,  
kia mohio ra ano ko **te Runga Rawaturei** roto i te rangatiratanga o nga tangata,<sup>H606</sup>  
a ka hoatu ki tana e pai ai.

**Dan 4:33** taua haora ano ka rite taua mea ki a Nepukaneha: na ka peia atu ia i roto i nga tangata.  
a kai tarutaru ana ia, ano he kau, i maku ano tona tinana i te tomairangi o te rangi.  
tupu noa ona makawe kia rite ki te huruhuru o te ekara, ona maikuku ano he maikuku manu.

**Dan 4:34** Na i te mutunga o nga ra ka anga ake oku kanohi, e Nepukaneha, ki te rangi.  
a hoki mai ana toku mahara ki ahau,  
a whakapaingia ana e ahau te Runga Rawa, whakamoemiti atu ana ahau, whakahonore ana ia  
ia, e ora tonu ana ahau.

ko tona kawanatanga he kawanatanga mau tonu, ko tona rangatiratanga kei tera  
whakatupuranga, kei tera whakatupuranga.

**Dan 4:35** Me nga tangata katoa o te whenua<sup>H772</sup> e kiia ana he kore noa iho:  
e mahia ana e ia tana e pai ai i roto i te ope o te rangi.  
me nga tangata o te whenua.

e kore hoki e taea e tetahi te pupuri tona ringa, te ki ake ranei ki a ia, E aha ana koe?

**Dan 4:36** taua wa ano ka hoki mai oku mahara ki ahau;  
a hei whakakororia mo toku rangatiratanga, toku honore, me toku  
**kua hoki mai te kanapa ki ahau**; i rapua mai ano ahau e aku kaiwhakatakoto whakaaro, e aku

ariki;

**a ka u ahau ki toku rangatiratanga, a he honore nui i honoa mai ki ahau.**

**Dan 4:37** Na, tenei ahau, a Nepukaneha, te whakamoemiti, te whakanui, te whakahonore nei i te Kingi o te  
rangi;

**he pono a ratou mahi katoa, me ona ara te whakarite whakawa.**

**ko te hunga hoki e haere ana i runga i te whakapehapeha, ka taea e ia te whakaiti.**

→ Engari ka 7 nga wa (ko te wiki 70 ranei a Raniera, ara **7 tau**)<sup>599</sup> kua pahemo, ka pai te Runga Rawa  
tangohia te kingitanga i te kingi (**te Anati-Karaiti**), katahi ka whakahaeretia e ia te  
rangatiratanga o  
tangata, ka hoatu ki tana e pai ai. Ko te moe me te kite a te kingi ka rite, a ko ia ano  
whakanuia te rangatiratanga mau tonu o te Runga Rawa (**Dan 4:34-37**).

→ E ere noa te huru o te arii Nebukanesa **te Anati-Karaiti** kahore nei o ratou ingoa  
rite ano ia  
kua oti te tuhituhi ki te pukapuka o te ora mai te timatanga ra ano o te ao (**Apo 17:8**), engari he  
ia  
te hunga kei a ratou te wairua o **anatikaraiti** (**1 Ioa 4:3**), ka tangohia e te Atua tana wahi i roto i a  
ia  
te pukapuka o te ora (**Apo 22:19**) ki te kore ratou (te hunga i te wairua anatikaraiti) e whakaiti  
ia ratou ano,  
inoi, rapua tona mata, tahuri mai i o ratou ara kino (**2 No 7:14**).

**(1 Ioa 4:3 Me nga wairua katoa kahore e whakaae Ihu Karaiti haere mai i te kikokiko ehara i te  
mea note Atua:**

**a ko te wairua tenei o anatikaraiti (ἀντικρίστου, motuhake).**<sup>G500</sup>

<sup>597</sup>Tirohia "Te tikanga o te 12 marama" i raro i te (**Apo 13:4-7**).

<sup>598</sup>Tirohia "**Apo 16:16**" me "**Apo 19:16**."

<sup>599</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 12-b] He wa me nga wa me (te hawhe wa, te wehewehenga o te wa, te hawhe ranei)."

→ No reira, “puta mai i roto i a ia, e taku iwi” te tikanga o te “haere mai i te whenua [o te pa nui](#)  
[o Papurona](#)” te pa ki tonu i te tinihanga ([Apo 18:4](#)), a haere mai, ka tu ki runga i te tapu  
whenua ([Ohipa 7:33](#)).<sup>600</sup>

([Apo 13:8-9](#)) Ko te kararehe tuatahi e karakiatia ana e te hunga katoa e noho ana i te whenua

[Apo 13:8](#) Me te hunga katoa e noho ana i runga i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> ka koropiko ki a ia, kahore nei o ratou ingoa i tuhituhia ki te pukapuka ora a te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> patua mai te timatanga o te ao.

[Apo 13:9](#) Ki te mea he taringa to tetahi, kia rongo ia.

- ☞ [Apo 13:8](#) Ako te hunga katoa e noho ana i te whenua ka koropiko ki a ia (te kararehe). kare ano o ratou ingoa i tuhia ki roto [te Pukapuka o te Ora o te Reme \(aroni\)](#)<sup>G721</sup> mai te timatanga o te ao.
- ☞ [Apo 13:9](#) Ki te mea he taringa to tetahi, kia rongo ia.

- [Te Reme \(arnion\)](#)<sup>G721</sup>  
[Te Kaha Rawa](#) ko wai te manaaki i a koe [Ihu](#), me te [Ihu](#) ko waite [Atua](#) whakaarohia akeko "[he Kaiwhakaora](#),<sup>G4990</sup> te Arika ranei ([whakahāwea](#)) ko wai e homaite rhema ([Ruka 2:29](#)), ko wai [Te Karaiti, te Arika \(kyrios\)](#) ([Ruka 2:11](#)).

- Tenei [Ariki Kaiwhakaora ko Ihu Karaiti \(2Pe 1:11\)](#) ko [Ihu Karaiti](#) (te Tama a te tangata, [nga waitohu](#)) ko wai te Atua

(['Elōhîm](#)). [Te Karaiti](#) ko te ingoa [Ihowa \(a Ihowa\)](#),<sup>H3068</sup> kihai nei i mohiotia e nga whakatupuranga o nga tama a [taneko](#) o ratou matua ko Aperahama, ko Ihaka, ko Hakopa.<sup>601</sup>

→ [Te Kaha Rawa](#)<sup>H7706</sup> e tohu ana ki "[Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti](#)" ko wai te Atua (['Elōhîm](#)<sup>H430</sup>).<sup>602</sup>

- [Te Reme](#) (I whakaritea i mua i te timatanga o te ao, [1Pe 1:20](#))  
[Te reme](#) (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> a te Atua ([Ihu, loane 1:36](#)), i whakaekia hei tahunga tinana, ka riro [a Ihowa \(Ihoa\)](#)<sup>H3068</sup> [te Atua](#) o nga kikokiko katoa. I riro ia [he Reme \(aroni\)](#)<sup>G721</sup> e tu ana i waenganui o te torona, me nga mea ora e wha, i waenganui o nga kaumatua, e 7 ona haona, e whitu nga kanohi, ko nga Wairua enei 7 [te Atua](#) tukua atu ana ki te whenua katoa.<sup>603</sup>

[[He hipi toa](#)<sup>H352</sup> → [he reme \(Ihu\)](#)<sup>G286</sup> → [he Reme \(aroni, Te Karaiti\)](#) → [Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti \(te Atua\) Kaha rawa](#)]<sup>604</sup>

Ko koe kihai i hokona e nga mea pirau, he mea tuku iho no o koutou matua, engari ki nga toto o mua [Te Karaiti](#), rite o [he reme](#) (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he kohakore, he tohu ranei, i tapaea i te timatanga, a kei reira anote [Atua](#), a kote [Atua](#). Tenei [reme](#) (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakaritea i mua [te turanga o te ao](#), me te kawenata i waenganui [te Atua \('Elōhîm\)](#) a ka whakapumautia a Aperahama e [te Atua](#)<sup>G2316</sup> i roto [Te Karaiti](#).<sup>605</sup> Tenei [reme](#) (amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakakitea mai ki a koutou i enei wa whakamutunga:

→ [Te Reme \(aroni\)](#)<sup>G721</sup>: [Ihu](#), i tapaea hei tahunga tinana hei [he hipi toa \('aua, Gen 22:13\)](#)<sup>H352</sup> haere mai ki te ao rite [he reme](#)<sup>G286</sup> o [te Atua \(loane 1:29\)](#) ka riro [he Reme \(arnion\)](#)<sup>G721</sup> ranei [Te Karaiti \(1Pe 1:19\)](#) na wai i hanga

kitea i enei wa mutunga mo tatou, hei [te Arika](#) a [Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti \(te Atua\) Kaha rawa \(1Pe 1:20\)](#).<sup>606</sup>

<sup>600</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>601</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#) & [Apo 10:7](#).

<sup>602</sup>A hi'o na "Te Fatu Manahope, [Apo 1:8](#) & Te Arika, te Atua Kaha Rawa, [Apo 4:8](#)."

<sup>603</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 5:6](#). Ataata 6, "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>604</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 5:7-10](#).

<sup>605</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>606</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 6:1](#).

→ Ihu ka mea ki a Pita kia horoi nga waewae o etahi atu (parahi [nga tohu a te Atua](#)) na te ingoa o nga kai mahi i te rongopai

(Iharaira) ka uru ki roto [te pukapuka o te ora \(Ph4:3\)](#), a ka taea e ratou te tu ki runga ki te whenua tapu (o Iharaira) i [muate Atua \(Ioane 13:12\)](#).<sup>607</sup>

- **Whakahonoretia te ingoa o te Atua me tana whakaakoranga**

Kua hokona koe ki te toto utu nui o [Te Karaiti \(Ihu hei reme<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he kohakore ko wai i hanga Te Karaita tatou kapenga\)](#), me tenei [Ariki \(despotēs\)](#) ko te tangata nana koe i hoko ([2Pe 2:1](#)). No reira, anake [Ariki \(whakahēkea\) te Atua kote Ariki \(kyrios\)<sup>G2962</sup> Ihu Karaiti \(le 1:4\)](#). [Ko te Ariki \(whakahēwea\)](#) homaite [rhema \(Ruka 2:29\)](#) me tetangi [waitohu](#) to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) me te whakaakoranga e mea ana i ana pononga kia haere i runga i te rangimarie ([Ruka 2:29](#)). No te mea tana [rhema](#) honore te ingoa o [te Atua](#), Kare tana whakaakoranga i kohukohu ([1Ti 6:1-3](#)).<sup>608</sup>

- **Wairua mure ore, rangatiranga mure ore**

[Ihowa \(Ihoa\)](#) i whakaoranga e ia te whare o nga tama a Iharaira i Ihipa, me nga wairua o nga tama a Iharaira i te mate. Na te patunga tapu o te kapenga a Ihowa, he Kaiwhakaora [Te Karaiti](#) to tatou [Ihowa \(Ruka 2:11\)](#) tukuna [nga wairua](#) o te whare o nga tama a Iharaira, a [Te Karaiti](#) irote reme<sup>G721</sup> mote [kapenga a Ihowa \(1Ko 5:7\)](#) whakaahuatia i roto i [Exo 12:4-11](#), ko wai ma [te Wairua tonu](#), i tapae i ona toto kahore he pokete [Atua](#), e tuku ana i a koe ki te horoi i to hinengaro i nga mahi mate ki te mahi ki te hunga ora [te Atua \(Heb 9:14-15\)](#), hei whakaora i nga wairua me te Wairua o nga tama a Iharaira.<sup>609</sup>

[Te rangatiranga o te Atua](#) kaore i roto i nga waitohu engari i te mana engari ko te hunga i pupuringa [waitohu](#) me nga mana o nga aranga kia maha nga hua o te rhema. Engari no te mea i pupuri koe i tana [waitohu](#) he iti to ratou kaha, ka nui noa atu te tomokanga atu ki a koutou [te rangatiranga mutunga kore](#) o to tatou [Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti \(2Pe 1:11\)](#).<sup>610</sup>

- **te Atua te Reme**

Te Ariki ([whakahēwea](#)),<sup>G1203</sup> nana koe i hoko i Ihipa ki te toto utu nui o [Te Karaiti](#) ka riro ma tatou [te Atua](#), ranei [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), ka kawea mai e ia te whakawa ki te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua ki te takitaki i te toto o nga wairua i patua [nga tohu a te Atua \(Apo 6:9-10\)](#).<sup>611</sup>

Ehe mea hanga i te rangi, i runga i te whenua, i raro i te whenua, i runga i te moana, me nga mea katoa i roto e ki ana, Kia tau te whakapai, te kororia, me te rangatiranga, ki a ia e noho nei i runga i te torona; [te Atua \(Te Matua o Ihu Karaiti to tatou Ariki\)](#), a kite [Reme<sup>G721</sup> \(Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti\)](#) mo ake tonu atu” ([Apo 7:12](#)).<sup>612</sup>

([Apo 13:10](#)) Te manawanui me te whakapono o te hunga tapu (ka mau hereheretia, ka patua)

[Apo 13:10](#) Ko ia te kaiarahi (kahi)<sup>G4863</sup> ki te whakarau ka riro ki te whakarau. ko te tangata e patua ana ki te hoari (machaira)<sup>G3162</sup> me patu ki te hoari (machaira).<sup>G3162</sup>  
Anei te manawanui<sup>G5281</sup> me te whakapono<sup>G4102</sup> o te hunga tapu (holy saints).<sup>G40</sup>

☞ [Apo 13:10](#) Ki te hopukia tetahi tangata, ka haere ano ia hei whakarau; ko te tangata e patua ana ki te hoari, ka patua ano ki te hoari. I konei ko te manawanui me te whakapono o te hunga tapu.

→ Ko te hunga tapu i whakamanawanui ki te whakapono, ka hopukina, ka whakamatea hei hoari

<sup>607</sup> Ataata 11. “(Ko te kakahu o Ihu) I mua i “Te hakari o te kapenga.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

<sup>608</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 6:12-16](#).

<sup>609</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 6:8](#).

<sup>610</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 3:8](#).

<sup>611</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 8:5](#).

<sup>612</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 5:13](#).



e ia. (raneinga tohu a te Atua). Ko te kupu, te tangata e patu i te hunga tapu ki [nga tohu a te Atua](#), ka patua

te - Nga wairua i patua [ote nga kaiwhakaatu onga tohu a te Atua](#) i raro i te aata i roto [Apo 6:10](#), ka tangi ki  
Ariki ([whakahāwea](#)) ki te ngaki i o ratou toto i runga i nga tangata whenua, engari me tatari ratou kia  
rua te tokomaha o o ratou hoa pononga me o ratou teina, e patua ano hoki. [Apo 6:10-11](#)).

→ Ko te hunga tapu katoa o te hahi a te Atua, i hokona nei ki ona ake toto ([Ohipa 20:28](#)), he  
nga tangata o te rangi, a ka kore e pai ki te karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi (o te New Babylonia  
rangatiratanga) ka patua.

[\(Apo 13:11\)](#) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe i puta mai i te whenua (e rua ona haona rite tonu ki to te Reme)

[Apo 13:11](#) kite ano ahau i tetahi atu kararehe e haere ake ana i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>  
e rua ona haona rite tonu ki o te reme (arnion).<sup>G721</sup> a rite ana tana korero ki ta te tarakona.

☞ [Apo 13:11](#) kite ano ahau (John) i tetahi atu kararehe e haere ake ana i te whenua,  
e rua (2) ona haona (kingi) rite [he Reme](#) (aroni) ka korero ano he tarakona.

- [Ko te kararehe tuarua](#) e 2 nga haona (2 kingi) rite [he Reme](#) me te korero penei [he tarakona](#) (ki te whakapohehe i te iwi o te Atua).<sup>613</sup>
- [Ko nga haona e 2](#) ano he Reme: Ko nga haona e 2 [nga kingi](#) o te [rangatiratanga onga Merianga Pahia](#) (nga iwi i roto rangatiratanga o Papurona).

- Ko wai nga kararehe?

- Ko nga kararehe o te rangi + te moana nui + te whenua: Te tarakona whero nui ([Apo 12:3](#)).  
→ [Nga kararehe](#) hetangata wairua [orangi](#), ko wai ka whakatika mai [te moana nui](#) a hei kingi [mote whenua](#) (te moana & te whenua).<sup>614</sup>

- [4 wairua](#) (o te rangi, [Dan 7:2](#)),
- [4 nga kararehe nunui](#) (o te moana nui, [Dan 7:2](#)),
- [4 kingi](#) (o te moana me te whenua, [Dan 7:17](#)),

mahunga, ko

→ Ko te rua o nga kararehe nui [wherotarakona](#), kei a wai [7 upoko](#), [10 haona](#), a [7 karauna](#) i runga i ona

tetahi o nga mea wairua o te rangi, e kake mai ana i te moana nui [ki te whenua](#), a ka waiho hei kingi  
(moana me te whenua, [Apo 12:3](#)).

- Te kararehe (no te rangi)  
- [Te tarakona nui](#) (te nakahi tawhito, te Rewera, me Hatana, [Apo 12:7-9](#)) ko te kararehe no te rangi, i mua  
maka atu i te rangi, maka iho ki te whenua, arhei kingi mo Papurona nui  
([Apo 17:18](#) & [Apo 18:2](#)).

Ko te kararehe i maka atu i te rangi ki te whenua [Ko Lucifer](#) ([Isa 14:12](#))<sup>H1966</sup> ko wai e noho ana i runga i te kararehe tuatahi,

<sup>613</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia"

<sup>614</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-2] Na varua e 4 o te ra'i (Daniela 7-8)."

ko te New Babylon.<sup>615</sup> muri iho, “te vahine faaturi rahi,” tei amohia e te piti o te puaa i nia i te fenua (Isa 14:12-14, Apo 17:7) na roto i te Pope, ka meinga nga tangata whenua katoa kia karakiate kararehe tuatahi (Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao, Apo 18:4).

-Ko te Pope, e noho ana i runga i nga iwi maha, i nga mano tini, i nga iwi, i nga reo (Apo 17:15), me te mahi mo

**te hahi Katorika Roma (te whaea o nga wahine kairau)."**

→ Na ko te tangata i noho i runga i te pa nui ko “te wahine kairau nui” (Apo 17:9) or “te Pope” who is the

upoko o te Hunga Tapu, no te Hahi Katorika Roma (te whaea o nga wahine kairau).<sup>616</sup>

-Ko Luciferokote (hinga) tama a te ata (Isa 14:12) e noho ana i runga i Papurona Hou, a ko ia (te Anati-

Karaiti)

kararehe,

12:7-9).

→ Ko Lucifer (tama a te ata)

- Kei roto Isa 14:12, Ko Lucifer e tohu ana ki te tama a te ata, ko wai ka kiia ko te kingi o te Hou Papurona.

- Kei roto Isa 14:16-17, ua hitimahuta te taata i te toparaa o Babulonia puai, tei faaooohia te arii o ko Papurona Hou (ranei te Anati-Karaiti) Ka mea, Ko te tangata ianei tenei i hanga ai te

whenua?<sup>H776</sup> ki

wiri?"

- Te putake (Ko Lucifer) o tenei kingi kino (te Anati-Karaiti) mo te kararehe tuatahi) hiahiako te

kake ki te

nga wahi tiketike o nga kapua, kia rite ki te Atua teitei rawa (’ē)<sup>H410</sup> (ko wai te rangatira o rangime te whenuarane i te Karaiti, kei roto i a wai te Atua kua waiho nga mea katoa ki raron a te

Karaiti waewae, 1 Ko 15:27).

- Ko Aporiona, te kingi o te anahera o te poka torere, ka piki ake i te poka torere (Apo 9:11, Apo 17:8) a ka mahi tonute Poropiti teka o te kararehe tuarua ko wai te kawae i te te wahine kairau nui (te Pope), hei whakapohehe i nga tangata whenua katoa ki te tango i te

tohu o te kararehe tuatahi.<sup>617</sup>

→ No reira, both te Anati-Karaiti a te Poropiti teka ka waihomaka oratia ki roto ki te roto ahi e ka

ana

me te whanariki (Apo 19:20) a ka whakamamaetia i te ao, i te po, ake ake (Apo 20:10).<sup>618</sup>

➤ **Aporiona**, te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere (whenua = moana & te whenua, Apo 9:11)

- **Aporiona** hei kingi o te rangatiratanga i runga i te whenua (te moana + te whenua). He tangata wairua ia

ko wai ka mahi i roto i te kingi (te Poropiti teka) o te rua o nga kararehe i waho o te whenua (Apo 9:11, Apo 17:8), ki te mahi i roto i te kingi (te Anati-Karaiti) o te kararehe tuatahi o te moana.

• **Ko te kararehe tuatahi** (mai i te moana)

<sup>615</sup>Lucifero (Strong's H1966, hēlēl): 'Helel' e faataa ra i te arii no Babulonia, oia hoi “te amo i te maramarama,”

<sup>616</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 17:3-6) MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA."

<sup>617</sup>I hopukina mai Apo 22:16.

<sup>618</sup>Tirohia Apo 17:3-6.

Ko te kararehe tuatahi, he **7 upoko** (nga rangatiratanga), **10 haona** (nga kingi kahore he rangatiratanga), & **10 karauna** (i runga i nga haona) ka whakatika ake i te moana ([Apo 13:1](#)).

- **Ko te kararehe tuarua** (mai [ite whenua](#))

**Ko te taone Vatican** no te rua o nga kararehe, a ka puta mai nga poropiti teka i tona oneone ([Apo 13:11](#)).

→ Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ka puta mai i te whenua e rua ona haona.

- **Te Anati-Karaitio** te kararehe tuatahi kua hoatu te mana, te torona, me te mana nui o te tarakona ki kohukohu mo te 42 marama ([Apo 13:2-5](#)).

- **Ko te poropiti teka** ([Apo 19:20](#)) o te kararehe tuarua (**te Basileia Roma Hou**) ka haere mai i roto i te Reme

kakahu me te korero rite **he tarakona** ki te whakapohehe i te hunga noho whenua kia whiwhi ai ratou ki te tohu a te kararehe

(te tohu **ote tarakona nui**, [Apo 12:9](#)), ma te mahi tohu me te whakamahi i nga mana katoa o te 1st kararehe (**te Basileia New Babulonia**) no te tarakona (Lucifero, Hatana ranei, [Isa 14:12](#), [Apo 12:9](#), [Apo 13:11-12](#)).<sup>619</sup>

→ Ko waite **2 haona o te whenua**?

- Ki te tuatahi o nga kararehe ka whakatika mai i te moana (te rangatiratanga o Papurona Hou), ka hoatu ki a ia tona kaha, tona torona, me te mana nui ki te kohukohu mo nga marama e 42 ([Apo 13:2-5](#)).

Engari ka hoatu te mana katoa o te tuatahi o nga kararehe ki te tuarua o nga kararehe ka puta mai i te whenua

e 2 ona haona (ko nga kingi o nga rangatiratanga o nga Meri me nga Pahia) i roto **he Reme kakahu** ([Apo 13:11-12](#)) ki te whakapohehe i nga kainoho whenua ma te mahi tohu **te Poropiti teka** ([Apo 19:20](#)).

[\(Apo 13:12-13\)](#) Ko te rua o nga kararehe ka akiaki i nga tangata whenua ki te karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi

[Apo 13:12](#) A kei a ia nga mana katoa (te mana)<sup>G1849</sup> o te kararehe tuatahi i mua i a ia, a meinga ana e ia te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> me te hunga hoki e noho ana i reira ka koropiko ki te kararehe tuatahi, nona nei te patunga e mate ai ia.<sup>G4127</sup> i ora.

[Apo 13:13](#) He nui hoki nga merekara e mahia ana e ia;<sup>G4592</sup> i mea ia i te kapura kia heke iho i te rangi ki te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>; i te tirohanga a te tangata,<sup>G444</sup>

☞ [Apo 13:12](#) ANa ka whakamahia e ia (te rua o nga kararehe) nga mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi i tona aroaro; e mea ana hoki i te whenua me ona tangata kia koropiko ki te kararehe tuatahi; kua ora tona patunga whakamate.

→ Ko te kararehe tuarua (**te Basileia Roma Hou**), kei a ia te mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi (**te Hou Te rangatiratanga o Papurona**), ka meinga e ia nga tangata whenua katoa kia koropiko (tetahi o nga rangatiratanga o) te kararehe tuatahi tona patunga mate (tetahi o ona upoko 7 i roto [Apo 13:1](#) ranei **te wahanga tuatahi o te rangatiratanga o Roma**) i ora (i te waahanga whakamutunga **ote Basileia Roma Hou** ([Apo 13:3](#))).<sup>620</sup>

<sup>619</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>620</sup>Tirohia [Apo 13:18](#).

☞ [Apo 13:13](#) And ia (te kararehe tuarua) mahi nui **tohu**,  
ara hanga **ahi**heke iho i te rangi ki te whenuai te tirohanga a te tangata. <sup>G444</sup>

→ Ko te tangata no te tuarua o nga kararehe, nana nei i mea te kapura kia heke iho i te rangi ki te whenua i roto i te

kite tangata, ko te poropiti teka ([Apo 19:20](#)).

[\(Apo 13:14\)](#) Ko te rua o nga kararehe e whakapohehe ana i nga tangata noho whenua ma nga tohu

[Apo 13:14](#) E whakapohehe ana hoki i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua) <sup>G1093</sup> na roto i aua merekara (tohu) <sup>G4592</sup> i a ia te mana (grant) <sup>G1325</sup> ki te mahi i te aroaro o te kararehe; e mea ana ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua), <sup>G1093</sup> kia hanga ai he whakapakoko mo te kararehe i werohia ki te hoari, <sup>G3162</sup> a ka ora.

☞ [Apo 13:14](#) Na ko ia (te kararehe tuarua, **te Basileia Roma Hou**) e whakapohehe ana i te hunga e noho ana i te whenua

mā **nga tohu** i tukua ki a ia kia mahia i te aroaro o te (1st) kararehe (**oko Papurona Hou**), e mea ana ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua kia hanga he whakapakoko **te(tuarua)kararehe**, i werohia e te hoari <sup>G3162</sup> ka ora.

→ Ko tetahi o nga upoko o te kararehe (te rangatiratanga ranei) i werohia e te hoari, **te Roma rangatiratanga** o te Kararehe tuarua i puta mai i te whenua. Ko te kararehe tuarua (**te Basileia Roma**

**Hou**)

ka kii nga tangata whenua ki te hanga whakapakoko (**o te kararehe tuarua**) i taotu i te hoari engari i ora ([Apo 17:11](#)).

**\*Tko ia te ahua o te tuarua o nga kararehe**

No te mea ko te Poropiti teka o te kararehe tuarua (te rangatiratanga o Roma hou) ka noho hei tangata whenua

ki te hanga i tona ahua, tera pea ka uru atu te ahua ki te ahua o te Poropiti teka, te Kingi Charles III, <sup>621</sup> hei kaitono pea. I te mea ko tana whaea, ko Kuini Irihapeti II, ko ia ano

Ko te koroneihana i mua i a Kingi Charles III i te tau 1953, ka taea hoki te ahua o te whaea e rua me te tama.

[\(Apo 13:15\)](#) Ka hoatu te wairua ki te ahua o te kararehe hei korero

[Apo 13:15](#) A i a ia te mana (tuku) <sup>G1325</sup> to give life (wairua) <sup>G4151</sup> ki te ahua o te kararehe, kia korero tahi te whakapakoko o te kararehe. kia mate hoki te hunga e kore e koropiko ki te whakapakoko o te kararehe.

☞ [Apo 13:15](#) Na ka hoatu ki a ia (**te kararehe tuarua**) hei hoatu wairua ki te ahua **of te(tuarua) kararehe**, na te ahua o te (**tuarua**) kararehe ka korero ano a ka meinga te tangata e kore e koropiko ki te whakapakoko **te(tuarua)kararehe** kia patua.

➤ Ko te ahua o te kararehe tuarua

-Tko te kararehe tuarua (**o te Basileia Roma Hou**) ka kii ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua ki te hanga whakaahua **te**

**(tuarua)kararehe**, ka hoatu te wairua ki te ahua **ote(tuarua)kararehe** kia korero ai te whakapakoko.

→ Ka poutoa te hunga tapu ([Apo 13:10](#)) no te mea he kaiwhakaatu ratou mo Ihu nana i pupuri **nga waitohu**

**o te Atua**, a ka kore ratou e pai ki te karakia **te ahua o te(tuarua)kararehe**.

<sup>621</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 16:12-14\)](#) Te ipu tuaono: On te awa nui Uparati, ka maroke te wai & 3 wairua poke."

[\(Apo 13:16\)](#) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ka akiaki i nga tangata noho whenua kia whiwhi tohu ki o ratou ringa matau, rae ranei

[Apo 13:16](#) homai ano e ia te katoa, te iti, te rahi, te whai taonga, te rawakore, te rangatira, te pononga, kia whiwhi tohu<sup>G5480</sup> i roto (i)<sup>G1909</sup> to ratou ringa matau, ranei<sup>G2228</sup> i roto (i)<sup>G1909</sup> o ratou rae:

☞ [Apo 13:16](#) Me te kararehe tuarua ([o te Basileia Roma Hou](#)) ka meinga te katoa, te iti, te rahi, te taonga me te rawakore, te rangatira, te pononga, ki te whiwhi **he tohu** ki o ratou ringa matau, ki o ratou rae ranei.

† E rua nga momo tohu (tohu me te hiri)<sup>G5480</sup>:

(1) **Ko te tohu** o te kararehe ([666](#), [Apo 13:16-17](#)) e riro ana i roto i te kikokiko.

[Ohipa 17:29](#) Na, i te mea he whanau tatou na te Atua,

Kaua rawa tatou e mea he rite te Atua ki te koura, ki te hiriwa.

kowhatu ranei, whakairo (tohu)<sup>G5480</sup> na te toi me te taputapu a te tangata.

→ No te mea ka riro te tohu ki te ringa matau, ki te rae ranei, ka marama tera te tohu o te kararehe ([666](#)) ka riro mai "[i roto te kikokiko](#) ([Ohipa 17:29](#))."

(2) **Te hiri** o te Wairua ([te 144,000](#), [2Ko 1:22](#), [Ohipa 17:29](#)) ka riro mai i roto i te ngakau

→ E tapaohia te mau oho matamua (te feia mo'a) i roto i te varua, eiaha i te tino.

[\(Apo 13:17\)](#) Kaua tetahi e hoko, e hoko ranei ki te kahore he tohu, te ingoa o te kararehe, me te nama o tona ingoa

[Apo 13:17](#) Kia kore ai he tangata e hoko, e hoko atu ranei, engari ko te tangata kei a ia nei te tohu, te ingoa ranei o te kararehe, te whika ranei o tona ingoa.

☞ [Apo 13:17](#) And kia kaua tetahi e hoko, e hoko atu, ko te tangata anake kei a ia

- te tohu (o te kararehe), ranei
- **te ingoa o te kararehe**, ranei
- te maha o tona ingoa (o te kararehe).

#### ➤ **Ko te tohu o te kararehe**

- **Ko te ingoa** o te kararehe: "[Aporiona](#)"

→ Ko te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere ko Aporiona ([Apo 9:11](#)) ka mahi tonu [te Anati-Karaiti](#)<sup>622</sup> a ka meinga te Poropiti teka o te kararehe tuarua ki te akiaki i nga tangata whenua kia whiwhi tohu ki o ratou ringa matau, ki o ratou rae ranei.

- **Ko te tauo** te kararehe kua oti te tuhituhi ki tona tohu: "[666](#)."

→ I te tau 2019, i tukuna e Microsoft (he kamupene hangarau kei Amerika) he patent me te nama "060606," ka taea e te punaha cryptocurrency te whakamana i nga raraunga mo te tinana tangata [mahi](#).<sup>623</sup>

- **Ko te punaha utu tino whakamahia**: "[Waehere Pae](#)"

→ I te Paenga-whāwhā 2023, i whakarewahia e te Digital Currency Monetary Authority (DCMA) a Unicorn, he crypto-based.

[Te Moni Mamati a Central Bank \(CBDC\)](#) ka noho hei Waeine Moni mo te Ao (UMU) me te CBDC o te ao, ka hoatu ki te kawanatanga o te ao (te United Nations te tari matua i te United

<sup>622</sup>Tirohia [Apo 13:18](#).

<sup>623</sup>I runga i te ipurangi, rapua te nama whakaputa "W0/2020/060606" me tona ra whakaputanga, Maehe 26, 2020.

Whenua) tino mana whakahaere moni ma te aro turuki i nga utu whakawhiti-rohe i mahia e nga tangata takitahi i roto whenua mema.<sup>624</sup>

Waehere Pae Ko nga punaha utu e tino whakamahia ana hei whakaoti i nga whakawhitiwhitinga na te mea ko ratou te tikanga pai mo te hokohoko huri noa i te ao. E toru nga pae i te taha mau, te pokapū, me te tawhiti matau, kei roto i ia tangata te nama 6 e kore e kitea, ka mahia 666.<sup>625</sup>

• **Whatunga Tiwhikete Hauora Mamati o te Ao**GDHCN ranei (Tautuhi Mamati Ao)

→ I te marama o Hune 2023, i whakarewahia e te Whakahaere Hauora o te Ao (WHO) me te Komihana Pakeha te 'Global

Whatunga Tiwhikete Hauora Mamati (GDHCN)' ki te hanga whatunga mo nga Tiwhikete COVID-19. Engari ko tenei

Ko te "Tautuhinga Mamati Ao" ka whakatau he turanga mo te CBDC mo te Anati-Karaiti o 'One World

Te Kawanatanga' ki te whakamana i te ture mo nga tangata katoa i te ao katoa ki te tango "te tohu a te kararehe"

(Tirohia [Apo 13:17-18](#)).<sup>626</sup>

• **Kaore e taea e tetahi te hoko, te hoko atu mena kei a raatau te tohu**(i roto i te kikokiko, Ohipa 17:29)

→ Ko te whakarewatanga o te CBDC ka hiahia nga tangata katoa ki te mahi hokohoko (hoko me te hoko) ma te whakamahi i te Unicorn

(te punaha moni kararehe). Ko te tikanga, ka aro turukihia e te kawanatanga o te ao katoa nga tauhokohoko me te kore e tuku i tetahi ki te hoko, ki te hoko atu mena kaore he tohu o te punaha kararehe,

e tango ana i te ahua o te tohu tohu mo te tauwhitinga i roto i tetahi taputapu hangarau iti hei kohi raraunga

he mahi tinana tangata ka tuu ki te ringa matau, ki te rae ranei.<sup>627</sup>

• **Ko tetohu o te kararehe ki te ringa matau, ki te rae ranei: "Moroiti"**

→ Ko te microchip he maramara utu ka taea te whakato me te kohikohi raraunga, he rite ki te rahi o te

witi.

o te raihi, ka taea te whakauru ki waenga i te koromatua me te maihao taupū. Kua tauhokohoko e waatea ana mai i te mutunga o nga tau 1990, a koinei anake te hangarau e tutuki ana i nga

whaainga mo te whakahaere

nga utu utu i roto i te tinana tangata.<sup>628</sup>

I te mutunga, ka whakauruhia te moni CBDC ki raro i to kiri i roto i te ahua o nga microchips mo te

One

Ko te Kawanatanga o te Ao ki te whakahaere i nga mahi hoko me te hoko a nga tangata takitahi i

roto i te waa.<sup>629</sup>

([Apo 13:18](#)) 666 (Tiahia te whika o te kararehe, ko te whika o te tangata)

[Apo 13:18](#) Anei te whakaaro nui. Ko te tangata whai whakaaro, kia <sup>G3563</sup>

tatau<sup>G5585</sup> te maha o te kararehe:

ko te whika hoki tena o te tangata; <sup>G444</sup>

<sup>624</sup> runga i te ipurangi, rapua te tipu haere o nga whenua e whakapau kaha ana ki nga kaiurungi CBDC me nga whakaputanga.

<sup>625</sup> runga ipurangi, rapu ki te ako mo nga tohu o te "EAN/UPC/JAN barcode."

<sup>626</sup> runga ipurangi, uruhia te kupu matua 'WHO Global Digital Health Certification Network' kia mohio ai koe mo o raatau whakahoutanga hou.

<sup>627</sup> runga i te ipurangi, rapu me te ako mo te hoahoanga CBDC me te cryptocurrency.

<sup>628</sup> runga ipurangi, rapu me te ako me pehea e taea ai e nga whakaurunga miihiniiti te utu ma to ringaringa.

<sup>629</sup> runga i te ipurangi, rapu me te ako mo te CBDC me nga whakaurunga microchip me te rahi o te witi raihi iti.

a ko tona maha e ono rau e ono tekau ma ono (666).

☞ [Apo 13:18](#) Hko te whakaaro nui. Ko te tangata whai mahara, me waiho e ia

- tatate maha o te kararehe,
- ko te mea hokite tau o te tangata:
- Hhe tau ko 666.

➤ Ko te maha o te Pope kei a ia te mana o te kararehe ko "666"

- NKia mahara ko te uara o te tau o te tapene tuatahi (tawhito) e hono ana ki te 666 he "tau koha. → Ko te tikanga ko te tau o te kararehe e hono ana ki te 666, ko te tau o te tangata, 666, he tangata kohakore, e whakanui ana ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e kiia ana he Atua ma te whakaatu i a ia ano ko ia te Atua i roto i te whare tapu o te Atua, kei a ia te wairua o Anati-Karaiti ([2 Te 2:3-4](#)).

➤ Ko te ingoa o te Anati-Karaiti

- Ko te kingi, no te kararehe tuatahi o te Kotahitanga o te Kawanatanga o te Ao o te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao, ka mahia e ia tana 666, tera pea he tangata ko Barack Hussein Obama II te ingoa (te Anati-Karaiti)<sup>630</sup> O vai te arii i te roaraa o te 7raa o te basileia "Babulonia Ap" (aore ra te 44raa o te peretiteni o te mau Hau Amui no Marite), e riro faahou râ oia ei arii no te oire rahi o Babulonia. Ano, ko te 8 o nga kingi o te rangatiratanga o Roma hou, o te Poropiti teka ranei, no nga Kingi 7 ([Apo 17:11](#)).
- Ko te nohoanga o te Hahi Katorika Roma kei "te Vatican City" no te 2 o nga kararehe (te New Roman Kingdom) i reira ka puta mai te Poropiti teka i te whenua me te kakahu o te Reme (ki te whakapohehe i te iwi o te Atua) ka korero ano he te tarakona ki te whakamahi i nga mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi (te New Babylon), ka hoatu ki nga tangata katoa o te whenua (te iti me te rahi, te whai taonga me te rawakore, te rangatira me te pononga) kia whiwhi tohu ki o ratou ringa matau, ki o ratou rae ranei, ka koropiko ki te Te kararehe tuatahi, "Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao" ([Apo 13:11-16](#)).

-6(Te nama o te tangata)

- (Kaihanga) Te 6raa o te mahana i poietchia e te Atua: Te taata<sup>631</sup>

[Gen 1:26](#) Na ka mea te Atua, Me hanga e tatou te tangata<sup>H120</sup> i roto i to tatou whakaahua, i muri i to maatau ahua.<sup>H1823</sup>

*a kia waiho ratou hei rangatira mo nga ika o te moana, mo nga manu o te rangi, mo nga ki nga kararehe, ki runga hoki i te whenua katoa, ki nga mea ngokingoki katoa e ngokingoki ana i runga i te whenua.*

[Gen 1:27](#) Na te Atua i hanga te tangata<sup>H120</sup> i tona ahua ake,<sup>H6754</sup> i hanga ia e ia kia rite ki te Atua; tane<sup>H2145</sup> me te wahine<sup>H5347</sup> nana ratou i hanga.

→ I te timatanga, na te Atua i hanga te rangi<sup>H853</sup> me te whenua (Gen 1:1).

- I te 5 o nga ra o tana hanganga, i hanga e te Atua nga tohorā nui (tarakona)<sup>H8577</sup> me te ora (ora)<sup>H2416</sup> (wairua)<sup>H5315</sup> e neke haere ana (i whakaputaina nuitia mai e nga wai), me nga mea

katoa

manu pakau muri i tana ahua ([Gen 1:21](#)).

<sup>630</sup>Haere ki te paetukutuku White House a Barack Obama ka panui (ki te mohio) nga korero a Barack Obama me Pope Francis i runga

23 no Setepa 2015. A hi'o atoa i te "660 (Te numera o te puaa)" i roto i te pene 13.

<sup>631</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-a] Steps of Creation," no roto mai i te video 1, "In the beginning & Steps of Creation." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

wahine<sup>H5347</sup>).

-Na i te ono o nga ra, ka hanga e te Atua te tangata<sup>H120</sup> i tona ahua (tangata = tane<sup>H2145</sup> me te



Steps of Creation

Heb 11:3 records, "Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God" and there are three distinctions as to how God "framed" the heaven and the earth. According to Genesis 1, the word of God is framed into three different forms: things that were "Created," Made (done), and to bring forth.

God Created

- Heaven & Earth
  - Great whales (dragon) that moves
  - Winged fowl
  - Man in God's own image
  - Male & Female
- In the beginning, "God Created" the heaven and the earth.
- On the 5<sup>th</sup> day of His creation, God created great whales (dragon) and living (soul) that moves (which the waters brought forth abundantly), and every winged fowl after his kind.
  - Then on the 6<sup>th</sup> day, God created man in His own image (male and female).

God Made (do)

- The firmament
  - The greater/lesser light
  - Tree making fruit
  - The beast (life) of the earth, cattle, creeping things
  - Man in our image, after our likeness
- The things that "God Made" are the firmament (which God called Heaven), the greater/lesser light, Tree making fruit, the (life) of the earth, cattle, creeping things → all after his kind.
- But before God created man, God said, "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness, as if He was with someone before making things together."
- Then God created man in His own image (male and female) to let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

These are the things that God created and made.

Then, God commanded the earth to bring forth grass, and waters to bring forth creeping things, and (as a result), the earth can bring forth the (life).

God said, Bring forth

- Let the Earth bring forth grass, yielding seed, and trees yielding fruit
  - Let Waters bring forth abundantly moving creatures
  - Let the Earth bring forth the living soul, cattle, creeping thing, life
  - A river went out of Eden to water the garden
- But before making a man, God said the earth and waters to bring forth the following things: Tree yielding fruit, moving creatures, creeping things, cattle, life.
- "Let the Earth bring forth grass, yielding seed, and trees yielding fruit after his kind."
- "Let Waters bring forth abundantly moving creatures, creeping things."
- "Let the Earth bring forth the life, life, life of the earth, life, life of the earth."
- A river went out of Eden to water the garden.

<sup>632</sup>Ataata 1. "Steps of Creation." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson/1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson/1/).

➤ **Imakutu**

**te Atuai** hanga te tangata (tane me te wahine) kia rite ki tona ahua, engari na te tangata kotahi i uru mai te hara ki te ao, me te mate i runga i te hara ki nga tangata katoa ([Gen 1:27, Roma 5:12](#)). Kia houhia ai te ao ki a ia ano, **te Atuai** roto **Te Karaiti**, kihai i whakairia ki a ratou o ratou he, a kua tukua mai te kupu ki a matou (nga tohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te houhanga rongo ([2Ko 5:19](#)).

-**Te Karaiti** Ko to tatou ora ([Kol 3:4](#)) mena **te Atua** kua tino rite te aroha ki te hunga katoa e pupuri ana i ana tohu ([1 loa 2:5](#)). "A matou

*mohio ko tatou no **te Atua**, kei te takoto hoki te ao katoa i roto i te kino. Na e matau ana tatou ko te Tama a **te Atua***

*kua tae mai, kua homai e ia he matauranga ki a tatou, kia mohio ai tatou ki a ia, ki te mea pono, ko tatou ano tenei **rotoia***

***he pono tena**, arai **rototana Tama Ihu Karaiti**. Ko te Atua pono tenei, ko te ora tonu" ([1 loa 5:19-20](#)).*

➔ Ko nga mea katoa no **te Atua**, no reira, te huarahite **te Atua** hanga **te tangata i tona ahua** whakararate **te ahua o te Atua** **i roto i a te Karaiti**.<sup>634</sup>

-**te Atua** ko **Maama** ([1 loa 1:5](#)) me **Te Karaiti** koora ([Kol 3:4](#)) = **te Atuai** roto **Te Karaiti** ([2Ko 5:19](#))

➔ As **Maama** roto **ora**, "te rara" (ranei "**ora**")<sup>635</sup> roto hoki **tangatas**<sup>H120</sup> kikokiko.

➔ **Ko nga tohu a te Atua** ka riro **te rhema** ina **he te marama o te Atua** whiti ana i roto i o tatou ngakauki te hoatu marama o

**te matauranga ki te kororia o te Atuai** te aroaro o **Ihu Karaiti**, ranei i te aroaro o **nga waitohu** ([2Ko 4:6](#)).

-Ko tera **waitohu**<sup>G3056</sup> **o te ora** (te rhema o te Atua), i roto **Te Karaiti** (**te ora**).

• **Ko nga tohu o te oranga**

[1 loa 1:1](#) Ko tera (**nga waitohu**) no te timatanga (**tuatahi**),<sup>G746</sup>

*ta matou i rongo ai, i kite ai o matou kanohi, i kite ai matou; na o matou ringa i whawha (i pa),<sup>G5584</sup> o **te Kupu** (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> **o te ora**;*

[1 loa 1:2](#) (Mo te **te orai whakakitea mai**, kua kite ano matou, ka whakaatu nei;

*ma koutou e whakaatu ki a koutou **te ora mure ore**,*

*ko (**nga waitohu**) me **te Matua**, a i whakakitea mai ki a tatou (i roto **te rhema**);)*

[1 loa 1:3](#) Ko ta matou i kite ai, i rongo ai, e whakaatu atu nei ki a koe,

*kia whakahoatia ai hoki koutou ki a matou.*

*he pono kei to tatou whakahoatanga **te Matua**, me tana Tama **Ihu Karaiti**.*

(**Ihu Karaiti**=**Te ora mure ore**)

➔ **Ko te tuatahi**=**Nga waitohu**=**Te ora**=**Ihu** ([Ioane 11:25, Ioane 14:6, Apo 21:6](#))

➔ **Ihu** (**nga tohu o te ora**) i te timatanga kite **Matua**) i whakakitea mai ki a tatou ma te whakapono o **Ihu Karaiti** ([Roma 3:21-22](#)), a kua kite mau ia ia (**te ora mure ore**) me te whakaatu.

[Phl 2:16](#) Te pupuri i te kupu (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> **o te ora**; kia hari ai ahau ki te ra o **Te Karaiti**, e kore ahau i oma noa, kihai i mahi noa.

➔ Ma te pupuri i nga tohu o te ora, ka koa koe i te ra o te **Te Karaiti**.

<sup>633</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 13-b] Te rara o te tangata me te kikokiko kotahi" mai i te Ataata 3. "He aha te rara o te tangata?" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

<sup>634</sup>Refer to "[Whakaahua 21-a] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 1/2," "[Figure 21-b] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 2/2,"

e "[Hoho'a 21-c] na te Atua te mau mea atoa ra."

<sup>635</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 13-b]" mai i te Ataata 3. "He aha te rara o te tangata?" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

• **Katoa ki te kotahi (Matua, Tama, tama)**

Kia noho katoa ratou **kotahi**; rite koe, **Matua, toii rotoahau, ali rotokoe**, tera **ratou** kotahi ano peai **rototatou**:

kia whakapono ai te ao, nau ahau i tono mai ([Jhn17:21](#)).

→ **li rotoratou**, me koe **i rotoahau**, kia mahia **tino tikai rotokotahi**; kia taea hoki e te ao kia mohio koe nau ahau i tono mai, nau i aroha ki a ratou me tou aroha ki ahau. ([Jhn17:23](#)).

Kua oti te tuhituhi, Kia noho koutou **tapu**; ko ahau hoki **tapu** ([1Pe 1:16](#)),

→ me nga toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**, rite o **he reme**<sup>G286</sup> **he kohakore, he kohakore** ([1Pe 1:19](#)).

- **te Atua** ko **he wairua** ([Jhn4:24](#)) meko **Ihowa te Atua** ko **tapu** ([Lev 19:2](#)), a ko te kaikaranga i a koutou **tapu**

([1Pe 1:15](#)), ko te tangata ehara nei i te herekore i tona karangatanga **na te Karaiti** ipononga ([1Ko 7:22](#)).

→ **te Atua=Wairua, Tapu=Te Karaiti**

- Ko te kupu, te tikanga o **Wairua Tapu** koia tena te wairua o **te Atua** kei roto **Te Karaiti, a Te Karaiti** **rotote Atua** hei **kotahi**.

→ Waihoki, ko te tikanga o te "tangata i hanga ma tona ahua ake" ko tera

"**te ora** e whanau ma te toto o tana wahine ko **i roto** te kikokiko o te tangata".<sup>H120</sup>

→ No te mea na te tangata<sup>G444</sup> haere mai te mate, na te tangata<sup>G444</sup> kua tae mai ano te aranga o te

hunga mate

([1Ko 15:21](#)).

Ko te tangata tuatahi, ko Arama, i meinga hei tangata ora; ko te Arama whakamutunga i meinga hei wairua whakaora;

([1Ko 15:45](#)).

→ Heoi, ko te tuarua o nga kararehe ka akiaki i nga tangata whenua ki te karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi ([Apo 13:12-13](#)) hoki

hei ahua **of te (tuarua)** kararehe kua whiwhi wairua mai i te 2 o nga kararehe ki te korero ([Apo 13:15](#)), akiaki

kia whiwhi ratou **he tohu** o te kararehe ([666, Apo 13:16-17](#)) i o ratou ringa matau, rae ranei, i roto ranei i te

**kikokiko** ([Apo 13:16](#)).

I tenei ara, ko te rewera (kei a ia te mana o te mate) ehara i te mea he tika anake ki te whakangaro i era katoa

koropiko ki te ahua **ote (tuarua) kararehe** ([Apo 13:15](#)), engarika pRevent te Wairua Tapu **i hiri** ratou i roto i o ratou ngakau ([2Ko 1:22, Ohipa 17:29](#)).

Man's rib & One flesh

“Man's rib”

“The Life of the flesh”

the life stays in the flesh of man<sup>H120</sup> (Gen 6:3)

Man<sup>H120</sup>

After the rib is taken out of man<sup>H120</sup>

Husband<sup>H376</sup>

The man becomes the woman's Husband<sup>H376</sup>

“The Life of the Soul”

Before the LORD God took the man's<sup>H120</sup> rib, the man had the breath of life, thus the life of the soul. (Gen 2:7)  
 → After the LORD God caused a deep sleep<sup>H8639</sup> to fall upon Adam<sup>H121</sup> and he slept<sup>H2462</sup> and he took one of his ribs<sup>H6763</sup> and closed up the flesh (Gen 2:21)  
 → And the rib<sup>H6763</sup> which the LORD God had taken from man<sup>H120</sup> made<sup>H1129</sup> he a woman<sup>H1129</sup> wife<sup>H599</sup> and brought her unto the man<sup>H120</sup> (Gen 2:22)  
 → Adam<sup>H120</sup> said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh. She shall be called Woman<sup>H892</sup> because she was taken out of Man<sup>H120</sup> (Gen 2:23)

**Evidence #1** A deep sleep<sup>H8639</sup> (Strong's H8639, מַדְרִיחַ לַדַּמְיָא) is used figurative for insensibility of spirit (Pro 19:15), or to describe an horror of great darkness (Gen 15:12)  
 → It is the LORD<sup>H1068</sup> God<sup>H430</sup> who formed<sup>H3335</sup> man<sup>H120</sup> of the dust<sup>H6083</sup> of the ground<sup>H127</sup> (watered) and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life<sup>H2416</sup> and man<sup>H120</sup> became a living<sup>H1127</sup> (watered) soul<sup>H5315</sup> (Gen 2:7)  
 → Adam<sup>H121</sup> (אָדָם, *adam*, proper masculine noun) means “the first man made” thus he is the first form of being which the LORD God formed man<sup>H120</sup> of the dust of the ground<sup>H127</sup>  
 Therefore, the man<sup>H120</sup> of living<sup>H1127</sup> soul<sup>H5315</sup> to fall in a deep sleep means, the man<sup>H120</sup> is in a state of insensible spirit or he is Adam<sup>H121</sup>  
 In Job 31:33, Adam<sup>H121</sup> (אָדָם) is described as the one who transgressed and hid his iniquity in his bosom.  
 → Thus, Adam<sup>H121</sup> is a man<sup>H120</sup> who was formed prior to receiving God's breath of life breathed into his nostrils, or prior of becoming a living<sup>H1127</sup> (watered) soul<sup>H5315</sup>  
 → Meaning, the rib<sup>H6763</sup> that was taken from the man<sup>H120</sup> while he was in a deep sleep depicts the separation of God's breath of “Life<sup>H2416</sup>” from the man's<sup>H120</sup> soul.  
 → This Life<sup>H2416</sup> (which was taken out of man<sup>H120</sup>), is put into Woman<sup>H892</sup> which is why the man<sup>H120</sup> called her Woman<sup>H892</sup> as she was his bone and flesh (Gen 2:23).

**Evidence #2**  
 After they (husband<sup>H376</sup> and wife<sup>H892</sup>) ate the fruit<sup>H5528</sup>  
 → the Lord God said to the woman<sup>H892</sup>, “I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception<sup>H2032</sup> and he shall rule<sup>H4910</sup> over thee” (Gen 3:16).  
 → In sorrow<sup>H12</sup> thou shalt bring forth children<sup>H1121</sup> and thy desire<sup>H5599</sup> shall be to thy husband<sup>H376</sup> and he shall rule<sup>H4910</sup> over thee” (Gen 3:16).  
 And unto Adam<sup>H12</sup> he said,  
 → Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife<sup>H892</sup> (woman)<sup>H892</sup> and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground<sup>H127</sup> for thy sake, in sorrow<sup>H892</sup> shalt thou eat of it all the days<sup>H3117</sup> of thy life<sup>H2416</sup> (Gen 3:17).  
 → Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee, and thou shalt eat of the herb<sup>H6412</sup> of the field; (Gen 3:18).  
 → In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen 3:19)  
 → Eve was the mother of all life<sup>H2416</sup> that moveth upon the earth<sup>H776</sup> (Gen 1:28).  
 The earth<sup>H128</sup> is God's creation from the beginning (Gen 1:1), that has God's breath<sup>H5597</sup> of life<sup>H2416</sup> on the face of its ground<sup>H127</sup> (Gen 2:7).  
 After they sinned, man<sup>H120</sup> called his wife's<sup>H892</sup> name<sup>H8034</sup> Eve<sup>H2332</sup> because she “was<sup>H1</sup> the mother<sup>H517</sup> of all living<sup>H1127</sup> (Life<sup>H2416</sup>)”

**Evidence #3**  
 In Lev 17:11 the LORD says “the life<sup>H3315</sup> of the flesh<sup>H1320</sup> is in the blood, thus, man<sup>H120</sup> is in the blood of his wife<sup>H1816</sup> (life)”  
 woman<sup>H892</sup> being in one flesh (Gen 2:24) is translated as “the soul<sup>H5315</sup> of the flesh of man<sup>H120</sup> is in the blood of his wife<sup>H1816</sup> (life)”  
 (She shall be called woman<sup>H892</sup> (wife)<sup>H892</sup>, because the rib<sup>H2416</sup> (life<sup>H2416</sup>) in the man<sup>H120</sup> was taken out of his flesh and made he a woman<sup>H892</sup> (wife = life)  
 → Flesh<sup>H1320</sup> + with the life<sup>H3315</sup> (Soul)<sup>H5315</sup> = the blood (Gen 9:4), or (Husband's)<sup>H376</sup> Flesh and his Soul are in the blood which is his wife<sup>H1816</sup> (life). (Lev 17:11)  
 → This aligns with why a lamb for sin offering was done with a female<sup>H5347</sup> without blemish in Lev 4:32, and also,  
 → why she shall be cleansed from “the issue of her blood” to offer before the LORD and make an atonement for her (Lev 12:7).  
 Lev 4:32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female<sup>H5347</sup> without blemish.  
 Lev 12:7 Who shall offer<sup>H1726</sup> it before the LORD, and make an atonement<sup>H3722</sup> for her; and she shall be cleansed<sup>H2894</sup> from the issue<sup>H4726</sup> of her blood<sup>H1816</sup>  
 This is the law<sup>H8451</sup> for her that hath born<sup>H3205</sup> a male<sup>H4145</sup> or a female<sup>H5347</sup>  
 Lev 17:11 For the life<sup>H3315</sup> of the flesh<sup>H1320</sup> is in the blood<sup>H1816</sup> and I have given<sup>H5315</sup> it to you upon the altar<sup>H4196</sup> to make an atonement<sup>H3722</sup> for your souls<sup>H5315</sup> for it is the blood<sup>H1816</sup> that maketh an atonement<sup>H3722</sup> for the soul<sup>H5315</sup>  
 → The law of Moses required a woman<sup>H892</sup> to offer<sup>H1726</sup> a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle dove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest; Who shall offer<sup>H1726</sup> it before the LORD<sup>H1068</sup> and make an atonement<sup>H3722</sup> for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law<sup>H8451</sup> for her that hath born<sup>H3205</sup> a male<sup>H4145</sup> or a female<sup>H5347</sup> (Lev 12:6-7).

<sup>636</sup>Ataata 3. “He aha te rara o te tangata?” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

➤ **Te ahua**

Ki te kore e tangohia te rara i roto i te tangata, <sup>H120</sup>ka mau te ora ki te kikokiko o te tangata <sup>H120</sup> ([Gen 6:3](#)),

engari ka tangohia te rara i roto i te tangata, <sup>H120</sup>ka roiro te tane hei Tane mo te wahine. <sup>H376</sup>

-Aka hara te tangata, kua mutu tana tahu ki te wahine perako **Ihowa te Atua** hoatu ki a ia. **Ko Ihowa te Atua**

ka hanga koti hiako, ka whakakakahuria te tane raua ko te wahine ([Gen 3:21](#)). Na, te tangata <sup>H120</sup> mohio a lwi

tana wahine; a ka hapu ia, a ka whanau a Kaina (he tane, he tane ranei <sup>H376</sup>na Ihowa <sup>H3068</sup>) raua ko

Apera

([Gen 4:1-2](#)), engari i patua e Kaina a Apera i te mea kare a Ihowa i aro ki te whakahere a Kaina, engari ki ta Apera. <sup>637</sup>

[Whakaahua 13-c] Ko te whakahere pai rawa atu a Apera i a Kaina

Cain's offering	Abel's offering
Offered <b>the fruit of the ground</b> <sup>H122</sup> (from the tree of knowledge of good & evil) - which <b>God</b> commanded on <b>the 3<sup>rd</sup> day</b> (not <b>the life of the earth</b> <sup>H776</sup> )	Offered <b>the firstlings of his flock and its fat</b> (from a <b>tree of life</b> ) - which <b>God</b> commanded on <b>the 6<sup>th</sup> day</b> (the fruits of righteousness by <b>faith</b> , <a href="#">Phl 1:11</a> )
God saw it " <b>good</b> " before the ground was <b>cursed</b> ( <a href="#">Gen 1:25</a> , <a href="#">Gen 3:17</a> ). → But <b>Cain</b> offered his <b>harvest</b> of the <b>the ground</b> after it was cursed	God saw it " <b>good</b> " ( <a href="#">Gen 1:25</a> ) → <b>Abel</b> offered his <b>harvest</b> that the <b>earth</b> brought forth - <b>the harvest of the souls</b> ( <a href="#">Gen 1:24</a> )
<b>The soul of the flesh is in the blood</b> → but <b>Cain did not make an atonement for the soul</b> by blood ( <a href="#">Lev 17:11</a> )	<b>The soul of the flesh is in the blood</b> → <b>Abel</b> made <b>an atonement for the soul</b> (the firstlings of his flock) <b>unto the LORD</b> ( <a href="#">Lev 17:11</a> )

Tuhipoka: **Ko Ihowa te Atua** kua tangohia te rara (te ora ranei) <sup>638</sup>mai i te tangata <sup>H120</sup>a hanga ana e ia hei wahine.

Na ka mea taua tangata, No konei te tangata ka whakarere ai i tona papa me tona whaea, a ka piri ki tana wahine;

*ka waiho ratou **kotahi kikokiko**" ([Gen 2:22-25](#)).*

- "Mo konei ano te tangata <sup>G444</sup>whakarerea tona papa me tona whaea, a ka piri ki tana wahine (wahine), <sup>G1135</sup>a ka waiho raua tokorua **kotahi kikokiko** ([Eph 5:31](#))."

- He mea ngaro nui (**Te Karaiti + Te hahi**)

[Eph 5:32](#) He mea ngaro nui tenei: otira e korero ana ahau **Te Karaitiate hahi**.

- Tino i roto i te kotahi = **Te Karaiti** (tane <sup>G435</sup>) & **te hahi** (wahine <sup>G1135</sup>).
- Engari ko te tangata e honoa ana **te Ariki** he wairua kotahi ([1Ko 6:17](#)).

→ Arā, ko ia (tane me te wahine, [Gen 5:2](#)) ranei te hahi a te Atua, e honoa ana kite **Ariki**, ko **kotahi te wairua** tona ahua o "**he momo marena**."<sup>639</sup>



[Roma 6:5](#) Mehemea hoki i honoa tatou ki runga i te ahua o tona matenga; ka rite ano tatou ki tona aranga mai.

[Roma 8:3](#) He aha hoki te mea kihai i taea e te ture, he ngoikore hoki no te kikokiko;

**te Atua te tuku i ana ake Tamai te ahua o te kikokiko hara, mo te hara, i whakahe i te hara o te**

kikokiko.

[Phl 2:5](#) Kia mau tenei whakaaro i roto i a koe, i roto ano hoki **Karaiti Ihu**:

[Phl 2:6](#) Ko wai, kei te ahua **te Atua**, kihai i whakaaro he pahua te rite ki te Atua.

[Phl 2:7](#) Heoi whakakake ana ia ia ia, ka mau ki te ahua o te pononga;

o

<sup>637</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-c] Te tusia maitai a'e a Abela i to Kaina," aore ra te video 4. "Te mau hotu o te fenua. <sup>H127</sup>vs *Ko nga hua*

*te tika.*" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/4-the-fruit-of-the-ground-vs-the-fruits-of-righteousness-update/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/4-the-fruit-of-the-ground-vs-the-fruits-of-righteousness-update/).

<sup>638</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 13-b] Te rara o te tangata me te kikokiko kotahi" kia mohio ai koe ki te hononga o te rara o te tangata ki te oranga.

<sup>639</sup>Ataata 7. "Kia hanga tatou i te tangata kia rite ki a tatou ano te ahua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/).

a i hanga ki roto **te ahua o tane**:<sup>G444</sup>

→ Kei te hanga i roto **na te Atua** te ahua me tona ahua, "**te Atua** e noho ana i roto i a tatou, a ko tona aroha **tino pai** roto

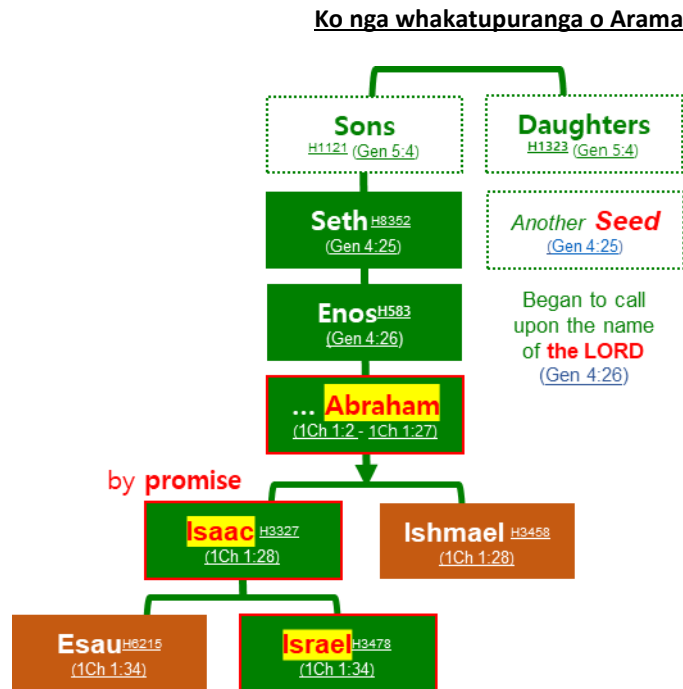
tatou ki te aroha tatou tetahi ki tetahi" ([1 loa 4:12](#)). Ko tatou i iriiria ki roto **Ihu Karaiti** ko i whakatokia ngatahitia ki tona ahua i te iriiringa, a tanumia ngatahitia me ia i te iriiringa ki roto mate; engari ka rite ki a te Karaiti i whakaarahia ake nei i te hunga mate, ka pera ano tatou ka

whakaarahia i te hunga mate

kua mate i te ahua o tona aranga.<sup>640</sup>

- Ko te tangata tuatahi<sup>G444</sup> hanga ko Arama<sup>H121</sup> i timata ano te pukapuka o nga whakatupuranga o Arama i taua rate **te Atua** hanga te tangata,<sup>H120</sup> a whakanohoia ana ia ki roto **te ahua o te Atua** ([Gen 5:1](#)).<sup>641</sup>

[Whakaahua 13-d] Ko te pukapuka o nga whakapaparanga o Arama



→ Ka rite ki te rua o nga kararehe e haere ana ki te whakangaromanga ([Apo 17:11](#)), tetahi kaore i kitea kua tuhia ki roto **te Pukapuka o te Ora** ([Apo 20:15](#)) ka maka ki roto **te roto ahi** kei reira te rewera, te (1st) kararehe, me te poropiti teka (o te kararehe tuarua) ko ([Apo 20:10](#)).

-6 ([Ko te tangata o te 6 o nga ra](#))

- Te Atua o te whakaoranga ([Apo 19:1](#)) ka whakaarahia e ia te hunga i a ia te wikitoria (no ratou rara i tangohia mai i o ratou kikokiko ake

ka piri ki a te Karaiti)<sup>642</sup> na tona kaha ([1Ko 6:14](#)). Engari **te tangata o te 6 o nga ra** (te tangata ranei o te ora i roto i te kikokiko), o tei haamori i te hoho'a o te puua e tei farii i te tapao a te puua (e mea papu maitai tohu o te whakangaromanga, [Phl 1:28](#)) ka hanga i roto i te ahua o te pouri i roto i to ratou kikokiko, a ka

maka ki roto ki te

<sup>640</sup>ataata 34. "E ai ki te Wairua & i raro i te aroha noa"

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/34-according-to-the-spirit-under-grace-the-rhema-for-gods-chosen-witnesses/).

<sup>641</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 13-d] Te pukapuka o nga whakatupuranga o Arama," ranei Ataata 5. "Ko te huringa o Arama hei Wahine mohio."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-bride-a-summary-of-gods-creation/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-bride-a-summary-of-gods-creation/).

<sup>642</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 13-b] Te rara o te tangata & Kotahi te kikokiko."



roto ahi ([Apo 20:15](#)).

**-660(Te maha o te kararehe)**

Ko te ingoa o te kararehe ko Aporiona, ko ia te kingi o te anahera o te poka torere.<sup>643</sup>

→Ko te nama o te tangata<sup>644</sup> a ko te maha o te ingoa kararehe ko "Apollyon" i te reo Ingarihi ko

Gematria

**660**,<sup>645</sup> a ka penei te tau o a tangata (**6**) no te kararehe tenatāpiri ake ki**666(660+6)**.

**-666(Te maha o te tangata no te kararehe)**

- Ko te tangata e wero ana kia noho ki runga ki te torona o Rawiri, ara **na te Karaiti** toroname rite tonu te maha o te ingoa o te kararehe, ko Aporiona.

→Tuhipoka: te ingoa o te kararehe "**Aporiona**" in Hebrew Gematria is**641**, me te ingoa o Anati-Karaiti "**Barack Hussein Obama II**" i te reo Hiperu ko Gematria hoki**641**.

➤ **Tatauhia te maha o te kararehe, ko te tau o te tangata, "666" (Apo 13:18)**

-**641**ko te tau o te tangata, **Barack Obama**, no te kararehe a Aporiona.

→Hiperu Gematria mo "**Te maha o te tangata a Barack Obama**" rite ki**666**.

**-666(ko Adonikama)**

[Ezr 2:13](#) Nga tamariki (the sons)<sup>H1121</sup> o Aronikama,<sup>H140</sup> ono rau ono tekau ma ono (666).

- Ko Adonikam (te tikanga "kua whakatika toku ariki") te upoko o te hapu o Iharaira i hoki mai i te whakarau. He tama ia na Rawiri raua ko Hakiti i arahi i te tutu ki tona papa.<sup>646</sup>

- Adonikama<sup>H140</sup> i huaina ano ko Aronia<sup>H138</sup> i roto [Neh 10:16](#), a [1Ari 1:8](#), etc.

-Ko nga tangata o Iharaira i whakahekea atu nei e Nepukareha kingi o Papurona ki Papurona; hoki ana ki Hiruharama, ki a Hura, ki tona pa, ki tona pa. Ko nga tama a Aronikama, ko te

tokomaha**666**, ko

i roto ia ratou ([Ezr 2:1-2](#)). (Engari [Neh 7:18](#) ko te tokomaha o nga tama a Aronikama e 667).

-Ua ani o Adonikama i te aniraa a Bate-seba (te metua vahine o Solomona) ia faatere oia i te a rangatiratanga mo Iharaira ([1 Ari 2:15](#)), engari no te mea ko Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> i

whakapumautia

Horomonahei whakanoho i a ia ki runga ki te torona o Rawiri, i mate a Aronikama. [1 Ari 2:24-25](#)).

[25](#)).

→Ko Adonikam, te upoko o te tutu ki tona papa, e tohu ana i te Anati-Karaiti i whakamatau noho ki runga ki te torona o Rawiri, e **te Atua** kua oati ki a Rawiri kia whakatika ake **Te**

**Karaiti** ki te noho i runga i tona

torona ([Ohipa 2:30](#) Ka pumau tonu ake ake ([2Sa 7:16](#))).

**-666(Horomona)**

Ko te tuatahi (tawhito) te tapenakara i runga i te whenua, he mea hanga na te ringa<sup>647</sup>

[2 No 3:1](#) Katahi a Horomona ka timata te hanga i te whare o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> i Hiruharama i Maunga Moria, i te wahi i puta ai a Ihowa ki tona papa, ki a Rawiri, ki te wahi i whakapaia e Rawiri ki te patunga witi a Oronana Iepuhi.

<sup>643</sup>Tirohia [Apo 9:11](#).

<sup>644</sup>Tirohia "6 (Te nama o te tangata)" mai i [Apo 13:18](#).

<sup>645</sup>Apollyon In English Gematria is 660.

<sup>646</sup>"H140 - 'ăḏōnīqām - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kjv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 26 o Akuhata, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h140/kjv/wlc/0-1/>.

<sup>647</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-0] Te sekene tahito i nia i te fenua (Ierusalemah tahito i hamanihia e te rima)."

→ Na ka hanga e Horomona te whare o Ihowa ki Hiruharama, ki Maunga Moria.

(Te Hunga Tapu)

2 No 3:8 Na ka nui ake tana mahi<sup>H6944</sup> tapu<sup>H6944</sup> (te Mea Tapu rawa) whare<sup>H1004</sup>  
rite tonu te roa ki te whanui o te whare;  
e rua tekau (20) whatianga, ko te whanui e rua tekau (20) whatianga:  
a whakakikoruatia ana e ia ki te pai.<sup>H2896</sup> koura, e ono<sup>H8337</sup> rau<sup>H3967</sup> taranata.

→ Ko te roa o te whare o te Mea Tapu rawa (2 No 3:8) he rite tonu ki te oracle in 1 Ari 6:20.  
No reira, te Mea Tapu rawa he mea hanga na te ringa (i Hiruharama i Maunga Moria) kua  
whakakikoruatia ki pai  
koura, e ono rau (600) taranata  
(A tapao na: "Te auro atoa i ravehia no te ohipa i te mau ohipa atoa i te wahi mo'a ra"<sup>H6944</sup> wahi  
(o te  
Tapu rawa atu), ko te koura o te whakahere, e rua tekau ma iwa (29) taranata, a  
e whitu rau e toru tekau (730) hekere, hei te hekere o te wahi tapu; Exo 38:24).

➤ Ko te korero o te temepara (The Holy of Holiest)

E ai ki 1 Ari 6:20, hoê â te roa, te aano, e te teitei mai te hoê tapao tia roa, tei au i te "Te Mo'a Mo'a" i  
nia i te ra'i i roto i te orerora parau o te hiero (te piha i roto roa o te hiero) i Ierusalem i te mou'a  
Moria.

→ Ko te ahurewa o te temepara (Te Tapu o te Hunga Tapu, 1 Ari 6:16-19), i whakaritea ki te ringa takoto  
i roto i te

whare i roto (1 Ari 6:19), 10 kubiti te teitei ake i te whare o Ihowa (1 Ari 6:2, 1 Ari 6:20).

1 Ari 6:2 Nate whare i hanga nei e Kingi Horomona a Ihowa,  
te roae ono tekau (60) whatianga,  
ko tona whanui e rua tekau (20) whatianga, ko te teitei e toru tekau (30) kubiti.

1 Ari 6:20 Nate oraora (Ko te Mea Tapu rawa, ko te ruma o roto rawa o te temepara o te  
tapenakara)<sup>H1687</sup>

kei mua  
e rua tekau (20) kubiti i te roa,  
me te rua tekau (20) kubiti i te whanui (whanui),  
me te rua tekau (20) kubiti tona teitei:  
a whakakikoruatia ana e ia ki te mea parakore<sup>H5462</sup> koura; he hita te hipoki o te aata.

➤ Ko te 1st (tawhito) te tapenakara (Ierusalem tawhito) & te tuarua (hou) sekene (Ierusalem Hou)

Heb 8:7 Mehemea hoki kahore he he o taua kawenata tuatahi;  
kare ra i rapua he wahi mo te tuarua.

Lev 7:38 Ko ta Ihowa hoki i whakahau ai ki a Mohi i Maunga Hinai,  
i te ra i whakahau ai e ia nga tama<sup>H1121</sup> o

Iharaira hei whakahere i a ratou whakahere ki a Ihowa, i te koraha o Hinai.

Gal 4:25 Ko tenei Hakara hoki ko Maunga Hinai i Arapia, e rite ana ki Hiruharama onaianei;  
he pononga hoki ia me ana tamariki.<sup>G5043</sup>

Gal 4:26 Tena ko Hiruharama i runga he mea herekore, ko ia to tatou whaea.

→ No te mea te tabernakara 1 (Agara, Maunga Hinai i Arapia, i Hiruharama i te whenua) i hapa,  
te 2 o te sekene (Ierusalem rangi) i hiahia. <sup>648</sup>

<sup>648</sup> Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).



➤ **666 taranata koura (he tau koha)**<sup>649</sup>

**2 No 9:1A**, no te mea ko te kuini o Hepa (te ingoa o nga matua tokotoru o mua o nga iwi, o te **Etiopianatakiwa**, he iwi kei te tonga o Arapia<sup>650</sup>)<sup>H7614</sup>  
i rongo ki te rongo o Horomona, na ka haere mai ia ki te whakamatau i a Horomona ki nga kupu pakeke ki Hiruharama;  
me te huihui nui rawa, me nga kamera e mau ana i nga mea kakara, i te tini o te koura;  
me nga kohatu utu nui: a, i tona taenga ki a Horomona, ka korerotia e ia ki a ia nga mea katoa  
i roto i tona ngakau.

→ Ko te kuini o Hepa no tetahi o nga iwi o te takiwa o Etiopia o tetahi iwi kei te tonga Arapia. NA hi'o na e o Eunuka te hoê taata no Etiopia e mana rahi to 'na i raro a'e ia Candace kuini o nga Etioipiana (**Ohipa 8:27**). he pononga hoki te kuini o Hepa (**Gal 4:25**) ranei i raro i te ture, no reira te huru o te mau uiraa ta te arii vahine no Seba i ui ia Solomona e pa ana pea ki te whare (o te Ariki me te Atua), ko nga tohu o te Atua i te tuatahi (tawhito) te tapenakara he mea hanga mo te hunga e noho pononga ana.

**2 No 9:2A** whakaaturia ana e Horomona ki a ia ana kupu katoa, kahore he mea i ngaro ia Horomona he mea kihai i korerotia e ia ki a ia. Na homai ana e ia ki te kingi kotahi rau e rua tekau. **120** nga taranata koura,  
me te tini o nga mea kakara, me nga kohatu utu nui;  
kahore ano he mea kakara hei rite mo ta te kuini o Hepa i homai nei ki a Kingi Horomona.  
**2 No 9:13** Na, ko te taimaha o te koura i tae mai ki a Horomona i te tau kotahi e ono rau e ono tekau ma ono (**666**) nga taranata koura;

→ Ki te kuini o Hepa, te nui rawa o te mohio o Horomona (**2 No 9:6**) utu **120** taranata koura me te maha o nga mea kakara me nga kohatu utu nui. Engari na te mea ko te 1st (tawhito) te tapenakara, e i runga i te whenua he koha a Hiruharama, ko te tuarua (hou) te tapenakara (te i roto Te Karaiti, **Heb 9:11-12**) i hiahiatia (**Heb 8:7**). Na, ko te taimaha o te koura i tae ki a Horomona (na roto i te tabernakara koha) i roto i te kotahi (1) tau ko **666** taranata koura. Arā, a tino mohio mai i te 1st (tawhito) utu o te tapenakara **666** taranata koura, engari ko te huinga katoa taranata koura, e taumaha ana **666**, ko te uara o "he nama koha".

"**Heb 9:11** Engari Te Karaiti tona haerenga mai hei tohunga nui mo nga mea pai e puta mai a mua.

na te mea nui ake **tino tabernakara**, kaore i mahia e te ringaringa, ara, ehara i tenei whare;"

† **Ko te 1st (tawhito) te tapenakara i runga i te whenua**<sup>651</sup>

(Mo Eunuka - i raro i te ture) Whakatata atu, ka uru koe ki te hariata nei (**Ohipa 8:29**)

- Eunuka he tangata<sup>G435</sup> o Etiopia hoki mai i tona haerenga ki Hiruharama ki te karakia. He korero mo "te tangata<sup>G435</sup>" mai ta te mau ati Iseraela e faaite ra e ua faairohia te taata "te parautia a te Atua i roto i te Mesia (**2Ko 5:21**), he tapu hoki<sup>G40</sup> (**Mar 6:20**)."  
Ko te unaka, he tangata<sup>G435</sup> o **Etiopia** raro i te kuini ke (he tangata kee te mana nui), ehara i tenga tangata o Iharaira i raro i a Ihowa, i te Atua (**Eze 20:5**).

<sup>649</sup>A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 13-0] Te sekene tahito i nia i te fenua (Ierusalemah tahito i hamanihia e te rima)"

<sup>650</sup>"H7614 - š'pā' - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kjv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 21 o Akuhata, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h7614/kjv/wlc/0-1/>

<sup>651</sup>Ataata 33. "Homai koe ki tenei hariata." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/).

I kii ano te unaka e kore ia e mohio ki te karaipiture a te poropiti a Ihaia, a ka hiahia ia ki te awhina a tetahi tangata ([Ohipa 8:31](#))kia mohio ki nga mea e hiahia ana nga anahera kia tirohia (He tokomaha nga poropiti me nga tangata tika i hiahia kia kite i nga mea e kite nei koutou, a kahore i kite; [Mat 13:17](#)). Te faaite ra te reira e tei raro a'e te eunuka i te ture, no reira i te pae varua "te hoê vahine (e aore ra te hoê tamarii, Gal 4:3)," o tei hinaaro i te tauturu a te tane (te feia i raro a'e i te aroha) ia taa i te papa'iraa mo'a ("to oe hinaaro ia to oe tane; ko ia ano hei rangatira mou," [Gen 3:16](#)).

I muri ia Piripi (ko tei aratakina e te Wairua, [Ohipa 8:29](#)) ka piri ki te hariata me te unaka, ka heke atu raua ki te wai, te tikanga, i rukea te unaka ki te kupu ([nga waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup>ka whakatapua, ka ma i a ia ano i te horoinga ki te kupu ([te rhema](#))<sup>G4487</sup>me Piripi ([Eph5:26](#)) a ka riro "[kotahi kikokiko](#)([Gen 2:23-24](#))" i a raua i hono atu ki [te Ariki](#) ([1Ko 6:17](#)).

[1Ko 15:40](#) Tera ano nga tinana o te rangi, me nga tinana whenua.  
area te hanahana o te tiretiera ra hoê ia, e to te teretetiera e mea ê ia ».

No te ture (aore ra no te fenua) o Eunuka, no reira e tino teretetiera to 'na, area o Philipa i raro a'e i te aroha (no te ra'i, no reira to 'na tino tiretiera. no reira ka kore te hara e rangatira ki runga ki a unaka: no te mea kahore a unaka i raro i te ture, engari i raro i te aroha noa, no reira tokorua o raua i roto i te "wairua kotahi" ([1Ko 6:17](#)), i honoa ki te Ariki.

→ "Na heoi ano to raua tokoruatanga, engari kotahi ano kikokiko. Na, ko ta te Atua i hono ai, kua te tangata<sup>G444</sup>wehea" ([Mat 19:6](#)). Ua tau i te tino o Eunuka i te fenua nei (tereteretiera) ki te rangi (teretiera), no reira haere hari atu ana ia ([Ohipa 8:39](#)).

† [Ko te tuarua](#)(hou)[te tapenakara i te rangi](#)<sup>652</sup>  
(Mo Piripi - i raro i te aroha noa) Whakatata atu, ka uru atu koe ki tenei hariata;[Ohipa 8:29](#))

-[Ko te Wairua o te Ariki](#) mau ki a Piripi, a mutu ake te kitenga atu o te unaka ia ia([Ohipa 8:39](#)). I muri a Piripi i puta mai i te wai, ka mau te wairua o te Ariki ki te tapenakara o Piripi (he pera me ta te Ariki, ta Ihu Karaiti i whakaatu ai, [2Pe 1:14](#)), e ua faahuru ê i to 'na tino ino, ia "faaahuhia mai te hanahana ra tinana [ote Kaiwhakaora, te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti](#), (ranei [te Remei](#) runga i te mahi e taea ai e ia te pehi nga mea katoa ki raro ia ia ([Phl3:21](#))."

- [Ihui](#) haere tahi matou i runga i te whenua<sup>G1093</sup> ([Ko Luk8:27](#)) engari ko ona waewae kei runga ake i te whenua kanga<sup>G5476</sup>

ka whakairia ki runga ki te rakau, ka ripekatia. I pera ano nga waewae o Piripi raua ko te unaka kua ano e pa ki te whenua, kia tae ra ano ki tetahi wai, e noho tahi ana i runga i te hariata ([Ohipa 8:31](#)).[Te Ariki](#) kia ma o ratou waewae i runga i to ratou ara ki te wai mo te iriiri, kia tu ai ratou

i runga i te whenua tapu.<sup>G1093</sup>

† [hariata](#)<sup>G716</sup>(Tena peamai  $\alpha\lambda\phi\omega$ <sup>G142</sup> tikanga take ake, pea me  $\alpha\lambda\phi\alpha$ <sup>G1</sup>alpha)

- Ko te hariata i te reo Kariki, ko te Arepa e kawae ake ana i a koutou: ko te Ariki hoki ko te Arepa, ko te Omeka

[te timatanga me te mutunga](#)([Apo 1:8](#)), Ka hapainga ake tatou e ia ki runga ki a ia, a (ma te kanohi tuwhera me te titiro ki a

[karaihe te kororia](#) [ote Ariki](#)), ka whakaputaia ketia tatou katoa kia rite ki te ahua kotahi mai i te kororia ki te kororia, pera me na te Wairua o [te Ariki](#).([2Ko 3:18](#)).

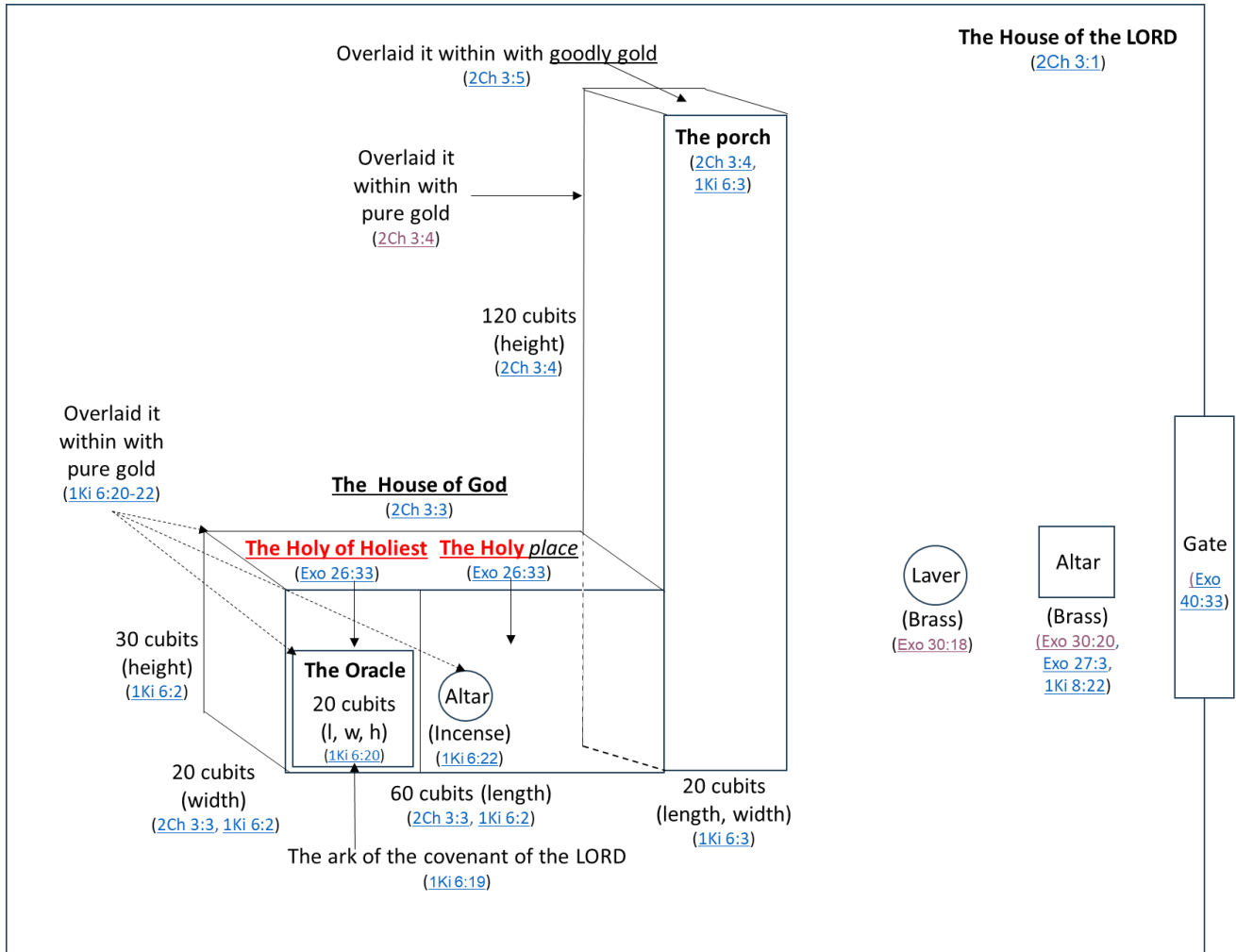
- I tua atu, he ahua ahua te hariata [te Ariki](#), ko tenei, i mua, a kei te haere mai ano,

<sup>652</sup>ibid.

“**te Kaha Rawa**(Whakaora**Ihu Karaiti**)” ko wai ka haere mai ano mo tatou hei**te Reme**<sup>G721</sup>ranei**Ariki** a **Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**, to tatou**te Atua**(**Tav 16:28**).<sup>653</sup>

**Isa 66:15** No te mea, nana, a Ihowa (**Ihowa**)<sup>H306</sup>ka haere mai me**ahi**, me **onanga hariata**<sup>H4818</sup> ano he awhiowhio, ki te whakahoki i tona riri i runga i te weriweri, i tana whakatupehupehu ki runga**mura ahi**.

[Figure 13-0] Te sekene tahito i nia i te fenua (Ierusalemah tahito i hamanihia e te rima)



\* No te piti o te sekene (hou) i nia i te ra’i, a hi’o i te “[Hoho’a 21-2] Te sekene apî i nia i te ra’i e te hiero o te Atua.”

<sup>653</sup>Ataata 33. “Homai koe ki tenei hariata.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/a-video-16](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/a-video-16). “Ko nga Tauwiwi (Te mea ngaro a te Karaiti).” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

[Whakaahua 13-1] Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 (Te moemoea me nga kitenga a Raniera)

➤ **Ko nga rangatiratanga e 7 (Raniera 7) whakamaoritia ano**

Rana 7:1 | te tuatahi o nga tau o Perehatara kingi o Papurona he moe ta Raniera, he kite na tona mahunga i runga i tona moenga.

Na tuhituhia ana e ia te moe, a korerotia ana nga upoko o nga korero.

Dan 7:15 | Ko ahau, ko Raniera, i pouri toku wairua i roto i toku tinana, raruraru ana ahau i nga mea i kitea e toku mahunga.

Dan 7:16 | whakatata ahau ki tetahi o te hunga e tu ana i reira, i ui ki a ia ki te tika o tenei katoa. Na ka mea ia ki ahau,

i whakamohio mai ano ahau ki te tikanga o nga mea.

➤ **4 wairua (o te rangi), 4 nga kararehe nunui (o te moana nui), 4 kingi (o te whenua)**

Dan 7:2 | Ka korero a Raniera, ka mea,

I kite ahau i roto i taku moemoea i te po, na, **nga wairua e wha**<sup>H7308</sup> **o te rangi** tohe i runga i te moana nui.

Ko nga hau e wha o te rangi

Zek 6:1 | Na ka maranga ake ano oku kanohi, ka kite, na e wha nga hariata e haere mai ana mai i waenganui o nga maunga e rua; ko nga maunga he maunga parahi.

Zek 6:2 | te hariata tuatahi he whero nga hoiho; i te rua o nga hariata he mangu nga hoiho;

Zek 6:3 | te toru o nga hariata he ma nga hoiho;

i te wha o nga hariata he kopurepure, he purepure, he reparo. <sup>H1261</sup> me te kokoru

(kaha)<sup>H554</sup> hoiho.

Zek 6:4 | Katahi ahau ka oho atu, ka mea ki te anahera i korero ra ki ahau, He aha enei, e toku ariki?

Zek 6:5 | Na ka whakahoki te anahera, ka mea ki ahau, Ko enei **nga wairua e wha o te rangi**, e haere atu ana i te tu i te aroaro o Ihowa<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa.

Zek 6:6 | Ko te **hoiho mangu** ko o reira e haere ana ki te whenua ki te raki;

**ate ma** haere ki muri i a ratou;

**ate karekau** (he purepure, he reparo)<sup>H1261</sup> haere atu ki te whenua ki te tonga.

Zek 6:7 | Na te **kokoru** (kaha)<sup>H554</sup> i haere atu, ka whai kia haere kia kopikopiko ratou

te whenua.<sup>H776</sup> a ka mea ia, Haere atu, kopikopiko i te whenua.

Na ka kopikopiko ratou i te whenua.

→ Ko nga wairua e wha o te rangi (te whero, te pango, te ma, te koriri me nga hoiho kokoru) tokowha nga anahera e tu ana i te aroaro o te Ariki<sup>H113</sup> o te whenua katoa,<sup>H776</sup> e rite ana ki te

tuatahi

e wha nga hiri o nga hoiho i roto i te Apokalupo Apo 6:1-8.

- **Te pangohoiho**: Haere ki te whenua ki te raki kei reira nei a Papurona.

- **Te mahoiho**: Ka whai i nga hoiho mangu.

- **Ko te ngunguruhoiho**: Na ka huaina he reparo i ona kotingotingo, haere ki te tonga.

- **Te kokoruhoiho**: Nga hoiho kaha.

Rana 7:3 | Na **e wha nga kararehe nunui** i haere mai i te moana, rereke<sup>H8133</sup> tetahi mai i tetahi.

Dan 7:17 | Thehe **nga kararehe nunui**, e wha (4), e wha (4) **nga kingi** ka puta ake i te whenua.

Dan 7:18 | Engari ko te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa ('elyôn)<sup>H5946</sup>

ka riro te rangatiratanga, ka mau hoki te rangatiratanga ake ake, ake ake.

• **Ko nga kingi e wha o nga kararehe e 4** (Ko nga mea wairua o te rangi, o te moana, o te whenua)

- **Ko nga wairua 4** o te rangi = **Ko nga kararehe nunui e 4** o te moana = **Ko nga kingi 4** e puta ake ana i te whenua

(Dan 7:17):

① Ko te kingi o te kingitanga o Papurona, ko Nepukaneha.

- ② Ko Hairuha te kingi o te rangatiratanga o Pahia.
- ③ Ko Alexander te Kingi o te rangatiratanga Kariki.
- ④ Ko te kingi o te rangatiratanga o Roma, ko Julius Caesar.

→ Ko nga wairua 4 o te rangi<sup>654</sup> i runga i te moana nuika riro nga kararehe nunui 4 i te moana.  
→ No reira, **nga kararehe** he tangata wairua **orangi** ko wai ka whakatika maite **moana nui** a ka

noho hei kingi

**ote whenua** (tē moana me te whenua, [Apo 12:3](#)).

- He kingi o te whenua (A king of the sea): **Te Anati-Karaitio** te kararehe tuatahi ([Apo 13:1](#)).

- He kingi o te whenua (A king of the earth): **Te Poropiti tekao** te kararehe tuarua ([Apo 13:11](#)).

---

<sup>654</sup>Ko nga wairua e 4 o te rangi: Ko te tarakona, ko te nakahi onamata, ko te Rewera nei ia, ko Hatana hoki ([Apo 20:2](#)).

[Figure 13-2] Te mau varua e 4 o te ra’i (Daniela 7-8)<sup>655</sup>

#	Tia 4 wairua o te rangi (Zec 6, Rana 7)	Rana 2 Moemoea	Tia 4 nga kararehe nunui (Kīngitanga) o te moana	Tia 4 kingi o te whenua (Dan 7:17)	Raniera 7 He moemoea me nga tirohanga	Raniera 8 He tirohanga (Ram, He koati, He koati, Koati taratara, He haona iti)
1	The pangohoiho (Zek 6:2)	Gtawhito	Ko te rangatiratanga tuatahi (Ko Babulonia)	Ko te kingi o Papurona (1 kingi)	He raiona (Rana 7:4) - i hutia nga parirau ekara -hoatu te ngakau o te tangata	Ko te kite a Raniera i te toru o nga tau o te kingitanga o kingi Perehatara (Rana 8:1)
2	Te mahoiho (Zek 6:2)	Silver	Tko ia te rangatiratanga tuarua (Ko te Mero-Perhia)	Te Ramee tohu ana ki te kingi mo te kararehe tuarua (Apo 13:11). <sup>656</sup>  E rua nga haona a Ram (Ko nga kingi o Meria, o Pahia, Rana 8:20)	He pea (Rana 7:5) - Kua 3 rarakei waenganui i ona niho o tona mangai e kai ai nga kikokiko maha. Ko nga riu e toru e tohu ana mo nga rangatiratanga e 3 e whai ake nei (Rana 8:4): * Hauauru (te Babulonia), * Te Raki (te Lydian), * Tonga (te Ihipiana).	Ram <sup>H352</sup> (Dan 8:3-4) -Ko nga kingi o Meria, o Pahia (Rana 8:20). - Rama <sup>H352</sup> i 2 haona (te teitei haonaka eke ki muri, ka turaki i nga rangatiratanga e 3: * Te Hauauru (te Basileia o Babulonia), * Te Taitokerau (te Basileia Lydia), * Tonga (te rangatiratanga o Ihipa), no reira kahore he kararehe i tu ki tona aroaro; (Dan 8:3-4). -I mahia e ia tana i pai ai, a ka waihonui (Rana 8:4).
3	Tka pouri ia (he reparo) hoiho (Zek 6:6).	Bronze	Ko te rangatiratanga tuatoru (Te Kariki)	Ko te koatie tohu ana ki te kingi mo te kararehe tuatahi (Apo 13:1-2). <sup>657</sup>  Tkua pakaru te kingi tuatahi (1 kingi, ko Alexander the Great)	He reparo (Rana 7:6) - E wha nga pakau o te manu me te kararehe 4 upoko (nga rangatiratanga) i hoatu ano te rangatiratanga ki a ia. <sup>658</sup>	Ko ia <sup>H5795</sup> Gōti <sup>H6842</sup> (Rana 8:5) - I haere mai i te uru (Rana 8:5) -He haona rongonui i waenganui i nga kanohi (te kingi tuatahi, Rana 8:5; 8:21).  Te Rough <sup>H8163</sup> Koati <sup>H6842</sup> (Dan 8:21) - Ko te kingi o Kariki  Te Koati <sup>H6842</sup> ia <sup>H5795</sup> (Rana 8:8)

<sup>655</sup>A hi’o i te “[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia.”

<sup>656</sup>Ko te Ramee me te tuarua o nga kararehe e rua nga haona o ia tangata (Dan 8:3-4). Apo 13:11.

<sup>657</sup>Ko nga haona 10 me te kararehe tuatahi e kino ana ki te wahine kairau (Pope) a ka tahuna ia ki te ahi (Apo 17:16).

Na ka patua e te Koati toa te hipi toa, a ka whati i ona haona e rua. (Ko Mero-Peresia, Rana 8:5).

<sup>658</sup> Tko nga rangatiratanga o nga haona e 4 i whakakapi i te haona pakaru ko Ihipa, Ahia, Makeronia, me Hiria i uru ki roto Rangatiratanga Roma.

						<p>-Ka patua e te koati te Rame (<a href="#">Rana 8:7</a>)</p> <p>- Whatiia nga haona e rua o te hipi toa (ko nga kingi o Medai-Peresia basileia) e te waxed <b>tinu nui</b> (<a href="#">Dan 8:7-8</a>).</p>
				<p><b>4nga kingi</b> o nga E 4 nga rangatiratanga na nga tianara e 4 o Kariki:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Ptolemy,</li> <li>- Cassander,</li> <li>- Seleuku,</li> <li>- Antigones.</li> </ul>		<p>- I muri i te haona nui (ko te kingi tuatahi pakaru (<a href="#">Rana 8:8</a>,<a href="#">Dan 8:22</a>), <b>4 rangatiratanga</b> ka puta ake i a ia iwi, engari kahore i runga i tona kaha (<a href="#">Dan 8:22</a>). <b>4nga mea rongonui</b>(nga haona) haere ake ki te 4 wairua o rangi(<a href="#">Rana 8:8</a>;<a href="#">8:22</a>).</p>
4	<p><b>Te kokoru(kaha)</b><sup>H554</sup> hoiho (<a href="#">Zek 6:7</a>).</p>	Iron	<p>Te 4 o te Basileia (Ko Roma – te wahanga o mua)</p>	<p><b>10 haona</b>o te rangatiratanga o Roma (<a href="#">Rana 7:7</a>)</p>	<p><b>Te Kararehe tuawha</b>(<a href="#">Rana 7:7</a>)</p> <p>- He whakamataku, he whakamataku, &amp;<b>kahatino</b> nui, niho rino nui, whao parahi (<a href="#">Dan 7:19</a>),<b>10 haona</b> (<a href="#">Rana 7:7</a>,<a href="#">20-24</a>).</p>	

	Iron & uku	<p>Ko te rangatiratanga tuawha (Ko Roma - te wa whakamutunga, <a href="#">Dan 8:23</a>).</p> <p>(The New Roman – te wahanga tuarua / Papurona nui).<sup>659</sup></p>	<p>He haona iti (<a href="#">1 kingi, te Anati-Karaiti</a>)<sup>660</sup> <a href="#">Rana 7:20</a>, <a href="#">Apo 13:14</a>)</p> <p>The Poropiti teka (<a href="#">1 kingi, Apo 19:20</a>, <a href="#">Dan 8:24</a>).</p>	<p><b>He haona iti</b>(Anatikaraiti) -He haona iti (<a href="#">Rana 7:20</a>) - Tukuna <b>3 kingi</b> (<a href="#">Dan 7:24</a>).<sup>661</sup></p>	<p><b>He haona iti</b>(<a href="#">Rana 8:9</a>) - Waxed <b>tino nui</b> ki te tonga (Ihipi), ki te Rawhiti (Syria or Assyria), me te whenua ataahua (te whenua o Iharaira (<a href="#">Rana 8:9</a>)).</p> <p>Maka iho etahi o te ope &amp; o nga whetu ki te whenua (<a href="#">Rana 8:10</a>)</p> <p><b>He kingi he kanohi nanakia</b></p> <p>- Te maarama ki nga rerenga pouri, ka tu (<a href="#">Dan 8:23</a>).</p> <p>- <b>Kahai roto kaha</b>, engari <b>ehara i te mea na tona kaha ake</b>, ka whakamotitia whakamiharotia; <a href="#">Dan 8:24</a>).</p> <p>Ka meinga ano e ia te tinihanga o tona ringa kia kake; ka whakanui ano ia ia i roto i tona ngakau, he tokomaha hoki e ngaro i a ia i runga i te rangimarie: ka whakatika ano ia ki te rangatira o nga rangatira; engari ka whatiia, kare he ringa (<a href="#">Dan 8:25</a>).</p>
--	------------	---	--	--	--

➤ **Ko te kararehe tuatahi=Ko te rangatiratanga tuatahi**

[Rana 7:4](#) Ko te tuatahi i rite **he raiona**,<sup>H744</sup> he pakau ekara to ratou.

*I titiro ahau a hutia noatia ona parirau, a kua rewa ake ia i te whenua; a ka meinga kia tu nga waewae ano he tangata, a ka homai he ngakau tangata ki a ia.*

• **Ko te kararehe tuatahi: rite he Raiona** me nga parirau ekara<sup>662</sup>

-He pakau o te ekara i unuhia mai; a hapainga ake ana i te whenua a tu ana ona waewae ano he tangata, a hoatu ana e ia he ngakau tangata.

→ Ko te kararehe tuatahi ko te rangatiratanga o Papurona.<sup>663</sup>

➤ **Ko te kararehe tuarua=Ko te rangatiratanga tuarua**

[Rana 7:5](#) Na ko tetahi atu kararehe, ko te tuarua, he rite ki to **he pea**,<sup>H1678</sup> ka whakatika ki tetahi taha, na i whai **torurara**<sup>H5967</sup> i tona waha, i waenganui i ona niho: a ka mea ratou ki a ia, Whakatika; he nui nga kikokiko e kainga e koe.

• **Ko te kararehe tuarua: rite he pea**

<sup>659</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>660</sup>Ko nga kingi o naianei (he kaiarahi ranei) kua tohua i roto i te Rev 13 & 17.

<sup>661</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

<sup>662</sup>Ki te kite i tetahi taura o te ahua o te kararehe tuatahi, rapua te ipurangi mo te whakairo kararehe e kiia nei, ko te "Kaitiaki o *Te Rangimarie me te Haumarutanga o te Ao*" i whakauruhia i te tau 2021 ki te papa o te manuhiri i te tari matua o te UN i

NY, USA.

<sup>662</sup>Whai muri i te whiwhi amuamu a te iwi mo te ahua nanakia o te whakairo, ka tangohia atu i te tirohanga a te iwi.

<sup>663</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-3] Te mau animala i roto i te Daniela e te Apokalupo."



- Whakaarahia ki tetahi taha, e toru (3)rara tona mangai i waenganui i ona niho; a ka mea ratou ki a ia, Whakatika, kia nui te kikokiko e kainga e koe.

→Ko te rua o nga kararehe ko te rangatiratanga o Medai-Peresia.

→Ko nga riu e toru e pa ana ki nga rangatiratanga e whai ake nei:

- Hauauru (te Basilea o Babulonia),
- Te Taitokerau (te rangatiratanga o Lydia),
- Tonga (te rangatiratanga o Ihipa).

→Mo "nga rara," mataaravwhakaaro 3, "Te rara o te tangata me te kikokiko kotahi"<sup>664</sup>ki te ako mo te toru

nga taunakitanga e tohu ana i te hononga o te tangata **rara te ora o nga kikokiko katoa.**

➤ **Ko te kararehe tuatoru=Ko te rangatiratanga tuatoru**

Rana 7:6 | muri i tenei ka titiro ahau, na ko tetahi atu, he rite **he reparo**,<sup>H5245</sup> e wha nga parirau manu i tona tuara; **te kararehei whai hokie wha nga upoko**; i hoatu ano he kawanatanga ki a ia.

• **Ko te kararehe tuatoru: rite he reparo**

-I runga i tona tuara e wha (4)pakauo te manu, e wha (4)upoko, i hoatu ano te rangatiratanga ki a ia.

→Ko te 3 o nga kararehe ko te rangatiratanga Kariki.<sup>665</sup>

→Ko te 4 upoko= Te wehewehe **4 rangatiratanga.**

➤ **Ko te kararehe tuawha=Ko te 4th rangatiratanga**

Rana 7:7 | muri i tenei ka kite ahau i roto i nga moemoea o te po, na, ko te tuawha o nga kararehe,

**whakamataku whakamataku, akahatino nui;**

a kua whai **niho rino nui**: pau ake, mongamonga noa, ko te toenga takatakahia ana e ona waewae.

a he rereke tera i o nga kararehe katoa i mua atu ia ia; a kua whai **tekau nga haona.**<sup>H7162</sup>

• **Ko te kararehe tuawha: whakamataku, whakamataku, tino kaha**

- Kua **niho rino nui & 10 haona** (he rereke ki nga kararehe katoa o mua)

→Ko te 4 o nga kararehe ko te rangatiratanga o Roma.

→Ko te kararehe 4 me **10 haona** i runga i tona mahunga = Ko te 4 o nga rangatiratanga i runga i te whenua ka wehea kia 10 nga rangatiratanga.

• **Tetahi haona iti** (11th king, the Anti-Christ) = The New Babylonian Kingdom

Rana 7:8 | whakaaro aha **nga haona**,<sup>H7162</sup> na, ka haere ake ano tetahi i roto i a ratou **haona iti,**

i mua i a **iatoru** o nga haona tuatahi **hutia akema nga pakiaka:**

na, i roto i tenei haona he kanohi, ano he kanohi tangata, he mangai hoki e korero ana i nga mea nunui.

→E faohipa te piti o te puaa i te mau mana atoa o te puaa matamua (te Babulonia apî), e faatupu i te mau mea atoa

nga tangata o te whenua ki te karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi (Apo 13:11-12). Na, ko nga kingi e toru,

ko wai ka pehia e te haona iti (te Anati-Karaiti), kare pea e rite nga ture o te rangatiratanga o Roma o te kararehe tuarua.

• **He haona iti** (Te kingi 11)

<sup>664</sup>Ataata 3. "Te rara o te tangata me te kikokiko kotahi." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

<sup>665</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 13-3] Te mau animala i roto i te Daniela e te Apokalupo."

(10 haona – 3 haona = 7 haona + 1 haona iti)

[Dan 7:19](#) Then i hiahia ahau kia mohio ki te pono mo te tuawha (4) o nga kararehe, he rereke i nga kararehe katoa

ko etahi, he mea whakamataku rawa, ko ona niho rino, ko ona maikuku he parahi, i kai ai; mongamonga noa, a takatakahia ana te toenga ki ona waewae.

[Rana 7:20](#) And te tekau (10)haonai runga i tona matenga, a te tahi atu haona i puta ake, i mua e toru (3) i hinga, ara o tera haona, he kanohi, he waha tona i korero nga mea nunui, nui atu to ratou whakakitenga i o ratou hoa.

→ 10 nga haona (kingi) – 3 nga kingi i hinga = E 7 nga kingi katoa + 1 te haona iti (te kingi mo te kararehe tuatahi)<sup>666</sup>

**Tetahi haona iti, kia tae mai ra ano te Tuaiho Onamata**

[Dan 7:21](#) I titiro ahau, a ko taua ano haona, i whawhai ki te hunga tapu, me te kaha ki a ratou.

[Dan 7:22](#) Tae noa te Onamata o nga ra (te Reme (aroni)<sup>6721</sup>) ka haere mai, ka puta te whakawa i hoatu mo te hunga tapu o te Runga Rawa (Te Atua, [Dan 7:25](#), [Apo 13:6](#)), a ka tae ki te wa e roiro ai te rangatiratanga te hunga tapu.

**Te 4 o nga kararehe = 4th rangatiratanga i runga i te whenua**

[Dan 7:23](#) Tka mea ia: 'Ko te tuawha (4th) o nga kararehe hei tuawha (4) o nga rangatiratanga ki te whenua,

ka rere ke i era atu rangatiratanga;

a ka pau te whenua katoa, ka takatakahia, ka wawahia a mongamonga noa.

- Ko te kararehe tuawha (me 10 haona – 3 haona = 7 haona + 1 haona iti): Dpanui, whakamataku, & tino kaha  
- He pai niho rino, e kai ana, mongamonga noa, a takahia ana te toenga ki ona waewae, he rereke tera i nga kararehe katoa o mua atu i a ia, i a ia ano 10 haona ([Rana 7:7](#)).

**10 haona = 10 arii no roto mai i te basileia Roma + te tahi atu arii iti = 11 arii**

[Dan 7:24](#) Ttekaui ia (10)haonatekaui (10)nga kingi ko wai ka puta mai i tenei rangatiratanga (te rangatiratanga o Roma).

And tetahi atu (Te 11 o te arii, te Anti-Christ) ka whakatika i muri i a ratou;

ka rere ke ia i o mua, ka taea e ia te toru o nga hinga (3) nga kingi.

→ Ko nga haona 10 he 10 kingi ko wai ka whakatika mai te rangatiratanga o Roma,<sup>667</sup> mete kingi

11

whai i a ratou.

**Haona 11, kingi ranei: Tae noa he waawāwehewehe wa**

[Dan 7:25](#) Ko tetahi atu kingi (te kingi 11) ka korero whakahe mo te Runga Rawa ('illay),<sup>H5943</sup>

a ka mauiui te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa ('elyōn),<sup>H5946</sup>

a ka whakaaro ki te whakarereke i nga wa me te ture.

Katahi ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki tona ringa

tae noa ki he wa (tau)<sup>H5732</sup> awā (tau)<sup>H5732</sup> a wehewehe<sup>H6387</sup> o te wa (tau).<sup>H5732</sup>

→ Here, he wa ('idān, Strong's [H5732](#)), nga wa,<sup>H5732</sup> me te wehewehe i te wa<sup>H5732</sup> e tohu ana mo

ia tau

anga wa. Tno reira, ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki te ringa o te Anati-Karaiti mo tetahi wa

<sup>666</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 12:3](#)) Ka kitea tetahi atu tohu i te rangi (He tarakona nui whero, e 7 ona mahunga, e 10 ona haona, e 7 nga karauna)."

<sup>667</sup>Ibid.

(tau), nga wa (tau), me te wehewehenga o te wa (tau) o te 70 o nga wiki o Raniera kua pahemo.<sup>668</sup>

- **He haona iti** (Te kingi 11)

-I reira **tetahi haona** (Kingi 11), **he iti**, ka piki ake i waenganui i a ratou (**te Roma rangatiratanga**), i mua i a wai e toru (**3 onga haona tuatahi**) unuhia e nga pakiaka.

Ko nga kanohi o tenei haona me te mea he kanohi tangata, he mangai hoki e korero ana i nga mea nunui.

→ Ko te haona iti (te Anati-Karaiti) ka nui noa atu ki te tonga (**Ihipa**), Rawhiti (**Asiria**), & whenua ataahua (te whenua o **Iharaira**, **Rana 8:9**), tae noa ki te ope o te rangi; a maka ana ka heke iho ki te whenua etahi o te ope, o nga whetu hoki, takatakahia ana e ratou. **Rana 8:10**).

-Nota: O Aiphiti, Asura, e o Iseraela te mau nunaa "e ore e apiti i te tama'i i te Atua" (**Isa 19:25**).<sup>669</sup>

**-Ko te kawenata o te kotinga mo te kawenata mau tonu**

- **Ko te kawenata o te kotinga** (me Aperahama)

**Gen 15:3** *mea ano a Aperama, Titiro hoki, kahore nei i homai e koe he uri ki ahau: na, ko tetahi i whanau ki toku whare te mahuetanga iho o oku taonga.*

**Gen 15:4** *Na, ko te kupu (te rhema<sup>670</sup>)<sup>H1697</sup> na Ihowa<sup>H3068</sup> ka haere mai ki a ia, ka mea, E kore e mahue iho ou taonga mo tena; engari ka mahue iho mo tetahi e puta mai i roto i ou whekau.*

**Roma 4:3** *E pehea ana hoki te karaipiture? I whakapono a Aperahama ki te Atua, a ka whakairia ki a ia hei tika.*

→ No te Atua te rhema, a whakapono ana a Aperama **te rhema a te Ariki** e tona uri (**Te Karaiti**, Te Karaiti, **Gal 3:16**, **Dan 9:25**) ka puta mai i roto i ona whekau (**Gen 15:4**). **Nawhakapono te Atua**, riro ana a Aperama **te kawenata<sup>H1285</sup> o te kotinga** (**Gen 17:4**) me

tana

I hurihia te ingoa ko Aperahama hei matua mo nga iwi maha (**Gen 17:5**).

muri hoki i a Aperahama

→ Na ka whakapumautia e te Atua tana kawenata<sup>H1285</sup> i waenganui i a ia ko Aperahama, i

uri<sup>H2233</sup>

kākanohi<sup>H2233</sup> mo **he kawenata mau tonu**,<sup>H1285</sup> hei Atua ano ki a Aperahama ratou ko ona

i muri ia ia (**Gen 17:7**).

- **Te kawenata mau tonu** (me te Karaiti)

**Dan 9:25** *Na kia mohio koe, kia matau, no te putanga mai o te kupu whakahau kia hanga ano a Hiruharama kite hunga i whakawahiarangatira, kia whitu (7) wiki, ono tekau ma rua (62) wiki: ka hanga ano te huarahi, me te moana, i nga wa o te mamae.*

<sup>668</sup>Kia mohio ai koe ki nga momo whakamahinga o te wa, te wa me te hawhe (wehewehe), tirohia te "(Whakaahua 12-b) He wa me nga wa me

*(hawhe wa, te wehenga o te wa, te hawhe ranei)."*

<sup>669</sup>Tirohia **Apo 19:16** mo etahi atu korero.

<sup>670</sup>Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa (ko to) Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

[Dan 9:26](#) A i muri i te ono tekau ma rua (62) [wiki](#),  
[te Mesia](#) (i [whakawahia](#))<sup>H4899</sup> ka hatepea atu, engari ehara i a ia ano, a  
[te iwi o te rangatira](#) ([te Anati-Karaiti](#)) ko te tangata e haere mai ana ka [whakangaro](#) i te  
[pa tapu](#).

[Te mutungaka](#) riro mai he waipuke, [aururu](#)  
kua whakaritea mo te mutunga o te whawhai.

[Dan 9:27](#) mana e whakau te kawenata<sup>H1285</sup> me te tinimo tetahi (1) [wiki](#);  
a hei te hawhe (1/2) o te wiki ka whakamutua e ia te patunga tapu me te whakahere.  
I runga i te parirau o [mea whakariharia](#) ka haere mai te kai hanga [mokemoke](#),  
kia ringihia ra ano te mutunga ki runga ki a ia.

→ Ia au i te parau tohu a Daniela e 70 hebedoma, [te Mesia](#) ka tapahia i muri i nga wiki 62  
me te rangatira i whakawahia ([te Mesia](#)) ka whakakaha i te kawenata me te tokomaha  
mo te 1 wiki

(aore ra 7 matahiti o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela).<sup>671</sup>

#### -Te Tawhito o nga Ra

[Rana 7:9](#) I titiro ahau (Daniel) a whakaritea mai ra ano nga torona, a [te Onamata o nga ra](#) ([te Reme](#)) i noho;  
Ma tonu tona kakahu me te hukarere, ko nga makawe o tona mahunga me te huruhuru hipi kua oti te  
whakama.

He mura ahi tona torona [fkopa](#); ko ona wira he ahi e ka ana.

→ Ko te Tawhito o nga ra e korero ana [te Reme](#).

Ko te tangata ma tona kakahu ano he hukarere [te Kaha Rawa](#)<sup>H7706</sup> ([Sal 68:14](#)), [Kaiwhakaora Ihu](#)

#### [Karaiti](#),

[te Reme](#) (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> to tatou [Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti](#), [Apo 5:11](#)).

→ Ko te tae o nga makawe o te upoko e tohu ana i te pakeketanga i roto [Te Karaiti](#). He kakahu ma rite  
Ko te hukarere e tohu ana i nga waitohu tino pakeke i roto i a koe.<sup>672</sup>

[Rana 7:10](#) Al pupu mai he awa ahi, i puta mai i tona aroaro, kotahi mano i runga i te 1,000 i mahi ki a ia.  
10,000 wa 10,000 i tu ki tona aroaro. Ka noho te whakawa, [a nga pukapuka](#) whakatuwheratia.

→ I te tangi o te ono o nga anahera me te tetere ([Apo 9:13-14](#)), [te Ariki](#) ka haere mai me tana 10,000  
te hunga tapuin 10,000 hariata a te Atua, 200,000,000 ope hoia eke hoiho, 1,000 anahera a Ihowa  
(['ädönāy](#)).<sup>673</sup>

[Dan 7:11](#) I titiro tonu ana ratou i te haruru o nga mea nunui [te haona](#) e korero ana;

I titiro ahau a whakamatea noatia iho te kararehe, ko tona tinana whakangaromia iho, a tukua ana ki  
te mura o te ahi.

[Dan 7:12](#) Ko era atu o nga kararehe, i whakakahoretia to ratou kawanatanga:  
heoi ano to ratou oranga<sup>H2417</sup> i whakaroa mo tetahi wa me tetahi wa.

[Dan 7:13](#) I kite ahau i roto i nga moemoea o te po, na, ko tetahi he rite [te Tama a te tangata](#) i haere mai me nga  
kapua o te rangi,

a ka tae mai kite [te Onamata o nga ra](#), na ka whakatata mai ratou ki a ia ki tona aroaro.

[Dan 7:14](#) Katahi ka hoatu ki a ia he kaha, he kororia, he rangatiratanga;  
kia mahi nga tangata katoa, nga iwi, me nga reo ki a ia.

Ko tona kawanatanga he kawanatanga mau tonu, e kore e pahemo;  
e kore ano tona kingitanga e ngaro.

→ [Te Anati-Karaiti](#) ka whawhai ki ate hunga tapu, a ka kaha ki a ratou ([Dan 7:21](#)),

<sup>671</sup>No te tabula o na hebedoma e 70 a Daniela, a hi'o i "[3] na hebedoma e 70 a Daniela."

<sup>672</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 1:14](#).

<sup>673</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 5:11](#).

tae noa ki tetahi rite [te Tama a te tangata](#) (ranei [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, Apo 1:12-13](#)) ka haere mai, ka noho ano [te riri o te Remei](#) te ra nui o tona riri ([Apo 6:16-17](#)).

#### -[Te Basileia Mure ore](#)

[Dan 7:26](#) Engari ka takoto te whakawa, a ka whakakahoretia tona (tetahi haona, te 11 o nga kingi) te rangatiratanga;

*hei whakamoti, hei whakangaro atu a taea noatia te mutunga.*

[Dan 7:27](#) Then te rangatiratanga (singular) and dominion, and the grande of the kingdoms (plural)

*i raro i te rangi katoa ka hoatu ki nga tangata o te hunga tapu [te Runga Rawa](#), <sup>H5946</sup>*

*tona rangatiratanga (singular). [he rangatiratanga mau tonu](#), a ka mahi nga kawanatanga katoa, ka whakarongo <sup>H8086</sup> ia.*

[Dan 7:28](#) tenei wa ko te mutunga o te mea. Na, ko ahau, ko Raniera, nui atu toku raruraru i oku whakaaro.

*i puta ke ano hoki toku mata i roto i ahau: otii i rongoatia e ahau taua mea i roto i toku ngakau.*

→ Tkei reira te rangatiratanga me te kawanatanga, me te nui o nga rangatiratanga i raro i te rangi katoa hoatu ki te iwi, [te hunga tapu](#) o te Runga Rawa ([te Atua](#)).

→ [na te Atua rangatiratanga](#) ko [he rangatiratanga mutunga kore](#) a ka mahi nga kawanatanga katoa, ka whakarongo ki a ia. [Dan 7:27](#).

[Whakaahua 13-3] Ko nga kararehe i roto i a Raniera & Revelation

#	Ko nga upoko 7 (7 rangatiratanga i reira te wahine kairau nui e noho ana <a href="#">(Rev 17)</a> )	Ko nga kararehe e wha (4). (Ka whakatika ake nga kingi tokowha i te whenua) <a href="#">(Raniera 7)</a>	He kararehewhai <b>7upoko</b> (7 rangatiratanga, <a href="#">Apo 17:9</a> , <a href="#">Dan 7:23</a> ), <b>10 haona</b> (nga kingi, kahore he rangatiratanga), <b>10 karauna</b> (i runga i nga haona) <a href="#">(Apo 13:1)</a>
1	<b>Bapiriona</b> (605 - 539) BC	① (rite) <b>he raiona</b> me nga parirau ekara <a href="#">(Rana 7:4)</a>	<b>The mangaio</b> te kararehe he (rite te mangai o te raiona) <a href="#">(Apo 13:2)</a>
2	<b>Mero-Perhia</b> (539 – 331) BC	② (rite) <b>he pea</b> me nga rara e 3 i waenganui i ona niho <a href="#">(Rana 7:5)</a>	<b>Tko ona waewaeo</b> te kararehe he (rite ki nga waewae o te pea) <a href="#">(Apo 13:2)</a>
3	<b>Greece</b> (331 - 168) BC	③ (rite) <b>he reparo</b> me <b>4 pakaua</b> <b>4 upoko</b> <a href="#">(Rana 7:6)</a>	<b>Ko te ahua ohe</b> (rite ki te reparo) <a href="#">(Apo 13:2)</a>
4	<b>Romana</b> (168 BC – 476 AD)	④ Dhe panui, he whakamataku, he kaha rawa + <b>niho rino nui</b> + <b>whao parahi</b> <a href="#">(Dan 7:19)</a> + <b>10 haona</b> <a href="#">(Rana 7:7)</a> .  (He kanohi ano he kanohi tangata, he mangai e korero ana i nga mea nunui, <a href="#">Rana 7:8</a> )  <b>Ko te 4 nga kararehe</b> ka waiho a <b>4th rangatiratanga</b> i te whenua ( <b>te rangatiratanga o Roma</b> ), ka rere ke ia i era atu rangatiratanga katoa o mua, a ka pau te whenua katoa, ka takatakahia, ka wawahia a mongamonga noa. <a href="#">(Dan 7:23)</a> .	<a href="#">Apo 13:1</a> Ko te tuatahi o nga kararehe, e 7 ona mahunga, e 10 ona haona, e 10 nga karauna ka ara ake i te moana. ( <b>te wairua o anatikaraiti</b> kei te ao kē, <a href="#">1 loa 4:3</a> ).  Ko nga kararehe o te rangi + te moana nui + te whenua → <b>Nga kararehe</b> he mea anahera i taka mai <b>rangi</b> , Ko wai ka ara ake <b>te moana nui</b> , a hei kingi mote <b>te whenua</b> (te moana & te whenua, <a href="#">Apo 12:3</a> ).  - Te kingi o te whenua: → Ko te kingi o te moana: Ko te kararehe tuatahi <a href="#">(Apo 13:1)</a> → Ko te kingi o te whenua: Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe <a href="#">(Apo 13:11)</a> .
		<b>Tia 4 nga kararehe nunui</b> (4 nga kingi) ka puta mai <b>te whenua</b> <a href="#">(Dan 7:17)</a> . → 4 kingi: ① Ko te rangatiratanga tuatahi o nga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Papurona, ko Nepukaneha. ② Te rua o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Mero-Perhia, Ram. ③ Te toru o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te Kingi o Kariki, He Koati. ④ Ko te 4 o nga rangatiratanga kararehe: Ko te kingi o Roma, Ko te haona iti (te Anati-Karaiti).  - Tia <b>10 haona</b> he <b>10 nga kingi</b> ko wai ka ara ake i tenei ( <b>te Roma</b> ) rangatiratanga <a href="#">(Rana 7:20, Dan 7:24)</a> .	<b>Tko ia te mea ngaro o te wahine</b> Ko te kararehe tuatahi (i waho o te moana) kua <b>7 upoko</b> (nga rangatiratanga) me <b>10 haona</b> (ranei <b>10 kingi</b> ) me <b>10 karauna</b> i runga i o ratou mahunga <a href="#">(Apo 17:7)</a> :  - <b>7 upoko</b> : <b>7 nga kingi</b> o <b>7 nga rangatiratanga</b> i noho ai te wahine kairau nui <a href="#">(Apo 17:9)</a> . - <b>10 haona</b> : <b>10 nga kingi</b> ka puta mai i te rangatiratanga o Roma <a href="#">(Dan 7:24)</a> , heoi kahore ano o ratou rangatiratanga <a href="#">(Apo 17:12)</a> . - <b>10 karauna</b> : Ko nga haona 10 ( <b>10 nga kingi</b> ) whai <b>10 karauna</b> , he ingoa kohukohu kei runga i o ratou mahunga.  <b>Te wahine kairau nui</b> <a href="#">(Apo 17:1, Apo 17:18)</a> kei runga i nga rangatiratanga e 7 <a href="#">(1) Papurona, (2) Mero-Perhia, (3) Kariki, (4) Roma, (5) Babulonia o naianei, (6) Te Babulonia Hou, &amp; (7) Roma Hou</a> ). Engari tokorima (5) nga kingi kua hinga, kotahi (te kingi o <b>te rangatiratanga o Roma</b> ) ka kingi.

5	<b>Babulonia o naiane</b> (476 AD - Inaiane)	<p>- (Kingi tuatahi) Ko te kingi o te 3 o nga rangatiratanga Kariki (<a href="#">Dan 8:21</a>).</p> <p>- (Kingi tuarua – 5th) <u>Te wha nga kingi o te toru o nga rangatiratanga o Kariki</u><sup>674</sup></p> <p>-(6th king) Ko te kingi o te rangatiratanga o Roma te kingi<sup>675</sup></p> <p>- (Kingi tuawhitu) Te rangatiratanga o Papurona o naiane (<a href="#">Apo 17:8</a>)</p> <p>- (Kingi 8) Ka tae mai te rangatiratanga hou o Roma (<a href="#">Apo 17:11</a>)</p>	<p>Ka tae mai te ki tonu o nga Tauwiwi (<a href="#">Roma 11:25</a>) maite rangatiratanga o Papurona i naiane, ka pumau tonu ano kia tu nga waewae o te Ariki, o te Atua Kaha Rawa ki runga ki Maunga Oriwa.</p> <p>- Ko te kingi o <u>te Basileia o Babulonia</u> (te Anati-Karaiti) ka haere tonu he wa poto ina tae mai ia (<a href="#">Apo 17:10</a>).</p>
6	<b>No Papurona</b>	<p><b>Ko te kararehe tuawha</b>= Te 4 o te rangatiratanga i runga i te whenua (<a href="#">Dan 7:23</a>)</p> <p>+ me <u>10 haona</u> runga i tona matenga (<a href="#">Dan 7:20-24</a>) - <u>3 haona</u> unuhia (<a href="#">Dan 7:24</a>) = <u>7 haona</u> + <u>1 haona</u> iti (<u>8 haona</u> katoa).</p> <p>Te tekau (<u>10 haona</u> (nga kingi) i runga i tona pane, a <u>te tahi atu haona</u> (te Anati-Karaiti), he kanohi nei ona rite tonu ki te kanohi tangata, he mangai hoki e korero ana i nga mea nunui, nui atu to ratou whakakitenga i to ona hoa, ka ara ake ano i muri <u>nga haona 10</u> (<a href="#">Rana 7:8</a>, <a href="#">Rana 7:20</a>), a e toru (3) nga kingi e pehia e ia (<a href="#">Dan 7:24</a>).</p> <p>Katahi ka hoatu te hunga tapu ki tona ringa (te Anati-Karaiti) a taea noatia <u>he wa awāa wehewehe wa</u> (<a href="#">Dan 7:25</a>).</p> <p>Te iti <u>haona</u> whawhai ia ki te hunga tapu, a taea ana ratou e ia (<a href="#">Dan 7:21</a>).</p> <p><u>Tetahi haona</u> (kingi, te Anati-Karaiti) ka korero whakahe mo te Runga Rawa (<u>te Atua</u>), a ka mauiui te hunga tapu o <u>te Runga Rawa</u>, a ka whakaaro ki te whakarereke i nga wa me te ture (<a href="#">Dan 7:25</a>).</p>	<p><b>Te tarakonai</b> hoatu tona kaha ki te kararehe tuatahi, tona torona, me tona mana nui (<a href="#">Apo 13:2</a>).</p> <p>- <u>10 haona</u> (<u>10 kingi</u>) kare ano i whiwhi ki te rangatiratanga, engari kua whiwhi mana hei kingi (10 karauna) mo <u>1 haora</u> me te kararehe (<a href="#">Apo 17:12</a>).</p> <p><u>Te Anati-Karaiti</u> Ka whakanui ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e kiia ana he Atua, e karakiatia ana e te hunga whenua i roto i tona temepara, hei whakaatu i a ia ano <u>te Atua</u> (<a href="#">2 Te 2:3-4</a>, <a href="#">Apo 17:11</a>).</p> <p><b>Ko te</b> (1st) kararehe (mate <u>Anati-Karaiti</u>) i hoatu te mana ki te haere tonu (kohukohu) mo <u>42 marama</u> (<a href="#">Apo 13:5</a>).</p> <p>I hoatu ki te (1st) kararehe (mate <u>Anati-Karaiti</u>) ki te whawhai ki te hunga tapu, ki te wiktoria i a ratou. I hoatu ano ki a ia he mana ki nga hapu katoa, ki nga reo, ki nga iwi (<a href="#">Apo 13:7</a>).</p> <p><b>Ko te</b> (1st) kararehe (mate <u>Anati-Karaiti</u>) ka puaki tona mangai ki te kohukohu <u>te Atua</u>, ki te kohukohu ki tana <u>ingoa</u>, Tonate <u>tapenakara</u>, me te hunga enoho ki te <u>rangi</u> (<a href="#">Apo 13:6</a>).</p>
7	<b>Ne Roma</b>		<p><b>Tko ia te kararehe tuarua</b> ka uru maite <u>Roma Hour</u> rangatiratanga (<a href="#">Apo 17:8</a>).</p> <p>- Apolion, te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere (<a href="#">Apo 9:11</a>) o te haere mai i roto i te apoo hohonu, e ohipa na roto i te piti o te puua (te Basileia Roma Apî) e e heheu mai. <u>te tangata hara</u> (te Anati-Karaiti), <u>te tama a te mate</u> (te Poropiti teka, <a href="#">2 Te 2:3-4</a>).<sup>676</sup></p>

<sup>674</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 17:10\)](#) E 5 i roto i te 7 o te mau arii i topa, te 6 o te arii, e te 7 o te arii no te hoê tau poto..”

<sup>675</sup>Ibid.

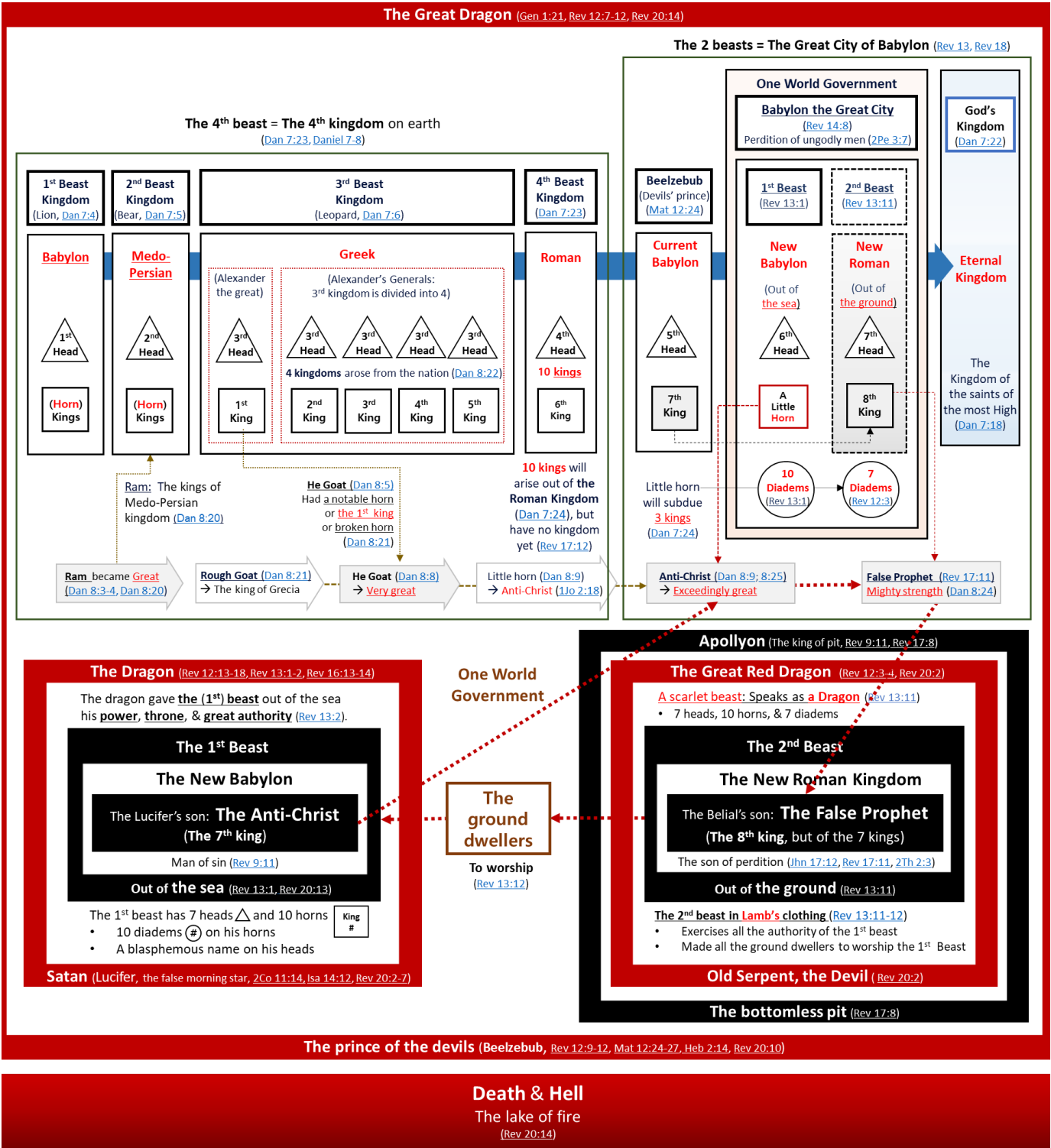
<sup>676</sup>A hi’o na i te parau “Mystery, Babulonia Rahi, te metua vahine o te mau vahine faaturi e te mau mea faufau o te fenua ([Apo 17:5-6](#)).”

		<p>Ko ratou (nga tangata whenua, <a href="#">Apo 13:3</a>) i karakiate <b>te tarakona</b> nana i homai te mana kite <b>te kararehe tuatahi</b>; a koropiko ana ratou ki a ia (<a href="#">1st</a>) kararehe, ka mea, “Ko wai te rite ki te (<a href="#">1st</a>) kararehe? Ko wai e kaha ki te whawhai ki a ia?” (<a href="#">Apo 13:4</a>)</p> <p><b>Te Hou (Roma)</b> kare i tae mai te rangatiratanga o te rua o nga kararehe i roto i te Hou (<b>Babulonia</b>) Rangatiratanga, engari ka tae mai i muri i te Hou (<b>Babulonia</b>) Rangatiratanga. Na, ko te hunga e noho ana i te whenua, kahore nei o ratou ingoa i tuhituhia <b>te Pukapuka o te Ora</b> maite <b>te turanga o te ao</b>, ka miharo ina kite ratou i te 2 o nga kararehe e haere ora mai ana hei New <b>Roma</b> rangatiratanga whai muri ko te Hou <b>Babulonia</b> rangatiratanga (<a href="#">Apo 17:8</a>).</p>
		<p><b>Ko te kararehe tuarua</b> (na roto i te poropiti teka) puta mai i roto <b>ite whenua</b>.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <b>Ko te kararehe tuarua</b> e 2 nga haona ki roto <b>he Remekakahu</b> (hei whakapohehe i nga tangata noho whenua, <a href="#">Apo 19:20</a>) me te korero penei <b>he tarakonaki</b> te whakamahi i te mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi (te New Babylon), ka meinga nga tangata katoa o te whenua <b>karakia</b> te kararehe tuatahi (<a href="#">Apo 13:11-12</a>).</li> <li>• <b>Ko te kararehe tuarua</b> (na roto i te poropiti teka) <b>nui tohu</b>, ara hanga <b>ahi</b> heke iho i te rangi ki te whenua i te tirohanga a nga tangata <sup>G444</sup> (<a href="#">Apo 13:13</a>).</li> <li>• <b>Nanga tohu</b> i tukua ki a ia (te poropiti teka o te rua o nga kararehe) kia mahia i te aroaro o te (<a href="#">1st</a>) kararehe (o te Kawanatanga Kotahi o te Ao), i tinihangatia te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua, i mea ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua kia hanga he whakapakoko mo te (2nd) kararehe tona upoko (<b>te Basileia Roma Hou</b> <i>puta mai i te rua o nga kararehe i roto i te whenua</i>) i werohia e te hoari <sup>G3162</sup> ka ora (<a href="#">Apo 13:14</a>).</li> </ul>
		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• I hoatu ano ki a ia (te rua o nga kararehe) kia hoatu he wairua ki te whakapakoko ki te kararehe, kia korero ai ia, kia mate ai te tangata e kore e koropiko ki te whakapakoko o te kararehe (<a href="#">Apo 13:15</a>).</li> <li>• Na te tuarua o nga kararehe e homai ki te katoa, ki te iti, ki te rahi, ki te taonga me te rawakore, ki te rangatira, ki te pononga <b>he tohu</b> ki o ratou ringa matau, ki o ratou rae ranei (<a href="#">Apo 13:16</a>).</li> <li>• And kia kua tetahi e hoko, e hoko atu, ko te tangata anake kei a ia <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- te tohu, ranei</li> <li>- <b>te ingoa o te kararehe, ranei</b></li> <li>- te nama o tona ingoa (<a href="#">Apo 13:17</a>).</li> </ul> </li> <li>• Hko te whakaaro nui. Ma te tangata whai whakaaro e tatau te whika o te kararehe: he whika tangata hoki. → Hhe tau ko <b>666</b> (<a href="#">Apo 13:18</a>).</li> </ul>



			<p>I <b>konei</b>ko te manawanui me te whakapono o te hunga tapu.</p> <p>Ki te hopukia tetahi tangata, ka haere ano ia hei whakarau;</p> <p>Ki te patua te tangata ki te hoari, ka patua ano ki te hoari.<a href="#">Apo 13:10</a>).</p>
	Jwhakatau	<p>Te iti<b>haona</b>(<a href="#">te Anati-Karaiti</a>), i whawhai ia ki te hunga tapu, a taea ana ratou e ia, a taea noatia<b>te Onamata o nga ra</b>(<a href="#">te Reme, arniona</a><sup>G721</sup>) ka haere mai, ka whakaritea he whakawa mo te hunga tapu o<b>te Runga Rawa</b>(<a href="#">te Atua</a>), a ka tae ki te wa e roiro ai te rangatiratanga te hunga tapu (<a href="#">Dan 7:21-22</a>).</p> <p><b>Ko te whakawakangaka</b> whakaturia, ko tetahi atu kingi (<a href="#">te Anati-Karaiti</a>) ka tangohia te rangatiratanga (Kotahi Kawanatanga o te Ao), ka pau, ka whakangaromia a taea noatia te mutunga (<a href="#">Dan 7:26</a>).</p>	<p>Te hunga katoa e noho ana i runga i te whenuaka koropiko ki a ia, kahore nei o ratou ingoa i tuhituhia<b>te Pukapuka o te Ora</b><a href="#">te Reme</a>(<a href="#">arniona</a>)<sup>G721</sup>maite turanga o te ao(<a href="#">Apo 13:8</a>).</p>
8	<b>rangatiratanga mure ore</b> ( <a href="#">Dan 7:27</a> )	<p><b>Te rangatiratanga</b>Ka hoatu ano te kawanatanga me te kororia o nga kingitanga i raro i te rangi katoa ki nga tangata, ki te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa.<b>te Atua</b>).<b>na te Atuarangatiratanga</b>he rangatiratanga mutungakore, a ka mahi nga kawanatanga katoa, ka whakarongo ki a ia (<a href="#">Dan 7:27</a>).</p>	<p><b>Ko koe</b>Kihai i hokona e nga mea pirau, he mea tuku iho no o koutou matua, engari ki nga toto o mua<b>Te Karaiti</b>, rite o<b>he reme</b>(amnos)<sup>G286</sup>he kohakore, he kohakore, he tohu ranei, i tapaea i te timatanga, a kei reira ano<b>te Atua</b>, a kote <b>Atua</b>.</p> <p>Tenei<b>reme</b>(amnos)<sup>G286</sup>i whakaritea i mua<b>te turanga o te ao</b>, me te kawenata i waenganui<b>te Atua</b> ('<b>Elôhîm</b>) a ka whakapumautia a Aperahama e<b>te Atua</b><sup>G2316</sup>i roto<sup>G1519</sup><b>Te Karaiti</b> (tirohia ki<a href="#">Apo 4:8</a>). Tenei<b>reme</b>(amnos)<sup>G286</sup>i mahia<b>whakakitengai eneiwa mutungamokoe</b>.<sup>677</sup></p>

<sup>677</sup>I hopukina mai[Apo 4:8](#).



## Upoko 14

([Apo 14:1-5](#)) He Reme & 144,000 (nga wahine mohio) e tu ana i runga i Maunga Hiona (Te 1st rapture harvest)

[Apo 14:1](#) Na ka titiro atu ahau, na, ko te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> tu ana i runga i Maunga Hiona, ko ona hoa kotahi rau e wha tekau ma wha mano, ko te ingoa o tona Matua te tuhituhi ki o ratou rae.

[Apo 14:2](#) A ka rongoa ahau i te reo no te rangi, ano ko te haruru o nga wai maha, me te mea he haruru no te whatitiri nui: i rongoa ano ahau ki te reo o nga kaiwhakatangi hapa e whakatangi ana i a ratou hapa.

[Apo 14:3](#) Na ka waiata ratou me te mea he waiata hou i mua (i te aroaro o)<sup>G1799</sup> te torona, a i mua<sup>G1799</sup> nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora),<sup>G2226</sup> me nga kaumatua.<sup>G4245</sup> a kahore he tangata i ahei te ako i taua waiata, ko te kotahi rau e wha tekau ma wha mano. i hokona nei i runga i te whenua.<sup>G1093</sup>

[Apo 14:4](#) Ko te hunga tenei kahore nei i poke i te wahine; he wahine hoki ratou. Ko te hunga tenei e aru ana i te Reme ki nga wahi katoa e haere ai ia. I hokona enei i roto i nga tangata.<sup>G444</sup> hei matamua ki te Atua, ki te Reme hoki.

[Apo 14:5](#) Kahore hoki he tinihanga i mau io ratou mangai: he kohakore ratou i mua<sup>G1799</sup> te torona o te Atua.

- ☞ [Apo 14:1](#) Na ka titiro a Hoani, na, **he Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> e tu ana i runga i Maunga Hiona, me ia ano **144,000**, kei a ia **Ta papa** ingoa kua tuhia ki o ratou rae.
- ☞ [Apo 14:2](#) Aka rongoa a Hoani i te reo no te rangi, ano he haruru o nga wai maha, ano he haruru o te whatitiri nui. Na ka rongoa ia ki te tangi o nga kaiwhakatangi hapa e whakatangi ana i a ratou hapa.
- ☞ [Apo 14:3](#) Aka waiata ano ratou me te mea he waiata hou i mua (i te aroaro o)<sup>G1799</sup> **te torona, i mua** (i te aroaro o)<sup>G1799</sup> nga mea ora e wha (4). me nga kaumatua; a kahore he tangata i ahei te ako i taua waiata, ko te 144,000 anake i hokona mai i te whenua.
- ☞ [Apo 14:4](#) **Ko te 144,000** ko te hunga kahore nei i poke i te wahine; he wahine hoki ratou. Ka whai ratou **te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> nga wahi katoa e haere ai ia. I hokona ratou i roto i nga tangata, he matamua mo **te Atua** a **kite Reme** (aroni).<sup>G721</sup>
- ☞ [Apo 14:5](#) Akahore hoki he tinihanga i mau i o ratou mangai, ko ratou hoki **kahore he he i mua** (i te aroaro o)<sup>G1799</sup> **te torona o te Atua**.

→ E tia te mau paretenia paari (te 144 000, tei hoohia mai te fenua, i rotopu i te taata) i nia i te mou'ā. **Hiona** me **he Reme** ka whai **te Reme** ki nga wahi katoa e haere ai ia, he matamua **kite Atua** a **te Reme**, a he kohakore ratou i mua i te torona o te Atua **te Atua**.

→ **Ko te 144,000** he "kahore he" i te aroaro o **te torona o te Atua**, engari kaore i te kii ko ratou kei te tu tonu i mua i te torona **ote Atua** i roto [Apo 14:5](#).

- Kia mahara e kore e taea e tetahi te tomo ki te temepara ki tonu i te kororia o te Atua me tona

kaha tae noa

**kua rite nga 7 mate** ([Apo 15:8](#)).

>> **Te mataora 1** (Te mataora 1 no te mau paretenia paari): Te taeraa mai o te Tamaiti a te taata

- **Te Tama a te tangata** ka haere mai i muri tonu mai **te Pawera**, i te timatanga ranei o te Pawera Nui ([Mat 24:29](#)).

- Ko te tohu me te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (whakaahua i te rangi)

[Mat 24:30](#) Na ka puta mai **te tohu**<sup>G4592</sup> **ote Tama a te tangata i roto**<sup>G1722</sup> **rangi**:  
hei reira nga iwi katoa<sup>G5443</sup> o te whenua (the ground)<sup>G1093</sup> tangi,<sup>G2875</sup>  
a ka kite ratou **te Tama a te tangata** ka uru mai (i runga)<sup>G1909</sup> nga kapua o te rangi  
**memana** kororia nui.

[Mar 13:26](#) Ko reira ratou kite ai i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana **i roto**<sup>G1722</sup> **nga kapua** **memana**

**nui** kororia.

[Ruka 21:27](#) Ko reira ratou kite ai i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana **i roto**<sup>G1722</sup> **he kapua** **memana** kororia

**nui**.

- **Ko te tohuote Tama a te tangata** hiahia puta ki te rangi i te aroaro o Ihowaputa anao te Tama a te tangata, me nga hapu katoa i runga i te whenua (nga wahine kuware, me te hunga kahore i whakaponu. **Te Karaiti hei te Mesia**, [Mat 24:30](#)) ka tangi ina kite ratou i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana **i runga**<sup>G1909</sup> nga kapua o te rangime te kaha nui me te kororia nui.

→Ka mau te tuatahi (*harpazōraneiraptus*) mo "**nga wahine mohio**"ka tupu "**i roto**" nga kapua. [Luk 21:36](#)Na reira kia mataara, me te inoi tonu, kia penei ai

**tera pea e tika kia mawhiti koutou i enei mea katoa meake nei puta,**  
me te tu ki muate **Tama a te tangata.**"

[1Te 5:9](#)**te Atua kahore matou i whakatu riri**,<sup>G3709</sup>

engari ki te whiwhi **whakaorangana** tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**,

[1Te 5:10](#)Ko wai i mate mo tatou, ahakoa ka ara tatou (kia mataara)<sup>G1127</sup> moe ranei,<sup>G2518</sup> kia tatou

**noho tahime ia.**

→**Ko nga hua matamua**(**te 144,000**) kaore i tohua kina **te Atuariri** (ma te kotinga tuatahi), engari kia whiwhi ai ki te ora i a tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

-**Ko nga momo 3 ovigins**(**Ko te hunga whakaaro nui**,**Ko te wairangi**, &**Ko tetahi atu**)

(*Tirohia te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]" kia mohio ai kei hea nga wahine e toru e uru ai.*)

- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Ka kite ratou **te Tama a te tangata** haere mai "**i roto**"<sup>G1722</sup> nga kapuama te "mana rahi" e te hanahana.

- Ma te mana nui, te aranga o **te Ariki a Ihu** ka kitea ([Ohipa 4:33](#)) me te **Wairua Tapu** hiahia haere mai noho ai.<sup>678</sup> Engari na ratou hiahia riro te **Wairua Tapu** i te wa o te mataora tuatahi o te 144,000 i hirihia i mua i te mataora tuatahi, e kore e hiritia te hunga whakarongo a Mark i roto i te rae e te Atua i te wa o te mataora tuatahi, no reira me noho tonu ratou ki te whenua hei "**te wahine kuware**" ina hea **te Tama a te tangata** haere mai ki te mataora i tana 144,000 ([Apo 7:3](#)).

→E ere ratou i te hinu ia tae ana e te Tamaiti a te taata comei, a ka kiia **nga wahine pouau:**

[Mat 25:1](#) Na ka rite te rangiratanga o te rangi ki nga wahine kotahi tekau, i mau ia ratou rama. a haere ana ki te whakatau i te tane marena hou.

[Mat 25:2](#) Tokorima o ratou he hunga mohio, a **tokorima he pouau.**

[Mat 25:3](#) Na ka mau nga maharakore ki a ratou rama, a tangohia ana **kore hinu** me ratou:

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Luke:** E ite ratou i te Tamaiti a te taata i te haereraa mai "**i roto**"<sup>G1722</sup> nga kapuama te mana e "te hanahana rahi".  
**Na Ihowa** He nui te kororia i tana whakaoranga ([Sal 21:5](#)) a ka kite ratou **te Tama a te tangata** mau mai i te ora mo ratou. Te ite ra ratou i te Tamaiti a te taata i te haereraa mai ma te "mana" e ere ra i te "mana rahi" mai ia Mataio no te mea ua ite a'ena ratou i te tia-faahou-raa o **te Ariki a Ihu** ([Ohipa 4:33](#)), no reira kua uru ke ratou ki roto **te aranga o te ora**.<sup>679</sup> Justhei **wahine mohio**, no reira, ka mau ake (harpazo) ki nga kapua ki te tutaki **te Ariki** i te haukia noho tonu ki a ia ake ake.<sup>680</sup>

[Mat 25:10A](#), i a ratou (te hunga whakaarokore) haere ana ki te hoko, ka tae mai te tane marena hou (te Tama a te tangata);

me era i mua **kua rite nga wahine mohio i haere tahi me ia ki te marena:**

<sup>678</sup>Ataata 14. "Ko te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/repentance-baptism/14-repentance-baptism-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>679</sup>Ataata 35. "(Apostles) Disciples with Power and Mana."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/)

<sup>680</sup>Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

- **Te hunga whakarongo** Matiuka kite ano ratou ia ia me te kaha, me te kororia nui, engari ka kite ratou i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana i runga i nga kapua, a kahore **i roto** nga kapuamai ta te feia e faaroo ra i roto i te Mareko e o Luka e rave ra, e faaite ra e e ite ratou **te Tama a te tangata** mai tawhiti.

[Mat 25:11](#) Muri iho ka tae mai ano **te tahi atu mau paretenia**, ka mea, E te Ariki, e te Ariki, uakina ki a matou.

[Mat 25:12](#) Na ka whakahoki ia, ka mea, He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, kahore ahau e mohio ki a koutou.

[Mat 25:13](#) Kia mataara ra,

**kahore hoki koutou e mohio te rakahore hokite haora kei heate Tama a te tangata** haere mai.

- † **Matthew' whakarongo (ko era atu wahine)**: Ko ratou te hunga i moe, i moe, kahore a ratou lamepa me a ratou hinu, a tatari ana ki te tane marena hou, a ko ratou **te tahi atu mau paretenia** ko wai e kore e mohiotiate Ariki.

[Mat 25:3](#) Ko nga mea maharakore i mau ia ratou rama, kihai hoki i mau hinu.

[Mat 25:11](#) Muri iho ka tae era wahine, ka mea, Ariki, Ariki, tuwhera ki a matou.

[Mat 25:12](#) Na ka whakahoki ia, ka mea, He pono taku e mea nei ki a koutou, e kore ahau e mohio ki a koe.

- † **Te hunga whakarongo a Mark (nga wahine poauau)**: Noa 'tu e e ite te feia e faaroo ra ia Mareko i te Tamaiti a te taata i te haereraa mai **“i roto”** te mau kapua mai ia Luka, e tapa'ohia ratou e te Varua Maitai i muri a'e i to ratou iteraa i te “mana rahi” (aore ra te tia-faahou-raa o **te Ariki a Ihu, Ohipa 4:33**). Ko ratou te hunga i moe, i moe, kahore he hinu i roto i a ratou rama, a tatari ana ki te taenga mai o te tane marena hou, no reira ka haere ratou ki te hoko hinu i te taenga mai o te tane marena hou.

→ No reira, ua riro teie mau paretenia ineine ore **“nga wahine poauau”**

[Mat 25:8](#) Na ka mea te hunga maharakore ki te hunga mahara, Homai ki a matou tetahi wahi o ta koutou hinu; kua pirau hoki a matou rama.

- † **Lwhakarongo a uke (nga wahine mohio, nga wahine marena hou)**: Ko ratou te hunga i parangia, i moe, engari kua rite a ratou rama me a ratou hinu i roto i a ratou ipu, a tatari ana ki te taenga mai o te tane marena hou. **nga wahine mohio** ko waite **144,000**.<sup>682</sup> No te mea e ineine ratou i te haere e te tane faaipopo apî i te faaipopora hou te upata e opanihia ra, **“nga wahine marena hou, te wahine o te Reme”** (**Apo 21:9**).

[Mat 25:4](#) Engarite hunga whakaaro nui mau hinu atu i roto i a ratou ipu me a ratou rama.

[Mat 25:10](#) i a ratou e haere ana ki te hoko, **te tane marena hou** haere mai;

a haere tahi ana me ia te hunga kua ata rite **te marena**: ka tutakina te tatau).

→ **Ko te 144,000** i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata ko tetahi iwi o te katoa **Te iwi o te Atua**<sup>683</sup> na wai **tane marena hou** ko **te Reme**.<sup>684</sup>

- **Kua tata mai to whakaoranga**

[Luk 21:28](#) A ka timata enei mea te puta, <sup>G1096</sup> katohi ka titiro ake, ka ara hoki o koutou mahunga; hei utu mo koutou <sup>G629</sup> ka tata.

<sup>681</sup>Ataata 5. "Ko te huringa o Arama hei Wahine mohio."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-bride-a-summary-of-gods-creation/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/5-from-adam-to-bride-a-summary-of-gods-creation/).

<sup>682</sup>Ataata 48. "Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

<sup>683</sup>Ataata 18. "3. Nga hua matamua (Te 144,000)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/18-first-fruits-the-144000/).

<sup>684</sup>Ataata 48. "Hanukkah." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).

- Ia ite te feia e faaroo ra a Luka i te Tamaiti a te taata i te haereraa mai na nia i te ata ma te mana e te hanahana rahi, "**titiro ake**," e a faateitei i to ratou upoo no te mea e ite ratou e te fatata maira to ratou faaararaa. No te mea kua whakakia ratou e te Wairua Tapu me nga tohu i roto i a ratou, ka taea e ratou te rongoi i te wa e kii ana te Wairua "Haere mai ki runga" ka mau ki runga (harpazo or raptus) i te rangi.

[Mat 24:31](#)A ka mahi ia **tonoa ana anahera** me te tangi nui (reo)<sup>G5456</sup> **ohe tetere**,<sup>G4536</sup> a ka huihui ratou<sup>G1996</sup> tana i whiriwhiri ai (kotahi)<sup>G1588</sup> mai i nga hau e wha, mai i tetahi pito (te pito rawa)<sup>G206</sup> o te rangiki tetahi atu (Tona pito rawa).<sup>G206,G846</sup>

[Mar 13:27](#) Ko reira ano ia tonoa ai i ana anahera, a ka huihuia ana i whiriwhiri ai i nga hau e wha. mai i te pito o te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> ki te pito o te rangi.

→ HA tera e tonoa nga anahera me te tetere tangi nui, a ka huihuia ana i whiriwhiri ai i nga hau e wha

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Ka kite ratou ka huihuia ana i whiriwhiri ai (te hunga whakarongo a Luka) mai i te pito o te rangi ki tetahi pito o tona pito. Ua anihia ratou ia faaoromai e tae noa 'tu i te hopea (te toea o te feia pohe i te hopea o na matahiti 1,000)<sup>685</sup> kia ora ([Mat 24:13](#)).
  - **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Ka kite ratou ka huihuia ana i whiriwhiri ai (te hunga whakarongo a Luka) mai i te pito o te whenua tae noa ki te pito o te rangi, engari ka tonohia kia mau tonu ratou ki te mutunga (ki te maratiri o nga hoa pononga;[Apo 6:11](#)) kia ora ([Mar 13:13](#)).
  - **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Kaore i whakahuahia. Taa e atu i te feia e faaroo ra ia Mataio raua o Mareko, aita te toea o te feia e faaroo ra ia Luka i anihia ia faaoromai e tae noa 'tu i te hopea no te mea e tapeahia ratou **te haora o te whakamatautauranga** i muri i te pupuringa tohu a te Atua ([Apo 3:10](#)). I etahi atu kupu, kua rapture ratou ([Mat 24:13](#), [Mar 13:13](#), [Luka 21:16-17](#)) kua mate ranei mo tona ingoa i te wa o te mataora ([Apo 6:9](#)).
- **Me pehea e haere mai ai te Tama a te tangata?**  
[Mat 24:26](#) Na, ahakoa mea ratou ki a koutou, Na, kei te koraha ia,<sup>G2048</sup> kua e haere atu: nana, kei nga ruma ngaro; kua e whakaponohia.  
[Mat 24:27](#) Ka rite hoki ki te uira e puta mai nei i te rawhiti, a hiko tonu atu ki te hauauru; ka pera ano te haerenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** kia.
    - Ko te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata ka rite ki te uira e puta mai ana i te rawhiti, a hiko tonu atu ki te hauauru, kua e whakapono ki nga Karaiti teka, ki nga poropiti teka. [Mat 24:24](#) ina ki ana ratou kei te koraha ia, kei nga ruma ngaro ranei.

[Mat 24:28](#) No hea te tinana mate<sup>G4430</sup> kei reira nga ekara<sup>G105</sup> kia huihuia.

[Ruka 17:37](#) Na ka whakahoki ratou, ka mea ki a ia, Ko hea? **Ariki?**<sup>G2962</sup>

Ka mea ia ki a ratou, Ko hea te tinana<sup>G4983</sup> ko reira nga ekara<sup>G105</sup> kia huihuia.  
 Ka mea ia ki a ratou, Ko hea te tinana<sup>G4983</sup> ko reira nga ekara<sup>G105</sup> kia huihuia.

- Ka tangohia e te Ariki tetahi o nga tangata tokorua (kua tipu ake o raua tohu ki te whakaae ko te rhema o Ihu, ka whakapono ko Ihu te Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua) i roto i te parae (te ao ranei), ko tetahi atu (kahore i pai ki te tango. te Wairua Tapu, te rhema ranei, a kua e "whakapono" ko Ihu **te Karaitiraneite Mesia**) ka mahue ki muri ka waiho tona tinana hei kai ma nga manu o te rangi, ma nga kararehe o te whenua i huihui ai nga ekara ([Ruka 17:37](#), [Ier 16:4](#)).<sup>686</sup>

<sup>685</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:5-6\) Te tia-faahou-raa matamua \(Te toru o te ootiraa o te 4raa o te araraa\).](#)"

<sup>686</sup>Ataata 38. "Ko nga tahae tokorua i ripekatia ki te taha o Ihu."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/38-the-crucifixion-of-jesus-the-two-thieves-crucified-next-to-jesus/).

-Tko ia whakamutunga hei tuatahi, te tuatahi whakamutunga

- na te Atuatangata, Iharaia, i hokona nei e te Atua i Ihipa, no te whare o Rawiri, mo nga tau e maha kei nga wa e haere mai ana, ko ratou tena wahine wahine,<sup>687</sup> te oho matamua na te Atua e na te Arenio aore ra na 144 000, te numera o te mau opu atoa o te mau tamarii a Iseraela tei tapaohia, e te i'oa o te Metua o te Arenio tei papaihia i roto i to ratou rae, ma te himene i te hoê himene apî i mua i te terono, tei hoohia mai te fenua mai.<sup>688</sup>
- Otino tika, te rongopai o te Karaiti kote mana o te Atua ki te ora mo nga tangata katoa e whakapono ana (Roma 1:16), engari kite te Huraituatahi (te tuatahi), a ki te Kariki ranei nga Tauwiwi (te whakamutunga). Heoi, ka whakahe nga Hurai nga tohu a te Atua ka kohukohu, a penei te rongopai o te whakaoranga tahuri ki nga Tauwiwi (Ohipa 13:46). Ano hoki, te rangatiratanga o te Atua ka tangohia mai i nga tohunga nui ratou ko nga Parihi, he Hurai hoki era; ko te tuatahi hei muri a ka hoatu ki tetahi iwi e whai hua ana (ko o muri hei tuatahi, Mat 21:43).  
→ Ahakoa kua puta ke te tikanga, ko nga tauwiwi (ko o muri hei tuatahi) me nga Hurai whakapono (te tuatahi kiawhakamutunga) ka whiwhi te rangatiratanga o te Atua:

*"Mat 20:16 Na te whakamutunga ka waiho tuatahi, a te tuatahi whakamutunga: he tokomaha hoki e karangatia, he ruarua ia e whiriwhiria."*

- Ehara nga Hurai i te ahua o te hunga hara o nga tauwiwi (Gal 2:15), no reira i kauwhau ai a Paora i te rongopai o te Karaiti kia whai hua i roto i te Hurai ki mua, i te reo Kariki ano hoki (ko ia hoki te iwi Kariki) Ka whakakitea mai ano i runga i te kaha o te Atua hei whakaora mo te hunga katoa e whakapono ana. I te pae varua, o te mau fenua atoa (te peritome e te peritome ore i te tino) no te mau Etene i raro a'e i te hara hou Iesu Mesia i haere mai ai i te ao nei e faaora i te feia hara (1Ti 1:15). Kaore he rereketanga i waenganui i a raatau me te Arikihē rite tonu mo te katoa, no reira, ko te tangata e karanga ana ki te ingoa te Arikī (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> ka whakanuia ki nga taonga (nga mea o te Atua) kia ora.<sup>689</sup>

-He kupu whakarite mo te piki (Ko te piki & nga rakau katoa)

Mat 24:32 Na, akona tetahi kupu whakarite mo te piki;

I tana<sup>G846</sup> manga<sup>G2798</sup> kei ano (inaiane kua)<sup>G2235</sup> ngawari, a ka puta (tupu)<sup>G1631</sup> rau, e mohio ana koutou kua tata te raumati.

Mar 13:28 Na, akona tetahi kupu whakarite mo te piki;

I a ia<sup>G846</sup> ko te peka (inaiane kua)<sup>G2235</sup> ngawari, a ka puta (tupu)<sup>G1631</sup> rau, e mohio ana koutou kua tata te raumati.

Ruka 21:29 Na ka korerotia e ia tetahi kupu whakarite ki a ratou; Titiro ki te piki,<sup>G4808</sup> me nga rakau katoa;<sup>G1186</sup>

Luk 21:30 Ka pihi ana (whakaputaa nga rau),<sup>G4261</sup>

kite koutou<sup>G991</sup> me te mohio<sup>G1097</sup> o koutou ake<sup>G1438</sup> kua tata mai taua raumati.

- I roto i te Genesis, te wahine me tana tane<sup>H376i</sup> tuia nga rau piki i te rakau piki<sup>H8384</sup> ka hanga hei arai mo ratou, i te kitenga o o raua kano, ka kite i a raua e noho tahanga ana (Gen 3:7). Ia araara te mata no te ite i te mau mea iino i muri a'e i te 'na amuraa i te maa o tei hotu mai i te raau o te ite i te maitai e te ino (aore ra te ture),<sup>690</sup> he whitiki (tuia nga rau piki) i mahia mai i te rakau piki hei hipoki i te tahangatanga o te kikokiko.<sup>691</sup>

- Engari i te wa Ihu (te Tama a te tangata), kaore e hiahiatia e te tangata nga rau piki hei hipoki i to ratau noho tahanga

kikokiko no te mea kua kite ratou inaiane i te Kairui o te waitohu, who hoki nga waitohu o te Atua (Mat 13:37, 2Ko 9:10) ko wai

hoatu oraki te ao (Jhn 6:33). Kua kore te hara e waiho hei rangatira mo koutou no te mea kua mutu to raro te ture, engari i raro i te aroha noa. No reira, ko te hunga kei raro i te aroha noa me whangai me te poihere i te hunga kei raro i te aroha noa

<sup>687</sup>Mo nga korero mo te tikanga o nga wahine, tirohia te "(Apo 2:20-23) Ko nga momo wahine e 3."

<sup>688</sup>A hi'o i te "[Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa]"

<sup>689</sup>Ataata 15. "Ihu o Nahareta & Ihu Karaiti o Nahareta." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/).

<sup>690</sup>Gen 2:9 & video 16, "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (8/10)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>691</sup>Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." <https://therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/>.

i raro i te ture, pera anote **Arikimo** te hahi (tane me te wahine).<sup>692</sup>

- **Mathew** & Ka ako te hunga whakarongo a Mareko i tetahi kupu whakarite mo te piki:  
"I te mea ka ngawari te manga o te piki, a ka puta nga rau, ka mohio koutou kua tata te raumati."  
→ **Ko te piki** he wa e ripeneta ai te hunga i raro i te ture ko te kotinga i te kikokiko.
- **Lwhakarongo a ukeakona** tetahi kupu whakarite mo te piki me nga rakau katoa:  
"Ia topa te suke e te mau raau atoa i te rau, e hi'o outou e e ite i taua tau veavea ra (te haerea mai **o te tane marena hou, te rangatiratanga o te rangi**, [Mat 25:1](#)) kua tata mai inaianei."  
→ **Ko te piki** pa ana ki nga hua o te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai me te kino, ki te hunga ranei e whangaia ana i raro i te ture (ko nga Hurai ranei.), engari **nga rakau katoa** tirohia te hua o te rakau waina (ko Ihu te waina pono) mo nga iwi katoa (Nga Tauwi) e whangaia ana e te rakau waina i raro i te aroha noa (aore **ranga Hurai wairua**).

Ia au i "[Hoho'a 14]," tei roto te mau Etene i faorahia i te tau "i raro a'e i te aroha". Ko te wa o te ki tonu o nga Tauwi ka taka ki raro i te hakari raumati, i muri i te hakari o te Petekoha me te aroaro o te hakari o nga Teterere. No reira, ko nga rakau katoa i roto i a Ruka e whakaatu ana i te wa o te taenga mai o **te Tama a te tangata** (I tukua nei ki nga ringa o te hunga hara, i ripekatia, i ara ake ano i te toru o nga ra; [Ruka 24:7](#)). Ko te tikanga, ka kite te hunga whakarongo a Luke me te mohio "**te rangatiratanga o te Atua**" Kei te tata.<sup>693</sup>

→ Ko nga kararehe (haunga te hunga e hoki ana ki muri ki te whakangaromanga, [Heb 10:39](#)) ko nga mea kaore ano kia mahia te hunga tika engari kua ratou e wehi no te mea ko nga haerenga hipi ka whakaputa i nga hua o te rakau, **te rakau piki**, me te waina hei whakakaha ia ratou i a ratou e whai ana i te ara tika ([Joe 2:22](#)).<sup>694</sup>

---

<sup>692</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>693</sup>Video 16. "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te aposetolora a Paulo Petero ) 3/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>694</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/new-jerusalem/24-the-house-of-god-you-are-the-holy-jerusalem/).



[Whakaahua 14] Ko nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira<sup>695</sup>

Sin entered the world (Under the Law)					Under Grace			New Heaven & Earth (Rev 21:1)	
	4,000 BC	3000 BC	2,000 BC	1000 B.C.	0	1000 A.D.	2000 AD	3000 AD	
	Creation of Adam 4,000 BC	Abraham (2,000 BC)	Christ's 1st Coming (4 BC - 29 AD)	Christ's 2nd coming (2,000 AD~)	(7000 AD) begins				
<b>Signs</b>	An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas (Mat 12:39)							For as Jonas was 3 days & 3 nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be 3 days & 3 nights in the ground's heart (Mat 12:40)	
<b>Seasons</b>	God's calendar (2023)	April	Late Passover	June	----- The fulness of the Gentiles -----		Sep - Oct	The 7-year Shemitah cycle (governs all human history)	
	Hebrew calendar (2023)	Nisan (ABIB)	Iyar (ZIV)	Sivan (Pentecost)	Tammuz	AB	Elul	Tishri	Jewish calendar (1st 7 months, begins with Nisan)
	Gregorian calendar (2023)	Mar-Apr	Apr-May	May-Jun	Jun-Jul	Jul-Aug	Aug-Sep	Sep-Oct	The Gregorian calendar (a solar dating system)
<b>Days</b>	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	6 days in God's creation + 1 day rest (Gen 1-2)	
<b>Years</b>	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	1 day is with the Lord as a 1000 years (2 Pe 3:8)	

7 Feasts of the LORD	Spring Feasts		Summer			Fall Feasts	Winter Feasts	
14	Passover		Pentecost			Trumpet	1	
15-21	Unleavened Bread					A Day of Atonement	10	
16	Firstfruits					Tabernacles	15-21	
						Solemn assembly	22	
<b>Harvests</b>	Barley	Wheat	Wheat, early figs	First grapes	Olive	Dates, summer figs	Plowing	Heshvan (Oct-Nov), Kislev (Nov-Dec), Tevet (Dec-Jan), Adar (Feb-Mar), Adar II (Mar)

[Mat 24:33](#) Waihoki ko koutou ina kite [G1492](#) katoa [G3956](#) enei mea, kia mohio kua tata, [G1451](#) ara **inga tatau**.

[Mar 13:29](#) Waihoki ko koutou, ina kite i enei mea kua puta (kua oti), [G1096](#)

kia mohio kua tata, [G1451](#) ara **inga tatau**.

[Ruka 21:31](#) Waihoki ko koutou, ina kite i enei mea e puta ana, [G1096](#)

kia mohio ko **te rangatiratanga o te Atua** kua tatai **te ringa**.

- **Te hunga whakarongo a Matiu:** Oia atoa, ia hi'o outou i "te mau mea atoa" (te Tamaiti a te taata i te haereraa mai "i **runga** [G1909](#) Ko nga kapua o te rangi me te kaha me te kororia nui, me ana i whiriwhiri ai kua huihuia mai i te pito o te rangi tae noa ki tetahi pito o tona; **te rangatiratanga o te Atua**) e tata ana, ara ki nga tatau.

→ Ko te hunga whakarongo a Matiu ko nga iwi o te whenua ka tangi mo te kore whakapono

**Te Karaiti**rite ratou **Te Karaiti** ina ka mohio ratou kua tinihangatia ratou. Ka mahia e ratou **kia i runga i te whenua ina**

ka kite ratou **te Tama a te tangata** haere mai "i **runga** [G1909](#)" nga kapua o te rangi me te kaha me te kororia nui.

No reira, **te rangatiratanga o te Atua** e tatari ana mo te hunga whakarongo a Matiu e karanga ana ki te ingoa o **te Ariki**.

- **Mte hunga whakarongo a te aaka:** Waihoki, ka kite koutou i enei mea (te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana) "i **roto** [G1722](#) Ko nga kapua me te kaha nui me te kororia, me ana i whiriwhiri ai, huihuia mai ana i te pito o te whenua a tae noa ki te pito o te rangi, ka puta; **te rangatiratanga o te Atua**) kua tata, **ara i nga tatau**.

→ Ka whiwhi te hunga whakarongo a Mark **te Wairua Tapu** ka kite ratou i te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana i runga i nga kapua,

<sup>695</sup>Ataata 8. "Ko nga hakari e whitu a Ihowa ma nga tama a Iharaira." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/8-the-seven-feasts-of-the-art-for-the-sons-of-israel-jesus-from-male-child-ki-ariki/).

penei [te rangatiratanga o te Atua](#) kua tatai [nga tatau](#) mo ratou.

- **Lwhakarongo a uke:** Waihoki, ka kite koutou i enei mea (te Tama a te tangata e haere mai ana) i [roto<sup>G1722</sup>](#) nga kapua me te kaha me te "kororia nui" a ka puta mai, ka mohio koe [te rangatiratanga o te Atua](#) kei te tata tonu.

→ Ko te hunga whakarongo a Luke [te 144,000](#) (Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti) he hunga kohakore ki mua i te torona [o te Atua](#)

([Apo 14:1-5](#)). No reira, [te rangatiratanga o te Atua](#) ko [tatai te ringa](#) mo te 144,000.

([Apo 14:6-7](#)) Te 1 o te melahi i ropu i te ra'i (Te Evanelia mure ore)

[Apo 14:6](#) | kite ano ahau i tetahi atu anahera e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi, kei a ia te mea mau tonu [G166](#) [rongopaiki](#) te kauwhau ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua (te whenua), [G1093](#) ki nga iwi katoa, ki nga hapu katoa, [G5443](#) me te arero, me te tangata, [Apo 14:7](#) A he nui tona reo ki te mea, Kia wehi koutou ki te Atua, hoatu ki a ia he kororia; kua tae mai hoki te haora o tana whakawa. me koropiko ki te kaihanganga o te rangi me te whenua (te whenua), [G1093](#) me te moana, me nga puna wai.

☞ [Apo 14:6](#) And I kite ahau i te (te tuatahi, 1st) anahera e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi, kei a ia [te Evanelia mure ore](#), ki te kauwhau ki te hunga e noho ana i te whenua, ki nga iwi katoa, ki nga hapu, ki nga reo, ki nga iwi katoa.

☞ [Apo 14:7](#) He nui tona reo ki te ki mai, "E wehi; [te Atua](#) hoatu he kororia ki a ia, no te meate [haora](#) kua tae mai tana [whakawa](#); a koropiko ki te kaihanganga o te rangi, o te whenua, o te moana, o nga puna wai.

† **Te Evanelia mure ore**, kia kauwhautia e te anahera ki te hunga noho whenua, ko te nuinga pea mai "[te pukapuka iti](#)" i riro a Hoani i te ringa o te anahera ki [poropitianoki](#) te tokomaha [iwi](#), nga iwi, nga reo, me nga kingi.<sup>696</sup>

([Apo 14:8](#)) Ko te tuarua o nga anahera i waenganui o te rangi (Te hinganga o Papurona te pa nui)

[Apo 14:8](#) | aru ano tetahi atu anahera, i mea, Kua horo, kua horo a Papurona, te pa nui. nana hoki i whakainu nga iwi katoa ki te waina o te riri o tona moepuku.

☞ [Apo 14:8](#) ANa ka aru te anahera (tuarua, 2) ka mea, Kua horo a Papurona, kua horo, [pa nui](#), no te mea i whakainumia e ia nga iwi katoa [te waina o te riri](#) o tona moepuku."

• **Te pa nui** (te oire Vaticana) no te piti o te puaa, e o Babulonia no te animara matamua oia hoi "[Kotahi te Ao Kāwanatanga](#)."  
→ Tirohia [Apo 17:3-6](#) mo etahi atu korero.<sup>697</sup>

([Apo 14:9-11](#)) Ko te toru o nga anahera i waenganui o te rangi (Ko te riri o te Atua)

[Apo 14:9](#) Na ka aru te tuatoru o nga anahera i a ratou, ka mea, nui atu tona reo, Ki te koropiko tetahi ki te kararehe me tona whakapakoko, ka mau hoki ki tana tohu ki tona rae, ki tona ringa ranei, [Apo 14:10](#) Ka inumia ano e ia te waina o te riri [G2372](#) o te Atua, he mea ringhia ki roto ki te kapu o tona riri, [G3709](#)

<sup>696</sup>Tirohia [Apo 10:8-11](#).

<sup>697</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 17:5-6\) MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA](#)."

a ka whakamamaetia ia ki te kapura, ki te whanariki  
i te aroaro o nga anahera tapu, a i te aroaro o te Reme (amnos):<sup>G721</sup>

[Apo 14:11](#) A kake ana te paoa o to ratou whakamamae a ake ake:

kahore hoki he okiokinga i te ao, i te po, te hunga e koropiko ana ki te kararehe, ki tona whakapakoko hoki;  
a ko te tangata e tango ana i te tohu o tona ingoa.

☞ [Apo 14:9](#) TKatahi te (toru, te toru o nga anahera) aru ana i a ratou, ka mea, nui atu tona reo,  
"Ki te koropiko tetahi ki te kararehe me tona whakapakoko, ka mau hoki ki tana tohu ki tona rae, ki tona  
ringa ranei;

☞ [Apo 14:10](#) Ka inu ano ia i te waina o te **te riri o te Atua**, ka ringihia te kaha katoa ki roto  
**te kapu o tona riri**. Ka whakamamaetia ia ki te kapura, ki te whanariki  
i te aroaro **onga anahera tapu** te Reme.

☞ [Apo 14:11](#) A kake ana te paoa o to ratou whakamamae a ake ake; kahore hoki he okiokinga i te ao, i te po;  
o tei haamori i te puua e i to 'na hoho'a, e o tei farii i te tapao o to 'na i'oa."

- Ko te waina **ote riri o te Atua** (Ko te kapu o tona riri)  
- Ko te tangata e koropiko ana ki te kararehe me tona whakapakoko, ko te tikanga tenei "ko te tangata kua  
whiwhi ki te tohu a te kararehe (a  
moroiti, Apo 13:17) ki o ratou rae, ki o ratou ringa ranei," ka inu i te kapu **ona te Atuariri**.

[\(Apo 14:12-13\)](#) Ka hari te hunga mate e mate nei i roto i te Ariki a muri ake nei

[Apo 14:12](#) Tenei te manawanui o te hunga tapu:<sup>G40</sup>

tenei te hunga e pupuri ana i nga ture a te Atua, i te whakapono hoki ki a Ihu.

[Apo 14:13](#) A ka rongohia ahau i te reo no te rangi e mea mai ana ki ahau, Tuhihia,

Ka hari nga tupapaku e mate nei i roto i te Ariki i nga wa i muri nei.

Ae ra, e ai ta te Wairua, kia okioki ai ratou i a ratou mahi; e aru ana a ratou mahi ia ratou.

☞ [Apo 14:12](#) Hko te manawanui **ote hunga tapu**;

tenei te hunga e pupuri ana i nga whakahau a **te Atua** me te whakapono o **Ihu**.

☞ [Apo 14:13](#) Na ka rongohia ahau i tetahi reo no te rangi e mea mai ana ki a ia,

"Tuhihia: **Ka hari te hunga mate** ka mate i roto **te Ariki** (kyrios) mai i tenei wa." Ae, e ai ta te Wairua,

« No te mea e nehenehe ratou (te feia mo'a mo'a) e faaea i ta ratou mau ohipa, e e pee ta ratou mau  
ohipa ia ratou ».

→ Ko te hunga e pupuri ana i nga ture a te Atua me te whakapono ki a Ihu e kore e koropiko ki te  
kararehe, nana

te ahua, ka whiwhi ranei i te tohu o tona ingoa ka kiia ko "**te hunga tapu**."

<Ko te ra o te Ariki, o Ihu>

[1Ko 5:4](#) *runga i te ingoa o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti,*

*ka huihui koutou, me toku wairua, me te kaha o to matou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti,*

[1Ko 5:5](#) *Ki te tuku i tena tu tangata ki a Hatana kia whakangaromia*<sup>G3639</sup> **o te kikokiko,**

*kia ora ai te wairua i te ra o te Ariki a Ihu.*

[2Ko 1:14](#) *Me koutou i whakaae mai na ko tetahi wahi ki a matou, ko matou ta koutou e whakamanamana ai;*

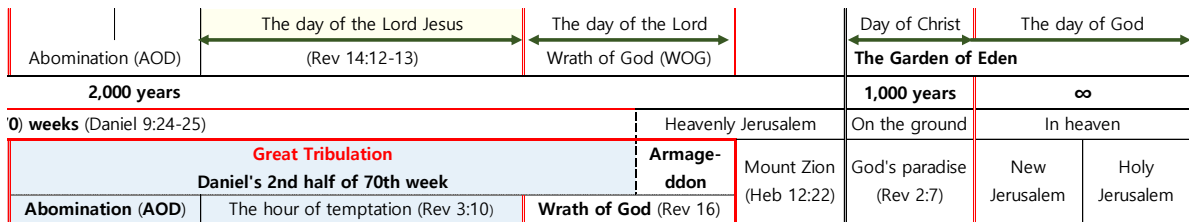
*me koutou hoki na matou i tenei ra te Ariki a Ihu.*

- (Nga tinana o te hunga tapu) **Te Ariki a Ihu** ka whiwhi ki te wairua o tana hunga tapu tapu, i whakangaromia  
nei o ratou kikokiko e Hatana, engari ka whakamoea o ratou tinana kia tae mai ra ano te **Ariki Ihu** ([Apo  
22:20](#)), tei haapapuhia na roto i te poheraa o Setephano.<sup>698</sup>

<sup>698</sup>Ataata 39. "Ko te aranga o te hunga mate." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

- (Ko nga tinana o te hunga tapu i moepuku) Mo te kikokiko o te hunga tapu i moepuku, ([1Ko 5:1](#)) ko ratou te hunga i tuku i te wahine a letepere kia tukua ki a Hatana hei whakangaro mo te kikokiko, engari ka ora to ratou wairua i te ra o te Ariki, o Ihu, ki te ripeneta ratou ki a ratou mahi. Ia ore rā ratou e tatarahapa, e hurihia ratou i roto i te ati rahi ([Apo 2:20-22](#)).

\* I hopukina mai i “[3] 70 wiki o Raniera”



([Apo 14:14-16](#)) Te Kooti (The 2nd rapture of the 3rd watch)

[Apo 14:14](#) A ka kite ahau, na, he kapua ma, a i runga i te kapua e noho ana tetahi, kei te Tama a te tangata te rite. i runga ano i tona matenga he karauna koura, i tona ringa he toronaihi koi.

[Apo 14:15](#) Na ka puta mai ano tetahi atu anahera i te whare tapu, he nui tona reo ki te karanga ki tera e noho ra i runga i te kapua;

*Akina to toronaihi,* ka kokoti:

mo te wa (haora)<sup>G5610</sup> kua tae mai ki te kokoti mau; mo te kotinga o te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> kua maoa.

[Apo 14:16](#) Katahi tera e noho ra i runga i te kapua ka aki iho i tana toronaihi ki te whenua (ki te whenua);<sup>G1093</sup> me te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>; kotia.

☞ [Apo 14:14](#) Tka titiro a Hoani, na, he kapua ma, a i runga i te kapua e noho ana tetahi rite tonute **Tama a te tangata,**

i runga ano i tona mahunga he karauna koura, i tona ringa he toronaihi koi.

☞ [Apo 14:15](#) ANa ka puta mai te (4 o nga anahera) i te temepara, he nui tona reo ki te karanga ki tera e noho ra i runga i te kapua,

“Akina to toronaihi, kotia, mote **haorakua tae maima** koe e kokoti, **mote kotingao te whenuakua** maoa.”

☞ [Apo 14:16](#) So Ko ia i noho i runga i te kapua (**te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**) ka werohia tana toronaihi ki te whenua, a ka kotia te whenua.

→ Ko te tangata i noho i runga i te kapuate **Tama a te Atua**(**Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**).<sup>699</sup>

→ Ko te kotinga mataora tuarua o te mataaratanga tuatoru<sup>700</sup> mo "**nga wahine pouau**."<sup>701</sup>

>> **Ko te mataora tuarua**(Te 3 o te araraa no te mau paretenia maamaa): Te taeraa mai o te Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia

- I te pae varua, no te tino te mau ati luda e te mau Etene e ua ere ratou i te hanahana o te reira **te Atua** ko wai te Wairua

([Roma 3:23](#), [Ioane 4:24](#)). I runga i nga hiahia o to tatou kikokiko, he tamariki tatou na **ririna te natura,**

**te whakatutuki i nga hiahia** o te kikokiko me te hinengaro, na o tatou tutu i mua ([Eph 2:3](#)),

engari **te hunga tapu** kaore i tohua ki **te riri o te Atua**, engari kia whiwhi ai ki te ora ma to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**

([1Te 5:9](#)).<sup>702</sup>

<sup>699</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 1:12-13](#). Tei roto te Tamaiti a te taata i na lamepa (aore ra ekalesia) e hitu, tera rā, a tapao na te parau “rite<sup>G3664</sup> ka whakamahia hei whakaahua i te ahua o te ahua me te rite ki te Tama a te tangata. [Apo 1:16](#) e whakaahua ana i te ahua

mai te Tamaiti a te taata tei mau i “te ‘o’e mata piti oi” oia hoi te ‘o’e auahi (te rhema) i roto i ta ‘na waha. No te mea i korerotia te rhema i te aroaro o nga apotoro a to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti ([1e 1:17](#)), te Tamaiti a te taatadtuhia ki roto

[Apo 1:13](#) ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua e rite ana ki te Tama a te tangata.

<sup>700</sup> A hi’o i te “<(Te 3raa o te araraa) Te taeraa mai o te Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia>.”

<sup>701</sup> A hi’o i te “[Figure 21-1] E nafea te nunaa o te Atua e tomo ai i roto i te sekene o te Atua.”

<sup>702</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 11:4](#).

-**The Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** he toronaihi koi kei tona ringa;  
o te whenua kua maoa. Ko te kotinga i kotia e ia **te hunga tapu** ko **wai ka mau hereheretia** ko **patuai** te kore e mau i te tohu o te kararehe i te wa o te pawera nui ([Apo 13:10-16](#)).

([Apo 14:17-20](#)) Ko te kotinga o nga tautau o te waina o te whenua (Te riri o te Atua)

[Apo 14:17](#) A ka puta mai ano he anahera i roto i te whare tapu i te rangi, he toronaihi koi ano tana.

[Apo 14:18](#) Na ka puta mai ano tetahi atu anahera i roto i te aata, he mana tona. <sup>G1849</sup> i runga i te ahi;  
he nui tona reo ki te karanga ki te tangata i te toronaihi koi;  
**Akina to toronaihi koi**, a kohia nga tautau waina o te whenua (te oneone); <sup>G1093</sup>  
kua maoa hoki ana karepe.

[Apo 14:19](#) Na akina iho ana tana toronaihi e te anahera ki te whenua (te whenua), <sup>G1093</sup>  
ka kohia te waina o te whenua (te whenua), <sup>G1093</sup> ka maka ki te takahanga nui o te riri o te Atua.

☞ [Apo 14:17](#) Na ka puta mai te (5th) anahera i roto i te whare tapu i te rangi, he toronaihi koi ano tana.

☞ [Apo 14:18](#) ANa ka puta mai te (6th) anahera i te aata, kei a ia nei te mana **ahi**,  
a nui atu tona reo ki te karanga ki a ia  
**kei a ia te toronaihi koi (te 5 o nga anahera i waho o te temepara i te rangi)**, ka mea,  
A akina mai tau toronaihi koi, kohikohia nga tautau **te waina o te whenua**,  
kua maoa hoki ana karepe.

☞ [Apo 14:19](#) So te (5th) o nga anahera ka werohia tana toronaihi ki te whenua, tapahia ana e ia te waina o te whenua;

a maka ana ki roto **te takahanga waina nui o te riri o te Atua**.

→ Ko te 6 o nga anahera o te aata kei a ia te mana **ahi**, ka korero ki te 5 o nga anahera mai i te temepara i roto

rangi me te toronaihi koi ki te koi i nga tautau waina o te whenua i te wa e hua ana ona karepe tino maoa.

Ko nga tautau o te waina o te whenua ko era e toe ki te whenua i muri i nga mea e rua o mua hauhake ka maka te takahanga waina mo te whakaheke toto, te riri ranei o te Atua.

-Ihu Ua parau oia e, “E ore oia e amu faahou e e inu i te hotu o te vine i muri a’e i to ’na mauuiraa.” [Ruka 22:18](#)”  
no te mea no te oneone te waina, he tautau he **te waina** he whenua ano hoki. Tthatou,  
te hunga i rongonga **waitohu** engari kaore i mate ki te whenua (kaore ranei i noho ki roto **Ihu**) kore rawa

i kite

**Ihu i ara mai i te hunga mate**, no reira, e kore e taea e ratou te whakaara ake, te whai hua ranei i ona hua ([Jhn12:24](#)).

[Ioane 15:6](#) “Ki te kore e u mai tetahi ki roto ki ahau, ka maka atu ia, ano he manga, a ka maroke; e haaputu ihora te taata, e huri i roto i te auahi, e tahuna ihora ».

→ Na, ka akiritia ratou ki waho o te pa, ki te poka waina nui, kei reira ratou ka takahia **ete riri o te Atua** ([Apo 14:20](#)).

→ “**Ko era atu wahine**” Ka maka ki roto ki te takahanga nui o te riri o te Atua, ka waiho tonu te whenua tae noa ki te mutunga o te 1,000 tau.

#### • **Te waina**

**Ihu** ka korero ki ana akonga ko tetahi kohatu o nga whare (te tinana) o te temepara e kite ana ratou ka turakina ki raro.

([Mat 24:1-2](#)), Teneie tohu ana i te haora e tata ana o tona ripekatanga me tona aranga, a ko nga akonga e kore ia e kite ano ia ina haere ia ki tona Matua ([Ioane 16:10](#)), a ka whakawakia te rangatira o tenei ao ([Ioane 16:11](#)).

[Ko Luk22:15A](#) ko ia (Ihu) ka mea ki a ratou,

**Nui atu toku hiahia kia kai tahi tatou i tenei kapenga i mua o toku mamaetanga:**

[Ko Luk22:16](#) Ko taku kupu hoki tenei ki a koutou, E pai ana ahau **kaua ano e kai o reira**, kia rite ra ano i roto i te rangatiratanga o te Atua.

[Ruka 22:17](#) Na ka mau ia ki te kapu, ka whakawhetai, ka mea, Tangohia tenei, tuwhaina ma koutou.

[Ruka 22:18](#) Ko taku kupu hoki tenei ki a koutou, E kore ahau e inu **te hua o te waina**, tae noa ki te rangatiratanga **ote Atua** ka haere mai.

-Wpōtae! **Ihu** mea ia, E kore ahau e kai i te kapenga a muri ake nei, e inu ano i nga hua o te kapenga **te waina** koia tena

“E ore oia e amu faahou i te pasa o te pane e tatou atoa” oia hoi **nga tohu a te Atua** (te kawenata tawhito), no te mea i muri i tona mamaetanga ko te wai (**nga waitohu**) ka mahia hei waina ranei **te rhema** (te hou oati) tei roto i te basileia o te Atua, o te ravehia i roto i te mana o te Atua.<sup>703</sup> Te tikanga ko nga akonga e kore ano e karakia ki te **Matuai** nga maunga, i Hiruharama ranei **heite Arikika** tangohia ki te rangi me te inu **hou** i roto i te rangatiratanga **ote Atua**.<sup>704</sup>

- Ahea **te haora** ka haere mai ki te noho ki te tepu **te kapenga a Ihowa**, te mana o nga akonga<sup>G3101</sup> o **Ihukua** huri hei apotoro<sup>G652</sup> ma ratou hoki e kauwhau **na te Arikimateki** te tangata kia tae mai ra ano ia i **nga wa katoa e kai ai ratou i tenei taro**, e inu ai i tenei kapu ([1Ko 11:26](#)). Ua haamaitaia ratou no te meaakai ano

te taro o te rangatiratanga o te Atua, a kaua e inu ano i te hua o te waina (**nga waitohu**), engari kei te inu ratou

**hou (te rhema)** i roto i te basileia o te Atua. No te mea **Ihu** ko tona Matua kotahi ano, ko tatou kua whai kororia

he kotahi ano hoki ta Ihu Karaiti; no reira, e haamori te feia haamori mau i te Metua ma te varua e te parau mau.<sup>705</sup>

† **Te Arikika** hoki mai i muri i te marenatanga me nga wahine mohio (nga wahine marena hou) i tangohia i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (te 1st harpazo). Ua haamaitaia teie mau tavini (te mau paretenia paari), o tei ineine i te farii i te Tamaiti a te taata. **Te Arikie** kore e hoki anake ki te wahi i puritia ai nga herehere i roto i te whare herehere mo te rua o nga wa (mo nga wahine mohio kua rite mo tona haerenga mai), engari mo te toru o nga wa (mo nga wahine wairangi i mahue ki te whenua), aputaano mo te wha o nga wa (mo era atu wahine ka maka ki te takahanga nui o te riri o te Atua, ka waiho ki te whenua a taea noatia te 1,000 tau).<sup>706</sup>

- Ua tahe mai te toto i roto i te neneiraa uaina (1 600 kilometa)

[Apo 14:20](#) Na ka takahia te takahanga waina i waho o te pa;  
a puta ake ana he toto i roto i te takahanga waina, tae noa ki nga paraire hoiho;  
ma te takiwa o te mano<sup>G5507</sup> e ono rau<sup>G1812</sup> paero.<sup>G4712</sup>

☞ [Apo 14:20](#) And **te takahanga waina** i takahia ki waho o te pa, **atoto** i puta mai i te takahanga waina, tae noa ki nga paraire o nga hoiho, kotahi mano<sup>G5507</sup> e ono rau<sup>G1812</sup> **(1,600) paero**.<sup>G4712</sup>

→ Ko te toto i puta mai i te takahanga waina (ka takatakahia i waho o te pa): 1,600 paronga.

**-1,000**

• **He mano**<sup>G5507</sup> & paera<sup>G4712</sup>

<sup>703</sup>Video 26. “Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api).”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

<sup>704</sup>Ataata 16. “Ko nga Tauwiwi, ko nga iwi katoa (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord) 10/10”.

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>705</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 1:3](#), aore ra te video 30. “The Communion.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

<sup>706</sup>No te hoê hi’oraa o te mau tavini a hi’o i te video 49, “The Journey of Salvation.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/49-the-journey-of-salvation-presentation-summaries-from-1-to-48/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/49-the-journey-of-salvation-presentation-summaries-from-1-to-48/).

-Amano (Strong's [G5507](#)) he kupu ahua, e whakamahia ana mo te maha o nga ra me nga tau i roto i te New Kawenata, engari mo [Apo 14:20](#) i whakamahia hei whakaahua "he waahi, he tawhiti ranei i tetahi waahi ka tu nga whakataetae omaoma, ko te tangata i eke ki te toenga ka eke ki te whaingā tuatahi, ka whiwhi i te taonga. Ko nga akoranga o tenei whakaahuatanga i kitea i roto i te nuinga o nga taone nui o Kariki, a he pera ano i Olympia, 600 putu Kariki te roa."<sup>707</sup>  
→ Ko te 1 patara te roa o te 185 mita: **1,600\*** 185 mita = āhua **296** kiromita.

-600

• **E ono rau** <sup>G1812</sup>

- Ono rau ([G1811](#)) he ordinal maha mai i te ono ([ἕξ, G1803](#)) me te rau ([ἑκατόν, G1540](#))<sup>708</sup>

➤ Te wai (nga tohu me te rhema)<sup>709</sup>

[Gen 1:1](#) He mea hanga na te Atua i te timatanga te rangi me te whenua.

[Gen 1:2](#) A kahore he ahua o te whenua, i takoto kau; he pouri ano a runga i te mata o te rire.

Me te Wairua o neke te Atua i runga i te kare o nga wai.

→ I te mea ko te wai nga tohu, me aha

(1) Ko Ihu e haere ana i runga i te moana me

(2) I runga ano te pouri i te mata o te rire?

(3) Ko wai te Wairua o te Atua?

**Nga wai & Nga kupu**

[Gen 1:3](#) A ka ki te Atua, Kia marama: <sup>H216</sup> a ka marama. <sup>H216</sup>

[Gen 1:4](#) A ka kite te Atua i te marama, <sup>H216</sup> he pai: a ka wehea e te Atua te marama <sup>H216</sup> mai i te pouri. <sup>H2822</sup>

[Gen 1:5](#) Na ka huaina e te Atua te marama <sup>H216</sup> Ra, me te pouri <sup>H2822</sup> ka karanga ia ko Po.

A ko te ahiahi, ko te ata, he ra tuatahi.

([1 loa 1:5](#) Ko te korero ano tenei i rongo ai matou ki a ia,

a ka whakaatu atu ki a koutou, he marama te Atua, <sup>G5457</sup> kahore hoki he pouri i roto ia

ia.)

→ "Kia marama" te auaa "Kia marama te Atua" me te hunga i raro **na te Atua marama** no Day.

[Jhn 8:12](#) Na ka ki atu ano a Ihu ki a ratou, ka mea, Ko ahau te marama <sup>G5457</sup> o te ao:

o tei pee mai ia 'u, e ore ia e haere i te pouri, e maramama râ to 'na <sup>G5457</sup> o te ora.

[2Ko 4:6](#) Mo te Atua, nana nei i whakahau te marama <sup>G5457</sup> kia whiti mai i roto i te pouri, kua whiti ki roto ki o matou ngakau, ki te hoatu marama <sup>G5457</sup> o te matauranga ki te kororia o te Atua i te mata o Iesu Mesia.

→ te Atua a faaue i To'na maramama ia anaana i roto i te pouri o te tatou aau i mua i te mata o Iesu Mesia.

→ Ko Ihu Karaiti tenei, ko te Tama a te tangata i haere mai i runga i te wai, i te toto (logos) [1 loa 5:6](#)) mo nga

te ao ki te marama o te ora.

[Gen 1:6](#) ¶ Na ka mea te Atua, Kia whai kikorangi a waenganui o nga wai; a ma ia ano e wehe nga wai i nga wai.

[Gen 1:7](#) Na ka hanga e te Atua te kikorangi, ka wehea e ia nga wai i raro o te kikorangi

---

<sup>707</sup>Furlong: He waahi, he tawhiti ranei tata ki te 600 putu (185 mita). "G4712 - stadion - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Reta Kahurangi

Paipera. I tоторo i te 25 o Aperira, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4712/kjb/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>708</sup>"G1812 - hexakosioi - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 20 o Akuhata, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g1812/kjb/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>709</sup>Ataata 25. "He kupu pakeke (The logos) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/25-a-hard-saying-the-logos-the-works-of-god/).

*mai i nga wai i runga ake i te kikorangi: a kua pena ano.*

[Gen 1:8](#) Na ka huaina te kikorangi e te Atua ko te Rangī.

*A ko te ahiahi, ko te ata, he ra tuarua.*

→ Nga wai **rarote kikorangi** **nga waitohu** korero ai a Ihu ki a koutou i a ia e noho ana **te whenua**.<sup>710</sup>

→ Nga wai **rungate kikorangi** **te rhema** korerotia e Ihu ki a tatou i a ia ano

i Kariri, ta lesu i parau mai ia haamana'ō tatou i muri a'e **Te Karaitika** ara ake i te hunga

mate

**pikiki tana Matua**, a ki tana **te Atua** ([Jhn20:17](#)),

→ "I tana meatanga, Kua takoto te tikanga kia tukua te Tama a te tangata ki nga ringa o te hunga hara, a ka noho

**ripekati**, a i te toru o nga ra ka ara ano. Na ka mahara ratou ki ana kupu (**rhema**)<sup>G4487</sup>

([Ko Luk24:6-8](#)).

- Te taenga mai **ote Tama a te tangata** me nga ra o Noa

[Gen 7:6](#) Na e ono nga tau o Noa<sup>H8337</sup> **rau (600) tau** i te putanga mai o te waipuke ki runga ki te whenua.

[Gen 7:7](#) Na ka tomo a Noa ratou tahi ko ana tama, ko tana wahine, ko nga wahine hoki a ana tama, ki

roto ki te aaka,

*na nga wai o te waipuke.*

[Gen 7:11](#) I te ono rau (600) o nga tau o te oranga o Noa,

*i te rua (2nd) marama, i te tekau ma whitu (17) o nga ra o te marama,*

*i taua rangi ano i pakaru mai ai nga puna katoa o te rire nui;*

*a ka tuwhera nga matapihi o te rangi.*

[Gen 7:12](#) A e wha tekau nga ra, e wha tekau nga po, i ua ai te ua ki runga ki te whenua.

→ E 600 matahiti to Noa i to 'na tomoraa 'tu i roto i te pahi i te diluviraa o te pape i nia i te fenua nei.

→ I roto **te rua o nga marama 17 o nga ra o te 600 tau** te ora o Noa, nga matapuna katoa o te rire nui

Ka pakaru, ka tuwhera nga matapihi o te rangi, a ka ua e 40 nga ra, e 40 nga po.

- Homai e nga wai **rarote kikorangi** **nga waitohu** me nga wai **rungate kikorangi** ko

**te rhema**, ko te au (te tuatahi) nga rangi me te whenua ka waiho hei ahi mo te

ra whakawa me **mate**<sup>G684</sup> o nga tangata kino ([2Pe 3:7](#)), tae atu ki te Anati-Karaiti me

**te Poropiti teka**.

[2Pe 3:7](#) Engari ko te rangi me te whenua (whenua),<sup>G1093</sup> ko enei inaianei,

*na taua kupu ano (**waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> e rongoatia ana mo te ahi*

*mo te ra whakawakanga, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata*

karakiakore.<sup>G444</sup>

- **Te whakawa a te Atua na te logos & te rhema** (mai i nga ra o Noa)

- I nga ra o Noa, ka timata te ua o te whakawa **te rua o nga marama 17 o nga ra o te 600 tau**, i te 17 o Cheshvan o te tau 1656 i roto i te Maramataka Hiperu.

→ **Nga waitohu** (te rangi me te whenua o nia nei) ka puritia, ka rahuitia ki **ahi** whakahē **te ra**

**o te whakawa** me te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore. Ka taea pea te rarangi wa (te ra

ranei) o te

**whakatau a meake nei o te Atua na **ahi**** i runga i nga tangata noho

whenuapea

whakarara **te wa o te waipuke o Noa o whakawa e waitohu** (ma te **wai**) i timata i te 2 o nga ra marama me te 17 o nga ra o te 600 tau.

<sup>710</sup>Tirohia [Jhn15:3](#), ranei Ataata 1. "I te timatanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).



karakiakore -Te nama ordinal o te 600th e tohu ana ki te ra whakawa a te Atua kua whakaritea mo te hunga nga tangata e noho ana i runga i te whenua, a ka tika ratou te riri o te Atua.

→ I tenei ara, te haere mai o te Tama a te tangata ka rite ki nga ra o Noa ([Mat 24:37](#)).

([Apo 14:20](#) i whakamaoritia ano)

- Te tau 1,000 e tohu ana ki ko era atu wahine, ko wai nga tautau waina o te whenua, whai nga waitohu runga i te whenua.<sup>711</sup>

- Te nama ordinal o 600th e tohu ana ki te ra whakawa a te Atua kua whakaritea mo te whenua nga kainoho ka haere i roto te riri o te Atua.<sup>712</sup>

Thus, "Ko te toto i puta mai i te takahanga waina 1,600 paero" ka taea te whakamaori penei:

→ "Ko era atu wahine (nga tautau o te waina o te whenua)" kei a wai nga waitohu runga i te

whenua

(te tau 1,000), ka puta mai i Papurona nui ([Apo 18:4](#)) i mua i a ratou hemaka ki te takahanga waina nui o te riri o te Atua ([Apo 14:19](#)).

rahi"<sup>713</sup>

- Area te feia i faaroo i te reo no nia i te ra'i, i te na ôraa mai e: "Haere mai i rapae i Babulonia

e kore ano e uru ki ona hara, e kore ano e pa ki ona whiunga e taka ki te whenua i te wa o te riri o te Atua (te tau 600 mo te whakawa a te Atua), ka pera ano ratou uru ki te 1,000 tau i runga i te whenua.

→ No reira, ka kii ko te nama 1,600(1,000 + 600).

---

<sup>711</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 14:17-20\) Nga tautau o te waina o te whenua \(Te riri o te Atua\)](#)."

<sup>712</sup>Tirohia "600 (Ono rau)."

<sup>713</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 18:4\) Haere mai i roto i Papurona nui](#)."

## Upoko 15

([Apo 15:1](#)) Te riri o te Atua (Ko nga whiu whakamutunga e 7)

[Apo 15:1](#) A kite ahau i tetahi atu tohu i te rangi, he mea nui, he mea whakamiharo, tokowhitu nga anahera kei a ratou nga whiu whakamutunga e whitu;  
kua ki tonu hoki i roto. <sup>G5055</sup>te riri o te Atua.

☞ [Apo 15:1](#) Tka kite a Hoani i tetahi atu tohu i te rangi, he mea nui, he mea whakamiharo: tokowhitu (7) nga anahera kei a ratou nga whiu whakamutunga e whitu (7), no te mea i roto ia ratou **te riri o te Atua** kua oti.

- **Te riri o te Atua**

→ Ko te kotinga mataora tuatahi mo te 144,000 ([Apo 14:1-5](#)) me te kotinga 2nd mo te hunga tapu ([Apo 14:14-16](#)) ka oti i mua i te ringihia o te riri o te Atua.

([Apo 15:2](#)) Nga toa e tu ana i runga i te moana karaihe kua konatunatua ki te ahi

[Apo 15:2](#) I kite ano ahau me te mea he moana karaihe he mea whakananu ki te ahi. me te hunga i wikitoria <sup>G3528</sup>i runga i te kararehe, ki runga ano i tona ahua, i tana tohu, i te maha hoki o tona ingoa. e tu ana i runga i te moana karaihe, me nga hapa a te Atua.

☞ [Apo 15:2](#) Al kite ahau i tetahi mea **rite** <sup>G5613</sup> **he moana karaihe whakaurumeahi**: Me te hunga i kaha i a ratou te kararehe, me tona whakapakoko, tona tohu, me te whika o tona ingoa; e tu anate **moana karaihe**, he hapa o **te Atua**.

- **Tka wikitoria ia** (te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui)

→ Ko nga toa i roto [Apo 15:2](#) e pa ana ki te hunga tapu o te Pawera Nui ([Apo 14:14-16](#)) i mate mai i te kore e tango i te tohu a te kararehe.

- **Tetahi mea "rite" te moana karaiheminka pupuhi ki te ahi**

→ E ai ki [Apo 4:6](#), ko te moana karaihe kei mua i te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme ([Apo 5:6](#)).

- No te mea e ore roa te taata e tomo i roto i te hiero e ia hope te 7 ati ([Apo 15:8](#)), te e kore e taea e te hunga wikitoria te tu ki mua i te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme i taua wa.

→ Kia mahara **te moana karaihe** whakaahuatia i roto i [Apo 15:2](#), he "mea **rite**" **he moana karaihe whakauru ki ahi**, **ate temepara o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga i te rangi** e kore e tuwhera tae noa [Apo 15:5](#).

→ Na, ko tetahi mea "**rite**" **te moana karaihe whakauru ki ahi** i roto [Apo 15:2](#) peakaua e rite **moana karaihe** i mua i te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme [Apo 4:6](#).

- Na he aha te mea?

→ No te mea e tiai te Feia Mo'a i te ati rahi i nia i te mou'a Ziona, no te tomo i roto i te Basileia i muri a'e

ka patua ratou ([Dan 12:12](#)), te moana e rite ana ki "**te moana karaihe whakananu ki te ahi**" ka te nuinga

kei Maunga Hiona pea, i reira te mau paretania paari (te 144,000) e tia noa 'i **he Reme** ([Apo 14:1](#)).

([Apo 15:3-4](#)) Ko te waiata a Mohi & te waiata a te Reme (Ka kitea te tika o te Atua i waho o te ture)

[Apo 15:3](#) Kei te waiata hoki ratou i te waiata a Mohi, pononga a te Atua, me te waiata ano a te Reme; <sup>G721</sup>ka mea, He nui au mahi e miharotia ana E Ihowa, te Atua Kaha Rawa; tika (tika) <sup>G1342</sup>he pono hoki ou ara, e te Kingi o te hunga tapu. <sup>G40</sup>

[Apo 15:4](#) Ko wai e kore e wehi i a koe, e te Ariki (kyrios), <sup>G2962</sup>me te whakakororia i tou ingoa? ko koe anake hoki te tapu. mo nga iwi katoa <sup>G1484</sup>ka haere mai ki te koropiko ki tou aroaro; mo au whakaritenga (tika) <sup>G1345</sup>kua kitea.

☞ [Apo 15:3](#) Kei te waiata ano ratou i te waiata a Mohi, pononga a te Atua, me te waiata ano **te Reme** (aroni), <sup>G721</sup>ka mea:

**“Nui he mea whakamiharo hoki au mahi, Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa!  
Tika he pono hoki ou ara, Kingi o te hunga tapu.”**

☞ [Apo 15:4](#) Ko wai e kore e wehi i a koe?, O Ariki (kyrios), a whakakororia tou ingoa? Fko koe anake te tapu. Fka haere mai ranei nga iwi katoa ki te koropiko ki tou aroaro, Fkua whakakitea ranei tou tika.“

† Te whakakitenga mai o te tika a te Atua i waho i te ture

[Roma 3:21](#) Engari inaianei **kua kitea te tika a te Atua i waho i te ture**, he mea whakaatu na te ture, na nga poropiti;

[Roma 3:22](#) Ahakoa **te tika o te Atua** na te whakapono o **Ihu Karaiti** ki te katoa, ki te hunga whakapono katoa: kahore hoki he rereke:

[Roma 3:23](#) Kua hara katoa hoki, a kahore e taea e ratou te kororia o Ihowa **te Atua**;

[Roma 3:24](#) He tika noa ake tana **aroha noa** na roto i te whakaoranga kei roto **Karaiti Ihu**:

[Roma 3:25](#) Ko wai **te Atua** kua whakatakotoria e ia he whakamarie i runga i te whakapono ki ona toto, **ki te whakapuaki i tona tika** mo te murunga o nga hara o mua, na te manawanui o **te Atua**;

[Roma 3:26](#) Hei whakakite i tona tika i tenei wa nei ano: kia tika ai ia; <sup>G1342</sup>me te kaiwhakatikatika (whakatikatika) <sup>G1344</sup>o ia e whakapono ana **Ihu**.

→ E ki ana a Paora ka whakatikaia nga tangata katoa e whakapono ana ki a Karaiti Ihu, a ko nga tangata katoa i roto i a te Karaiti he mea hanga hou, no reira kua pahemo nga mea tawhito o te hunga whakapono. [2Ko 5:17](#) a ka mahia tika, o tei horoa-noa-hia mai na roto i te here faito ore o te Atua. Te faataa ra Paulo i “te maitai (χαρίς)” o te Atua” ([Roma 3:24](#)) hei mahi e kore rawa e taea e te tangata.

[\(Apo 15:5\)](#) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te whare tapu o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga i te rangi

[Apo 15:5](#) Muri iho ka titiro ahau, na, te whare tapu o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga (te kaiwhakaatu) <sup>G3142</sup>i tuwhera te rangi.

☞ [Apo 15:5](#) Na i muri i enei mea ka titiro ahau, na, **te whare tapu o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga i te rangi** i whakatuwheratia.

→ Ko te temepara o te tapenakara o te whakaaturanga i te rangi ko te Mea Tapu rawa atu. <sup>714</sup>

[\(Apo 15:6\)](#) Nga whiu e 7

[Apo 15:6](#) Na ka puta mai nga anahera e whitu i roto i te whare tapu. Kei a ratou nga whiu e whitu, he mea ma ki te kakahu ma, kanapa tonu te kakahu <sup>G2986</sup>rinena, he mea whitiki o ratou uma ki te whitiki koura.

☞ [Apo 15:6](#) Na ka puta mai i roto i te temepara nga anahera e whitu i a ratou nei nga whiu e whitu (7); he rinena marama te kakahu, he mea whitiki o ratou uma ki te whitiki koura.

<sup>714</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 21:16\)](#) Te inenga o te Hiruharama Tapu (The Holy of Holiest of the tabernacle of God)."

→Ko nga anahera e 7 kei a ratou nga whiu e 7 ka puta mai i te whare tapu o [te Atua](#).<sup>715</sup>

([Apo 15:7](#)) Ko nga oko koura e 7 (ki tonu i te riri o te Atua)

[Apo 15:7](#) Me tetahi o nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup>  
hoatu ana ki nga anahera tokowhitu nga oko koura e whitu, ki tonu i te riri o te Atua e ora nei a ake ake.

☞ [Apo 15:7](#) Ti homai e tetahi o nga mea ora e wha (4).  
nga anahera tokowhitu (7) tokowhitu (7) [goko tawhitoki](#) tonu i te [te riri o te Atua](#) e ora tonu ana ake ake.

→Ua horoahia na 7 melahi e 7 au'a auro tei i te [te riri o te Atua](#).

([Apo 15:8](#)) E ore roa e tia i te hoê taata ia tomo i roto i te hiero (e tae noa 'tu i te hopea o na ati 7 a na melahi 7 ra)

[Apo 15:8](#) Na kua ki te whare tapu i te paoa, he mea no te kororia o te Atua, no tona kaha;  
a kahore he tangata i ahei te tomo ki te temepara, kia rite ra ano nga whiu e whitu a nga anahera e whitu.<sup>G5055</sup>

☞ [Apo 15:8](#) Na ki tonu te whare i te paoa o [te kororia o te Atua](#) mai i [tanamana](#).  
[No tetahi i taea ki te tomo ki te temepara](#) kia mutu ra ano nga whiu e whitu (7) o nga anahera e whitu  
(7).

→Kia rite ra ano nga whiu 7, e kore rawa tetahi tangata e tomo ki te whare tapu o te Atua (ki tonu i te  
kororia o  
[Te Atua me tona kaha, Apo 15:5](#)) i te rangi.<sup>716</sup>

<sup>715</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-f] Te Fare Menemene o te Atua."

<sup>716</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene apî i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."

## Upoko 16

[\(Apo 16:1\)](#) Ko nga oko e 7 o te riri o te Atua (Te 3 owe)

[Apo 16:1](#) A ka rongo ahau i te reo nui he mea no roto i te whare tapu e mea ana ki nga anahera e whitu, Haere, ringihia nga oko o te riri o te Atua ki runga ki te whenua (ki te whenua).<sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 16:1](#) Na ka rongo ahau i te reo nui no roto i te whare tapu e mea ana ki nga anahera e whitu (7) Haere, ringihia nga oko **te riri o te Atua** i runga i te whenua.

[\(Apo 16:2\)](#) Ko te 1st vial (i runga i te whenua): he mate kino me te kino

[Apo 16:2](#) Na haere ana te tuatahi, ringihia ana e ia tana oko ki te whenua;<sup>G1093</sup> a ka taka he ngangau (he kino),<sup>G2556</sup> me te kino (he kino)<sup>G4190</sup> mamae ki nga tangata kei a ratou nei te tohu a te kararehe, ki te hunga hoki e koropiko ana ki tona whakapakoko.

☞ [Apo 16:2](#) Na haere ana te tuatahi, ringihia ana e ia tana oko ki runga **te whenua**, **a he mate kino, he ngau kino** ka tae ki nga tangata kei a ratou nei te tohu a te kararehe me te hunga i koropiko ki tona ahua.

→ **Ko te ipu tuatahi** i runga i te whenua (he mate kino me te kino): Ko te whakawa mo nga tangata i whiwhi i te tohu o te kararehe ka koropiko ki tona whakapakoko.

[\(Apo 16:3\)](#) Ko te ipu tuarua (i runga i te moana): ka mate nga wairua ora katoa

[Apo 16:3](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuarua o nga anahera tana oko ki te moana; a ka rite ki te toto o te tangata mate: me nga mea ora katoa<sup>G2198</sup> mate wairua i te moana.

☞ [Apo 16:3](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuarua o nga anahera tana oko ki te moana, a ka meinga hei toto, ano no te tupapaku. me ia **wairua orai** roto **te moana** mate.

→ **Ko te ipu tuarua** i runga i te moana: ka rite te moana ki te toto me nga mea katoa **wairua ora** mate.

- **Te wairua ora**: Te whenua o tko ia te tangata tuatahi ko Arama, ko waii mahia **awairua ora** nako **Ihowa te Atua**, i kanga **eko Ihowa te Atua** i muri i te tangata<sup>H120</sup> kai ana i nga hua i kiia e te Atua kia kua e kainga ([Gen 2:8](#)). Ka whakawakia ratou mai mau ratou i to ratou ora i roto i to ratou ake whenua kikokiko, kahore i roto i te kikokiko o **te Tama a te tangata**.<sup>717</sup>

[\(Apo 16:4-7\)](#) Ko te ipu tuatoru (i runga i te awa me nga puna wai): ka waiho hei toto

[Apo 16:4](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuatoru o nga anahera tana oko ki nga awa, ki nga puna wai; a ka waiho hei toto.

[Apo 16:5](#) I rongo ano ahau i te anahera o nga wai e mea ana, Tika tonu koe, e te Ariki; ko te mea tenei, i mua ano hoki, a ka mau ano (tapu, tenei inaianei, i mua ano hoki, a kei te haere mai ano).<sup>G3741G3801</sup>

nau hoki enei whakawa.<sup>G5023</sup>

[Apo 16:6](#) I whakahekea hoki e ratou nga toto o te hunga tapu, o nga poropiti, a hoatu ana e koe he toto ki a ratou kia inumia;

e tika ana hoki ratou.<sup>G514</sup>

[Apo 16:7](#) I rongo ano ahau i te aata e mea ana, Ae ra, e te Ariki, e te Atua Kaha Rawa, pono tonu, tika tonu au whakawa.

☞ [Apo 16:4](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuatoru o nga anahera tana oko ki nga awa, ki nga puna wai, a ka meinga hei toto.

☞ [Apo 16:5](#) A ka rongo a Hoani ki te anahera o nga wai e mea ana:

<sup>717</sup>Tirohia “[Whakaahua 13-b]” mai i te Ataata 3. “He aha te rara o te tangata?” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

Ko koe **tika, Ariki** (kirios), <sup>G2962</sup>

**Te Mea Tapu**, ko wai e ora nei, i mua ano ia, a kua tae mai ano, nau hoki i whakawa enei mea.

- ☞ [Apo 16:6](#) Kua whakaheke hoki ratou **nga toto o te hunga tapu me nga poropiti**,  
I hoatu ano e koe he toto ki a ratou kia inumia, ko to ratou utu tena.
- ☞ [Apo 16:7](#) I rongo ano a Hoani i tetahi atu i te aata e ki mai ana,  
“Ahakoa, **Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa**, he pono, he tika au whakaritenga.”

→ Ko te whakawa o **Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa**

- **Ko te ipu 3**: Ko te awa me nga puna wai hei toto, ko te utu tena mo te hunga e whakaheke nga toto o te hunga tapu me nga poropiti.

([Apo 16:8-9](#)) Te ipu tuawha (i runga i te ra): nga tangata i wera i te ahi

[Apo 16:8](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuawha o nga anahera tana oko ki te ra;  
i hoatu ano ki a ia he kaha ki te wera i nga tangata <sup>G1722</sup> ahi.

[Apo 16:9](#) Me nga tane <sup>G444</sup> hunuhunua ana e te wera nui, a ka kohukohu ki te ingoa o te Atua,  
he mana (mana) <sup>G1849</sup> mo enei whiu: a kihai ratou i ripeneta ki te hoatu i te kororia ki a ia.

- ☞ [Apo 16:8](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuawha o nga anahera tana oko ki runga **te ra**, ka meinga ki **anga tangata wera** <sup>G444j</sup> **roto ahi**.
- ☞ [Apo 16:9](#) hunu iho nga tangata i te wera nui.  
a ka kohukohu ratou ki te ingoa **ote Atua** kei a wai te tikanga mo enei whiu;  
a kihai ratou i ripeneta, i hoatu i te kororia ki a ia.

→ **Ko te ipu 4**: Ka wera nga tangata i te ra ki te wera nui, heoi kohukohu ana ratou ki te ingoa **ote Atua** a kihai i ripeneta, kihai i whakakororia i te Atua, kei a ia nei te tikanga mo enei whiu.

([Apo 16:10-11](#)) Ko te 5 o nga oko (i runga i te torona o te kararehe): Ko te rangatiratanga (o te Ao Kotahi) kua ki tonu i te pouri.

[Apo 16:10](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuarima o nga anahera tana oko ki runga ki te torona (te torona) <sup>G2362</sup> o te kararehe;  
a ki tonu tona rangatiratanga i te pouri; ngaua ana e ratou o ratou arero i te mamae;

[Apo 16:11](#) I kohukohu hoki ki te Atua o te rangi  
mo o ratou mamae, mo o ratou mariaio, a kihai ratou i ripeneta ki a ratou mahi. <sup>G2041</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 16:10](#) Na ka ringihia e te 5 o nga anahera tana oko ki runga ki te torona o te (1st) kararehe;  
a kua pouri tona rangatiratanga; a ngaua ana e ratou o ratou arero i te mamae.
- ☞ [Apo 16:11](#) I kohukohu ratou **te Atua** o te rangi  
mo o ratou mamae, mo o ratou mariaio, a kihai ratou i ripeneta ki a ratou mahi.

→ **Ko te ipu 5**: Kua pouri te torona o te kararehe tuatahi me tona rangatiratanga. Engari o ripeneta ana ratou ki a ratou mahi, ka kohukohu ki **tete Atua o te rangina** te mamae me te mamae.

† **Ko te torona o te kararehe tuatahi** Ko te Kawanatanga Kotahi o te Ao ([Apo 18:1-2](#)) kei he **te Anati-Karaiti** ka whakanui ia ia ano.

([Apo 16:12-14](#)) Te 6 o te au'a (i te anavai rahi o Eupharate): Ka maroke te wai & 3 wairua poke

[Apo 16:12](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuaono o nga anahera tana oko ki te awa nui, ki Uparati;  
a maroke ake ona wai;  
ko te ara o nga kingi o te rawhiti (te ra rawhiti) <sup>G395G2246</sup> ka rite pea.

- ☞ [Apo 16:12](#) Na ka ringihia e te tuaono o nga anahera tana oko ki te awa nui, ki Uparati, a mimiti ake tona wai;  
na te ara **nga kingimai i te whitinga mai o te ra i te rawhiti** ka rite pea.

• **Kua maroke te awa nui, a Uparati**

→ [Ko te ipu 6](#): Ka maroke nga wai o te awa nui, a Uparati.

• **Te ika i roto i te wai poke** (A farii i te Varua Maitai)<sup>718</sup>

- Ko nga ika i roto i nga awa o Parao kingi o Ihipa e pa ana ki te hunga i ripekatia **Te Karaitia** kore rawa

**ripeneta** ([Apo 11:8](#)), a ka whanau nga poroka maha ([Exo 8:3](#)) aore ra “te mau varua viivii.”

- Ko nga ika katoa o te awa o Parao ka maka ki roto ki te roto ahi ka tonu.

→ Ko te ipu 6 e ka ringihia i runga i te awa nui Uparati te tino e pā ana ki te pehea te i horomia ake e te whenua te awa i makā atu nei i roto i te mangai o te tarakona i roto [Apo 12:15](#),

ko wai

i riri te tarakona ki te wahinea haere ki te whawhai ki nga morehu o ona uri ([Apo 12:17](#)).

### 3 Ko nga wairua poke ano he whiu

[Apo 16:13](#) A i kite ahau i nga wairua poke e toru, ano he poroka, e puta mai ana i te mangai o te tarakona; no te mangai o te kararehe, me te mangai o te poropiti teka.

[Apo 16:14](#) He wairua rewera hoki ratou, <sup>G1142</sup> mahi merekara (tohu), <sup>G4592</sup> e haere atu nei ki nga kingi o te whenua (whenua) <sup>G1093</sup> me te ao katoa, ki te kohikohi ia ratou ki te whawhai (pakanga) <sup>G4171</sup> o taua ra nui o te Atua Kaha Rawa.

☞ [Apo 16:13](#) A i kite ahau (John) i nga wairua poke e toru (3) ano he whiu e puta mai ana i te mangai o te tarakona; no te mangai o te kararehe, me te mangai o te poropiti teka.

☞ [Apo 16:14](#) He wairua rewera hoki ratou, e mahi ana i nga tohu, e haere atu nei ki nga kingi o te whenua, o te ao katoa; hei huihui i a ratou ki te whawhai i taua ra nui o **Te Atua Kaha Rawa**.

• **3 wairua poke** (nga wairua o nga rewera):

- Ko nga wairua rewera i puta mai i te mangai o

→ te tarakona (nana nei i hoatu tona kaha, tona torona, me te mana nui ki te tuatahi o nga kararehe);

→ te kararehe (One World Government of the 1st beast), a

→ te poropiti teka (o te kararehe tuarua).

- **Ko te poropiti teka** o te (2nd) kararehe (ko te Kingi Charles III, ko Charles Philip Arthur ranei **George**)<sup>719</sup> kei te kawete Hahi Katorika Roma” (**KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA**

**WHAKARIHARIHA O**

**TE WHENUA**, [Apo 17:5](#)) ko waite **Pope** (te wahine kairau nui, [Apo 17:1](#)) ko te upoko.

- I te mea ka haere te kararehe tuarua ki te mate ([Apo 17:11](#)) e “te tamaiti o te pohe ([2Te 2:3](#)) ko te Poropiti teka ([Apo 19:20](#)), “te taata” e amo ra i te piti o te puua (te taata o te puua), mea teitei roa Ko te Kingi Charles III te koroneihana i te 6 o Mei 2023.<sup>720</sup>

→ E mahi ana ratou i nga tohu, e haere ana ki nga kingi o te whenua, o te ao katoa, ki te huihui i a

ratou

te whawhai (Aramagedo, [Apo 16:16](#)) o taua ra nui o **Te Atua Kaha Rawa**.

• **Ko te ra nui o te Atua Kaha Rawa**, ranei **Aramagedo** ([Apo 16:16](#)), ka timata i muri te ipu 6 kua ringihia.

<sup>718</sup> | hopukina mai i “([Apo 6:7-8](#)) *Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga).*”

<sup>719</sup> | Tirohia “([Apo 17:3-6](#)) **MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA.**”

<sup>720</sup> | Tirohia “<The 3 Harvests & The 4 Watches>” mai i [Whakaahua 10-2].

([Apo 16:15](#)) E haere mai te Fatu e te Faora o Iesu Mesia mai te hoê eiâ

[Apo 16:15](#) Nana, [I haere mai ahau ano he tahae](#). Ka hari te tangata e mataara ana, e tiaki ana i ona kakahu. [G2440](#)  
kei haere tahanga ia, ka kite ratou i tona whakama.

- ☞ [Apo 16:15](#) Nana, ahau ([Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti](#)) ka haere mai ahau ano he tahae.  
Ka hari te tangata e mataara ana, ka pupuri i ona kakahu (he kakahu toua ki te toto = [nga waitohua te Atua](#),  
[Apo 19:13](#)), kei haere tona ingoa, a ka kite ratou i tona whakama.  
→ Ihu whakakakahuria ana akonga ki te wikitoria i te kino ma te whakakakahu ia ratou ki te kakahu ma  
ma ranei [nga waitohu o te Atua](#), kia mau ai nga ingoa o nga kaimahi o te rongopai (ko te iwi o te Atua a Iharaira) ki te  
pukapuka o te ora.  
a ka tu ki te whenua tapu i te aroaro o te Atua.<sup>721</sup>  
Na reira, kia mau ki to kakahu kia tae mai ra ano o [te Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti](#).

<[Ko te ra o te Ariki](#)>

- [1 ra ki te Ariki = he 1,000 tau](#) (1,000 tau = 1 ra)

[2Pe 3:8](#) Na, e oku hoa aroha, kei kuware koutou ki tenei mea kotahi.  
tera ([1 rā](#)) kei te tahae [te Ariki](#)<sup>G2962</sup> hei mano ([1,000 tau](#)), a  
kotahi mano ([1,000 tau](#)) kotahi ([1 rā](#)).

- “Kaua e kuware tena [1 ra o te Ariki](#) he rite [he 1,000 tau](#), [a he 1,000 tau hei 1 ra](#). Ahakoa te whakaaro o etahi  
tanete Ariki ka mau tana kupu whakaari, [te Ariki](#) he manawanui ki a tatou-paroita me te hiahia kia puta  
katoa ki te ripeneta, kia kaua e mate. Engari [te ra o te Ariki](#) ka haere mai penei [he tahae \(Apo 16:15\)](#) i te  
po, ka pahemo atu nga rangi me tona haruru nui, ka rewa nga mea timatanga i te wera nui o te ahi; ka  
pau i te ahi te whenua me ona mahi” ([2Pe 3:8-10](#)).<sup>722</sup>

→ Tae noa ki nga whiu 7 o nga oko o [te riri o te Atua kua oti i runga i te whenua](#), e kore e taea e tetahi  
tomo ki te temepara o te Atua (ki tonu i te kororia o te Atua, i tona kaha, [Apo 15:5](#)) i te rangi ([Apo](#)  
[15:8](#)).<sup>723</sup>

- Engari ko tetahi iwi o te iwi katoa o te Atua (te hunga mate i roto [Te Karaiti, te 144,000, and te Hunga](#)  
[Tapu o te Pawera Nui](#))

ka rapture me te haina "Aleluia" i te rangi, tae noa [te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa](#) ka kingi.

- Ki [ko era atu wahine](#) ko wai ka uru ki te 1,000 tau i runga i te whenua: [1 ra ka waiho he 1,000 tau](#).<sup>724</sup>
- Tote [hunga whakaaro nui & wahine kuware](#) ko wai ka kingi tahi me te Karaiti mo nga tau 1,000 i te  
rangi: [he 1,000 tau ka waiho 1 ra](#).

<( [Ko te mataora tuarua o te mataaratanga tuatoru](#)) [Te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti](#)>

- [Ko te ra o te Ariki](#) e pa ana ki te hokinga mai o te Ariki i te 3 o nga mataaratanga, i te taenga mai ranei o [te](#)  
[Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).

<sup>721</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:7](#).

<sup>722</sup>Ataata 44. "(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](#).

<sup>723</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 19:1-2\) Ko te 1 Areluia \(Whakamoemiti: he hui nui i te rangi\)](#)."

<sup>724</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:2-3\) Te tarakona \(ophi tahito, te Diabolo, Satani\): Ua taatihia i roto i te apoo hohonu e 1 000 matahiti](#)."



→I te tangi o te **tetere whakamutunga**, ka kakahuria te piraukore e nga tinana pirau, ka kakahuria hoki te matekore e te hunga matemate, kia ara ai te hunga mate. **e kore e pirau**, a ka puta ke tatou i te kimo kanohi ([1Ko 15:52-54](#)).<sup>725</sup>

<[Ko te ra o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti](#)>

- Ka puta mai te hunga tapu i te wai ([nga waitohu](#)), **te wairua o te Ariki** ka tango i te tinana (te tapenakara) o te hunga tapu (Philip) ma te kaha, kia rite ai tona tinana kino ki te **tinana kororiao** "**te Kaiwhakaora, te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti**([Phl 3:20-21](#))," ko wai **te Reme**.<sup>726</sup>  
→I runga i te mahinga e taea ai e ia te pehi nga mea katoa ki raro i a ia. [Phl 3:21](#), me era i roto i te kikokiko (te unaka) ka kite ia ratou (ko o ratou tinana i whakaahuatia ki te tinana kororia) kore ake ([Ohipa 8:39](#))  
heite **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** kua whakaatu ([2Pe 1:14](#)).<sup>727</sup>

[1Ko 1:5](#) Kua meinga hoki kia hua nga mea katoa ma koutou i roto i a ia, te whakapuaki korero, te matauranga;

[1Ko 1:6](#) Ara ko te whakaaturanga o **Te Karaiti** whakapumautia i roto i a koe:

[1Ko 1:7](#) kore ai koutou e hapa i tetahi mea homai; e tatari ana mo te taenga mai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu**

**Karaiti:**

[1Ko 1:8](#) Ma wai koutou e whakau a taea noatia te mutunga,

kia kore ai koutou e whai koha i tenei ra o tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

[1Ko 1:9](#) **te Atua** kōpono, nana koutou i karanga kia uru tahi ki tana **Tama Ihu Karaiti** to tatou **Ariki**.

- Kei te whakarangatira koe e **Ihu Karaiti** nga mea katoa, i nga kupu katoa, i nga matauranga katoa, i whakaaturia mai nei e ia **Te Karaiti** whakapumautia i roto i a koe. No reira, me whakapono koe me te aroha ki te hunga tapu **te Ariki a Ihu**, e mohio ana hoki koe me whakarere to koutou tapenakara, kia pera ano me to matou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** kua whakaatu mai ki a matou. Ma tenei ka kore koe e hoki mai i te mea homai noa i te wa e tatari ana ki te taenga mai o ta matou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, kia tapatahi hoki koutou i tenei ra o tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.<sup>728</sup>

([Apo 16:16](#)) Ko te timatanga o Aramagedo (Te whawhai o te ra nui o te Atua Kaha Rawa)

[Apo 16:16](#) Na ka huihuia ratou e ia ki te wahi e kiia nei i te reo Hiperu ko Aramakerona.<sup>729</sup>

☞ [Apo 16:16](#) Na ka huihui ratou ki te wahi e kiia nei i te reo Hiperu; **Aramagedo**.

- **Aramagedo**: The etymology of Armageddon (Strong's [G717](#)) no Strong's [H2022](#), tikanga maunga, me mai i a Strong [H4023](#), te aua o Megido aore ra Megido (vahi taata).

→No reira, **Aramagedo** tikanga "**te maunga o Mekiro**."

(*Megido aore ra Megido, o te oire tahito no Kanaana tei faataahia na Manase e tei nia i te ko te taha ki te tonga o te mania o Eteraerona mai i Maunga Karamere mai i Nahareta.*)<sup>729</sup>

<sup>725</sup>I hopukina mai i "[\(Apo 11:14\)](#) Ko te mutunga o te rua o nga aue (Ko te mea ngaro a te Atua kua tutuki ina tata te tangi o te tetere tuawhitu)."

<sup>726</sup>A hi'o na "Te Fatu Manahope, [Apo 1:8](#) & Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa, [Apo 4:8](#)".

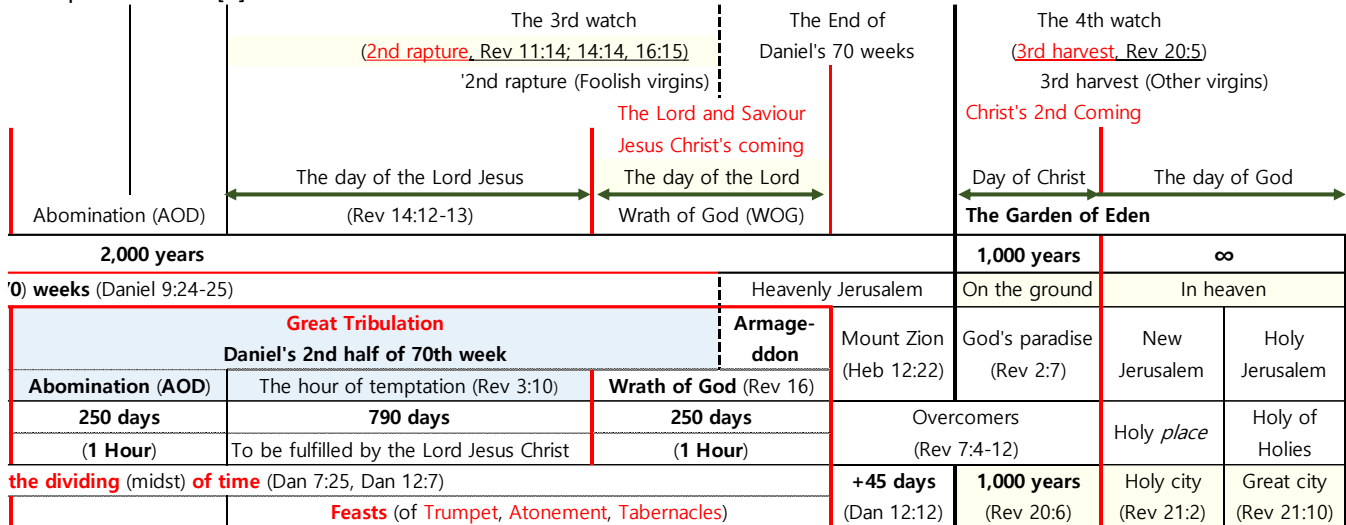
<sup>727</sup>Ataata 33. "Homai koe ki tenei hariata." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/33-join-thyself-to-this-chariot/).

<sup>728</sup>Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>729</sup>"H4023 - m<sup>g</sup>idōn - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 20 o Aperira, 2023.

[www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h4023/kiv/wlc/0-1/](http://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h4023/kiv/wlc/0-1/)

\* I hopukina mai i “[3] 70 wiki o Raniera”



(Apo 16:17-18) Ko te 7 o nga oko (ki te rangi): Kua oti (He ru kaha & nui i runga i te whenua)

**Apo 16:17** Na ka ringihia e te tuawhitu o nga anahera tana oko ki te rangi; a ka puta mai he reo nui i te whare tapu o te rangi, i te torona, e mea ana, **Kua oti.**  
**Apo 16:18** A ka puta mai he reo, he whatitiri, he uira; a ka puta he ru nui; kahore he pera i mua i te tangata<sup>G444</sup> i runga i te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> he ru nui, he nui hoki.

- ☞ **Apo 16:17** Na ka ringihia e te tuawhitu (7) nga anahera tana oko ki te rangi; a ka puta mai he reo nui i te whare tapu o te rangi, i te torona, e mea ana, “**Kua oti!**”
- ☞ **Apo 16:18** Na ka puta mai he reo, he whatitiri, he uira; a ka puta he ru nui; he ru nui, he nui, kahore ano i puta mai i mua i te tangata<sup>G444</sup> i runga i te whenua.
  - **Ikua oti t**  
 → **Ko te ipu 7** (ki te hau): He reo nui no roto i te whare tapu o te rangi e mea ana, “**Kua oti.**”  
 - He ru kaha & nui i runga i te whenua

(Apo 16:19-21) Ko te pa nui o Papurona kua wehea kia 3 nga wahanga (Ko te kapu o te waina o te riri o te Atua.)

**Apo 16:19** Na ka wehea te pa nui, kia toru nga wahi, me nga pa o nga tauwi<sup>G1484</sup> hinga: a ka maharatia a Papurona nui i te aroarua o te Atua. kia hoatu ki a ia te kapu o te waina o te riri<sup>G2372</sup> o tona riri. <sup>G3709</sup>  
**Apo 16:20** Me ia motu<sup>G3520</sup> rere ana, kihai hoki i kitea nga maunga.  
**Apo 16:21** Na ka hinga ki runga ki nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> he whatu nui no te rangi, ia kohatomo te taumaha o te taranata (talantiaios).<sup>G5006</sup> a ka kohukohu nga tangata i te Atua mo te whiu a te whatu; he nui rawa hoki tona mate.

- ☞ **Apo 16:19** Na ka wehea te pa nui (Babulonia) kia toru (3) nga wahi, a hinga ana nga pa o nga tauwi. I maharatia ano a Papurona nui i mua **te Atua**, kia hoatu ki a ia te kapu o te waina o tana taikaha **riri**.
- ☞ **Apo 16:20** A rere atu ana nga motu katoa, kihai hoki i kitea nga maunga.
- ☞ **Apo 16:21** Me te whatu nui, he mea pauna **he taranata**, i heke iho i te rangi ki runga ki nga tangata, a ka kohukohu ratou **te Atuai** te whiunga o te whatu i te mea he nui rawa taua whiu.
  - Ko te pa nui o Papurona: Wehea kia 3 nga wahi (te kapu o te waina o te riri o **Te riri o te Atua**).
  - Ka rere atu te motu
  - Kua kore e kitea nga maunga
  - I heke iho ano i te rangi he whatu nui ki runga ki nga tangata, a ka kohukohu ratou ki te Atua mo te he nui rawa te whiu a te whatu.

- † Tka whawhai ia a Ihowa ki nga tauwi i te ra o te whawhai (Aramagedo), te tikanga [te ra o Ihowa](#) Ko te ra e tu ai nga waewae o Ihowa ki runga ki Maunga Oriwa, a ka haere mai a Ihowa, te Atua (te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti) ratou ko tana hunga tapu katoa. [Zek 14:1-5](#)).



- [Whakaahua 16-a] **Ko nga hiri e 7**

Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 7 hiiri		Hoiho	Tko te Reme e whakatuwhera ana nga hiri 7
1 <sup>st</sup>	(Apo 6:1-2)	He ma hoiho	Ko te anahera a te Ariki, e noho ana i runga i te hoiho ma, me te kopere, ka hoatu ki a ia he karauna hei wikitoria (>> Ko te kotinga mataora tuatahi o te 144,000, te mataaratanga tuarua, <a href="#">Apo 7:9-17</a> ).
2 <sup>nd</sup>	(Apo 6:3-4)	He whero hoiho	Na te anahera a lhowa e noho ana i runga i te hoiho whero, i hoatu he hoari nui (te rhema a te Atua).
3 <sup>rd</sup>	(Apo 6:5-6)	Apango hoiho	Ko te anahera a te Ariki, e noho ana i runga i te hoiho mangu, he ioka kei tona ringa hei whanganga i te hunga tika, i te hunga he.
4 <sup>th</sup>	(Apo 6:7-8)	Akākāriki hoiho	Ko te ingoa o te anahera ko "Mate" ka hoatu he mana ki runga i te hauwha (1/4) o te whenua (Death & Hell).
5 <sup>th</sup>	(Apo 6:9-11)		Ko nga wairua i patua o nga kaiwhakaatu o nga tohu a te Atua kei raro i te aata kei te karanga ki te Ariki, ki a lhu Karaiti. Ko te hiri tuarima ka puta i mua i te tohu tuarua o te mutunga o te ao.
6 <sup>th</sup>	(Apo 6:12-17, Apo 7:1-17)		Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuaono ( <b>He ra nui o te riri o te Reme</b> ).
7 <sup>th</sup>	(Apo 8:1-11:19)		Ko nga anahera 7 me <b>te 7 tetere</b> ki te tangi: <b>te riri o te Ariki, o te Atua Kaha Rawahaere</b> mai.

- [Whakaahua 16-b] **7 Tetere**

	7 Ua faato te mau melahi i te pu	7 tetere (Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri 7)
	(Apo 8:1-5)	Ua horoahia na te 7 melahi i mua i te Atua e 7 pu
	(Apo 8:6)	Ua ineine na melahi e 7 e te pu e 7 i te faaoto
1 <sup>st</sup>	1 <sup>st</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 8:7)	I maka iho ki te whenua te whatu me te kapura kua konatunatua ki te toto. <b>1/3</b> o nga rakau i wera, me nga otaota matomato katoa.
2 <sup>nd</sup>	2 <sup>nd</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 8:8-9)	Ko tetahi e rite ana ki te maunga nui e ka ana i te ahi, ka panga ki te moana. <b>1/3</b> o te moanaka waiho hei toto, ka mate nga kirehe o te moana, ngaro iho nga kaipuke.
3 <sup>rd</sup>	3 <sup>rd</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 8:10-11)	He whetu nui no te rangi e ka ana ano he rama (Wormwood), fkei runga <b>1/3</b> o nga awame nga puna wai.
4 <sup>th</sup>	4 <sup>th</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 8:12-13)	<b>1/3</b> o te ra, o te marama, o nga whetu kua whakapouritia. <b>1/3</b> okare te ao i marama, ka pera ano te po.
5 <sup>th</sup>	5 <sup>th</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 9:1-12)	(Ko te 1 <sup>st</sup> owe) He whetu i taka mai i te rangi ki te whenua, ka tuwhera te poka torere. -Ti homai he mawhitiwhiti i roto i te rua <b>5 marama</b> ki te tukino i nga tangata kahore nei te hiri a te Atua ki o ratou rae.
6 <sup>th</sup>	6 <sup>th</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 9:13-21-Apo 11:14)	(Ko te nama tuarua) Tko nga anahera 4 kua rite nei mo te haora, mo te ra, mo te marama, mo te tau, ka wetekina ki te whakamate. <b>1/3</b> o nga tangata.
7 <sup>th</sup>	7 <sup>th</sup> tangi te tetere (Apo 10:7, Apo 11:15)	Tkua tutuki tana mea ngaro a te Atua (i whakapuakina ki ana pononga me te poropiti). (>> Ko te 2 <sup>nd</sup> rapture kotinga o te hunga tapu i mua <a href="#">Apo 11:15-16</a> , te mataaratanga tuatoru).

\* E ere te feia mo'a i faataahia no te riri o te Atua, ia noa rā te ora na to tatou Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia ([1Te 5:9](#)).

- [Whakaahua 16-c] **7 Nga ipu**

	7 Ka ringihia e nga anahera nga oko	7 ipu (Te tangi o te tetere tuawhiti)
1 <sup>st</sup>	1 <sup>st</sup> i ringihia e te anahera (Apo 15:7-Apo 16:2)	(Ko te nama tuatoru) <b>Te riri o te Atua</b> ki te hunga kei a ratou te tohu a te kararehe, i koropiko ki tona whakapakoko. - 1 <sup>st</sup> vial: Ringihia ki te whenua - he mate kino me te kino.
2 <sup>nd</sup>	2 <sup>nd</sup> ipu kua ringihia (Apo 16:3)	- 2 <sup>nd</sup> vial: Ringihia ki te moana - ka mate nga wairua ora katoa

3 <sup>rd</sup>	3 <sup>rd</sup> ipu kua ringihia (Apo 16:4-7)	-Ko te ipu tuatoru: Ringihia ki te awa me nga puna wai - ka huri hei toto
4 <sup>th</sup>	4 <sup>th</sup> ipu kua ringihia (Apo 16:8)	-4th oko: Ringihia ki runga ki te ra - nga tangata wera i te ahi
5 <sup>th</sup>	I ringihia te ipu tuarima (Apo 16:10-11)	-Te ipu tuarima: I ringihia ki runga ki te torona o te kararehe – kua ki tonu te rangatiratanga o te kararehe i te pouri.
6 <sup>th</sup>	6 <sup>th</sup> ipu kua ringihia (Apo 16:12)	-6 ipu: Ringihia ki runga ki te awa nui Uparati - wai maroke & 3unga wairua poke
7 <sup>th</sup>	7 <sup>th</sup> ipu kua ringihia (Apo 16:17)	-7 o te ipu: Ringihia ki te rangi: Kua oti (he ru nui, kua wehea a Papurona ki nga wahanga e 3)

<Ko te riri o te Atua & te ra o te riri o Ihowa, o te Atua Kaha Rawa>

- Te riri o te Atua:** Ko nga oko riri e 7 i whakaahuatia i roto i te Zephania 1  
[Zep 1:1](#) Ko te kupu<sup>H1697</sup> o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup>  
 i haere mai nei ki a Tepania tama a Kuhi, tama a Keraria;  
 Tama a Amaria, tama a Hetekia, i nga ra o Hohia tama a Amono, kingi o Hura.  
[Zep 1:2](#) Ka poto rawa i ahau nga mea katoa i runga i te whenua (te whenua),<sup>H127</sup> e ai ta Ihowa.  
[Zep 1:3](#) ka pau i ahau te tangata<sup>H120</sup> me te kararehe<sup>H929</sup>; Ka poto i ahau nga manu o te rangi, me nga ika o te moana;  
 me te hunga kino nga tutukitanga waewae;  
 ka hatepea atu ano e ahau te tangata<sup>H120</sup> mai i te whenua (the ground),<sup>H127</sup> ka mea a Ihowa.

→ I korero a Ihowa i te reo o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>730</sup> ki a Tepania ka pau katoa i a ia  
 mea i runga i te whenua, aka oti tenei ma te ringihanga o nga ipu e 7 ki roto [Apo 16:1](#).
- Ka hatepea atu nga toenga o Paara**  
[Zep 1:4](#) Ka totoro ano toku ringa ki runga ki a Hura, ki nga tangata katoa ano o Hiruharama;  
 ka hatepea atu ano e ahau nga morehu o Paara<sup>H1168</sup> no tenei wahi, me te ingoa o nga Kemarimi me nga tohunga;  
[Zep 1:5](#) Me te hunga e koropiko ana i runga i nga tuanui ki te ope o te rangi;  
 me te hunga e koropiko ana, e oati ana i a Ihowa, me te hunga e oati ana i a Marakama (kingi),<sup>H4428</sup>  
[Zep 1:6](#) Me te hunga i tahuri atu nei i te whai ia Ihowa;  
 me te hunga kihai nei i ui ki a Ihowa, kihai ano i ui ki a ia.

→ Paara (Strong's<sup>H1168</sup>) te auaa "te Fatu," e e taata ino oia ta te mau tamarii a Iseraela i tavini ei mono ko Ihowa to ratou Atua ([Tav 3:7](#)). Ka hatepea atu e Ihowa (Yahweh) nga morehu o Paara.
- Ko nga toenga o Iharairao tei ore i tuu i raro i te turi i te hoho'a o Baala**  
[Roma 11:4](#) Heoi e pehea ana te whakahoki a te Atua ki a ia? E whitu mano i whakatoea e ahau maku (7,000) nga tane,  
 kahore nei i piko te turi ki te whakapakoko o Paara.<sup>G896</sup>  
[Roma 11:5](#) Waihoki i tenei wa ano, tera ano he toenga, he whiriwhiringa na te aroha noa.  
[Roma 11:6](#) Ki te mea ia na te aroha noa, ehara i te mea na nga mahi: penei ehara te aroha noa i te aroha noa.  
 Mehemea ia na nga mahi, ehara i te mea aroha noa: penei ehara te mahi i te mahi.  
[Roma 11:7](#) He aha ra? **Iharaira** kihai i whiwhi ki tana e rapu nei;  
 engari **te pooti**<sup>G1589</sup> kua whiwhi, ko era atu i whakamatapotia  
[Roma 11:8](#) Ko te mea hoki ia i tuhituhia, Kua hoatu e te Atua ki a ratou te wairua hiamoe;  
 nga kanohi kei kite ratou, me nga taringa kahore e rongoi;) taea noatia tenei ra.

  - Te rhema o te pukapuka (hiritia)**

→ Tae noa mai ki tenei ra, kua homai e te Atua ki a Iharaira (nga Hurai) te wairua hiamoe, kei kite o ratou kanohi;

<sup>730</sup>Kia mohio ai he aha te kupu<sup>H1697</sup> kua whakamaoritia ki "te rhema," tirohia te Ataata 6. "Ko Ihowa hei Atua mou." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

a kare nga taringa e rongō (in [Isa 29:10](#)). Kua matapo ratou kia kore ai e ahei te korero **te rhema o te pukapuka arahiritia** ([Isa 29:11](#)). Engari ko te pooti (te morehu o Ihairaira) ka whiwhi ki ta ratou rapua, ko te whakarongo ki “te rhema” kia kite i to ratou Karaiti, a te Karaiti, kihai nei i mohiotia e to ratou matua (Aperahama, Ihaka, me Hakopa).

→ Te Ariki ([whakahāwea, Ruka 2:29](#)) hoatu “te rhema” ki **tena te Atua nga kaiwhakaatu i whiriwhiria** kai, i inu

me [Ihu Karaitino Naharetai](#) muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate.

Ko era atu o nga toenga o Paara, kua piko o ratou turi ki te whakapakoko o Paara, ki te whakapakoko ranei o Paara.

te kararehe (666, [Apo 13:16](#)) ka motuhia mailhowa.

→ Ko te hunga i tahuri ki a Ihowa, i rapu i a ia i mua i te riri o te Atua, e kore e hatepea atu, a ka tae ki te 1,000 tau.

- **Kua tata te ra nui o Ihowa** (Ko te ra o te riri i te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri 6)

[Zep 1:7](#) Whakarongoa i te aroaro o te Ariki <sup>H136</sup> TE ATUA. <sup>H3069</sup> **mote ra o Ihowa** ko kei te ringa (tata): <sup>H7138</sup> mo a Ihowa kua rite he patunga tapu, kua tono ia ki ana manuhiri.

[Zep 1:8A](#) ka puta mai **te ra o ta Ihowa patunga tapu**, ka whiua e ahau nga rangatira, me nga tamariki a te kingi. <sup>H1121</sup> me te hunga katoa e kakahu ana i nga kakahu ke.

[Zep 1:9](#) A i taua ra ano ka whiua e ahau te hunga katoa e tupekepeke ana i runga i te paepae o te tata; e ki nei nga whare oo ratou ariki ki te nanakia, ki te tinihanga.

[Zep 1:10A](#) i taua ra, e ai ta Ihowa, ka puta te haruru o te tangi a Ihowa he kuwaha ika, me te aue i te tuarua, a he nui te pakaru o nga pukepuke.

[Zep 1:11](#) Aue, e nga tangata o Makateha, kua moti hoki nga tangata hokohoko katoa; ka hatepea atu nga kaimau hiriwa katoa.

[Zep 1:12](#) I taua wa ka rapua e ahau a Hiruharama, me te rama; a whiua nga tangata

e mea ana i roto i o ratou ngakau, E kore a Ihowa e mahi i te pai, e kore ano e mahi i te kino.

[Zep 1:13](#) Na ka waiho o ratou taonga hei pahuatanga; o ratou whare hei ururua: ka hanga whare ano ratou. engari kaua e nohoia; ka whakato mara waina, otiia e kore e inu i te waina.

[Zep 1:14](#) **Ko te ra nui o Ihowa** kua tata, <sup>H7138</sup> kua tata, <sup>H7138</sup> ka hohoro ano te reo o **te ra o Ihowa**: ka tangi te tangata kaha i reira.

[Zep 1:15](#) Ko taua ra **he ra riri, he ra raruraru, he ra moumoua, he ra whakamomori, he ra pouri, he ra kapua, he ra pouri, he ra pouri**,

→ **Te riri o the Remē** ka tae mai **te ra nui o Ihowa**.

TKo te ra o Ihowa he ra riri, he raruraru, he pouri, he ururua, he whakamoti, he pouri,

ko te pouri kerekere, ko nga kapua me te pouri kerekere, tera e puta mai **te whakatuwheratanga o te**

[hiri 6](#).

- **He ra o te tetere** (Ko te ra o to Ihowa riri)

[Zep 1:16](#) **He ra o te tetere** <sup>H7782</sup> me te whakaoho (karanga) <sup>H8643</sup> ki nga pa taiepa, ki nga pourewa tiketike.

[Zep 1:17](#) Ka mamae ano i ahau nga tangata, ka rite ratou ki te matapo ina haere; mo ratou i hara ki a Ihowa.

ka ringihia o ratou toto ano he puehu, o ratou kikokiko ano he paru.

[Zep 1:18](#) E kore ano ta ratou hiriwa, ta ratou koura, e kaha ki te whakaora i a ratou **te ra o to Ihowa riri**; engari te whenua katoa (te whenua) <sup>H776</sup> ka pau i te ahi o tona hae.

ka hohoro hoki te whakakorea e ia nga tangata katoa o te whenua (te whenua). <sup>H776</sup>

hiahia

→ Te riri o [te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa](#) (Ko te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa [Te Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti](#))<sup>731</sup>

ka haere mai i te wa e tangi ana nga anahera e 7 me nga tetere e 7 ([Apo 8:1-11:19](#)).

- Na reira, i mua [te ra o te tetere](#) haere mai, hamama (tupato) mo nga pa taiepa, mo nga pourewa tiketike.

---

<sup>731</sup>Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).



## Upoko 17

([Apo 17:1-2](#) Ko te whakawakanga o te wahine kairau nui

[Apo 17:1](#) Na ka haere mai tetahi o nga anahera e whitu, kei a ratou nei nga oko e whitu; <sup>G5357</sup>ka korero ki ahau, ka mea ki ahau,

Haere mai ki konei, <sup>G1204</sup>Maku e whakaatu ki a koe te whakawakanga o te wahine kairau nui. <sup>G4204</sup>  
e noho nei i runga i nga wai maha.

[Apo 17:2](#) Ki a wai nga kingi <sup>G935</sup> o te whenua (the ground) <sup>G1093</sup> kua moepuku, a  
nga tangata noho (the dwellers) <sup>G2730</sup> o te whenua (the ground) <sup>G1093</sup>  
kua haurangi ratou i te waina o tona moepuku.

☞ [Apo 17:1](#) Na ka haere mai tetahi o nga anahera e whitu, kei a ratou nei nga oko e whitu, a ka korero ki a Hoani, ka mea,

“Haere mai, maku e whakaatu ki a koe te tikanga o **te wahine kairau nui** e noho nei i runga i nga wai maha.”

☞ [Apo 17:2](#) Ma wai **nga kingi o te whenua** moepuku,  
a haurangi iho nga tangata o te whenua i te waina o tona moepuku.

→ Na nga anahera e 7 i hoatu nga oko e 7 i muri i te otinga o nga kotinga mataora e rua ([Apo 15:5](#)), me tetahi  
o ratou i whakaatu ki a Hoani te whakawakanga e haere mai ana **te wahine kairau nui** e noho nei i runga i nga wai maha.

→ **Te wahine kairau nui**

- E noho ana i runga i nga wai maha: Ko nga wai poke e puta mai ai nga wairua poke ([Apo 16:12-14](#)).

- Te moepuku ki **nga kingi o te whenua** ko wai i tu ki te whawhai **te Ariki Te Karaiti**.<sup>732</sup>

- Nga tangata whenua: Ko te hunga he i runga i te whenua i inu nei i te wairua o **anatikaraiti**  
([1 Ioa 4:3](#)) a koropiko ana ki te Kararehe.<sup>733</sup>

([Apo 17:3-4](#)) He kararehe whero (te wahine)

[Apo 17:3](#) Na ka arahina ahau i roto i te wairua ki te koraha. <sup>G2048</sup>  
a ka kite ahau i tetahi wahine e noho ana i runga i tetahi kararehe whero, kapi tonu i te ingoa kohukohu;  
e whitu nga mahunga, tekau nga haona.

[Apo 17:4](#) Na ka whakakakahuria te wahine ra <sup>G4016</sup> he papura me te ngangana,  
he mea whakapaipai ki te koura, ki nga kohatu utu nui, ki nga peara;  
He kapu koura kei tona ringa ki tonu i nga mea whakarihariha, i te poke hoki o tona moepuku.

☞ [Apo 17:3](#) Na ka kawea a Hoani e te anahera i roto i te Wairua ki te koraha, a ka kite ia  
**he wahine** (te wahine kairau nui) noho ana **he kararehe whero** (o te kararehe tuarua) i ki tonu i nga ingoa  
o  
**kohukohu**, e whitu (7) **upoko** me te tekau (10) **haona**.

☞ [Apo 17:4](#) The wahine (te wahine kairau nui) i whakakakahuria **papura ngangana**,  
he mea whakapaipai ki te koura, ki nga kohatu utu nui, ki nga peara;  
he kapu koura kei tona ringa ki tonu i nga mea whakarihariha, i te poke hoki o tona moepuku.

• **Te kararehe whero**

→ Ahakoa te whakaahuatanga o **te ngangana kararehe** e 7 nga mahunga, e 10 nga haona he rite pea te ahua

<sup>732</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 1:5](#)) *Iesu Mesia: Te tavana o te mau arii e te mau tavana o te fenua.*"

<sup>733</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 6:7-8](#)) *Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga).*"

ki te tuatahi o nga kararehe i roto i te moana me te tuarua o nga kararehe i runga i te whenua;<sup>734</sup>  
[Apo 17:2](#)whakaahua ana i te  
 nga kingi [ote whenua](#) ko wai kua moepuku ki te wahine kairau nui ([he wahine](#)), hangate  
[whenua](#) tangata nohoki te haurangi i te waina o tana moepuku, e kii ana terate [kararehe whero](#) ko  
 wai  
 kawete [te wahine kairau nui](#),<sup>735</sup> ko [te kararehe tuarua](#) puta maite [whenua](#) ([Apo 13:11](#)).

([Apo 17:5-6](#)) MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA.

[Apo 17:5](#) He ingoa ano te tuhituhi ki tona rae,  
 Mea ngaro, PAPURONA NUI,  
 KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA (TE WHENUA).<sup>G1093</sup>  
[Apo 17:6](#) kite ano ahau i taua wahine e haurangi ana i nga toto o te hunga tapu (te hunga tapu).<sup>G40</sup>  
 me nga toto hoki o nga kaiwhakaatu.<sup>G3144</sup> O Ihu:  
 a, no taku kitenga i a ia, ka miharo ahau (miharo)<sup>G2296</sup> me te mihi nui.

- ☞ [Apo 17:5](#) Ai tona rae i tuhia he ingoa,  
**[MAHI NGARO, PAPURONATE NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA OTE WHENUA.](#)**
- ☞ [Apo 17:6](#) Al kite a Hoani i te wahine ([te wahine kairau nui](#)), haurangi i te toto o te hunga tapu me ki nga toto o nga kaiwhakaatu o [Ihu](#). A, i te kitenga o Hoani ia ia, nui atu te miharo i miharo ai ia.
  - **[The mea whakarihariha](#)**
    - Nga Whakatauki ([Mas 6:16-19](#)) whakaahua ana [te mea whakarihariha](#) he tangata whakakake te kanohi, he korero teka  
 arero He ringa whakaheke toto harakore, he ngakau kino e korero ana i te rongou mau, he waewae tere ki roto.  
 rere ki te kino, he kaiwhakaatu teka e korero teka ana, e rui ana i te ngangare i roto i nga tuakana, ko to ratou Matua te Atua  
 (['Elōhīm](#)).<sup>736</sup>
    - **[Tko te rangatiratanga o Roma](#)**
      - [E ai ki Apo 17:3, te rangatiratanga o Roma](#)<sup>737</sup> he kakahu he papura, he ngangana, he mea whakapaipai ki te koura, ki te kohatu utu nui, ki te peara, he kapu koura kei te ringa o te ringa, ki tonu i te mea whakarihariha, i te poke hoki o tona moepuku.
      - Ko te whakaahuatanga i roto [Apo 17:4](#) e hāngai ana ki nga kakahu liturgical e mau ana e nga tohunga Katorika o  
**[te Hahi Katorika Roma](#)**.<sup>738</sup>
      - Ko te rangatira o [te Hahi Katorika Roma](#) ko "[te Pope](#)" ko wai te Pihopa o Roma.
      - Ko te popa te upoko o "[te Hunga Tapu](#) (he nohoanga Tapu ranei i te reo Latina)" ko te kawanatanga o te ao katoa o  
**[te Hahi Katorika](#)**.  
 - Ko te Hunga Tapu kei te mahi mai i "[te taone o Vatican](#)," ko te iti rawa o te motu motuhake i te ao.
  - **[Tia \(Hou\) Rangatiratanga Roma haere mai](#)** (Te 8raa o te Basileia)

<sup>734</sup>Tirohia [Apo 13:11](#).

<sup>735</sup>Tirohia [Apo 17:7](#).

<sup>736</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:17](#).

<sup>737</sup>Ko te pa o Papurona tawhito i whakaturia i te takiwa o te 2,300 BC.

<sup>738</sup>Ka kitea nga korero mo nga kakahu karakia e mau ana i nga tohunga Katorika i runga ipurangi.

- Ko te upoko o "**te Hahi Katorika Roma** i roto **te Vatican City**" ranei **te wahine kairau nui** (te Pope), no te 2 o nga kararehe ka puta mai i te 8 o nga rangatiratanga. I tohe ia mo "**Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao**" kia taea ai e nga iwi katoa o te ao te tuku i te mana whakahaere o o raatau kawanatanga **Te kawanatanga o te ao** (Tuhipoka: Ko te mahere a Hatana ko te kaina **te Atuatangata** i runga i te whenua).

→ Tuhipoka: **Ko te haona iti** (te Anati-Karaiti, te kingi o **te Basileia New Babulonia**) tera ka puta mai **te rangatiratanga 7** (**Rana 7:8**) no te kararehe tuatahi (**Apo 13:5-6**), ka hoatu he waha hei korero nga mea nunui me nga kohukohume te mana ki te haere tonu (kohukohu) mo **42 marama**.<sup>739</sup>

**-HE MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA (Apo 17:5)**

→ Te wahine ("Te wahine kairau nui"): **Ko te whaea o nga wahine kairau** ko **te Hahi Katorika Roma** i Roma. (**Te wahine kairau nui** ko "**Te Pope**" i tenei wa ko Pope Francis, ko te upoko o te Hunga Tapu).

→ Te kararehe tuatahi ("The New Babylon"): "**Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Aoo** te United Nations" ko te tari matua i te United States (te whenua kei hea **te Anati-Karaiti** ko).

→ Te rua o nga kararehe ("Te pa nui"): **Ko te taone o Vatican** i roto Roma.

(Ko te nohoanga o te Hahi Katorika Roma, e whakahaeretia ana e te Hunga Tapu, kei hea **te Poropiti teka** ka puta).

→ Ko nga kingi mo te tuatahi me te tuarua o nga kararehe (Nga mea whakarihariha o te whenua, **Apo 13:11**):

II.<sup>740</sup>

(1) **Te Anati-Karaiti** o te kararehe tuatahi mai i te moana: Ko te kaitono pea ko Barack Hussein Obama

(2) **Te Poropiti teka** o te rua o nga kararehe mai i te whenua: pea ko Kingi Charles III (Charles Philip Arthur George).<sup>741</sup>

→ Mai te Ierusalem i nia ra (Ierusalem i te ra'i) e metua vahine no te feia faaroo atoa (**Gal 4:26**), te Ekalesia Katolika Roma, "te metua vahine o te mau vahine faaturi," o te metua vahine ia o te mau taata faaroo ore atoa.

→ **Te haona iti** (te Anati-Karaiti o te kararehe tuatahi) **mete wahine kairau nui** (te Pope o te kararehe tuarua)

e kii ana ko "**te pa nui (o) Papurona**."<sup>742</sup>

(**Apo 17:7**) Te mea ngaro o te wahine (Ko te rua o nga kararehe e mau ana i te wahine kairau nui, E 7 nga mahunga me nga haona 10.)

- Ko te rua o nga kararehe e mau ana i te wahine kairau nui (Ko nga mahunga e 7 me nga haona e 10)

**Apo 17:7A** ka mea mai te anahera ki ahau, He aha koe i miharo? Maku e korero ki a koe te mea ngaro o te wahine, o te kararehe hoki e waha ana <sup>G941</sup>ia, e whitu ona mahunga, tekau nga haona.

☞ **Apo 17:7** BNa ka mea te anahera ki a Hoani, He aha koe i miharo?

Maku e korero ki a koe te mea ngaro o te wahine (**te wahine kairau nui**) me te kararehe (2nd) e kawea ana i a ia (**te wahine kairau nui**),

<sup>739</sup>Haere ki te paetukutuku White House a Barack Obama ka panui (ki te mohio) nga korero a Barack Obama me Pope Francis i runga

23 no Setepa 2015. A hi'o atoa i te "660 (Te numera o te puaa)" i roto i te pene 13.

<sup>740</sup>Haere ki te paetukutuku White House a Barack Obama ka panui (ki te mohio) nga korero a Barack Obama me Pope Francis i runga

Mahuru 23, 2015.

<sup>741</sup>I runga ipurangi, rapua te "Coronation of Charles III" me te ako atu ki te mohio me te matakitaki.

<sup>742</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

kei a ia nga whitu (7)upokome te tekau (10)haona.”

→Ko te (2nd) kararehe (o te rangatiratanga o Roma hou), e mau ana i te wahine kairau nui (te Pope o te Roma.

Hahi Katorika), e 7 upoo (aore ra 7 basileia) oia hoi “te mau basileia atoa o te ao nei,” [Apo 11:15](#)), me nga haona 10 (10 nga kingi) me nga kingi katoa o te whenua ([Apo 18:9](#)).

-([Apo 17:8](#)) Ko te rua o nga kararehe (i mua, kahore inaianei, a kei te haere mai ano)

[Apo 17:8](#)Ko te kararehe i kite ra koe i mua, kahore hoki inaianei; ka piki ake i te poka torere, ka haere ki te mate. me te hunga e noho ana i runga i te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>ka miharo (miharo),<sup>G2296</sup> kahore o ratou ingoa i tuhituhia ki te pukapuka o te oramai te timatanga o te ao, i to ratou kitenga i te kararehe i mua ra, a kahore nei inaianei, a e ora nei ano.

☞ [Apo 17:8](#)Ko te kararehe (te kararehe tuarua,[Apo 17:7](#)) i kite koe (i mua i te ora), heoi kahore e ora aianei, ka kake atu ano ki runga “Ko te Hou**Romarangatiranga**”) mai i te poka torere (Apollyon, [Apo 9:11](#)) a ka haere ki te mate: Me te hunga e noho ana i te whenua, kare o ratou ingoa i tuhia ki roto[te Pukapuka o te Ora](#) maite turanga o te ao, ka miharo ina kite ratou i te (2nd) kararehe i ora (i mua i te rangatiratanga o Roma), a kahore ano (engari kahore ano kia tae mai ki te rangatiratanga o New Babylonia). engari kei te haere mai (i roto i te New**Romarangatiranga**).

([Apo 17:8](#)i whakamaoritia ano)

➤ **Ko te kararehe tuarua**([Apo 17:7](#)) i kite koe ko te**Romarangatiranga**i ora tonu tera, engari kare e ora (i rotote New Babyloniarangatiranga). Aporiona, te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere ([Apo 9:11](#)), ka puta ake i te poka torere ka mahi i roto i te rua o nga kararehe ([te Basileia Roma Hou](#)) me te whakaatute tangata hara(te Anati-Karaiti), me te Poropiti teka ([te tama a te mate](#), o Periarā,[2Ko 6:15](#)).

(**Babulonia**) Ahakoa te Hou (**Roma**) te rangatiratanga o te rua o nga kararehe kahore ano kia tae mai roto i te Hou **rangatiranga**, ka tae mai i muri i te Hou (**Babulonia**) Rangatiranga and haere ki te mate. Te whenua **tangata noho**, kaore o ratou ingoa i tuhia ki rotote Pukapuka o te Ora maite turanga o te ao, ka miharo ana ka kite ratou i te rua o nga kararehe e ora mai ana i roto i te Hou (**Babulonia**) Rangatiranga **whai muri** teHou (**Roma**) Rangatiranga.

→Engari i muri maite wahine kairau(te Pope) ka tahuna ki te ahi,te Atuaka hoatu tona rangatiratanga (te pa Vatican) ki te (1st) kararehe (One World Government)<sup>743</sup>tae noa kite rhema o te Atuaka tutuki ([Apo 17:17](#)).

([Apo 17:9](#)) 7 upoko (7 rangatiratanga) = 7 maunga

- Ko nga upoko e 7 me nga maunga e 7 e noho ana te wahine

[Apo 17:9](#)Na konei te hinengaro<sup>G3563</sup>kei a ia te whakaaro nui. Ko nga mahunga e whitu he maunga e whitu, i runga te wahine e noho ana.

☞ [Apo 17:9](#)“Tenei te hinengaro whai whakaaro nui: Tokowhitu (7)upokoe whitu (7)nga maunga kei runga neite wahine kairau nuinoho ana.

→Ka noho te wahine (The great harlot) i runga i te 7ko nga upoko 7maunga ([7 rangatiratanga](#),[Dan 7:23](#)).

<sup>743</sup>Tirohia[Apo 11:15-16](#).

([Apo 17:10](#)) E 5 i roto i te 7 o te mau arii i topa, te 6 o te arii, e te 7 o te arii no te hoê tau poto.

[Apo 17:10](#) Na e whitu nga kingi: tokorima kua hinga, kotahi tenei, ko tetahi kahore ano i tae noa mai; a ka tae mai ia, me noho ia he wa poto nei.

☞ [Apo 17:10](#) A e whitu ratou (7) **nga kingi** (i reira te wahine kairau nui e noho ana, [Apo 13:1](#), [Apo 17:9](#)), rima (5 **kingi**) kua hinga, me tetahi (**te kingi o te rangatiratanga o Roma**) ka kingi, me tetahi atu (**kingi o Papurona Hou**) kaore ano kia tae mai. Engari i te wa (**te kingi o Papurona Hou**) ka haere mai, me haere tonu he waahi poto.

→Nota: I tuhia e Hoani te Pukapuka Whakakitenga i te wa i whakahaere a Nero i te rangatiratanga o Roma a tawhio noa te waenganui ki te

te mutunga o te 60s AD. No reira, ka tataua ia i nga kingi hinga o te rangatiratanga o mua, ko te rangatiratanga Kariki ranei

i whakangaromia e te rangatiratanga o Roma.

- **Ko te kingi tuatahi o te rangatiratanga Kariki** Alexander the Great.

([Dan 8:21](#) *Ko te koati toa puhuruhuru ko te kingi o Kariki: a ko te haona nui i waenganui i ona kanohi, kei*

tera

**te kingi tuatahi.**)

-7 rangatiratanga<sup>744</sup>

- ① Ko Papurona
- ② Te Medai-Peresia
- ③ Te Kariki
- ④ Te Roma
- ⑤ Ko Papurona o naiane
- ⑥ Te Babulonia Hou
- ⑦ Te Roma Hou

-5 kingi kua hinga

- (Kingi tuatahi) Ko te kingi Kareiceo te rangatiratanga tuatoru (Ko te kingi tuatahi, ko Alexander the Great, [Dan 8:21](#))
- (2nd – 5th King) Te wha nga kingi o Kariki o te 3 o nga rangatiratanga, i wehewehea kia wha nga rangatiratanga<sup>745</sup>

-kingi 6 (o te rangatiratanga o Roma) te kingi<sup>746</sup>

- (Kingi 6) **Roahau**  
→Ka pau a Roma i te whenua katoa.<sup>747</sup>

-kingi 7 (o te Basileia o Babulonia i teie nei) aita â i tae mai ([Apo 17:8](#))

- (7th King) **Babulonia o naiane**  
→Ko nga haona 10 = **10 kingi** kahore ano kia whiwhi rangatiratanga (**te Basileia Hou**) heoi ano.

→Aita â “Babulonia i teie nei tau” i tae mai i to loane papairaa i te Buka Apokalupo.

- Te Pawera<sup>748</sup> timata mai ano i nga ra o Hoani Kaiiriiri a mohoa noa nei ([Mat 11:12](#)). Ko te matapo ko tetahi wahi i pa ki a Iharaira (ko te matapo e pa ana ki nga Hurai i paopao ki nga tohu a te Atua)

i te wate

ra

<sup>744</sup>A hi'o i te “[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia.”

<sup>745</sup>Te Ptolemy I i Aiphiti, Lysimachus i Thrace e Asia Iti, Cassander i Makedonia, e Seleucus i Asia.

<sup>746</sup>Ko te matenga o Alexander the Great te tohu o te timatanga o te wa o te Kariki, i puta mai ai te ahua o te Tai Hauauru o enei

ahurea ma te rangatiratanga o Roma.

<sup>747</sup>Tirohia [Dan 7:23](#).

<sup>748</sup>A hi'o i te “[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela.”

[rangatiratanga o Papurona i tenei wa](#), a ka mau tonu kia tae mai ra ano te îraa o nga Tauwiwi ([Roma 11:25](#)), a taea noatia te ra o to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).

- I tenei wa, [te kingi o te Basileia New Babulonia \(te haona iti, te Anati-Karaiti\)](#) ka pai haere mai, engari ka haere tonu ia mo te wa poto.<sup>749</sup>  
→ Ko te rangatira o tenei ao ko Perehepura te ingoa o te rewera.

waho.

*Ioane 12:31* Ko aiane te whakawa mo tenei ao: ko aiane maka ai te rangatira o tenei ao ki

*Mat 12:24A*, no te rongonga o nga Parihi, ka mea,

*Ehara i te mea nana i pei rewera, engari na Perehepura, na te rangatira o nga*

rewera.

- [kingi 8](#) (o te Basileia Roma Apî) e tae mai ([Apo 17:11](#))

- (Kingi 8) New Roman

→ E faatere "Hoê faatereraa o te ao" i roto i te Basileia no Babulonia Apî e te Roma Apî [rangatiratanga](#), i te 2raa o te afaara o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela (aore ra te ati rahi).

([Apo 17:11](#)) Ko te tuarua o nga kararehe, ko te tuawaru o nga kingi, no nga kingi tokowhitu, ka haere ki te whakangaromanga.

[Apo 17:11](#) Na ko te kararehe, ko te mea i mua ra, a kahore nei inaianei, he tuawaru ano ia, no nga tokowhitu ano hoki, a ka riro ki te whakangaromanga.<sup>G684</sup>

- ☞ [Apo 17:11](#) Me te kararehe (te kararehe tuarua, [Apo 17:8](#)) tera (kotahi) **ko** (i taotu ki te mate, [Apo 13:3](#)), **ahara** (Kare ano i tae mai ki te rangatiratanga o Papurona Hou), **ara ko ia te 8** (kingi), a no te 7 (kingi), ka haere ki te mate.

→ Kaoreeko te 8<sup>th</sup> no nga kingi tokowhitu te kingi, a ko te 8 o nga kingi o te rangatiratanga o Roma hou (e haere mai)

no roto atoa i na arii e 7, e toe mai e 8 arii (7 arii + 1 Anti-Christ).

→ **Tko ia te kararehe tuarua** (te rangatiratanga o Roma hou) ka haere ki te whakangaromanga ([2Te 2:3](#), [Apo 17:8](#)), me te kararehe tuatahi & te poropiti teka o te 2 o nga karareheka maka oratia ki te roto ahi ([Apo 19:20](#)).

- **Tko ia te kararehe tuarua**, i werohia i mua ki te mate, e ora mai i roto i te Basileia Roma Apî.<sup>750</sup>  
- **Aporiona**, te anahera a te kingi o te poka torere ([Apo 9:11](#)), ka puta ake i te rua torere mahi i roto i te kararehe tuarua (te New Roman Kingdom) me te whakaatute **te tangata hara** (te Anati-Karaiti), me te Poropiti teka **te tama a te mate** (o Belial, [2Ko 6:15](#)), a ka tomo te tuarua o nga kararehe ki roto **mate**.<sup>751</sup>

- **Te Anati-Karaiti** ka whakanui ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e kiia ana he Atua; and ia rite te Atua e noho ana i roto i te temepara o te Atua, kia karakiatia hoki e te hunga noho whenua, hei whakaatu i a ia ano **te Atua** ([2 Te 2:3-4](#), [Apo 17:11](#)).<sup>752</sup>

*[2Te 2:3](#) Kei mamingatia koutou e te tangata i tetahi mea: e kore hoki e tae mai taua ra; engari ka haere mai te takahanga ([taivaraa](#))<sup>G646</sup> tuatahi, me tera [tangata](#)<sup>G444</sup> o harakia whakakitea, **te tama a te mate**.<sup>G684</sup>*

<sup>749</sup> Ibid.

<sup>750</sup> Ibid.

<sup>751</sup> A hi'o na i te parau "Mistery, Babulonia Rahi, te metua vahine o te mau vahine faaturi e te mau mea faufau o te fenua ([Apo 17:3-6](#))."

<sup>752</sup> A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

[2Te 2:4](#) He hoariri nei ia, e whakakake ana ia ia ki runga ake i nga mea katoa e karangatia ana [te Atua](#), he mea karakia ranei;

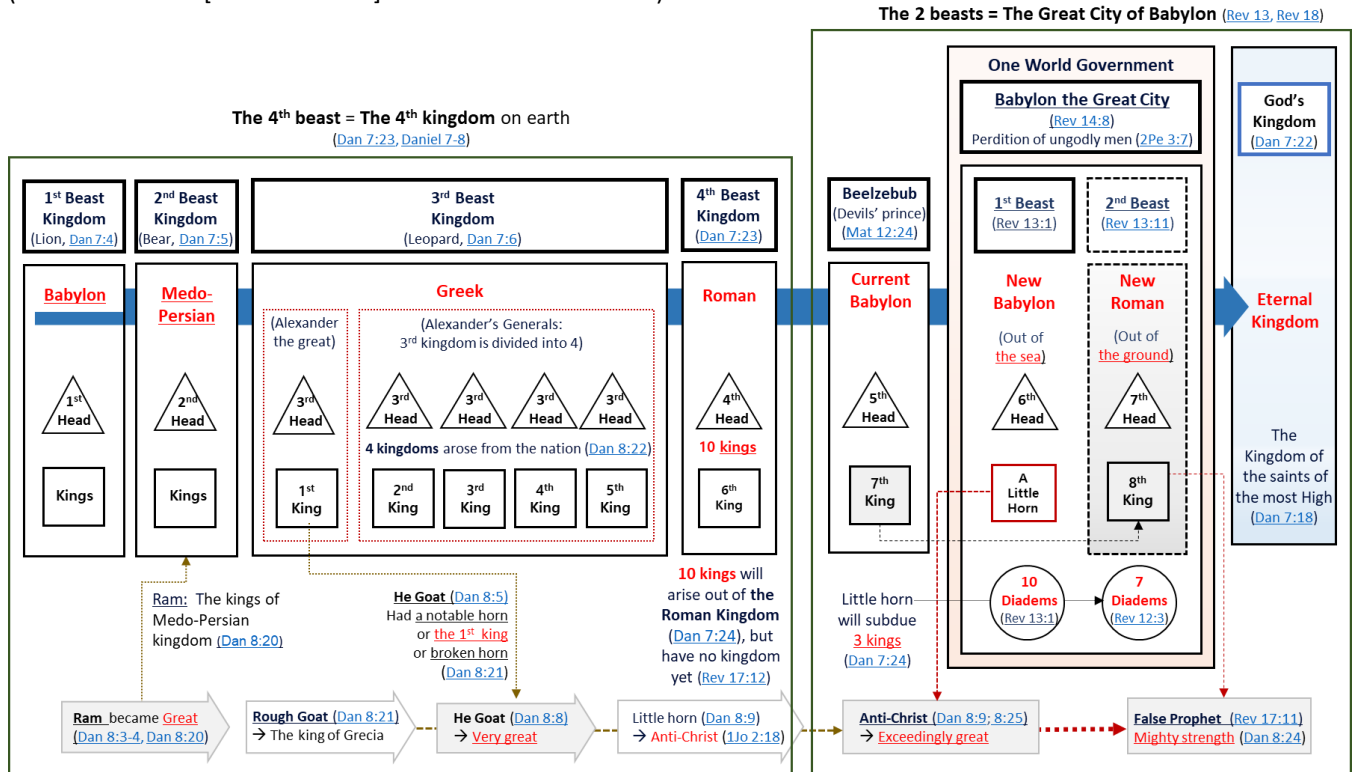
kia noho ai ia i te whare tapu o te Atua, hei whakaatu i a ia ko te Atua ia.

→ Ko te ra whakawa ka tae mai i muri i te taivaraa me te whakakitenga mai o [te tangata hara](#) (te Anati-Karaiti), [te tama a te mate](#) (te Poropiti teka).

+ [Nga waitohu](#) kei te rongoa me te rongoa mo [ahi whakahē](#) te ra whakawa a [mate](#) <sup>G684</sup> o nga tangata kino ([2Pe 3:7](#)).

→ Engari ka whiwhi koe i te utu ki te mau tonu to mahi [ihu Karaiti, nga waitohu](#). <sup>753</sup>

(No roto mai i te “[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia”)<sup>754</sup>



[\(Apo 17:12-13\)](#) Kare ano nga kingi 10 i whiwhi rangatiratanga, engari i whiwhi mana hei kingi mo te haora kotahi me te kararehe tuatahi.

[Apo 17:12](#) Na, ko nga haona kotahi tekau i kite ra koe, kotahi tekau era kingi, kahore ano kia whiwhi noa ki tetahi rangatiratanga; engari ka whiwhi mana (mana) <sup>G1849</sup> hei kingi kotahi te haora me te kararehe.

☞ [Apo 17:12](#) Ttekau ia (10) haonai kite a Hoani kotahi tekau (10) nga kingi kahore nei ano kia whiwhi rangatiratanga; heoi kua riro i a ratou te mana hei kingi mo te kotahi (1) haora me te (1st) kararehe.

- Ko te 10 haona (10 nga kingi)
  - Ko te tuatahi o nga kararehe (e puta mai i te moana) e 7 ona upoko (7 rangatiratanga), 10 haona (10 kingi), me
  - 10 karauna (o nga haona 10) ([Apo 13:1-3](#)).

<sup>753</sup>Ataata 44. "Ko te poropitanga o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>754</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

→Ka whakatika nga kingi 10 i te rangatiratanga o Roma hou ([Dan 7:24](#)), no reira kua whiwhi ratou kahore

rangatiratanga ano. Na, ko nga 10 kingi kahore he rangatiratanga, kua riro i a ratou te mana hei kingi mo [1 haorame](#)

te kararehe tuatahi ([One World Government of the United Nations, Dan 7:24](#)).

† Tirohia [Apo 18:10-20](#) mo nga korero mo "[1 haora](#)".

- Na nga kingi 10 i hoatu to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te kararehe tuatahi

[Apo 17:13](#) Kotahi tonu te whakaaro o enei (whakawa), [G1106](#) a ka hoatu e ratou to ratou kaha [G1411](#) me te kaha (mana) [G1849](#) ki te kararehe.

☞ [Apo 17:13](#) Ko enei (10 nga kingi) kotahi tonu te whakaaro (me te kararehe tuatahi), a ka hoatu e ratou to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te (1st) kararehe.

→Ka hoatu e nga kingi 10 to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te kararehe tuatahi, ka whawhai ki te Reme (arnion) [G721](#) ([Apo 17:14](#)).

[\(Apo 17:14\)](#) Ko nga kingi 10 me te kararehe tuatahi ka whawhai ki te Reme (te Ariki o nga ariki, me te Kingi o nga kingi.)

[Apo 17:14](#) Ka whawhai enei ki te Reme (arnion), [G721](#) me te Reme (arnion) [G721](#) ka taea e ratou: ko ia hoki te Ariki (kyrios) [G2962](#) o nga ariki (kirios), [G2962](#) me te Kingi [G935](#) o nga kingi: [G935](#) ko ona hoa ano he mea karanga, he whiriwhiri. [G1588](#) me te pono. [G4103](#)

☞ [Apo 17:14](#) Ka whawhai enei kite **Reme** (aroni), [G721](#) me te **Reme** (aroni) [G721](#) ka hinga i a ratou, ko ia hoki **Ariki** (kyrios) [G2962](#) o **ariki** (kirios), [G2962](#) a **Kingi o nga kingi**; ko te hunga hoki i a ia e karangatia ana; **pooti**, **apono**.

• **Te Ariki o nga ariki, te Kingi o nga kingi** = **Te Reme** (aroni) [G721](#)

→Ko te hunga kei te tahate **Reme** ka kiiapooti (te tapu o te Pawera Nui, [Mar 13:20](#)), **apono**.

→Ka whawhai nga kingi 10 me te (1st) kararehe **te Reme**, engari **Ko ia** ka hinga i a ratou.

[\(Apo 17:15\)](#) Ko nga wai e nohoia ana e te wahine kairau (nga tangata, nga mano, nga iwi, me nga reo)

[Apo 17:15](#) I mea mai ano ia ki ahau, Ko nga wai i kite ra koe i te wahi o te wahine kairau. [G4204](#) noho ana, he iwi, [G2992](#) me te tini, [G3793](#) me nga iwi, [G1484](#) me nga reo. [G1100](#)

☞ [Apo 17:15](#) Na ka mea ia ki a Hoani, **Nga wai** kite koe, kei he **te wahine kairau** noho ana, he iwi, he mano, he iwi, he reo.

→Ko nga wai i noho ai te wahine kairau ko nga tangata (nga tangata, nga mano tini, nga iwi, me nga reo) o te ao.

→Te mau taata, te mau nahoa taata, te mau nunaa, e te mau reo o te ao nei, no te mau nunaa Etene atoa ia. <sup>755</sup>

[\(Apo 17:16\)](#) Na nga haona 10 i runga i te (1st) kararehe i tahuna te wahine kairau

[Apo 17:16](#) Na, ko nga haona kotahi tekau i kite ra koe i runga i te kararehe, ka kino ano enei ki te wahine kairau. [G4204](#) ka meinga ano ia kia mokemoke, kia noho tahanga, ka kainga hoki e ia ona kikokiko, ka tahuna ki roto (In) [G1722](#) ahi.

<sup>755</sup>Ataata 16. "Ko nga Tauwiwi, nga iwi katoa (Ko te apotoro a Paora & Pita) 3/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).



☞ [Apo 17:16](#) Ame nga haona kotahi tekau (**10 kingi**) i kite a Hoanite **kararehe**, ka kino ki te wahine kairau, ka meinga ano ia kia mokemoke, kia noho tahanga, ka kainga ano e ia ona kikokiko, ka tahuna ki te ahi.

→ Ko nga kingi 10 o te kararehe (1st) ka kino ki te wahine kairau (te Pope, te wahine kairau wairua), no reira ka tahuna ia i roto i te ahi.

[\(Apo 17:17\)](#) Ka riro te (1st) kararehe i te rangatiratanga o nga tangata, o nga mano, o nga iwi, o nga reo

[Apo 17:17](#) Kua hoatu hoki e te Atua ki o ratou ngakau kia mahia. <sup>G4160</sup>tona hiahia (whakawa), <sup>G1106</sup>me te whakaae (kia kotahi te whakawa), <sup>G4160G3391G1106</sup>hoatu hoki to ratou rangatiratanga ki te kararehe, kia tae ra ano nga kupu (te rhema) <sup>G4487</sup>o te Atua kua tutuki. <sup>G5055</sup>

☞ [Apo 17:17](#) Franeite **Atua** kua hoatu ki roto ki o ratou ngakau ki te whakatakoto i tana whakawa, kia kotahi ano te whakawa, ma te hoatu i to ratou rangatiratanga ki te kararehe, a taea noatia **te rhema o te Atua** kua tutuki.

→ I muri i te tahuna o te wahine kairau i te ahi, ka hoatu e te Atua tona rangatiratanga (te taone Vatican) ki te (1st) kararehe (Kotahi Te Kawanatanga o te Ao)<sup>756</sup> tae noa ki **te rhema o te Atua** kua tutuki.

→ He aha te wahine (te wahine kairau) i kore ai e mauria e te kararehe tuatahi?

- Ko te rua o nga kararehe, no "te rangatiratanga o Roma," no te tari matua o te Katorika Roma Haahi, kei reira te wahine kairau (te Pope). E kinongia ana tenei wahine kairau (te Pope) ka patua e

te 10 ki te ahi

nga kingi ([Apo 17:16](#)).

- Ko te rangatiratanga o Roma hou, i nohoia e te wahine kairau ([Apo 17:15](#)), ka hoatu ki te kararehe tuatahi tae noa

**ratou**

**te rhema o te Atua** kua tutuki ([Apo 17:17](#)), kia tukua ra ano te rangatiratanga ki **Te iwi o te Atua mo**

**taonga mau tonu** ([Gen 17:3-8](#)).

[\(Apo 17:18\)](#) Te wahine (The great harlot) = Te pa nui

[Apo 17:18](#) Na ko te wahine i kite ra koe, ko te pa nui ia, e kingi ana (he rangatiratanga) <sup>G2192G932</sup>i runga i nga kingi o te whenua (te whenua). <sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 17:18](#) Me te wahine (**te wahine kairau nui**, [Apo 17:1](#)) ko ta koe (John) i kite ai **te pa nui**, he rangatiratanga tona i runga i nga kingi o te whenua.

→ Ko te wahine (te wahine kairau nui o te Hahi Katorika Roma, te whaea o nga wahine kairau) ko te Pope te tangata

te upoko o te Hunga Tapu.

- Ko te wahine kairau nui (te Pope, te upoko o te Hahi Katorika Roma) ka whakahaere mai i te pa nui

(te

*Taone o Vaticana*) kei reira te nohoanga o te Hahi Katorika Roma, me te kararehe tuarua, te poropiti

teka ranei

ka whakatika.

<sup>756</sup>Tirohia [Apo 11:15-16](#).

mano tini,  
ana i te Ao Kotahi

- Ko te wahine kairau nui (te Pope) he rangatiratanga me te whakahaere i nga iwi Kariki katoa (nga iwi, [nga iwi, nga reo, Apo 17:15](#)) engari kua ngaro tona rangatiratanga ki te kararehe tuatahi e whakahaere **Kāwanatanga**, i hoatu e nga kingi o te whenua (10 nga kingi e 10 nga karauna, mana ranei) mana me te mana ki.

*([Apo 17:18i whakamaoritia](#))*

→ Ko te wahine (te Pope), te upoko o te Hahi Katorika Roma kei te taone nui o Vatican,  
Ko te pa nui ia, he kingitanga ki runga ake i nga kingi o te whenua, e whakahaere tikanga ana mo nga tauwi katoa.

- Engari ka riro te wahine i tona rangatiratanga ki te kararehe tuatahi e whakahaere ana i te "Kawanatanga o te Ao" (te **New Babylonia Kingdom**), i hoatu e nga kingi 10 to ratou kaha me to ratou mana.

## Upoko 18

([Apo 18:1-2](#)) Ko te hinganga o Papurona nui

[Apo 18:1](#) A muri iho i enei mea ka kite ahau i tetahi atu anahera e heke iho ana i te rangi, he mana nui tona; <sup>G1849</sup> me te whenua (te whenua) <sup>G1093</sup>; whakamaramatia (give light) <sup>G5461</sup> me (o) <sup>G1537</sup> tona kororia.

[Apo 18:2](#) He nui tona reo ki te karanga, i mea, Kua horo a Papurona nui, kua horo. a kua waiho hei nohoanga mo nga rewera; <sup>G1142</sup> me te whare herehere <sup>G5438</sup> o ia poke (poke) <sup>G169</sup> wairua, me te whare herehere <sup>G5438</sup> o nga manu poke katoa, me nga manu whakariharaha. <sup>G3732</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:1](#) AMuri iho i enei mea ka kite a Hoani i tetahi atu anahera e heke iho ana i te rangi, he mana nui tona; marama tonu te whenua i tona kororia.

☞ [Apo 18:2](#) Anui atu tona reo ki te karanga, ka mea, **“Papurona nui** kua hinga, kua hinga, a kua waiho hei nohoanga mo **rewera**, he whare herehere mo **nga wairua poke katoa**, hei whare herehere mo nga manu poke katoa, e kinongia ana.

- **Papurona**: Ko te kingi o te Kotahitanga o te Ao o te kararehe tuatahi (te New Babylon) ka nui pea Barack Obama.<sup>757</sup>
- **Ko te nui pa**: Ko te nohoanga o te Ekalesia Katorika Roma i roto i te pa Vatican, te wahi i te poropiti teka (Kingi Charles III)<sup>758</sup> o te 2 o nga kararehe ka whakatika.
- **Ko te nui wahine kairau**: Ko te Pope (te wahine kairau nui, ko Pope Francis i tenei wa) te upoko o te Hunga Tapu o te Roma  
Hahi Katorika (te whaea o nga wahine kairau).

([Apo 18:2i whakamaoritia](#))

→ Ko te kingi o te Kotahitanga o te Ao o te kararehe (te kingi o Papurona, ko Barack Obama), me te tuarua. poropiti teka a te kararehe (King Charles III) o te Vatican City ka whakahaeretia e te Pope (Papa Francis ranei) nana ko te upoko o te Hunga Tapu o te Hahi Katorika Roma (te whaea o nga wahine kairau), he katoa **“Papurona nui,”** te nohoraa o te mau demoni, e te fare tapearaa no te mau manu viivii e te ino atoa.

([Apo 18:3](#)) Ko nga iwi katoa, ko nga kingi, ko nga kaihekohoko o te whenua, kua inumia e ratou te waina o te riri o tona moepuku.

[Apo 18:3](#) Mo (e) <sup>G3754</sup> nga iwi katoa (ahua maha) <sup>G1484</sup> kua inu koe i te waina o te riri o tona moepuku; me nga kingi o te whenua (te whenua) <sup>G1093</sup> kua moepuku ki a ia, me nga kaihekohoko <sup>G1713</sup> o te whenua (the ground) <sup>G1093</sup> kua whai taonga <sup>G4147</sup> na te nui (te mana) <sup>G1411</sup> o ana kai reka (te kaha nui, nga mea papai). <sup>G4764</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:3](#) Na te waina o te riri o tona moepuku i inu ai nga tau iwi katoa; **nga kingi o te whenua** kua moepuku ki a ia, **anga kaihekohoko o te whenua** kua whai taonga ratou i te kaha o ana whakapohehe.

- † **Ko nga kaihekohoko**  
**Ko te rangatiratanga o te rangi** he rite ki te taonga i huna ki te mara (te ao ranei, [Mat 13:44](#)), ko te hua o te purapura pai (**te rhema**) i ruia tuatahitia ki te mara (**nga tohu a te Atua**) na te Tama a te tangata, ko wai ia **waitohu** ([Mat 13:24](#)). Engari ko te hunga whakapono anake e rapu ana i nga taonga utu nui o te rangatiratanga o te rangi (**te rhema**) ma te mate ki **nga waitohu roto ia ratou** (**te Tama a te tangata**), katahi **whakatika** (me **Te Karaiti**) kia tupu hei hua **nga tohu a te Atua** (**te rhema**).<sup>759</sup>

<sup>757</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 13:18](#)) 666 (Tiahia te whika o te kararehe, ko te whika o te tangata)."

<sup>758</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 17:3-6](#)) MEA NGARO, PAPURONA NUI, KO TE WHAEA O NGA WAHINE KAIRAU ME NGA WHAKARIHARIHA O TE WHENUA."

<sup>759</sup>Tirohia "Wheat" mai [Apo 6:6](#).

**He kaihokohoko** ([Mat 13:45](#)) te parau ra “te taata faaroo faaroo” no te mea te imi ra o ’na i teie tao’a faufaa (aore ra poe maitai) oia hoi te rhema. I tua atu, ko nga kaihokohoko o te whenua e kii ana ki “te hunga whakaponokore” e rapu ana, e aroha ana ki nga taonga o nga taonga whakapaipai o te whenua (te moni) a Kaisara (aore ranei a Papurona, [Mar 12:17](#)).

→ Otiia i rapu nga kaihoko o te whenua i te moni o te whenua i Papurona, i te putake o te whenua **kino katoa**. “Mo te **te aroha moniko te putake o nga kino katoa**: i minamina ai etahi, kua he **mai i te whakapono, I werohia ratou ano ki nga mamae maha**” ([1Ti 6:10](#)).

([Apo 18:4](#) Haere mai i roto i Papurona nui

[Apo 18:4](#) I rongono ano ahau i tetahi atu reo no te rangi, e mea ana,  
Putamai koutou i roto i a ia, e taku iwi, kei uru tahi koutou <sup>G4790</sup> o ona hara, kei pa ki a koutou i ona whiunga.

☞ [Apo 18:4](#) Al rongono ano ahau (John) i tetahi atu reo no te rangi, e mea ana,  
“Haere mai i roto ia ia (“**Papurona nui**” ([Apo 18:2](#)), toku iwi,  
kia kore ai koutou e uru tahi ki ona hara, e pa ki ona whiunga.

([Apo 18:4i whakamaoritia ano](#))

→ Putamai i nga tinihanga o **Papurona nui**, which is the One World Government of the **United Nations (o te kararehe tuatahi)** i riro te rangatiratanga o **te wahine kairau nui** (no te Roma Ekalesia Katorika i roto i te pa Vatican, ranei **te pa nui**), no reira te kararehe tuarua (**te Poropiti teka**) i **puta maite whenuai** roto **Te Reme** kakahu (ki te whakapohehe i te iwi o te Atua) me te korero penei **he tarakonaki whakamahia te mana katoa o te kararehe tuatahi** (**Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao**), ka mate katoa nga tangata noho whenua **karakia** te kararehe tuatahi (**Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao**), <sup>760</sup>ko wai ka arahi **Papurona nui** (Ki a wai te 10 kua hoatu e nga kingi to ratou kaha me to ratou mana ki te kararehe tuatahi) ki te whawhai **te Reme** ([Apo 17:14](#)). <sup>761</sup>

([Apo 18:5-8](#) Ko nga hara o Papurona kei te aroaro o Ihowa, o te Atua

[Apo 18:5](#) Kua tutuki hoki ona hara ki te rangi, kua mahara te Atua ki ona he.

[Apo 18:6](#) Utu (utu) <sup>G591</sup> ahakoa i utua e ia (utu) <sup>G591</sup> ko koutou, takiruatia ki a ia kia rite ki ana mahi.  
ko te kapu i whakakii e ia kia rua nga whakakinga mona.

[Apo 18:7](#) Ano te nui o tana whakakororia i a ia ano, ki tana oranga ngakau i nga kai papai; <sup>G4763</sup>  
kia nui te mamae me te pouri e hoatu ki a ia.  
e mea ana hoki i roto i tona ngakau, He kuini ahau, ehara ahau i te pouaru, e kore ahau e kite i te pouri.

[Apo 18:8](#) Mo konei ka tae mai ona whiu i te ra kotahi, te mate me te pouri. <sup>G3997</sup> me te matekai;  
a ka tahuna rawatia e te ahi: he kaha hoki. <sup>G2478</sup> ko te Ariki te Atua e whakawa ana ia ia.

☞ [Apo 18:5](#) a kua tae nga hara (o Papurona nui) ki te rangi, a **te Atua** kua **maharatia** ona kino.

☞ [Apo 18:6](#) **Pkei tona tuara** rite tonu ki tana i utu ai, a **kia rua nga utu ki a ia** rite tonu ki ana mahi;  
**i roto i te kapu** ko nga mea i whakakii e ia kia rua nga whakakiinga mana.

☞ [Apo 18:7](#) Aka nui tana whakakororia i a ia ano, ka noho pai ki a ia, hoatu ki a ia taua mamae me te pouri; <sup>G3997</sup>  
e mea ana hoki i roto i tona ngakau, E noho kuini ana ahau, ehara ahau i te pouaru, e kore ahau e kite i te pouri.

☞ [Apo 18:8](#) Mo reira ka tae mai ona whiunga kotahi (**1**) **rā**: te mate, te pouri, me te matekai.  
a ka tahuna rawatia e te ahi: he kaha hoki i **te Ariki te Atua** ko wai hei whakawa mona

<sup>760</sup>A hi’o i te “[Figure 13-3] Te mau animala i roto i te Daniela e te Apokalupo,” [Apo 13:11-12](#).

<sup>761</sup>A hi’o na i te parau “Mistry, Babulonia Rahi, te metua vahine o te mau vahine faaturi e te mau mea faufau o te fenua ([Apo 17:3-6](#)).”

- (te Atua maumahara nga he o Papurona)
  - 1/10 o te epa paraoa pareiwhanganga i roto i Apo 6:6 he whakahere mo te kino te whakamaharatanga i te wa i whakatuwherahia ai te 3 o nga hiri.
- (te Atua utu he takirua mo ana mahi)
  - te Atua kua mahara ki nga kino o Papurona nui (Apo 18:4) no reira ka utua e ia kia rua nga utu mo ana mahi (Apo 18:8).
- (Te Karaitiki a Beliaara)
  - Tangata riro e te Ariki (Te Ariki e te Faaora), e farihia ia e Ta'na Matua (te Atua) hei tanatangata)

Roma 7:4 Na, ko koutou ano hoki, e oku teina, kua meinga kia tupapaku ki te ture, na te tinana o Te

**Karaiti:**

kia marenatia korua (honoa)<sup>G1096</sup> ki tetahi atu,  
 ki a ia kua whakaarahia ake nei i te hunga mate (Te Karaiti, Roma 6:9),  
 kia whai hua ai tatou te Atua.

→ Mena kua mate koe ki te ture, te Ariki ka riro koe hei tinana o Te Karaiti,  
 kia noho ai koe honoa ki Te Karaiti, i ara mai i te hunga mate, ki te whakaputa hua kite

**Atua,**

theihei te Atua ka waiho koutou Matua, a ka waiho koe mona (na te Atua) tamaanga

**tamahine.**

- (Ka inehia nga tamariki ma nga pauna takirua)<sup>762</sup>
  - I te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri 3 he toenga pauna (ranei ioka) i whanganga i nga tamariki o "te herekore me te here" (mo nga tamariki o te rangi vs. o te whenua).
    - "Te hunga whakaponoki te hunga whakaponokore"
    - "Te tika vs. Te he"
    - "Maamame te pouri"

2Ko 6:14 Kei iokatia ketia koutou ki te hunga whakaponokore<sup>G571</sup>:  
 no hea hoki te whakahoatanga o te tika<sup>G1343</sup> me te he?<sup>G458</sup>  
 he aha hoki te maramatanga i te kotahitanga<sup>G5457</sup> me te pouri?<sup>G4655</sup>

2Ko 6:15 He aha hoki te whakaaro pai Te Karaiti<sup>G5547</sup> me Periara (he ingoa te tikanga o te whakanqaromanga,<sup>H1100</sup>G955?)  
 he aha ranei te wahi o te tangata whakaponoki?<sup>G4103</sup> me te tangata whakaponokore (kaore i whakaponoki)<sup>G571</sup>?

2Ko 6:16 He aha hoki ta te temepara? te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> me nga whakapakoko?  
 ko koutou hoki te whare tapu o te hunga ora te Atua;<sup>G2316</sup> hei te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> kua mea,  
 Ka noho ahau i roto i a ratou, ka haereere ahau i roto i a ratou; a hei ratou ahau te Atua,<sup>G2316</sup> a ka waiho ratou hei iwi maku.

Deu 13:13 Ko etahi tangata, ko nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Periara,<sup>H1100</sup> kua puta atu i roto i a koutou,

kua whakahokia atu e ratou nga tangata o to ratou pa, kua ki atu,  
 Tatou ka haere, ka mahi ki nga atua ke, kihai nei i mohiotia e koutou;

1Sa 2:12 Na he tama nga tama a Eri Periara,<sup>H1100</sup> kihai ratou i mohio a Ihowa (Ihowa).<sup>H3068</sup>  
Ioba 34:18 E tau ana ranei te mea atu ki te kingi, He kino koe? Periara?<sup>H1100</sup> ki nga rangatira, He hunga kino koutou?

Mat 24:24 Ka ara ake hoki nga Karaiti teka, anga poropiti teka,  
 he nui hoki nga tohu, me nga mea whakamiharo;  
 a me i taea, ka mamingatia e ratou te hunga whiriwhiri.

<sup>762</sup> I hopukina mai Apo 6:5.

→Ko te tama a Periara (ko te tikanga tenei ingoa ko te whakangaromanga,<sup>H1100</sup>)ko **Te Poropiti teka** ([Ioba 34:18](#), [Mat 24:24](#)) mana e whakaatu nga tohu nunui, me nga mea whakamiharo, hei whakapohehe i te hunga whiriwhiri a te Atua ([Mat 24:24](#)).

→Ko nga tama a Periara **nga Karaiti teka** **nga poropiti teka** ko wai e kore e mohioa **Ihowaraneihowa**.

→Ko koe, ko wai **hanga tika** me te noho tahi ano ki te marama, kei iokatia **te hunga whakaponokore**.  
- No te mea **Te Karaiti** kahore he kawenata ki a Periara, **te hunga whakaponoe** kore e taea te wehewehe ki te hunga whakaponokore.

- Te temepara o **te Atua** kahore he tikanga ki nga whakapakoko, a ko koe te whare tapu o te hunga orate **Atua**.

*"Ko ahau (**te Atua**) ka noho i roto i a ratou, ka haereere i roto; a hei ratou ahau **te Atua**, a ka waiho ratou hei iwi maku."*<sup>763</sup>

[2Ko 6:17](#) No reira puta mai i waenganui (i waenganui)<sup>G3319</sup> ratou, kia motu ke, e ai ta Ihowa (**kyrios**),<sup>G2962</sup> kua hoki e pa ki te mea poke; a **Ka manako ahau ki a koe**,

→No reira, **te Ariki** (**kirios**)ka mea, **"Putā mai ki wahi roto ia ratou (o Papurona nui), kia wehe (mai i te hunga whakaponokore), kua hoki e pa ki te mea poke (nga mea o te wairua poke); a ka pai ahau whiwhikoe,"**

[2Ko 6:18A](#) ka waiho **he Matua**<sup>G3962</sup> ki a koutou, a hei tama koutou maku<sup>G5207</sup> me nga tamahine,<sup>G2364</sup> ka mea **te Ariki**<sup>G2962</sup> **Kaha rawa** (pantokratōr).<sup>G3841</sup>

→No reira, "**Honoki Te Karaiti**, a ka tipu i roto **te Ariki**, kia i roto i **Kotahi te Ariki**,<sup>764</sup> **Tona Matua (te Atua)** hei Matua mo koutou."

→ **Te Ariki** (kyrios) **Kaha rawa** (ranei **te Ariki** a **Kaiwhakaorate Atua**) ka mea, "Ka noho ahau ki a koe **Matua**, a ka waiho koe maku **tamaanga tamahine**."

[\(Apo 18:9\)](#) I moepuku nga kingi o te whenua ki a Papurona

[Apo 18:9](#) Me nga kingi<sup>G935</sup> o te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> kua moepuku nei, a kai pai ana te noho<sup>G4763</sup> me ia, ka tangi (tangi)<sup>G2799</sup> ka tangi ki a ia, ina kite ratou i te paoa o tona tahunga.

☞ [Apo 18:9](#) And nga kingi o te whenua i moepuku  
Ka tangi ratou, ka aue ki a ia, ina kite ratou i te paoa o tona kanga.

→Ko nga kingi<sup>G935</sup> o te whenua i whakatika atu ki te Ariki raua ko te Karaiti<sup>765</sup> he **te 10 kingi** (10 haona) i whiwhi mana hei kingi me **te (1st) kararehemo 1 haora** ma te tuku i to ratou mana me to ratou mana ki **te (1st) kararehe kotahi te whakaaro** ([Apo 17:12-13](#)).

[\(Apo 18:10-20\)](#) Ko te whakawa mo te pa nui o Papurona i roto i te 1 haora

[Apo 18:10](#) Ka tu mai ratou i tawhiti i te wehi ki tona whakamamae, ka mea, Aue!<sup>G3759</sup> aue (aue),<sup>G3759</sup> taua pa nui ko Papurona, taua pa kaha! kotahi tonu hoki te haora kua tae mai tou whakawa.

<sup>763</sup>Tirohia [Apo 18:4](#).

<sup>764</sup>Tirohia [Apo 19:11-14](#).

<sup>765</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 1:5\)](#) *Iesu Mesia: Te tavana o te mau arii e te mau tavana o te fenua.*"

[Apo 18:11](#) Me nga kaihokohoko o te whenua (te whenua),<sup>G1093</sup>ka tangi, ka aue ki a ia; kahore hoki he tangata hei hoko i a ratou taonga i muri iho.

[Apo 18:12](#) I te hokohokonga o te koura, o te hiriwa, o te kohatu utu nui, o te peara, o te rinena pai, o te papura, o te hiraka,

me te ngangana, me o rakau katoa;<sup>G3586</sup>me nga oko rei katoa; me nga oko katoa o te rakau utu nui (rakau),<sup>G3586</sup>he parahi, he rino, he mapere;

[Apo 18:13](#) Me te hinamona, me nga mea kakara,<sup>G2368</sup>me te hinu, me te parakihe, me te waina, me te hinu, me te paraoa pai;

me te witi, me nga kararehe, me nga hipi, me nga hoiho, me nga hariata, me nga pononga,<sup>G4983</sup>me nga wairua tangata.<sup>G444</sup>

[Apo 18:14](#) A ko nga hua i matenuitia e tou wairua kua riro (kua kore)<sup>G565</sup>nau, me nga mea papai katoa me te pai (marama)<sup>G2986</sup>kua mawehe atu ia koe, a heoi ano kitenga o ratou e koe.

[Apo 18:15](#) Ko nga kaihokohoko o enei mea i whai taonga ai ia,

Ka tu mai ratou i tawhiti i te wehi ki tona whakamamae, me te tangi, me te aue;<sup>G3996</sup>

[Apo 18:16](#) Ka mea, Aue, aue!<sup>G3759</sup>aue (aue),<sup>G3759</sup>taua pa nui,

i te kakahu rinena pai, i te papura, i te ngangana, i whakapaipaihia ki te koura, ki te kohatu utu nui, ki te peara.

[Apo 18:17](#) Kotahi tonu hoki te haora a moti rawa iho taua taonga nui.<sup>G2049</sup>Me nga rangatira kaipuke katoa, me te kamupene katoa i roto i nga kaipuke, me nga heramana (kaipuke kaipuke),<sup>G3492</sup>me te tini o te hokohoko (mahi)<sup>G2038</sup>i te moana, tu mai ana i tawhiti,

[Apo 18:18](#) Me te karanga ano ratou i to ratou kitenga i te paoa o tona tahunga, me te ki, Ko tehea pa i rite ki tenei pa nui?

[Apo 18:19](#) Opea ana hoki e ratou he puehu ki runga ki o ratou mahunga, kei te tangi ratou, me te aue.<sup>G2799</sup>ka mea,

Aue (aue),<sup>G3759</sup>aue (aue),<sup>G3759</sup>te pa nui i whai taonga ai

te hunga katoa he kaipuke a ratou o te moana, i te utu hoki o tona utu! kotahi tonu hoki te haora a moti rawa iho.

[Apo 18:20](#) Kia hari ki a ia, e te rangi, e nga apotoro tapu, e nga poropiti ano hoki; kua rapu utu hoki te Atua<sup>G2917G2919</sup>koe ki runga ki a ia.

☞ [Apo 18:10](#) Ka tu mai ratou i tawhiti i te wehi ki tona mamae, ka mea, 'Aue, aue,**te pa nui, Papurona**, te pa kaha. Mo roto**kotahi (1) haora** kua tae mai tau whakawa.

→ Kua tae mai te whakawa (te rangiratanga o te ao),

- (1) te oire rahi (te oire Vaticana no te piti o te animala, tei faaterehia e te Pope (aore ra Pope

Francis, te

wahine kairau nui), me

- (2) Babulonia (Kotahi Kawanatanga o te Ao o te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao o te kararehe tuatahi), ka whakawakia i te

**kotahi(1) haora**.<sup>766</sup>

→ Ko te whakawakanga o te pa nui o Papurona i roto i te kotahi (1) haora te tikanga ka hinga ratou i roto

te hora 1, aore ra i te piti o te afaraa o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela (aore ra te ati rahi).<sup>767</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:11](#) Ko nga kaihokohoko o te whenua (te hunga matenui ki te moni no nga kino katoa o ratou pakiaka;[Apo 18:3](#)),

ka tangi, ka aue ki a ia, no te mea kahore he tangata hei hoko i a ratou taonga i muri iho.

☞ [Apo 18:12](#) I te hokohokonga o te koura, o te hiriwa, o te kohatu utu nui, o te peara, o te rinena pai, o te papura, o te hiraka, o te ngangana,

nga oko katoa o au<sup>768</sup>he rakau, he rei, he rakau utu nui, he parahi, he rino, he mapere.

<sup>766</sup>Tirohia [Apo 18:2](#).

<sup>767</sup>Tirohia "([Apo 18:10](#)) Ua tae mai te haavaraa i nia i te oire rahi, o Babulonia, i roto i te 1 hora."

<sup>768</sup>Thyine: Ko te citrus, he rakau kakara o Awherika ki te Raki i whakamahia hei whakakakara, he mea utu nui na nga Kariki me nga Roma o mua.

te ataahua o ona rakau mo nga momo mahi whakapaipai. "G2367 - thuinis - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 15 o Aperira, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g2367/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

- ☞ [Apo 18:13](#) Ame te hinamona me te parakihe, te hinu, te parakihe, te waina, te hinu, te paraoa pai, te witi, te kararehe, te hipi, te hoiho, [nga hariata](#), te tinana, me te wairua o te tangata.<sup>G444</sup>
- ☞ [Apo 18:14](#) **Tko nga hua i matenuitia e tou wairua** kua ngaro atu i a koe, me nga mea reke katoa, nga mea kanapa kua haeremai ia koe, ae kore rawa e kitea e koe.
- ☞ [Apo 18:15](#) **The kaihokohoko** o enei mea, nana nei i whai taonga, ka tu mai i tawhiti i te wehi ki tona mamae, ki te tangi, ki te aue.
- ☞ [Apo 18:16](#) Aka mea, Aue, aue, te pa nui i kakahuria ki te rinena pai, ki te papura, ki te ngangana, he mea whakapaipai ki te koura, ki te kohatu utu nui, ki te peara.
- ☞ [Apo 18:17](#) Fi roto ranei **kotahi (1)haora** moti rawa taua taonga nui. Ia rangatira kaupuke, Ko te ope katoa o nga kaupuke, o nga kaieke kaupuke, me te hunga katoa ano e mahi ana i runga i te moana, tu mai ana i tawhiti.
- ☞ [Apo 18:18](#) Al karanga ratou i to ratou kitenga i te paoa o tona tahunga, me te ki, He aha te rite o tenei pa nui?
- ☞ [Apo 18:19](#) TI opehia e ratou he puehu ki runga ki o ratou mahunga, kei te karanga ratou, me te tangi, me te aue, me te mea, Aue, aue!  
**pa nui**, i whai taonga ai te hunga katoa he kaupuke o ratou i te moana i ana mea utu nui. No te mea **kotahi haora ia** kua ururuatia.'
- ☞ [Apo 18:20](#) Kia hari ki a ia, e te rangi, e nga apotoro tapu, e nga poropiti hoki. **mote Atua** kua whakaritea e koe tau whakawa ki a ia.

- Te tikanga o "**kotahi(1)haora**"

(1)**Kotahi(1)haora: Ko nga kaimahi whakamutunga i roto i a te Karaiti mai i te 11 ki te 12 o nga haora**

[Mat 20:12](#) Ka mea, Ko enei whakamutunga<sup>G2078</sup> kua mahi engari **kotahi haora**, a kua meinga ratou e koe kia rite ki a matou;

*kua pehia e ratou te taumahatanga me te werawera o te ra.*

[Mat 20:13](#) Otira ka whakahoki ia ki tetahi o ratou, ka mea,

*E hoa, kahore aku he ki a koe: kihai koe i whakarite ki ahau me pene?*<sup>G1220?</sup>

[Mat 20:14](#) Tangohia tau, haere: e hoatu e ahau ki tenei o muri kia rite ki tau.

[Mat 20:15](#) Ehara ianei i te tika kia meatia e ahau taku e pai ai ki aku mea? He kino ranei tou kanohi no te mea he pai ahau?

[Mat 20:16](#) Heoi, ko o muri e meinga ki mua, ko o mua ki muri: he tokomaha hoki e karangatia, he ruarua ia e whiriwhiria.

→ "**Kotahi haora**" ([Matiu 20](#)) i roto i teie irava, te faahiti ra ia i "te mau rave ohipa hopea i haere mai i roto ia 'na ra mara waina i te 11 o nga haora" ([Mat 20:8-12](#)).

- Ko te hunga kua mau i te taumahatanga me te wera o te ra, i mahi mai i te toru o nga haora, te 6 o nga haora. me te 9 o nga haora ([Mat 20:3-5](#)), "te mau rave ohipa matamua" o te mau amaa ia ([Roma 11:21](#)) nga Hurai ranei.

- Ko te hunga i mahi mo "**kotahi haora**" (mai i te 11 ki te 12 o nga haora) i mua i te taenga mai o te ahiahi "te mau rave ohipa hopea" o "te amaa tei tapirihia" aore ra te mau nunaa Etene ta ratou i horoa i te evanelia. o te whakaoranga kua tahuri ki ([Ohipa 13:46](#)).

→ Ko nga kaimahi whakamutunga (ko nga tauwiwi, **te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera**) i haere mai ki tana mara waina (ki **Te Karaiti**) i mahi i nga mahi a te Atua ma te mataara me te inoi i te mea e ao ana, na reira ko nga kaimahi tuatahi (ko nga Hurai) i uru ki muri te rangatiratanga.



→ Ko nga utu o te hara (he denarion).rite tonuka utua, ka murua ki te hunga katoa kei roto **Te**

**Karaiti** no te meate

**tika o te Atua** na te whakapono o **Ihu Karaiti** ki te katoa, ki te hunga whakapono katoa a kahore he rereketanga o te Hurai me te Kariki/nga Tauwi (o te tuatahi ranei me nga kaimahi whakamutunga): mo taua mea ano **Akirirunga katoa** he taonga ki te hunga

katoa e karanga ana ki a ia ([Roma 3:22](#),

[Roma 10:12](#)). No reira, **te Arika** u faaau te utua o “te feia rave ohipa matamua” i “te feia hopea **kaimahi**,” engari ko te hunga kua matapo (karekau ranei nga tohu, i raro i te ture) kua

wareware ki tera

kua murua o ratou hara tawhito ([2Pe 1:10](#)).

- No reira, “**kotahi haora**” mo te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera mo te hunga i mataara me te inoi i mua i te timatanga o te haora o te whakamatautauranga ([Apo 3:10](#)) tae noa ranei **te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata**, no reira ka rapture ratou i mua i te timatanga o te pawera nui.

(2) **Kotahi (1) haora: Ko te haora o te whakamatautauranga** kia mataara & inoi i mua **te ra nui, te ra rongonui o**

**Ihowa**

(te riri o te Atua).

[Ruka 4:13A](#) ka mutu katoa nga whakamatautauranga a te rewera, ka mawehe atu i a ia mo tetahi wahi. **he wa**).

haere mai

→ Ua rewa te diabolou ia Iesu no te «**he wa**» i te oreraa oia e faahema la’na. Ko taua rewera ano ka

ki te tukino i nga teina o te ao, me te whai kia horomia ratou ([1Pe 5:8-9](#)) e mahi ana te **mahi a te Atuai** te mea e ao ana, me nga mea e toe ana ki te ao i te po ([loane 9:4](#)).

raiona e hamama ana,

[1Pe 5:8](#) Kia whai whakaaro, kia mataara; na to koutou hoa whawhai ko te rewera, <sup>G1228</sup> ano he

e haereere ana, e rapu ana i te tangata hei kai mana.

[1Pe 5:9](#) Kia u ki te whakapono ka whakatika atu ai ki a ia, <sup>G3804</sup>

kua tino rite i roto i o koutou teina i te ao.

[Mat 26:39](#) Na ka haere ia ki tahaki tata atu, ka takoto tapapa, ka inoi, ka mea,

E taku **Matua**, ki te taea,

kia pahemo atu tenei kapu i ahau: otira kua e waiho i taku e pai ai, engari i tau.

[Mat 26:40A](#) ka haere ia ki ana akonga, rokohanga atu e moe ana, na ka mea ia ki a Pita,

He aha, kihai i taea e koutou te matakitaki <sup>G1127</sup> me ahau **kotahi haora**?

[Mat 26:41](#) Matakitaki <sup>G1127</sup> ka inoi, kei tomo koutou ki roto **whakawai**: <sup>G3986</sup>

**te wairua** he tino pai, ko te kikokiko ia he ngoikore.

→ “**Kotahi haora**” i roto i tenei horopaki e pa ana ki “**te haora o te whakamatautauranga**” e tia ia tatou ia “ara e ia pure” ia tatou

noho whenua

kaua e uru ki te whakamatautauranga i te wa i mua i te kaha o te kararehe tuarua ki nga tangata

whiwhi tohuki o ratou ringa matau, ki o ratou rae ranei, kei mate ([Apo 13:15-18](#)).

Ka haere tonu te haora o te whakamatautauranga tae noa ki te taenga mai o **te Arika a Ihu**

**Karaitia**

**te ra nui, te ra rongonui o Ihowa (te riri o te Atua)**.

[Ruka 8:15](#) Ko tera i te oneone pai ko te hunga e tika ana, e pai ana te ngakau;

ka rongo i te kupu (**nga waitohu**), <sup>G3056</sup> puritia, kia hua i runga i te manawanui.

→ Ko te hunga i ngahoro ki te oneone pai, ko te hunga i rongo ki te kupu (**te**

manawanui **waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> i runga i te ngakau pai, i te ngakau pai, puritia, hua mai i runga i te

([Ruka 8:15](#)) a ka ora (raptured) i mua i te ra nui, rongonui o te Ariki.

[Ruka 8:13](#) Ko era i runga i te toka ko era i rongo ai,  
riro te kupu (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> me te koa; kahore hoki o enei putake;  
he wa poto nei ka whakapono ai, a ki roto **wāo te whakamatautauranga** taka atu.

→ Ko te hunga i nga purapura i runga i te toka, ko te hunga i to ratou rongonga;  
riro te kupu (**nga waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> me te koa; kahore hoki o ratou pakiaka, ka  
whakapono mo a  
ia me roto **te wa o te whakamatautauranga** taka atu.

[Ioane 9:4](#) Me mahi au i ana mahi (**te Atua**) nana ahau i tono mai i te mea e ao ana.  
**te poka** haere mai i te wa e kore e taea e te tangata te mahi.

→ “**Te po**” i roto i tenei horopaki e pa ana ki **te haora o te whakamatautauranga** mo nga teina i te ao  
i te mea ko te po (e whakahaeretia ana e te Anati-Karaiti). Ko te hunga i mahue ki muri (the Great

Tribulation

hunga tapu) ka pa ki te haora o te whakamatautau i mua **te ra nui, te ra rongonui o Ihowa**, engari  
ko nga tangata katoa e karanga ana ki te ingoa o **te Ariki** ka waiho **kua ora** ([Ohipa 2:21](#)).<sup>769</sup>

- “**Kotahi haora**” no te mea ko te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui e korero ana mo te hunga ka mataara me  
te inoi kia tae ra ano **te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti**. Ko te hunga tapu e mahi ana i nga mahi a te  
Atua na **whakapono** te Tama a te tangata (**nga tohu a te Atua** ko waite Atua kua tukuna) ka karanga ki te  
ingoa o **te Ariki** i mua **te ra nui, he ra rongonui o Ihowa** (**te riri o te Atua**)<sup>770</sup> ka waiho **kua ora** ka  
whakaarahia a te ra whakamutunga.

[Whakaahua 18-a] Ko te ra nui, rongonui o te Ariki

**Peter's Rhema**

[Act 2:14](#) But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words (**rhema**):<sup>G4487</sup>

[Act 2:15](#) For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day.

[Act 2:16](#) But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

[Act 2:17](#) And it shall come to pass **in the last days**, saith **God**, I will pour out of **my Spirit** upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall **prophecy**, and your young men shall see **visions**, and your old men shall dream **dreams**;

[Act 2:18](#) And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of **my Spirit**; and they shall **prophecy**;

[Act 2:19](#) And I will shew **wonders** in heaven above, and **signs** in the earth (**the ground**)<sup>G1093</sup> beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke;

[Act 2:20](#) The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, **before that great and notable day of the Lord come**;

[Act 2:21](#) And it shall come to pass, **that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved**.

- **Ko era atu wahineka** waiho ki te whenua ka uru ki te 1,000 tau.

\*I hopukina mai i “[3] 70 wiki o Raniera”

<sup>769</sup> “[Whakaahua 18-a],” ranei Ataata 40. “4. Petekoha.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/40-the-feasts-of-the-lord-4-pentecost/)

<sup>770</sup> A hi'o i te “[Hoho'a 18-a],” aore ra “[2] Te Rarangi Wā o te Tohu Whakakitenga.”

Great Tribulation		Armageddon
Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week		
Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)
250 days	790 days	250 days
The hour of temptation		(1 Hour)
	The 7th trumpet (3rd owe) (The 7 vials: The wrath of God)	The Wrath of God (Rev 15-16)
	→ The pouring of the 1st - 5th vial	
	→ The pouring of the 6th vial (Armageddon starts)	Armageddon
	The coming of the Lord Jesus Christ	
	→ The pouring of the 7th vial	
	The great city Babylon is destroyed (Rev 18:21-24)	

The wrath of God  
 ← The great and notable day of the Lord

(Apo 18:21-24) Ko te pa nui ko Papurona (kahore i kitea)

[Apo 18:21A](#) (kotahi)<sup>G1520</sup> Na ka mau te anahera kaha ki tetahi kohatu, ano he kohatu mira nui,<sup>G3458</sup> ka maka ki te moana, ka mea,  
 Na ka wahia a Papurona i runga i te tutu, e kore ano e kitea i muri iho.  
[Apo 18:22](#) Na heoi ano rongonga i roto i a koe ki te reo o nga kaiwhakatangi hapa, o nga kaiwhakatakoto rangi waiata, o nga kaiwhakatangi putorino, o nga tetere;  
 e kore ano e kitea i nga wa i muri nei tetahi tohunga o nga tini mahi i roto ia koe;  
 me te haruru o te kohatu mira<sup>G3458</sup> e kore e rangona i nga wa i muri nei i roto ia koe;  
[Apo 18:23](#) Me te marama<sup>G5457</sup> o te rama,<sup>G3088</sup> e kore ano e whiti i nga wa i muri nei i roto ia koe;  
 e kore ano hoki e rangona i nga wa i muri nei te reo o te tane marena hou, o te wahine marena hou, i roto i a koe.  
 ko au kaihekohoko hoki ko nga tangata nunui o te whenua;<sup>G1093</sup>  
 na au mahi makutu hoki nga iwi katoa.<sup>G1484</sup> tinihangatia.  
[Apo 18:24](#) kitea ano hoki i roto i a ia nga toto o nga poropiti, o te hunga tapu.<sup>G40</sup>  
 me te hunga katoa i patua ki runga ki te whenua. <sup>G1093</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:21](#) TNa ka mau tetahi anahera kaha ki tetahi kohatu penei **he nuikohatu mira**,<sup>G3458</sup> a panga ana ki te moana, ka mea,  
 "Na te tutu **te pa nui o Papurona** ka turakina iho, a kore ake e kitea."

→ **Ko te pa nui ko Papurona**

- Ko te taone nui (Ko te taone Vatican o te kararehe tuarua) me Papurona (Kotahi te Kawanatanga o te Ao o te tuatahi.  
 kararehe) ka turakina ki raro, ka kore e kitea.

• **Te kohatu mira**<sup>771</sup>

† Ko te kupu matua mo te mira (Strong's<sup>G3459</sup>) he kohatu mira (Strong's<sup>G3458</sup>):  
 "E rua nga kohatu i roto i te mira nui, kotahi o runga, kotahi o raro; ko te kohatu o raro noho tonu, ko to runga ia i hurihia e te kaihe."<sup>772</sup>

Tko te turanga o te whare o te Atua Ihu Karaiti (1Ko 3:9-11) ko te kowhatu noho tonu o raro (nga waitohu), ko to runga kohatu e huri ana hei kohatu ora te rhema. Ko te tangata e rapu ana i nga mahi o te ture, pera i a Iharaira, ehara nei i to te whakapono, ka tutuki nga waewae ki taua kohatu tutukitanga waewae: ko te tangata ia e rapu ana i nga mahi o te ture o te tika o te whakapono, ka tae ki te tika.<sup>773</sup>

† Te kohatu tangohia e te anahera kaha kotahi "nga waitohu & tia rhema" ka maka ki te wai e nohoia ana e te wahine kairau, kei reira nei nga huihuinga tangata, nga mano, nga iwi, me nga reo

<sup>771</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 6:10](#)."

<sup>772</sup>" G3458 - mylos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 9 o Maehe, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g3458/kjb/tr/0-1/>

<sup>773</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua", & ataata 47, "7. Nga

Tapenakara")[www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).

([Apo 17:15](#)) o tei imi i te mau ohipa o te ture mai ia Iseraela, te auraa, e ere i te faaroo, e ua turori ratou i taua ofai turoriraa ra, e ua haavahia.<sup>774</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:22](#) Tko te tangi o te kaiwhakatangi hapa, o te kaiwhakatangitangi, o nga kaiwhakatangi putorino, o nga tetere, e kore e rangona i muri i a koe.

E kore ano e kitea i muri nei tetahi tohunga o nga mahi katoa i roto i a koe, me te tangi o [he kohatu mira](#)<sup>G3458</sup> ([nga tohu a te Atua](#)) e kore e rangona i muri i a koe.

→ [Nga waitohu \(he kohatu mira\)](#) i rongoatia mo te ra whakawakanga, mo te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore,

katahi ka hinga te pa nui o Papurona [1 haoraite ra nui, te ra rongonui o lhowa](#) (te rhema).<sup>775</sup>

☞ [Apo 18:23](#) [Tmarama ia](#)<sup>G5457</sup> [ohe rama](#)<sup>G3088</sup> e kore e whiti ano i roto i a koe, a [te reo o te tane marena hou me te wahine marena hou](#)

e kore e rangona a muri ake nei i a koe. Ko au kaihokohoko hoki ko nga tangata nunui o te whenua, na tau mahi makutu hoki i pohehe ai nga iwi katoa.

→ [te Atua](#) ko "[te marama](#) (Te kaha<sup>G5457</sup>)" me [te Reme](#)<sup>G721</sup> ([Apo 21:23](#)) ko [he rama](#).<sup>G3088</sup>

- Te marama o te Atua i korero na roto i te Reme (te rhema)<sup>776</sup> e kore e whiti ano.

- Kua tae mai te marena o te Reme ki te rangi,<sup>777</sup> ka kore ano te reo o te tane marena hou me te wahine marena hou

i rongo ano ki nga tau iwi i runga i te whenua.

☞ [Apo 18:24](#) Ai kitea i roto i a ia [nga toto o nga poropitime te hunga tapu](#), me te hunga katoa i patua ki te whenua.

→ [Ko nga toto o nga poropiti me te hunga tapu](#) ka kitea i roto i te pa nui, ka rapu utu a Papurona, [whakatutuki Apo 6:10](#).

[Apo 6:10](#) Nui atu to ratou reo ki te karanga, ka mea, *Kia pehea te roa, e te [Ariki \(whakahāwea\)](#),*<sup>G1203</sup> [tapu apono](#),

*e kore ranei koe e whakawa, e rapu utu mo o matou toto ki a ratou e noho ana i runga i te whenua (the ground)*<sup>G1093</sup>?

---

<sup>774</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:23](#).

<sup>775</sup>Ataata 44. "(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>776</sup>Video 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture 2 Pita 1 ) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>777</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 19:6-7\) Te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa & Kua tae mai te marena o te Reme.](#)"

## Upoko 19

([Apo 19:1-2](#)) Ko te 1 Areluia (Whakamoemiti: he hui nui i te rangi)

[Apo 19:1](#) A muri iho i enei mea

I rongo ahau i tetahi korero nui (anui)<sup>G3173</sup>reo o nui (he nui)<sup>G4183</sup>tangata (te tini)<sup>G3793</sup>i te rangi, ka mea, Areluia; Ko te whakaoranga, ko te kororia, ko te honore, ko te kaha, ki te Ariki (kyrios)<sup>G2962</sup>to tatou Atua:

[Apo 19:2](#) He pono hoki, he tika ana whakaritenga;

kua whakawakia hoki e ia te wahine kairau nui;<sup>G4204</sup>

nana i kino te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>me tona moepuku,

kua rapua ano e ia he utu mo nga toto o ana tangata i tona ringa.

☞ [Apo 19:1](#) And Muri iho i enei mea ka rongo ahau i te reo nui o **he nui**<sup>G4183</sup>**tini**<sup>G3793</sup>**i te rangi**, ka mea, "**Areluia!**<sup>G239</sup> **Te whakaoranga**, te kororia, te honore, me te kahanote **Ariki to tatou Atua.**"

☞ [Apo 19:2](#) Fhe pono ranei, he tika ana whakawa; no te mea kua whakawakia e ia te wahine kairau, te mea nui i he ai te whenua me tana moepuku; kua rapua ano e ia he utu i a ia mo nga toto o ana tangata i tona ringa.

- **I muri i enei mea** te auaa "i muri a'e i na farii 7 o te riri ([Rev 16](#)), i muri i te whakawakanga o te wahine kairau nui ([Apo 17:1-2](#)), me te hinganga o te pa nui o Papurona ([Rev 18:10-25](#)) i moepuku ki te wahine kairau nui ([Apo 17:1-2](#)), i kitea nei i roto i a ratou nga toto o nga poropiti, o te hunga tapu, otira kua takitakina, kua tino rite [Apo 6:10](#).

(Anui te mano i te rangi) i te rangi

→ He reo nui no te mano tini i te rangi<sup>778</sup>ko nga wairua i patua o **te nga kaiwhakaatu o nga waitohu o te Atua** ([Apo 6:10](#)) ko wai nga tupapaku i roto **Te Karaiti** (tae atu ki te katoa **te matamua o te Mesia** ranei **te 144,000**,

[1Ko 15:20](#)), me o raataua **hoa pononga** me a ratou **teinae** patua ana mo te kore e tango te tohu o te kararehete koropiko ranei ki tona ahua. ([Apo 6:11](#), [Apo 13:10](#)). Ko nga hoa pononga he kakahu ma, he nikau kei o ratou ringa i te aroaro o te torona, me te **te Reme** (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> tangi nui ana,

→ "**Areluia; Te whakaoranga, akororia, ahonore, amana, kite Ariki**"

- **Ko te 1 Areluia** (he mano tini i te rangi) **Te whakaoranga**
  - E ai ki nga pukapuka a Paora, te manawanui o to tatou Ariki he mo **whakaoranga**. Engari mo etahi mea he uaua ki te mohio mai i nga pukapuka a Paora, ko nga tangata kore matauranga me te hunga whakaponokore kua huri ke Karaipiture ki to ratou ake whakangaromanga. No reira, kia tupato kei mamingatia koutou e te he o te hunga kino, ka taka atu i to u ake ano, engari kia tupu i runga i te aroha noa me te mohio ki to tatou Ariki me te Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti ([2Pe 3:15-18](#)).<sup>779</sup>
- **Alleluia** (Te kaha [G239](#)): Ko te tikanga "**Whakamoemiti a Ihowa**"<sup>780</sup> a ko nga wairua i patua e whakamoemiti ana ki a Ihowa, ki to ratou Atua.

([Apo 19:3](#)) Ko te rua o Areluia (Whakamoemiti: he mano tini i te rangi) i te rangi

[Apo 19:3](#) A ano (tuarua)<sup>G1208</sup>ka mea ratou, Areluia. Me tana paowa<sup>G2586</sup>whakatika ake ake ake.

<sup>778</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 7:9-12\) He nui te tini o te mano \(Nga iwi katoa, nga hapu, nga tangata, me nga reo\).](#)"

<sup>779</sup>Ataata 44. "(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>780</sup>"G239 - hallēlouia - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 4 o Oketopa, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g239/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

☞ [Apo 19:3A](#) ka tuarua (2) ka ki mai ratou, "**Areruia!** Ko tana **auahi**<sup>G2586</sup> ka whakatika ake ake ake.

- **Paoa:** Ko te hunga i koropiko ki te kararehe me tona whakapakoko, ka mau ki tana tohu ki tona rae, ki tona ringa ranei ([Apo 14:9](#)), ka inumia e ratou te waina o te riri o te Atua, no reira e whakamamaetia ana ratou inaianei ki te kapura, ki te whanariki, i te aroaro o nga anahera tapu, i te aroaro ano hoki o te Reme ([Apo 14:10](#)), ka kake ake te paoa o to ratou whakamamae a ake ake: kahore hoki he okiokinga i te ao, i te po. ([Apo 14:11](#)).
- **Ko te rua o Areruia** (He mano tini kei te rangi)  
Na kua marie te manawanui o te hunga tapu i pupuri nei i nga ture a te Atua, i te whakapono hoki ki a Ihu a ratou mahi; e aru ana a ratou mahi i a ratou ([Apo 14:12-13](#)).

([Apo 19:4-5](#)) Te toru o Aleluia (Whakamoemiti: Nga kaumatua 24 & nga mea ora e 4)

[Apo 19:4](#) Me nga kaumatua e rua tekau ma wha me nga kararehe e wha (nga mea ora)<sup>G2226</sup> hinga iho a ka koropiko ki te Atua e noho ana i runga i te torona, ka mea, Amine,<sup>G281</sup> **Areruia**.<sup>G239</sup>

[Apo 19:5](#) Na ka puta mai he reo i te torona, e mea ana, **Whakamoemiti to tatou Atua** E Ihowa, e ana pononga katoa, e te hunga hoki e wehi ana ia ia, te iti, te rahi.

☞ [Apo 19:4](#) A24 A ka hinga iho nga kaumatua 24 me nga mea ora e 4, ka koropiko **te Atua** e noho ana i runga i te torona, ka mea, "**Amine! Areruia!**"

☞ [Apo 19:5](#) Tkatahi ka puta mai he reo i te torona, ka mea, "**Whakamoemiti to tatou Atua, ana pononga katoa,**<sup>G1401</sup> **me te hunga e wehi ana ki a ia, te iti me te rahi!**"

- **Ko te 3 Areruia** (na nga kaumatua 24 me nga mea ora e 4)  
- Ko nga kaumatua e 24 me nga mea ora e 4 e karakia ana **te Atua** e noho ana i runga i te torona, e mea ana, Amine,<sup>G281</sup> **Areruia.**"
  - **Amine** (Te kaha [G281](#)): Ko te tikanga "**pono**".
  - **Alleluia** (Te kaha [G239](#)): Ua haamaitai te mau varua i taparahihia i te Fatu ra i te Atua, e ua haamori e ua arue te mau peresibutero e 24 e na mea ora e 4. **te Atua** e noho ana i runga i te toronamo tana **waitohu** haere mai **pono**.

([Apo 19:6](#)) Ko te 4 o Aleluia (Katoa i te rangi: Ko te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa te kingi)

[Apo 19:6](#) Na ka rongo ahau me te mea he reo nui<sup>G4183</sup> **tini**,<sup>G3793</sup> ka rite ano ki te haruru o nga wai maha. me te mea ko te reo o nga whatitiri nunui, e ki ana, Areruia: ko te Ariki hoki, ko te Atua Kaha Rawa.<sup>G3841</sup> ka kingi.

☞ [Apo 19:6](#) And ka rongo ahau, ano he reo o **he nui**<sup>G4183</sup> **tini**,<sup>G3793</sup> ano ko te haruru o nga wai mahame te haruru o nga whatitiri kaha. ka mea, "**Areruia!**<sup>G239</sup> **Mote Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ka kingi!"

- **Ko te 4 o Areruia:** E nga tangata katoa o te rangi. Ko te reo o te hunga mate i roto i a te Karaiti, ko te 144,000, ko te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui, ko nga kaumatua 24, ko nga mea ora e wha me nga anahera ([Apo 10:1-4](#)), e mea ana, → **Areruia! Mote Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ka kingi!
- **Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa**

→ **Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa** Ko te Mea Tapu i mua, e ora nei ano, a kei te haere mai ano ([Apo 4:8](#)),  
 me **te Atua** (ko wai  
 ahau  
 matou, ko matou hoki  
 hei iwi mona ([Apo 21:3](#)).

→ me tenei **Remē** kua kingi.<sup>781</sup>  
 ([Apo 19:7](#)) Kua tae mai te marena o te Reme

[Apo 19:7](#) Kia koa tatou (kia koa)<sup>G5463</sup> kia hari (kia nui te koa),<sup>G21</sup> hoatu he honore<sup>G1391</sup> ki a ia:  
 mo te marena<sup>G1062</sup> o te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> kua tae mai,  
 kua oti hoki tana wahine te taka.<sup>G2090</sup> kua rite ia (prepare).<sup>G2090</sup>

☞ [Apo 19:7](#) Kia hari tatou, kia nui rawa te koa, kia hoatu he kororia ki a ia.  
 mo **te marena o te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> kua tae mai, me tana wahine (wahine)<sup>G1135</sup> kua rite ia.

- **Te marena o te Reme** kua tae mai, kua rite tana wahine.  
 → Ko tenei marena i waenganui i te tane marena hou me te wahine ko te Karaiti me tana hahi.  
 → Ko te hunga kahore nei o ratou kakahu marena, ka maka ki te pouri i waho rawa o te temepara;  
 ko wai te kooti ([Apo 11:2](#)).<sup>782</sup>

- **He kupu whakarite mo te marena**

[Mat 22:1](#) Na ka whakahoki a Ihu, ka korero kupu whakarite ano ki a ratou, ka mea,  
[Mat 22:2](#) He rite ano te rangatiratanga o te rangi ki tetahi kingi i marenatia<sup>G1062</sup> mo tana tama,  
[Mat 22:11](#) Na, i te haerenga o te kingi kia kite i nga manuhiri e noho ana,<sup>G345</sup>  
 ka kite ia i reira i tetahi tangata kahore nei ona kakahu marena:  
[Mat 22:12](#) A ka mea ki a ia, E hoa, he aha koe i tomo mai ai ki konei kahore nei ou kahu marena?  
 Na ka wahangu ia.  
[Mat 22:13](#) Na ka mea te kingi ki nga kaimahi, Herea ona ringa, ona waewae, kawea atu;  
 ka maka ki roto waho<sup>G1857</sup> pouri,<sup>G4655</sup> ko te wahi tera o te tangi me te tetea o nga niho.  
[Mat 22:14](#) He tokomaha hoki e karangatia, he ruarua ia e whiriwhiria.

→ Ko te marena o te Tama a te Atua me te hunga e mau ana i te kakahu marena ka tu i te  
 rangatiratanga o te rangi. E rave rahi tei titau-manihini-hia i te faaipoiporaa, e mea iti rā te  
 maitihia  
 kakahuria te kakahu marena ka noho ki te kai.

→ Ko te hunga kahore he kakahu marena ([Mat 22:11](#)) ka maka ki te pouri i waho rawa o te  
 rangi  
**whare tapu**, ko te marae ([Apo 11:2](#)).<sup>783</sup>

- **Te pouri o waho**

**Ko nga pononga huakore** (Nana i huna ta ratou taranata ki te whenua, [Mat 25:25](#)) ka maka ki waho  
**pouri**: ko te wahi tera o te tangi me te tetea o nga niho ([Mat 25:30](#)).

**Ko nga tama o te rangatiratanga** (Ko te oriwa he manga maori, no te pai o te Atua;

<sup>781</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 4:8](#).  
[Ariki](#)<sup>G2962</sup> **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> **Kaha rawa**<sup>G3841</sup> tikanga **Ihu** ko wai e kiia ana **Te Karaiti ranei a Ihowa (Ihowa)**,<sup>H3068</sup> ko "**te**  
**Ariki (Kaiwhakaora) Ihu Karaiti,**  
**tou te Atua, ko wai te Reme (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> ate Atua, ko wai i roto Te Karaiti (2Ko 5:19), ka hoki mai ano**  
**te Ariki me te Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti, te Reme.**

<sup>782</sup> No nia i te haavaraa, a hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 21-2] Te sekene ap'i i nia i te ra'i e te hiero o te Atua."

<sup>783</sup> Ibid.



nga Hurai ranei<sup>784</sup>) ka maka ki te pouri i waho o te wahi tera o te tangi, o te aue niho ([Mat 8:12](#)).

([Apo 19:8](#)) Te wahine a te Reme = Te tika o te hunga tapu

[Apo 19:8](#) I tukua ki a ia kia whakakakahuria ia<sup>G4016</sup> i roto i te rinena pai,<sup>G1039</sup> ma me te ma (marama)<sup>G2986</sup>: no te mea ko te rinena pai ko te tika o te hunga tapu.<sup>G40</sup>

☞ [Apo 19:8](#) Aki a ia ([te wahine a te Reme](#)) i whakaaetia kia whakakakahuria ki te rinena pai, ma, kanapa, mote rinena pai ko te tika o te hunga tapu.

→ [Te wahine a te Reme](#) ka whakakakahuria ki te rinena pai (te tika o te hunga tapu), pokene kanapa.

([Apo 19:9](#)) Ko nga tohu pono o te Atua (Ko te hapa marena a te Reme)

[Apo 19:9](#) I mea mai ano ia ki ahau, Tuhituhia, Ka hari te hunga kua karangatia ki te marena<sup>G1062</sup> te hapa a te Reme (arnion).<sup>G721</sup> I mea mai ano ia ki ahau, Ko nga korero pono enei<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua.

☞ [Apo 19:9](#) Tka mea ia ki a Hoani, Tuhituhia: 'Ka hari te hunga kua karangatia [te hapa o te marena o te Reme \(aroni\)](#)!' A ka mea mai ia ki ahau, Ko enei [nga tohu pono o te Atua](#)."

→ [Ko te hapa o te marena a te Reme](#) ka timata i mua i te ringihanga 7 nga oko o te riri o te Atua.<sup>785</sup>  
→ (Tirohia "[Apo 19:17-18](#)) [Ko te hapa a te Atua nui](#)" Mo etahi atu korero.)

([Apo 19:10](#)) Te whakaaturanga o Ihu = Te wairua o te poropititanga

[Apo 19:10](#) Na ka takoto ahau ki ona waewae, ka mea kia koropiko ki a ia. Na ka mea ia ki ahau, Kauaka: He hoa pononga ahau nou, no ou tuakana hoki kei a ratou nei te whakaaturanga.<sup>G3141</sup> o Ihu: koropiko ki te Atua: mo te whakaaturanga<sup>G3141</sup> o Ihu ko te wairua o te poropititanga.

☞ [Apo 19:10](#) Tka hinga a Hoani ki ona waewae, ka mea kia koropiko ki a ia, ka mea, Kahore, kua e koropiko ki ahau. He hoa pononga ahau no koutou, no o koutou tuakana hoki kei a ratou nei te whakaatu [Ihu](#). Karakia [te Atua](#)! Mote [te whakaaturanga o Ihu ko te wairua o te poropititanga](#)."

-[Ko te whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti](#)<sup>786</sup>

[1Pe 1:3](#) Kia whakapaingia [te Atua Matua](#) o to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), he mea nui na tana mahi tohu kua whanau ano tatou ki te tumanako ora i te aranga o [Ihu Karaiti](#) mai i te hunga mate,

[1Pe 1:4](#) Ki te kaininga piraukore, pokene, e kore nei e memeha; i rongoatia mo koutou i te rangi,

[1Pe 1:5](#) Ko wai e puritia ana e te mana<sup>G1411</sup> o [te Atua](#) ma te whakapono ki te ora kua rite ki te whakaatu i te wa whakamutunga.

[1Pe 1:6](#) E hari nui ana koutou ki tenei, ahakoa he wa poto nei, ki te hiahia, kei te pouri koutou i nga whakamatautauranga maha.

[1Pe 1:7](#) Ko te whakamatautauranga o to koutou whakapono, nui atu te utu i to te koura e memeha nei; ahakoa i whakamatauria ki te kapura, ka kitea ki te whakamoemiti, ki te honore, ki te kororia i te putanga mai o [Ihu Karaiti](#):

<sup>784</sup> hopukina mai i "[Apo 11:3-4](#)) [Nga kaiwhakaatu tokorua \(2\)](#)."

<sup>785</sup> A hi'o i te "[2] Te Taaramaraa o te Poropitiraa o te Apokalupo."

<sup>786</sup> A hi'o i te "[Figure 19-a]," aore ra te video 43. "(Arata'ihia e te Varua) Te mau tamaiti a te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/)



[1Pe 1:8](#) Kahore nei i kitea e koutou, heoi arohaina ana e koutou; kei roto nei i a ia, ahakoa kahore koutou e kite inaianei, heoi e whakapono ana koutou;  
e hari ana koutou i te hari e kore e taea te korero, e ki tonu ana i te kororia.

te → [Te Atua Matua](#) o tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#), kua whanau ano tatou i runga i te tumanako ora na  
te [aranga o Ihu Te Karaiti](#) mai i te hunga mate, mo tatou ki te whiwhi i nga mea e kore e pirau, me  
te [pokekore](#), e rongoa nei i te rangi mo koutou. Na te kaha o te Atua i tiaki i runga i te whakapono  
ki te ora, a kua whakakitea mai nei ki a koutou i tenei wa whakamutunga. I whakamatauria to  
koutou whakapono  
ahi kia kitea ki te whakamoemiti, ki te honore, ki te kororia i te putanga mai o [Ihu Karaiti](#),  
ko wai e arohaina ana e koe.

(Ko nga mamae o te Karaiti me nga kororia e whai ake nei)

[1Pe 1:9](#) Te fariira a i te hopea o to outou faaroo [te whakaoranga](#) o koutou wairua. <sup>G5590</sup>

[1Pe 1:10](#) Ko taua whakaoranga i uiuia, i ata rapua marietia e nga poropiti.  
i poropititia te aroha noa e puta mai ki a koutou.

[1Pe 1:11](#) He aha, he aha te ahua o te wa te Wairua o [Te Karaiti](#) ko [i roto ia ratou](#) [tohu](#),  
i te mea i whakaatu i mua i nga mamae o [Te Karaiti](#), [anga kororia](#) <sup>G1391</sup> [me whai](#).

([Ohipa 3:18](#) Engari aua mea, e [te Atua](#) i whakakitea mai i mua e te mangai o ana poropiti  
katoa.

tera [Te Karaiti](#) me mamae, kua oti i a ia.)

→ I a koutou e hari ana i runga i te hari e kore e taea te korero, me te ki tonu i te kororia, ka  
whiwhi koutou [te whakaoranga o to koutou](#)  
nei [wairua](#) i te mutunga o to whakapono. I rapua marietia tenei whakaoranga e nga poropiti nana

i tohu i te aroha noa e puta mai ki a koutou, i whai kia mohio ko wai te tangata, te taima ranei  
[te Wairua o Te Karaiti](#) roto ia ratou e tohu ana i tana tohu i nga mamae o [Te Karaiti](#)  
[nga kororia](#) e whai ake.

(I nga wa o mua, ko nga wairua i roto i te whare herehere ko te hunga kaore i whakapono ki  
nga ra o Noa i nga ra o Noa  
te hanga aaka, a tokowaru anake nga wairua i ora i te wai. He rite te ahua o tenei iriiringa  
e whakaora nei ia tatou i te aranga o [Ihu Karaiti](#), kua riro ki te rangi, kei runga ano ia i te  
[ringa matau o te Atua](#), i mea i nga anahera, i nga mana, i nga mana ki raro i a ia.)<sup>787</sup>

→ Te Wairua o [Te Karaiti](#) i puta i roto i nga poropiti me te whakaatu [na te Karaiti](#) nga mamae me  
nga kororia  
[mua](#).

[1Pe 1:12](#) I whakakitea mai ano ki a ratou, ehara i a ratou ano,  
engari i minita ratou ki a matou.

kua korerotia nei ki a koutou inaianei e te hunga i kauwhau i te rongopai ki a koutou  
me te Wairua Tapu i heke iho i te rangi; nga mea e hiahia ana nga anahera ki te titiro.

[1Pe 1:13](#) Heoi whitikiria nga hope o o koutou hinengaro, kia mataara, tumanako atu ki te aroha noa, a  
taea noatia te mutunga  
[ka kawea mai ki a koutou](#) i te whakakitenga mai o [Ihu Karaiti](#);

---

<sup>787</sup>Ataata 41. "Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).

→ Engari ko te rongopai o [Ihu Karaiti](#) Ko te mea i huna no te timatanga ra ano o te ao, kua hangaitia inaianei  
kia rite ki te whakakitenga mai o te mea ngaro a te hunga i mahi ki a matou (nga apotoro, [Roma 16:25-26](#)), a ka kawea mai te aroha noa ki a koutou i te whakakitenga mai o [Ihu Karaiti](#).



([Apo 19:11](#)) Ka tuwhera te rangi (Ko te tangata i noho i runga i te hoiho ma)

[Apo 19:11](#)A ka kite ahau i te rangi e tuwhera ana, na, he hoiho ma;  
ko te ingoa hoki o te kainoho i runga ko te Pono, ko te Tika, kei runga ano i te tika tana whakawa, tana whawhai.

☞ [Apo 19:11](#)A ka kite a Hoani i te rangi e tuwhera ana, na, [he hoiho ma](#).  
Ko te ingoa hoki o te kainoho i runga ko te Pono, ko te Pono, i runga ano i te tika tana whakawa, tana whawhai.

➤ [Ko wai i noho i runga i te hoiho ma?](#)  
- [Ihowa](#) [toute Atua](#), [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#).<sup>789</sup>

→ [Ihowa](#) [ko he pono](#) [pono kaiwhakaatu](#), [ate Atua](#) [koko](#) te tangata pono, kei roto ano i tana Tama tana pono,  
[Ihu Karaiti](#), ko wai [Ariki](#) te katoa.<sup>790</sup>

([Ier 42:5](#) [Katahi ratou ka mea ki a Heremaia](#), [Ihowa \(Ihoa\)](#)<sup>H3068</sup>

*hei kaiwhakaatu pono, pono hoki ki waenganui ia tatou, ki te kahore e rite ta matou mahi*

*ki nga mea katoa*

*mo te mea [Ihowa](#) [toute Atua](#) ka tono mai koe ki a matou.)*

([Apo 19:12-14](#)) Aramagedo (The Logos of God & the armies in heaven)

[Apo 19:12](#) Ko ona kanohi, ano he mura ahi, ai runga i tona matenga nga karauna maha;<sup>G1238</sup>  
he ingoa ano tona kua oti te tuhituhi, e kore nei e mohiotia e tetahi, ko ia anake.

[Apo 19:13](#) Na ka kakahu ia ki te kakahu (he kakahu)<sup>G2440</sup> [toua](#) ki te toto: ko tona ingoa ko te Kupu (the logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua.

[Apo 19:14](#) A ko nga taua kei te rangi e aru ana i a ia i runga i nga hoiho ma, he mea whakakakahu ratou ki te rinena pai, he mea ma, parukore.

☞ [Apo 19:12](#) Hhe rite nga kanohi [he mura ahi](#), i runga ano i tona matenga nga karauna maha.<sup>G1238</sup>  
He kua [he ingoa](#) [tuhia](#) e kore tetahi e mohio ko ia anake.

☞ [Apo 19:13](#) Hi kakahuria e ia he kakahu i toua ki te toto, a ka huaina tona ingoa ko "[Te Moko o te Atua](#)."

☞ [Apo 19:14](#) Na [nga ope i te rangi](#), he rinena pai, he mea ma, parukore, i aru ia ia i runga i nga hoiho ma.

→ Ko te kakahu rinena i whakatakotoria ki te urupa i whakatakotoria ai a Ihu, me te kakahu i toua ki roto ki ona toto,

ka karanga, [nga tohu a te Atua](#), he mea whakakakahu nga ope o te rangi, he ma, he ma.<sup>791</sup>

† [I muri i te marenatanga o te Reme](#), ka tuwhera te rangi, [ate Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ka haere mai me nga ope o te rangi.

([Apo 19:15](#)) The takahanga waina o te aritarita o te riri o te Atua Kaha Rawa

[Apo 19:15](#) E puta mai ana hoki i roto i tona mangai he hoari koi.<sup>G4501</sup> hei patu i nga iwi ki taua mea.<sup>G1484</sup>  
he rino hoki te tokotoko e whakahaere tikanga ai ia mo ratou.  
a ka takahia e ia te takahanga waina o te nanaki [riri](#)<sup>G3709</sup> o te Atua Kaha rawa.

<sup>789</sup> hopukina mai i "[\(Apo 6:7-8\)](#) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga)."[Ko Ihowa te Atua \(Deu30:20\)](#)

ko to oranga me piri koe. [Te Karaiti](#) Ko to tatou ora ([Kol 3:4](#)) ko waite [Ariki](#) (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> mai te rangi, anake [ariki](#) (whakahaheka) [te Atua](#) ko wai to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([Ie 1:4](#)). Tno reira, whiriwhiria [ora \(Te Karaiti\)](#) na roto i te haapa'oraa i

[To'na reo e te tape'a-maite-raa la'na.](#)

<sup>790</sup> hopukina mai [Apo 3:14](#).

<sup>791</sup> Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/).

☞ [Apo 19:15](#) e puta mai ana he koi i tona mangai **hoari**,<sup>G4501</sup> kia rite ki a ia **patuki** nga iwi.  
And Ko ia ano hei whakahaere tikanga mo ratou ki te tokotoko rino.  
Ko ia ano nana i miro te takahanga waina o te aritarita o te riri **Te Atua Kaha rawa**.

→ Mai i te waha **ote Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** he hoari koi (te rhema)<sup>792</sup> ki te patu i nga tau iwi.

→ He rino hoki te tokotoko e whakahaere tikanga ai te hunga i a ratou<sup>793</sup> a ka kingi tahi me **Te Karaiti mo te mano tau**.<sup>794</sup>

([Apo 19:16](#)) **Aramagedo (KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI)**

[Apo 19:16](#) He kakahu ano tona (he kakahu)<sup>G2440</sup> he ingoa ano te tuhituhi ki tona huha,  
**KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI.**

☞ [Apo 19:16](#) AHe ingoa ano tona, tuhituhi rawa ki tona kakahu, ki tona huha: **KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI.**

→ **Te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> ko **Ariki** a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti (**te Atua**) **Kaha rawa**.  
Inaianei, "**KINGI O NGA KINGI, ME TE ARIKI O NGA ARIKI** (ranei **Ko te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**),"  
ko koe tena **te Atua (Kaha rawa, ko waite Reme** (arnion)<sup>G721</sup>) me **torhema** kia pono.<sup>795</sup>

- Aramagedo (tae atu ki a Koka me Makoka me te taenga mai o te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti [Himene 83](#))  
(*Nga irava katoa i roto [Eze 38:1-11](#) kua whakamaoritia ano*)

[Eze 38:1](#) *Ko te rhema a Ihowaka mea ki a Ezekiela, ka mea,*

[Eze 38:2](#) *E te tama a te tangata, anga atu tou mata ki a Koko (te kingi o Makoka),  
te whenua o Makoka (ko te hunga katoa e whawhai ana ki te Atua ko Ruhia te rangatira),  
ko te tino rangatira o Meheke (te whenua i te tonga-tonga-tonga ki a Ruhia, ranei **Tureke**)  
me Tupara (te whenua i te tonga-rawhiti ki Ruhia, ranei **Iran**), poropititia he he mona;*

- **Nga pakanga mau pu me te whawhai**  
Ko te haere tonu o "Russia-Ukraine War" i timata i te whakaekenga a Russia i Ukraine i te Hui-tanguru 24, 2022. Ko tenei pakanga e haere tonu ana i hoki mai ki te whakaurunga ture o Crimea e te Russian Federation i 2014 (February 20, 2014 - Maehe 21, 2014). Arā, kua piki haere te pakanga mai i te Hui-tanguru 2014, ka whakaekoa e Russia a Ukraine i te Hui-tanguru 24, 2022. Ahakoa he ture kore te whakaurunga o Crimea e te Rūhia i raro i te ture o te ao, ko Barack Hussein Obama II, ko ia te perehitini o te United States. mai i te 2009 ki te 2017, i kii (na roto i tana uuiunga me CNN i te Pipiri 22, 2023) ko te whakaurunga a Russia o Crimea i te 2014 he 'ture me te tika.'

Mai i te tirohanga a Ukraine, ko te korero a Obama he take mo te kore e wawao i te wa i apitihia ai a Crimea i te tau 2014. He tika a Ukraine mena ka timata a Obama i te pakanga mai i muri o nga tirohanga.

→ Mai te 20 no fepure 2014, ua rahi roa te tama'i i roto i te tama'i tei riro ei haamataraa no "Goga e **Ko Makoka**". Ko te nuinga o nga tangata e whakapono ana ko Gog te kingi o Ruhia o naianei, a Vladimir Putin, engari ko te upoko tonu nana i timata te whawhai a Russia-Ukraine ko Barack Obama tera pea ko ia "Ko Gog (te kingi o

---

<sup>792</sup>Ataata 20. "He Puti, Hoari, me te hoari matarua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

<sup>793</sup>He rakau rino: Ko te hunga ka wikitoria e pupuri ana i nga mahi a te Tama a te Atua tae noa ki te mutunga ka whakawhiwhia ki a ratou te mana ki runga i nga Tau iwi.  
*He rino hoki te tokotoko hei whakahaere tikanga mo ratou, ka pera i nga oko a te kaihanga rihi, mongamonga noa, ka rite ki ta*

*Tona Matua* ([Apo 2:26-27](#)).

<sup>794</sup>Tirohia [Apo 20:4](#).

<sup>795</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 5:6](#).

te Basileia New Babylonia, e te Anti-Christ no te aro no Aramagedo),” ko wai hei rangatira o Makoka (te hunga e whawhai ana ki te Atua) mo te "pakanga a Koko raua ko Makoka" ka tata nei ka tupu.<sup>796</sup>

(poropititia he he mo Koko, e ai ta te Ariki, ta Ihowa)

[Eze 38:3](#)A ka mea atu, Ko te kupu teneite Ariki ('ădōnāy)<sup>H136</sup>TE ATUA(y<sup>h</sup>ōvā).<sup>H3069</sup>

Nana, he hoariri ahau ki a koe, e te Ko Koka(te Anati-Karaiti),  
te rangatira (rō'š, upoko)<sup>H7218</sup>rangatira o Meheke (te taha tonga o Ruhia),  
ko Tupara (te rawhiti me te raki o Iran),

[Eze 38:4](#)Na Maku koe e huri, hoatu he matau ki o paparinga, a arahina koe ki waho,  
me to ope katoa, nga hoiho, me nga kaieke hoiho, he kakahu whakapaipai katoa,  
he kamupene nui me nga pukupuku me te whakangungu rakau, he mau hoari ratou katoa.

[Eze 38:5](#)Pahia (Iran), Etiopia (Sudan), a Ripia me ratou; he whakangungu rakau ratou katoa, he potae.

[Eze 38:6](#)Komere (Tureke, waenganui o Ahia), me ona ropu katoa; te whare o Tokarama (Tureke, te rawhiti o

Ahia)

o te taha ki te raki, me ona ropu katoa: me koe ano te tini o te iwi.

→ Ko Koka, te Anati-Karaiti, te upoko o te rangatira o Roho, o Meheke, o Tupara, me nga tangata katoa e whai ake nei.

whenua kua tuhia ki roto [Eze 38:5-6](#), a ka hanga e ratou he hoia hei whawhai ki a Iharaira kia

timata

Ko te whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka:<sup>797</sup>

\* Iran, Sudan, Libya, Central Asia o Turkey, te rawhiti o Ahia o Turkey, me Russia.

- Note: Ko nga whenua e 3, ko Russia, ko Turkey, ko Iran, kei te whakahuahia e te Ariki te Atua i roto [Eze 38:2](#) & [Eze 38:6](#).

- Mai i te 2022, kua hui nga rangatira o enei whenua e toru hei hoa whawhai ki te United States i

runga

he maha nga wa.

- Ko Muslim te karakia nui o nga whenua ka uru ki te whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka  
- Turkey (99% Muslim), Iran (99.5% Muslim), Sudan (91% Muslim), me Libya (95% Sunni Muslims).  
Ko Gog, te Anati-Karaiti kei te heke mai (kei a Barack Obama pea) e kii ana ia ia he Karaitiana, engari he tipu haere  
He maha nga Amelika e whakapono ana he Mahometa a Obama, na te pai me te akiaki nga korero mo nga hapori Muslim i roto i ana korero.<sup>798</sup>

ana hei Perehitini

- Na te mea i timata a Gog i te pakanga ko te mea tuatahi ki a "Koko raua ko Makoka" i a ia e noho

Muslim.

o te United States mai i te Hanuere 2009 ki te Hanuere 20, 2017, he nui te tikanga o tana noho

mo te Ihirama teina ka uru atu ki "Gog and Magog War I" i nga wa e heke mai nei.

[Eze 38:17](#)Ko te kupu teneite Ariki ('ădōnāy)<sup>H136</sup>TE ATUA(y<sup>h</sup>ōvā).<sup>H3069</sup>

Ko koe ranei taku i korero ai i nga ra o mua, he mea korero na aku pononga, na nga poropiti o

Iharaira,

he maha nga tau i poropiti ai i aua rakia kawea koe e ahau ki a ratou?

[Eze 38:18](#)"A ka puta ano i taua ra, ina Ko Koka haere mai whakahēte whenua o Iharaira,

<sup>796</sup>Mo nga korero mo te Anati-Karaiti, tirohia "([Apo 13:18](#)) 666 te tau o te tangata e mahi ana i nga mana katoa o te kararehe."

<sup>797</sup>A hi'o i "Te moemoea e te mau orama a te arii no Babulonia api" no roto mai i te pene 12.

(Mai te arii rahi o te basileia Babulonia, o Nebukanesa, i haamou ia Ierusalem i te hoē taime e ua hopoi tīti ia Iuda, e haamou te arii o te basileia Babulonia Apī (te Anti-Mesia) ia Ierusalem i te roaraa o te ati rahi.)

<sup>798</sup>Haere ki te wharangi kaainga White House ka tirohia te korero a Obama (Nga korero a te Perehitini i te Islamic Society of Baltimore)

i te Hui-tanguru 03, 2016.

tate Arika ((’ădōnāy)<sup>H136</sup>TE ATUA(y<sup>hōvâ</sup>),<sup>H3069</sup> a ka puta ake toku weriweri i ahau e riri ana.

→ Mai i te timatanga o te Pakanga Russo-Ukrainian i te Hui-tanguru 24, 2022, [Ezekiel 38:1-6a](#) [38:17-18](#) te faaara ra ia tatou e te piti o te afaraa o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela, oia hoi te 3 1/2 matahiti o te ati rahi.

tata ki te timata.

**-Te piti o te taime no te faaora i te toea o te nunaa o te Atua, o Iseraela**

[Isa 11:11](#) A i taua ra ka pera **te Arika** **anga ano tona ringa ki te tuarua**  
**Whakahokia mai nga morehu o tona iwi e toe ana,**  
i Ahiria, i Ihipa, i Patoro, i Kuhu, i Erama;  
I Hinara, i Hamata, i nga motu o te moana.

[Isa 11:12](#) Ka whakaturia ano e ia he kara ki nga iwi, a ka huihuia mai te hunga o Iharaira i peia atu;  
huihuia ano nga mea o Hura i marara atu, i nga pito e wha o te whenua.

→ Ko te pakanga tuatahi a Koka raua ko Makoka ka whai i a Aramagedo, ko te wa ano mo te Arika ki te whakapa ano i tona ringa ki te whakahoki mai i te rua o nga wa ki te whakahoki mai i nga morehu o tana iwi (o Iharaira, [Isa 11:12](#))  
ka waiho teramai i Ahiria, i Ihipa, i Patoro, i Kuhu, i Erama, i Hinara, i Hamata, me nga motu o te moana ([Isa 11:11](#)).<sup>799</sup>

**-Tko te whenua o Kanaana (Te whenua o Iharaira)**

[Ios 22:9](#) Me nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>H1121</sup> a Reupena me nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>H1121</sup> o Kara a hoki ana tetahi taanga o te iwi o Manahi, mawehe atu ana i roto i nga tamariki (nga tama).<sup>H1121</sup> o

Iharaira

puta mai **Hiro**, kei te whenua (**te whenua**)<sup>H776</sup> o **Kanaana**, ki te haere ki te whenua o **Ko Kireara**, ki te whenua (**te whenua**)<sup>H776</sup> o ratou **taonga**, no reira ratou i mau ai, e ai ki **te kupu (waha)**<sup>H6310</sup> o **Ihowa** na te ringa o Mohi.

➤ Kei hea te whenua o Kanaana?

- **Hiro** kei te taha ki te Hauauru, kei te raki o Hiruharama, kei te hauauru o te taone noho o Iharaira hou o Shilo me te raki o te taone Pirihitia o Turmus Ayya.<sup>800</sup>
- **Ko Kireara** e tohu ana ki te rohe katoa ki te rawhiti o te awa o Horano.<sup>801</sup>

➔ **Ko te whenua o Kanaana** ko Hiruharama i roto ia Iharaira, Palestine, tae atu ki te Peeke Hauauru, me te awa o Horano.

- Te Arika<sup>H136</sup>TE ATUA<sup>H3069</sup> i whakaaria mai i roto [Eze 37:12](#), ka whakatuwheratia e ia nga urupa o te whare katoa o **Iharaira** meinga kia puta mai i o ratou urupa, kawea atu ki roto **te whenua o Iharaira**.

- Ka haere mai a Koka (te Anati-Karaiti). **te whenua o Iharaira** ([Eze 38:18](#)) no te meate **Atuakua** i oati ki te whare o Iharaira kia hoatu **te oneone o Iharaira** mo **he mea mau tonu taonga**, engari ka patua **ete Arika** i roto i te araraa i Aramagedo.

<sup>799</sup>No te tahi atu mau haamaramaramaraa no nia ia Aramagedo, a hi'o i te "[\(Apo 16:16\) Te haamataraa o Aramagedo](#), me [\(Apo 19:15-16\)](#)."

<sup>800</sup>Wikipedia. Hiro. (2023, Mahuru 12).

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shiloh\\_\(biblical\\_city\)#:~:text=Shiloh%20has%20been%20positively%20identified,Palestinian%20taone%20o%20Turmus%20Ayya](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shiloh_(biblical_city)#:~:text=Shiloh%20has%20been%20positively%20identified,Palestinian%20taone%20o%20Turmus%20Ayya).

<sup>801</sup>Wikipedia. Ko Kireara. (2023, Akuhata 1).

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gilead#:~:text=Gilead%20is%20situated%20in%20modern,Ajloun%2C%20Jerash%20and%20Balqa%20Governorates.&text=Gilead%20is%20also%20the%20ingoa,tane%20i%20hou%2Dday%20Israel>.

[Whakaahua 19-1] E rua nga whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka me Aramagedo

	<b>Gog&amp; Makoka I</b> Ezekiel ( <a href="#">Eze 38-39</a> )	<b>Amageddon</b> Rwhakakitenga ( <a href="#">Rev 16&amp;Rev 19</a> ) &Ezekiel ( <a href="#">Eze 38-39</a> )	<b>Gog &amp; Makoka II</b> Rwhakakitenga ( <a href="#">Rev 20</a> )
Titine	Bi mua i te timatanga o te pawera nui ( <a href="#">Eze 38:1-7</a> )	I muri i te ringhia o te ipu 6 ( <a href="#">Apo 16:16</a> )	Aka mutu te 1,000 tau ( <a href="#">Apo 20:7</a> )
Gog	Go Makoka (tko ia tetahi ka riro hei Anati-Karaiti) <sup>802</sup>	Ko te kingi o te rangatiratanga New Babylonia, te Anati-Karaiti.	Ko te kingi o te whenua o Makoka ( <a href="#">Apo 20:8</a> )
Makara	Ko nga tauwi e whawhai ana ki te Atua. <sup>803</sup>	Ko nga kingi katoa o te whenua o te ao katoa, i huihuia e te tarakona, te tuatahi o nga kararehe me te Poropiti teka ( <a href="#">Apo 16:13-14</a> ).	<u>Ko nga iwi (e wha nga kokonga o te whenua)</u> i tinihangatia e Hatana (Ko te tokomaha o ratou rite tonu ki te onepu o te moana; <a href="#">Apo 20:8</a> )
Parekura	Ko nga maunga ( <a href="#">Eze 39:17</a> ) i runga i te whenua olharaera ( <a href="#">Eze 38</a> ).	Ko te maunga o Mekiro. <sup>804</sup>	Ko te puni o te hunga tapu me te pa e arohaina ana ( <a href="#">Apo 20:9</a> )
Pakanga (War)	<b>Te Ariki</b> ( <sup>H136</sup> <i>ʾādōnāy</i> ) <b>na te Atua</b> ( <sup>H3069</sup> <i>yʰōvâ</i> ) a ka puta ake te weriweri i a ia e riri ana, ina haere mai a Koko ki te whenua o Iharaira. <a href="#">Eze 38:18</a> ).	<b>Ihowa</b> (Ihoa) ka tukuna <b>he ahii</b> runga <b>Ko Makoka</b> a ka mohio ratou ko ia ano <b>he Ihowa</b> ( <a href="#">Eze 39:6</a> ).  TKa patua e te Atua Kaha Rawa nga iwi ki te hoari koi e puta mai ana i roto i tona mangai. <a href="#">Apo 19:12-14</a> ).	Ka heke iho te kapura i te Atua i te rangi, hei kai i a ratou ( <a href="#">Apo 20:9</a> ).
Hua		He wiri nui ki te whenua o Iharaira. Ka wiri nga tangata katoa i runga i te whenua i te aroaro o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti ( <a href="#">Eze 38:19-20</a> ).	Ko te rewera i whakapohehe nei i a ratou (nga iwi i whakapohehetia) i panga ki te roto kapura whanariki, a ka whakamamaetia ratou i te ao, i te po, ake ake. <a href="#">Apo 20:10</a> ).
Jwhakatau	<i>(Te Atua Kaha Rawahiahia huihuia nga iwi katoa ki te whawhai ki Hiruharama, a ka haere atu ia ka whawhai ki a ratou mo te whawhai o Aramaqedo, <a href="#">Eze 38:4</a>, <a href="#">Apo 16:16</a>).</i>	Mo nga marama e 7, ka tanumia e te whare o Iharaira a Koka (te Anati-Karaiti) ki roto i nga urupa i roto i a Iharaira me ana mano tini ki te raorao o Hamongog ( <a href="#">Eze 39:11-16</a> ).  Ko nga tangata o nga pa o Iharaira ka tahuna ki te ahi me	Ko te hunga kaore i tuhia ki roto <u>te pukapuka o te oraka</u> maka ki te roto ahi ( <a href="#">Apo 20:15</a> ).

<sup>802</sup>A hi'o na "(Apo. 19:16) Aramagedo ( Arii o te mau arii, e te Fatu o te mau Fatu).

<sup>803</sup>Kua whakarāranghia nga whenua o Magog[Eze 38:3-6](#). Ko nga whenua e whai ake nei a tawhio noa o Iharaira ka hanga he hononga hoia ki

whakaekea a Iharaira: Iran, Sudan, Libya, Central Asia o Turkey, te rawhiti o Ahia o Turkey, me Russia, ki te timata i te whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka.

<sup>804</sup>Te auaa o Aramagedo "te mou'a no Megido". Tirohia "[\(Apo 16:16\) Te haamataraa o Aramaqedo](#)" mo etahi atu korero.



		a ratou patu, ka tahuna mo nga tau e whitu ( <a href="#">Eze 39:9-10</a> ).	
--	--	---	--

**(He whakaaro kino a Koka)**

[Eze 38:7](#) Kia koe **kua rite**, a **whakarite** mou, me to hui katoa kua huihui nei ki a koe, a ko koe hei kaitiaki mo ratou.

→ No te mea ko te wa anake e noho humarie ai a Iharaira i roto i nga kainga kore taiepa ko nga tau 1,000; [Ezekiela 38](#) Ko te ahua kei te whakaahua i tetahi wa i roto i nga tau 1,000, engari e whakaatu ana i te

waa

i mua i te Pawera Nui. Na reira, he mea tika ki te mohio pehea me te aha o Iharaira i hangaia nga arai (taiepa), me te aha hoki te ahua o nga ra kei te heke mai.

[Whakaahua 19-2] Ko te arai a Israeli West Bank

- I timata te kawanatanga o Iharaira ki te hanga i te West Bank Barrier i te marama o Hune 2002 hei tikanga haumaruru ki

tiaki i ona tangata whenua i nga whakaeke whakamomori a Palestinian.<sup>805</sup> Ko tenei arai Israeli West Bank, kei roto ko te Hauauru

Ko te taiepa o te Peeke me te taiapa o te Peeke Hauauru, he arai whakawehenga me te katoa o te 708 kiromita (440 maero) me te

taiepa raima 9 mita te teitei, i hangaia e Iharaira i te taha o te Raina Kaakaariki me nga waahi o te Peeke Hauauru.

→ Engari he kaupapa tautohetohe i roto i te pakanga o Iharaira-Palestina. Ka kite a Iharaira he haumarutanga e

tika ana

he parenga ki te tutu torangapu Pirihitia, i te mea ka kite nga Pirihitia he wehewehenga iwi me te a te tohu o te apartheid o Iharaira.<sup>806</sup>

*Nga momo arai ki te Peeke Hauauru*<sup>807</sup>

- Tata ki te 705 nga aukati pumau puta noa i te Tai Hauauru e aukati ana, e whakahaere ana ranei i te Pirihitia waka, a, i etahi wa ko te hikoi, te neke. Kei roto i nga raruraru 140 te katoa, i etahi wa-kaimahi ranei nga waahi tiroiro, 165 nga keti rori kaore he kaimahi (tata ki te haurua ka kati te tikanga), 149 puranga

whenua me te 251

ētahi atu arai kāore he kaimahi (parapara rori, rua, taiepa whenua, aha atu).

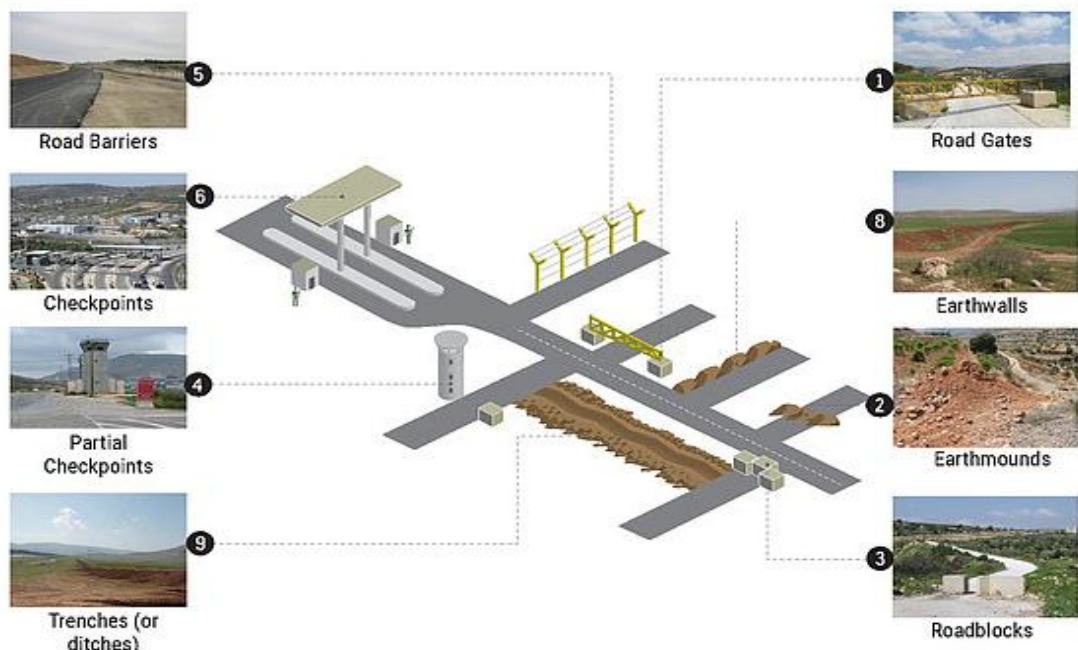
<sup>805</sup>Te Tari o te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao mo te Whakariterite i nga Take Tangata. Paenga-whāwhā 2004 pūrongo whakahou. Te paanga o te wehenga o Iharaira *he arai ki nga haporu kua pa ki te Hauauru o te Peeke - Te patai mo Palestine*. Maehe 12, 2019. <https://www.un.org/unispal/document/auto-insert-199846/>.

<sup>806</sup>Wikipedia. Te parepare o Iharaira ki te Hauauru, 29 o Hurae, 2023. [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israeli\\_West\\_Bank\\_barrier](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israeli_West_Bank_barrier).

<sup>807</sup>Te Tari o Te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao mo te Whakariterite i nga Take Tangata - Te Rohe Pirihitia Nohoia | Neke atu i te 700 Rori

*Ko nga Tauraru ka whakahaere i nga nekehanga o Palestinian i roto i te taha ki te Hauauru*. Oketopa 8, 2018.

<https://www.ochaopt.org/content/over-700-road-obstacles-control-palestinian-movement-within-west-bank#:~:text=West%20Bank%20obstacle%20types,%2C%20earth%20pakitara%2C%20etc>



*\*Statou: Te Tari o te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao mo te Whakakotahitanga o nga Take Tangata (Te rohe o Palestinian e nohoia ana)*

- **Te Ariki** (<sup>H136</sup>TE ATUA<sup>(y<sup>h</sup>ōvâ)</sup><sup>H3069</sup> (Eze 38:10) whakatupatosKoko (te Anati-Karaiti, Eze 38:3) ki te "whakarite tonu" me tana kamupene ki te huihui (Eze 38:7). He whakaahuatanga tenei mo Koka e whakarite ana mo te whawhai o Armagedo ki te whawhai ki a Ihowa. Na, ko te hunga i whakahokia mai i te hoari, ka huihuia ki te whenua, ki runga ki nga maunga o Iharaira, he ururua tonu.

- Ma te whakaaro ki te mahi a **te United Nations** me tona whai waahi ki **666** i roto **Apo 13:17**, ka tohu te waahanga ki nga ra o te pouri e whakahaeretia ana e Hatana me nga ra o te pawera nui tae noa ki te taenga mai o **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**.

→ Engari me pehea e noho humarie ai ratou i te wa o te pawera nui (Eze 38:8)?

- Te pakanga o naianei & **Te rangimarie me te Haumaru**

- **Te United Nations** kua mahi i runga i tana kaupapa whanaketanga tangata i tapaina, "**Te rangimarie me te Haumaru**,"<sup>808</sup> a i roto i "Te Huihuinga o te United Nations 'Sustainable Development Goals (SDG)'" i te Mahuru 18-19, 2023, ka tapiritia e ratou **Mahere rangimarie a Iharaira** ki ta raatau kaupapa 7-tau SDG. I te 19 o Hepetema 2023, ka korero te perehitini o te United States Joe Biden i te United Nations e "**me wehewehe te whenua o Iharaira kia tutuki ai he otinga e rua nga kawanatanga mo te pakanga o Iharaira-Palestina**." Na i te Mahuru 22, 2023, ka panui te Pirimia a Benjamin Netanyahu "**Ko Iharaira kei runga i te taumata o te rongomauri o mua me Saudi Arabia**."<sup>809</sup>

→ I muri iho, i te 7 no Atopa 2023, te mahana hopea o te Oroa Patiaraa tiahapa (Sukkot), ua faaite o Benjamin Netanyahu.

te whawhai ki a Hamas i muri i te whakarewanga o nga hoia Pirihitia i Kaha i nga mano tini o nga takirirangi ki te rohe o Iharaira, ka mate.

me te whara i nga mano. Ua tupu teie tama'i, e au ra e o te tupuraa te parau tohu a te Salamo 83, i te 50

<sup>808</sup> runga i te ipurangi, rapua nga korero mo te rangimarie me te Haumarutanga kei te paetukutuku mana o te UN.

<sup>809</sup> Ko Iharaira i runga i te putunga o te rongomauri me Saudi Arabia, ka kii a Netanyahu i te UN. (2023, Mahuru 22). UN

tau i muri mai i "te whawhai Yom Kippur" i timata i te Oketopa 6, 1973 (Tuhipoka: Ko te tikanga o te Yom Kippur ko "Ra o Taraehara").

Tuhipoka: Ko te hakari o te tetere ka mahia mo nga ra e rua na te mea ka puta te marama hou i ia ra e kore e mohiotia e tetahi, e kii ana ko te haerenga mai o te Tama a te tangata (te mataora tuatahi) e pa ana ki te Hakari tetere. Engari e ai ki te waahi pakanga o mua, ka taea e te mataora tuatahi e tupu i te oroa o te mahana taraehara (te tama'i Yom Kippur), aore ra i te oroa tihapa (Israel-Ko te whawhai a Hamas ki Sukkot). I etahi atu kupu, ko te mataora tuatahi ka puta "i nga wa katoa" kaore he tangata e mohio

tona ra me tona haora engari ko te Matua i te rangi.

(Mat 24:36 "Aore roa e taata i ite i te mahana e te hora e tae mai ai te Tamaiti a te taata nei, maori rā o te Metua i te ra'i ra.")

Ka puta ohorere mai te whakangaromanga, ano he tahae i nga wa o te pouri

1Te 5:3 I a ratou hoki e ki ana, Te rangimarie<sup>G1515</sup> a haumaruru (te haumaruru mai i nga hoariri me nga aitua);<sup>G803</sup> katahite whakangaromanga ohorere<sup>G3639</sup> ka tae mai ki a ratou, mai te mamae o te wahine hapu; a e kore ratou e mawhiti.

1Te 5:4 Ko koutou ia, e oku teina, kahore i roto i te pouri, e rite ai ki ta te tahae te hopu a taua ra i a koutou.

1Te 5:5 Ko koutou katoa nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>G5207</sup> o te marama, <sup>G5457</sup> me nga tamariki (nga tama)<sup>G5207</sup> o te ra: ehara tatou i te po, ehara i te pouri.

→ Mena ko ta ratou "mahere rangimarie mo Iharaira" e pa ana ki te whakapuaki "Te rangimarie me te Haumaruru" whakaahuatia i roto i 1Te 5:3, katahi ka ngaro whakarere (no Hatana hoki, 1Ko 5:5) ka tae mai ki runga ki te hunga i roto i te pouri. Ko tenei huihuinga ka tohu i te timatanga o te te Pawera Nui.  
- I etahi atu kupu, "Te rangimarie me te Haumaruru" ka taea te whakaatu i nga takurua o te tau mai i tenei wa, he mea nui na te mea Mat 24:20-21:

Mat 24:20 Engari inoi kia kua ta koutou oma e uru ki roto te hotoke, kaore ano i runga te ra hapati:

Mat 24:21 Ko reira hoki ati rahi,

kahore ona rite o te timatanga o te ao a mohoa noa nei, e kore ano e pera a mua ake nei.

- I tua atu, ko ta raatau mahere 7-tau tae noa ki te 2030 kei roto i te "The 2023 United Nations Framework. Huihuinga mo te Huringa Hurirangi (COP28)," he hui a nga roopu o te UNFCCC ka whakahaerehia mai i te 30 o Noema ki te 12 o Tihema 2023 (Kei te waatea nga korero i runga i te paetukutuku mana o te UN).

- Te take mo te whawhai (ki te tango taonga)

Eze 38:8 I muri i nga ra maha ka karangatia koe. I nga tau whakamutunga ka tae mai koe ki te whenua o era whakahokia mai i te hoaria huihuia ana i roto i nga iwi maha ki runga ki nga maunga o Iharaira, he ururua tonu; he mea whakaputa mai ratou i roto i nga iwi na inaianei kei te noho humarie ratou katoa.

→ Ka whakaekea e Koka a Iharaira i nga tau whakamutunga, i mua i te whawhai ki Aramagedona, i arahina e Koka, nana

i uru ia ki nga pakanga maha i a ia ko te 44th o te perehitini o te United States (tae atu ki a Russia-Pakanga o Ukraine). Ka kiia ia ko Koka mo te timata i te whawhai a Koka raua ko Makoka, a ka puta

mai

hei Anati-Karaiti mo te pakanga o Aramagedo e whai ake nei.

Eze 38:9 Ka kake koe, ka haere mai koe ano he paroro, e taupoki ana i te whenua ano he kapua, a koe me ou ropu katoa.

me nga iwi maha ki a koe.

Eze 38:10 Ko te kupu tenei te Ariki (<sup>H136</sup> 'ăḏōnāy) TE ATUA (<sup>H3069</sup> yʾhōvâ).

"Na i taua ra ka puta nga whakaaro ki roto ki o koutou ngakau, a ka pai koe hanga he whakaaro kino:"

Eze 38:11 A ka mea koe, Ka whakaekea e ahau te whenua onga kainga kore taiepa; ka whawhai ahau ki te hunga kua ata noho; e noho humarie ana, noho ratou katoa kahore he pakitara, me te whaikahore hoki he tutakikahore hokitatau.

Eze 38:12 Ki te pahua, ki te tango mea parakete, ki te tahuri ano tou ringa ki nga wahi kua ururuatia e nohoia nei, ki nga iwi kua huihuia mai i roto i nga iwi; kua whiwhi kararehe ratou, kua whiwhi taonga, e noho ana i waenganui o te whenua.

→ Na roto i nga huihuinga nui o te ao e whai ana ki te whakatutuki "Te rangimarie me te Haumaruru," e peneia'e na te diabolou whakapohehe i nga iwi katoa kia whakapono ki ta ratou mahere rangimarie teka me te kino (penei i te panui a

Pirimia Benjamin Netanyahu i te Mahuru 18-19, 2023). Ma tenei pea ka pana a Iharaira tangohia nga arai puta noa i te Peeke o te Hauauru, kia noho hei kainga kore taiepa i runga i te a etahi wa.<sup>810</sup>

-I te hamamatanga o nga rangatira he horihori te rongo, ohore tonu te whakangaromanga. 1Te 5:3) ka whawhai ranei te nuinga pakaru atu, a ka waiho hei wa tino pai mo te Anati-Karaiti kia whakakitea ki te waahi.

Eze 38:13 Hepa,<sup>811</sup> Rerana,<sup>812</sup> (Hati Arapia ranei) me nga kaihekohoko o Tarahihi (te United States, te hauauru o Uropi).<sup>813</sup> a ka mea a ratou kuao raiona ki a koe,

'I haere mai ranei koe ki te tango taonga? Kua whakaemi ranei koe i to kamupene ki te tango taonga, hei mau atu i te hiriwa me te koura, ki te tango kararehe me nga taonga, ki te tango taonga nui?'

- Ki nga hoa o Iharaira (te US, me te hauauru o Uropi), ko enei rawa nui te take i whakaekea ai a Koka raua ko Makoka ki a Iharaira.

→ I te Oketopa 2015, i kitea he putunga hinu nui ki te Golan Heights, a mai i te tau 2020, I whakaae a Iharaira ki te kirimana 15 piriona taara me Ihipa ki te kawewe hau maori ki Ihipa, no reira ka tukuna ki nga whenua Pakeha. Na, i te 2023, kua whakaae a Iharaira ki te whakanui ake i tana hau maori kawewe ki Ihipa.

→ Kei a Ukraine te rua o nga rahui hau e mohiotia ana i Uropi, a ko ia te kaihekoko nui o nga taonga nga konganuku penei i te lithium, me nga kai o te ao penei i te witi me te witi. Ka rite ki te mea mo Iharaira, te tino Ko te take i muri i te whakaurunga ture a Ruhia o Crimea mai i te tau 2014 ka piki ki roto i a Russia Ko te whakaekenga o Ukraine i te tau 2022, na te nui o nga rawa taiao (te kaha, nga konganuku utu nui, me te ahuhenua) e waatea ana i Ukraine.

<sup>810</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 19-2] Ko te arai a Iharaira ki te hauauru."

<sup>811</sup>He iwi kei te tonga o Arapia.

<sup>812</sup>He waahi kei Arapia ki te tonga.

<sup>813</sup>Kaore i te mohiotia te waahi engari kei Cyprus, Spain ranei.

- Ko tetahi atu take mo te whakaekenga a Ruhia e pa ana ki te hiahia o Ukraine kia uru atu ki te North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO)<sup>814</sup> me te Kotahitanga o Europi (EU)<sup>815</sup> mai Rkei te whakahē a UShia ki te toronga o te NATO.
- Na te mea he hoa piri tata a Ukraine, kua whakahee a NATO i te whakaekenga kino a Russia Ukraine. I runga i ona kaha hoia, he nui te mahi a te United States (Amerika). i roto te whakatu i te mana hoia o NATO mai i te timatanga o te whakahaere i te tau 1949.

---

<sup>814</sup>He rarangi o nga whenua mema o te NATO mai i te Hepetema 2023: Albania, Belgium, Bulgaria, Canada, Croatia, Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Latvia, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Montenegro, Netherlands, Norway, Poroni, Potukara, te Repupirita o Makeronia, Romania, Slovakia, Slovenia, Spain, Turkey, United Te rangatiratanga me te United States.

<sup>815</sup>He rarangi o te Kotahitanga o Europi (EU) mai i te Hepetema 2023: Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Croatia, Republic of Cyprus, Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Ireland, Italy, Latvia, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Malta, Netherlands, Poland, Portugal, Romania, Slovakia, Slovenia, Spain me Sweden.

-**Horoma raua ko Komora** i mua i te ra o te Ariki (te korero a te Atua ki tetahi pononga)

- I te ava'e Setepa 1984, ua fana'o o Dumitru Duduman, te hoê orometua no Roma, i te hoê poroi no ô mai i te Atua ra no nia i te haavaraa a Babulonia (Amerika) mai teie te huru.<sup>816</sup>

(1)	Haere i runga i tenei. I eke ahau ki tetahi mea i tona taha. Kare au e mohio he aha tena. Kei te mohio ano ahau kaore au i te moe. Ehara i te moemoea. Ehara i te mea he whakakitenga. I oho ahau he pera ano me ahau inaianei.
-----	---

(1) I te mau mahana hopea, **te Atua** ka ringihia tona Wairua ki te hunga i te kikokiko, i mua **te ra nui me te rongonui o te Ariki**.

***Ohipa 2:17A** tenei ano kei nga ra whakamutunga, e ai **te Atua**,*

*ka ringihia e ahau taku **Wairuaki** runga ki nga kikokiko katoa:*

*a ka poropiti a koutou tama, a koutou tamahine, ka kite hoki a koutou taitamariki i te*

*kitenga;*

*a ka moemoea o koutou kaumatua:*

***Ohipa 2:18** Na i runga i taku **pononga** ki runga ki taku **pononga wahine** ka ringihia e ahau i aua ra o*

*toku **Wairua**;*

*a ka mahi ratou **poropiti**:*

***Ohipa 2:19** Ka whakakitea ano e ahau nga mea whakamiharo i te rangi i runga, me nga tohu ki te*

*whenua i raro;*

*he toto, he kapura, he kohu paowa:*

***Ohipa 2:20** Ka rere ke te ra, ka pouri, ka whakatoto te marama.*

*i mua i tera **he ra nui, he ra rongonui o Ihowahaere** mai:*

(2)	<p>I whakakitea e ia ki ahau katoa o California ka mea, "Ko Horoma tenei, ko Komora! Ko enei katoa, ka wera i te ra kotahi! Kua tae te hara ki te Mea Tapu." Na ka haria ahau e ia ki Las Vegas. Ko Horoma tenei, ko Komora, ka wera i te ra kotahi. Na ka whakaaturia e ia ki ahau te kawanatanga o New York. "E mohio ana koe he aha tenei?" ka ui ia. Ka ki atu ahau, "Kahore." Ka mea ia, "Ko Niu loka tenei, ko Horoma, ko Komora tenei! I te ra kotahi ka wera." Na ka whakaatu ia ki ahau katoa o Florida, "Ko Florida tenei." ka mea ia. Ko Horoma tenei, ko Komora, ka wera i te ra kotahi.</p> <p>Na ka whakahokia ahau e ia ki te kainga ki te toka i timata ai maua. "<b>INKOTAHIRAKA WAHI!</b> Ko enei mea katoa kua whakaaturia e ahau ki a koe" - Ka mea ahau, "Me pehea e wera ai?" Ka mea ia, "Kia mahara ki taku korero ki a koe, no te mea ka haere koe i runga i te pouaka whakaata, i te reo irirangi me nga whare karakia. Me tangi koe me te reo nui. kua e wehi; kei a koe nei hoki ahau. Na ka mea ahau, Me pehea ahau e haere ai? Ko wai e mohio ana ki ahau i konei i Amerika? Kaore au e mohio ki tetahi i konei." Ka mea ia, "Kaua koe e manukanuka. Ka haere ahau i mua i a koe. Ka mahia e ahau he maha o nga mahi whakaora i roto i nga whare karakia o Amerika, a ka whakatuwheratia e ahau nga tatau mo koe. Engari kaua e korero ke atu i taku e korero nei ki a koe. Ka wera tenei whenua!"</p> <p>Ka mea ahau, Ka aha koe ki te hahi? Ka mea ia, "E hiahia ana ahau ki te whakaora i te hahi, engari kua whakarerea ahau e nga hahi." Ka mea ahau, I pehea ratou i whakarere ai ia koe? Ka mea ia, "Ka whakanui te iwi ki a ratou ano. Ko te honore e tika ana kia hoatu e te iwi ki a Ihu Karaiti, ka mau ki runga i a ratou ano. I roto i nga whare karakia he whakarere. He puremu kei roto i nga hahi. He takakau kei roto i nga hahi. He materoto. i roto i nga hahi me era atu hara katoa ka taea.</p> <p>Na te hara katoa i whakarerea ai e ahau etahi o nga hahi. Kia nui to reo ki te hamama kia whakamutua to ratou hara. Me tahuri ratou ki te Ariki. Eita roa te Fatu e rohirohi i te faaore i te hapa. E tia ia ratou ia haafatata 'tu i te Fatu, e ia ora i te hoê oraraa mâ. Mai te peu e ua hara ratou e tae roa mai i teie nei, e tia ia ratou ia faaore i te reira, e ia haamata i te hoê oraraa apî mai ta te Bibilia e parau ra ia ora ratou."</p>
-----	---

<sup>816</sup>Ringa o nga Manatu Awhina, Te Karere Mo Amerika, [https://www.handofhelp.com/vision\\_1.php](https://www.handofhelp.com/vision_1.php).

Ka ki atu ahau, "Me pehea e wera ai a Amerika?" Ko Amerika te whenua tino kaha o tenei ao. He aha matou i kawea mai ai e koe ki konei tahu ai? He aha koe te tuku ai kia mate matou ki te wahi kua mate katoa nga Dudumans?"

(2) Ko Amerika, te whenua tino kaha o te ao, ka wera.

-**te Atua** ka turaki **Papurona** rite Horoma raua ko Komora.

[Isa 13:19](#) Na **Papurona**, te kororia o nga rangatiratanga, te ataahua o te hiranga o nga Karari; ka rite ki te wate **Atua**<sup>H430</sup> turakina **Horoma Ko Komora**.

-**te Atua** kua mahara ki nga kino o "Babulonia nui ([Apo 18:4](#))" no reira ka tae mai ona whiu **1 rā**: te mate, te pouri, me te matekai. kia rua nga utu e homai e ia ki a ia mo ana mahi.<sup>817</sup>

-**Te Mesia** ka haere mai, ka whakahoroa nga mea whakariharia i te 1/2 o te wiki 70 o Raniera, a e na reira noa e tae noa 'tu i te hopea o te tama'i, oia hoi te hopea o te 70raa o te hebedoma o Daniela,

kua whakaritea mo te iwi me te pa tapu.<sup>818</sup>

(3) Ka mea ia, "Kia mahara ki tenei, Dumitru. Kua kitea e nga tutei a Ruhia kei hea nga whare taonga karihi i Amerika. Ka whakaaro nga Amerika he rangimarie me te haumarua - mai i waenganui o te whenua, ka timata etahi o nga tangata ki te whawhai ki te kawanatanga. Ka kaha te kawanatanga ki nga raruraru o roto. Katahi mai i te moana, mai i Cuba, Nicaragua, Mexico,..." (I korerotia e ia ki ahau etahi atu whenua e rua, engari kaore au i mahara he aha ratou.) "... ka poma nga whare putunga karihi. Ka pahū, ka wera a Amerika!"

"Ka aha ko **te Hahi a te Ariki**? Me pehea e taea ai e koe te whakaora te hunga e tahuri mai ana ki a koe?" Ka ui ahau. Ka mea ia, Korerotia tenei ki a ratou: naku i whakaora nga tamariki tokotoru i roto i te oumu ahi, me taku whakaora i a Raniera i roto i te ana raiona; te ara e pai ai ahau **whakaoraratou**."

I mea mai ano te anahera a Ihowa ki ahau, Kua manaakitia e ahau tenei whenua mo nga Hurai e noho nei i tenei whenua. ki te whakawhetai ki te Atua mo te manaakitanga kua riro mai i a ratou i tenei whenua, kahore a Iharaira e pai kia mohio ratou ki a Ihu Karaiti, engari i whakapono ratou ki nga Hurai i Amerika.

(3) I te wa e tinihangatia ana nga Amelika ki te whakaaro o te ao mo te "te rangimarie me te haumarua (tirohia te wharangi 320), "te whenuaska pomahia nga whare putunga karihi e te Ruhia ka tahuna a Amerika, engari

**te Hahi a te Ariki** ka waihokua ora.

→ E ai ki tenei poropititanga, **te (1st) mataora o te 144,000** ka puta pea i te wa o Amerika ka wera.

- No te mea ko nga tama o te rangatiratanga he tama no te marama me nga tama o te ra, e kore ratou e mate i enei whakaekenga pera me nga kua tokotoru i roto i te oumu ahi i puta mai. [Raniera 3](#).

→ Tei roto o Iakoba, te hoê taata i te pae tino, i roto i te "pouri (aore ra po)," tei faaterehia e te maramarama iti ([Kenehi 1](#)).

I roto [Gen 32:24](#), I nonoke a Hakopa ko tetahi tangata<sup>H376</sup>, e kiia ana e ia ko "**te Atua**"<sup>H430</sup>; roto [Gen 32:30](#).

**He tangata** (H376 a Strong) e tohu ana ki te "tane," **te ora** o te Wairua." Na, ko Hakopa ki te wikitoria

i waenganui **te Atua** (Wairua, [Jhn 4:24](#)) me te tangata (kikokiko) no Hakopa **ora** ka ora i roto i tona kikokiko<sup>H5337</sup> ki

<sup>817</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 18:5-8](#) Ko nga hara o Papurona kei te aroaro o Ihowa, o te Atua."

<sup>818</sup>A hi'o na "Te mea faufau o te haamouraa (te 70 hebedoma o Daniela, [Dan 9:24-27](#))" o te pene 12.

tona Wairua, me te tikanga o te “reanga”<sup>H3201</sup> o “te faaoroma’i no te upootia”. Ka inoi a Hakopa ki te Atua  
 ki te whakaora ia ia i te whakahaeretanga e te marama iti ki te marama nui, ko te puna o te marama  
kote Atua (“Kia marama,” [Gen 1:3](#)). Ka mate a Hakopa me i kite ia i te Atua kanohi ki te kanohi  
 i te wa e whakahaerehia ana e te marama iti (i raro i te ture), engari i ora tona orange no te mea  
 kua wikitoria ia  
 kia whakahaeretia e te marama nui (i raro i te marama o te Atua, i raro ranei i te aroha noa o te  
 Atua, [Gen 32:30](#)).<sup>819</sup>

(4)	Engari, ka wera a Amerika, ka whakaarahia e te Ariki a Haina, Hapani, me era atu iwi ki te whawhai ki a Ruhia. Ka whiua e ratou nga Ruhia, ka pana atu ki nga keeti o Paris. Ka hanga e ratou he tiriti ki reira, ka whakaturia nga Ruhia hei rangatira mo ratou. katahi ratou ka whakakotahi ki a Iharaira.
-----	---

(4) E riro te mau Rusia ei feia faatere no te tahoê i te mau nunaa Etene no te aro ia Iseraela.  
 • Kia mahara ka arahina e nga Ruhia a Magog (ko nga tangata katoa e whawhai ana ki te Atua ko Ruhia te rangatira) ki te whawhai ki a Iharaira, engari ko Koka te kingi o Makoka.<sup>820</sup>

(5)	<a href="#">Ka mohio a Iharaira kaore ia i te kaha o Amerika i muri i a ia, ka mataka ia.</a> <b><a href="#">Ko te wa ano iatahuri ki te Karaiti mo te whakaoranga.</a></b>
-----	--

(5) Ka kore e taea e Amerika te awhina, Iharairaka huri kite Mesia mo te whakaoranga.  
[Ohipa 2:20](#) Na, tenei ake, ko nga tangata katoa e karanga ana ki te ingoa o te Ariki ka ora.  
[Ohipa 2:21](#) A tenei ano ka puta,  
*ma te tangata e karanga [te ingoa o Ihowa ka ora.](#)*

- I huaina e Ihu nga Hurai (nga karaipi me nga Parihi) he hunga tinihanga, he nakahi, he uri nakahi i te mea he tamariki ratou na te hunga nana i patu nga poropiti, engari ko ratou hei hanga i nga urupa o nga poropiti, whakapaipai i nga urupa o te hunga tika. Ka mea a Ihu ki a ratou e kore nga Hurai e kite i a Ihu kia mea ra ano ratou, "[Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki,](#)" te auaa ra e ratou (Israel) e kore e kite ia Ihu kia tupu ra ano ratou i roto i te aroha noa i roto i te matauranga o to tatou Ariki, te Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti, me te whakaae [te Arikihei Kaiwhakaora mo ratou.](#)<sup>821</sup>
- Ko te hunga e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup> e manaakitia ana i roto i te whare o Ihowa ([Sal 118:26](#)). Kua kawea mai nga matamua o te whare ki te whare o Ihowa, o te Atua, e ora nei koe [Te Karaiti](#) ([Deu 30:20, Kol 3:4](#)). To tatou [Arikime tana Te Karaiti](#) ka whakahokia mai te rangatiratanga o te ao i muri i te whakatangihanga a te 7 o nga anahera i te tetere ([Apo 11:15-16](#)) No te mea ka tae mai te whakawakanga ki te rangatiratanga o te ao (te pa nui ranei o Papurona), ka taka i roto i te haora kotahi. [Apo 18:10-20](#)).

Kei te haere mai te ra e riro ai te hunga i a ratou (nga matamua, te hunga tapu, me te hunga [i na te Karaiti](#) ka riro i nga mea katoa o te Atua ([Apo 21:7](#)). Mo reira ka manaakitia ratou ki te rangatiratanga me te kawanatanga, a ka hoatu te nui o te kingitanga i raro i te rangi katoa ki nga tangata o te hunga tapu a te Runga Rawa; Ko ia ([Dan 7:27](#)).<sup>822</sup>

<sup>819</sup>Ataata 6. "Israel & The sons of Israel."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/6-the-book-of-the-generations-from-adam-to-Jesus-the-sons-of-israel-israel/).

<sup>820</sup>I hopukina mai i "Aramagedo (tae atu ki a Koka me Makoka me te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti [Himene 83](#))" no te pene

<sup>821</sup>No roto mai i "[Te poroi hopea] Te parau aro a te Mesia (Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa)" aore ra

Video 16. Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa 7/10. [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>822</sup>No roto mai i te "(1) Te taeraa mai o te mahana e parau ai te feia haavare e "Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki"

pene 10.



(6) **Ko reira te wae haere mai te Mesia.** Na, **ka tutaki te hahi ki a Ihu i te rangi,**

(6) Ka tutaki te hahi ki te Ariki i te rangi ka tae mai te Karaiti.

→ **Ko te mataora tuarua mo te Hunga Tapu o te Pawera Nui** ka puta ina tahuri a Iharaira ki a Ihowa (e tupu i mua i teringihiao nga ipu e 7).

- Ka tangi te tetere whakamutunga (te 7th trumpet),<sup>823</sup> **te Ariki** ka heke iho me te reo o te tino anahera, me te tetere **ate Atua**, me nga tupapaku i roto **Te Karaiti** (te hunga i moe i roto **Te Karaiti** te mara toto i hokona e ia ki ona ake toto) ka ara tuatahi. Ko nga tinana o te hunga tapu e ora ana, me te hunga kua moe, ka haria ake "i roto" i nga kapua kia tutaki **te Ariki** i te hau, a ka noho tonu tatou ki te taha **te Ariki**.<sup>824</sup>

(7) a ka whakahokia tahitia ratou me ia ki Maunga Oriwa.  
I taua wa, **te whawhai o Aramagedo** ka whawhai."

(7) Ka kawea mai e te Ariki tana hunga tapu katoa mai i te rangi ki Maunga Oriwa, ka timata te whawhai

Aramagedo.

- Ko te maunga o Oriwa te wahi e heke iho ai te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti me tana hunga tapu katoa mai i te rangi ki te whawhai mo ana morehu e toe ana ki te whenua.
  - He hoari koi (te rhema)<sup>825</sup> ka puta mai i tona mangai hei patu i nga tauwiwi, ko ia ano hoki He rino hoki te tokotoko e whakahaere tikanga ai ia mo ratou, ka takatakahia te takahanga waina o te nanakia, o te riri.  
o te Atua Kaha rawa.
  - Ka tae mai te ra o Ihowa (Yahweh), nga waewae **o te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ka tu ki runga i te **maunga o Oriwa**, e tu ana i mua o Hiruharama i te rawhiti, a ka wehea te maunga kia waenganui mai te rawhiti ki te hauauru he awaawa nui rawa atu, a ko tetahi hawhe o te maunga e neke whaka te raki me tetahi hawhe ki te tonga ([Zek 14:4](#)).
- Ka kite nga iwi katoa **Ihowa** (Ihoa) me o ratou kanohi maori ina tu ona waewae ki runga ki te maunga **o Oriwai** te ra **o Ihowa**, a ka mohio ratou ki tena **te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa** ko ia te tangata e whawhai ki nga tauwiwi i **te whawhai o Aramagedo**.
  - Ka whakaritea te whakawa, **ate Anati-Karaiti** ka riro te mana (**One World Government**).  
atu, ka pau, ka whakangaromia a taea noatia te mutunga ([Dan 7:26](#)).

(8) I taku rongonga i enei mea katoa ka mea ahau, "mehemea he anahera pono koe na te Ariki, a he pono nga mea katoa i korero mai ai koe ki ahau, me tuhituhi katoa ki te Paipera." Ka mea ia, "Me kii ki nga tangata katoa kia panui mai [Jeremia 51:8-15](#), [Apokalupo pene 18](#), [a Zekaria pene 14](#), i reira te Mesia e aro ai i te feia no ratou te fenua.  
**I muri i tanaka mea te anahera, ka kotahi tonu kahui me tetahi Hepara.**

(8) I muri i tana wikitoria, ka kotahi **kahui** me tetahi **Hepara**.

- Te iti **haona** (**te Anati-Karaiti**) ka whawhai ki te hunga tapu, ka kaha ano ia ratou a taea noatia **te Onamata o nga ra** ka haere mai me nga taua o te rangi e aru ana i a ia i runga i nga hoiiho ma, he

<sup>823</sup>Tirohia [1Te 4:16&1Ko 15:52](#).

<sup>824</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 1-c]" ranei Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>825</sup>Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).

mea whakakakahu ratou ki te rinena pai, he mea ma, parukore. [Apo 19:14](#)). Ko te tangata ma tonu tona kakahu me te hukarere [te Kaha Rawa](#)<sup>H7706</sup> ([Sal 68:14](#)), [Kaiwhakaora Ihu Karaiti, te Reme](#) (aroni),<sup>G721</sup> to tatou [Ariki a Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([Apo 5:11](#)).<sup>826</sup>

- Ko te hunga i puta mai i "[te ati rahi](#)" kei roto [kakahu ma](#), horoi ratou [kakahu](#), a hanga ana [mai roto i te toto o te Reme](#) (aroni).<sup>827</sup> Tenei [Reme](#) (aroni), kei waenganui i te torona [ote Atua](#), ka riro ma ratou [Hepara, whangai](#) ratou me [arahi](#) ki nga puna wai ora. Nate [Atua](#) ka murua e ia nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi.<sup>828</sup>
- **He whakawakangai mahiai** hoatu mo te hunga tapu [ote Runga Rawa \(te Atua\)](#), a ka tae mai te wa mo [te hunga tapuki te maute rangatiratanga](#) ([Dan 7:21-22](#)).

→ [Te rangatiratanga rangatiratanga, ate kororia o nga rangatiratanga i raro i te rangi katoa](#) ka waiho

[hoatu ki te iwi o te hunga tapu o te Runga Rawa \(te Atua\)](#). [na te Atua rangatiratanga](#) he rangatiratanga mutunga kore, a ka mahi nga kawanatanga katoa, ka whakarongo ki a ia. [Dan 7:27](#)).

(9)	Kare he hiahia mo te marama. <a href="#">Te Reme a te Atua</a> ka waiho <a href="#">te Marama</a> . Kare he mate, kare he roimata, kare he mate. Ko reira anake te hari mure ore me <a href="#">te Atua</a> ka waiho <a href="#">te rangatira</a> . Ka kotahi noa te reo. Kotahi noa te waiata. A kaore e hiahitia he kaiwhakamaori!
-----	--

(9) Ka waiho anake [mau tonu](#) harikoakei reira te Reme a te Atua te Maramatanga.

- [rangatiratanga mure ore](#)<sup>829</sup>  
-Tei nia te vahine a te Arenio i te hoê mou'a rahi e te teitei i nia i te ra'i, o te oire rahi ia no to 'na fenua,  
[Hiruharama tapu](#),<sup>830</sup> kei heate [Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa](#) (te Ariki me te Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti) [mete Reme](#)  
(te rama i whakamaramatia e te kororia o te Atua) ko te whare tapu.<sup>831</sup>

### -Te whawhai o Aramagedo

*(I whakamaorititia ano e ai ki te Kupu Hiperu)*

[Eze 38:14](#) Mo reira, e te tama a te tangata, poropiti atu, mea atu ki a koe [Ko Koka](#),  
Koia ta te [te Ariki](#) ('[ädōnāy](#))<sup>H136</sup> [TE ATUA](#) ([y'hōvâ](#)).<sup>H3069</sup>

I taua ra e noho humarie ai taku iwi, a Iharaira, e kore ranei koe e mohio?

[Eze 38:15](#) "Katahi koe ka haere mai i tou wahi i te taha ki te raki, koutou tahi ko nga tangata maha;  
he hoiho ratou katoa, he ropu nui me te ope nui."

[Eze 38:16](#) Ka haere mai koutou ki taku iwi; [Iharaira](#) ano he kapua, hei taupoki i te whenua.

Kei nga ra whakamutunga ka kawea koe e ahau ki te whawhai ki toku whenua, kia mohio ai nga

tauwiwi ki ahau;

ina whakatapua ahau i roto i a koe, e Ihowa [Ko Koka](#), i mua i to ratou mata."

→ [Te Ariki te Atua](#) ka kawea mai e ia a Koko ki runga ki tona whenua i nga ra whakamutunga.

<sup>826</sup>A hi'o i "Te mau mahana tahito ra" no roto mai i te pene 13.

<sup>827</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 7:13-15\)](#) Ko te hunga e puta mai ana i te Pawera Nui he kakahu ma."

<sup>828</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 7:16-17\)](#) Ma te Reme ratou e whangai, e arahi ki nga puna wai ora."

<sup>829</sup>Kia mohio "[Whakaahua 21-2] Te tapenakara hou i te rangi & Te temepara o te Atua."

<sup>830</sup>No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa e e hopoihia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te parau "E tomo te nunaa o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te

[E te Atua, e mau mai nei i nga kororia rereke](#),"Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai i "[\(Apo 21:27\)](#) Ko nga mea kua tuhia ki

[roto](#)

[te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme](#)," katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

<sup>831</sup>I hopukina mai i "[\(Apo 21:23\)](#) Ko te kororia o te Atua (i roto i te pa nui)."

- Te whawhai o Aramagedo ([Zek 14:1-5](#))  
(Te ra o Ihowa)

[Zek 14:1](#) Nana, **te ra o Ihowa** kei te haere mai,

a ka wehewehea ou taonga parakete i roto i a koe.

[Zek 14:2](#) Ka huihuia hoki e ahau nga iwi katoa ki te whawhai **Hiruharama**;

a ka horo te pa, ka pahuatia nga whare, ka moea nga wahine;

a ko tetahi hawhe o te pa ka riro hei whakarau.

e kore ia nga morehu o te iwi e hatepea atu i roto i te pa.

→ Te tama'i o Aramagedo, ta te mau nunaa Etene (Magoga) e aro ia Ierusalem timata i te ra o Ihowa. Ahakoa ka riro te pa, nga whare, me nga wahine, a ko tetahi hawhe o te pa i whakaraua, e kore nga morehu o te iwi e hatepea atu i roto i te pa.

[Zek 14:3](#) Kātahi ka **Ihowa** haere atu, a ka whawhai ki aua iwi, pera me ia i whawhai i te ra o te whawhai.

[Zek 14:4](#) Ka tu ano ona waewae i taua ra **te maunga o nga Oriwa**, i mua **Hiruharama** ki te rawhiti,

a **te maunga o nga Oriwa** ka awhi i waenganui ona whaka te rawhiti, whaka te hauauru;

a ka waiho he raorao tino nui;

a ka neke atu tetahi hawhe o te maunga ki te raki, tetahi hawhe ona ki te tonga.

[Zek 14:5](#) A ka oma atu koutou ki te awaawa o nga maunga; no te mea ka tae te raorao o nga maunga ki Atara.

ae ra, ka rere koutou, ka pera me koutou i oma mai i te ru i nga ra o Utia kingi o Hura.

**a Ihowa** (Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> **takute Atua** ('Elohîm)<sup>H430</sup> ka haere mai, ratou tahi ko te hunga tapu katoa.

→ Ka huihuia e Ihowa nga iwi katoa ki te whawhai ki Hiruharama, a ka haere atu ia ki te whawhai ki a ratou, ara te whawhai o Aramakerona ([Apo 16:16](#)).

→ I te ra o **a Ihowa** (Ihoa), nga waewae o **a Ihowa** ka tu ki runga **te maunga o nga Oriwa**, a **a Ihowa** (Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> **takute Atua** ('Elohîm)<sup>H430</sup> ranei (**te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**) ka haere mai me ana mea katoa **Hunga tapu**.

➤ No reira, **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**<sup>832</sup> ka uru mai **te ra o Ihowa** ka whawhai mo te whawhai ki Aramagedo.

- Nga pakanga, tae atu ki a Koka raua ko Makoka

[Sal 83:1](#) He waiata, he himene na Ahapa. Kei wahangu koe, e Ihowa **te Atua**:<sup>H430</sup>

kaua e wahangu, akei ata noho, e te Atua ('ē).<sup>H410</sup>

[Sal 83:2](#) He mea hoki, tenei ou hoariri te ngangau nei, a kua ara te matenga o te hunga e kino ana ki a koe.

[Salamo 83:3](#) Kua ata ngarahu ratou ki tau iwi, e whakatakoto whakaaro ana ratou mo au mea huna.

[Salamo 83:4](#) Kua mea nei ratou, Haere mai, tatou ka huna ia ratou, kia kore ai tena iwi;<sup>H1471</sup>

kia kore ai e maharatia te ingoa o Iharaira a muri ake nei.

[Salamo 83:5](#) Kua kotahi to ratou whakaaro i a ratou e runanga ana: kua whakatakoto ratou he whawhai ki a koe.

→ Ua tahoê te mau enemi o te Atua te tahi e te tahi no te haamou i te nunaa o te Atua e te nunaa i nia i te fenua nei.

- Ko te rarangi o nga iwi ka uru ki te whawhai

[Salamo 83:6](#) Ko nga teneti o Eroma, o nga Ihimaeri; o Moapa, o nga Hakarini;

[Salamo 83:7](#) ko Kepara, ko Amona, ko Amareke; nga Pirihitini me nga tangata o Taira;

[Salamo 83:8](#) Kua uru hoki a Ahuru ki a ratou: kua awhinatia e ratou nga tamariki.<sup>H1121</sup> o Rota. Hera.

[Salamo 83:9](#) Kia rite tau e mea ki a ratou ki a Miriana; ko Hihera, ko lapini i te awa o Kihona.

[Sal 83:10](#) I mate nei ki Enoro: ka waiho hei whakawairakau mo te whenua.<sup>H127</sup>

→ Ko Ihipa, ko Ahiria, ko Iharaira, kahore i uru ki te rarangi o nga iwi o nga Tauwiwi ka uru ki te whawhai;

<sup>832</sup>I hopukina mai i "Te mataaratanga tuarua, te mataaratanga tuatoru, me te mataaratanga tuawha." Ka taea e koe te whakaaro mo te ra o tona ra

ka puta i muri i te ako "Te whakamaoritanga o te Whakakitenga na Logos raua ko Rhema".

no reira ka manaakitia ratou.

[Isa 19:24](#) | taua ra ka [Iharaira](#) hei te tuatoru me [Ihipa](#) me te [Asiria](#),  
he manaakitanga i waenganui i te whenua. <sup>H776</sup>  
[Isa 19:25](#) Ko wai ko [Ihowa o nga mano](#) ka manaaki, ka mea,  
[Kia whakapaingia Ihipa](#) toku iwi, a [Asiria](#) te mahi a oku ringa, a [Iharaira](#) toku kaininga tupu.

- Te whawhai o Aramagedo ([Sal 83:11-18](#))

[Sal 83:11](#) Meinga o ratou ariki kia rite ki a Orepe raua ko Teepe: ae ra, o ratou rangatira katoa kia rite ki a Tapa, ki a Taramuna.

[Sal 83:12](#) mea nei, Me tango ma tatou [nga whare o te Atua](#) kei te pupuri.

[Sal 83:13](#) E takute Atua, <sup>H430</sup> meinga ratou kia rite ki te wira; ka rite ki te kakau witi i mua i te hau.

[Sal 83:14](#) Aste ahika wera i te wahie, ka rite ki te mura o te ahi e ka ana nga maunga;

[Sal 83:15](#) Na whaia ratou e tau paroro, meinga kia wehi ratou i tau tupuhi.

[Sal 83:16](#) Whakakiiia o ratou mata ki te whakama; kia rapu ai ratou ki tou ingoa, e Ihowa ([Ihowa](#)). <sup>H3068</sup>

[Sal 83:17](#) Kia whakama, kia ohorete ratou ake ake; ae ra, kia whakama ratou, kia ngaro.

[Sal 83:18](#) Kia mohio ai nga tangata ko koe,

ko tona ingoa anake [IHOVA \(Ihowa\)](#), <sup>H3068</sup> to [ite teitei rawa](#) <sup>H5945</sup> i runga i te whenua katoa.

→ Kei te whawhai nga hoariri [te Atua 'ēl](#), a kei te whakamahere ratou ki te tangonga [whare o te Atua](#).

No te mea ma tenei pakanga e whakaatu te ingoa [Ihowa, te teitei rawa i runga i te whenua katoa](#), [Sal 83:11-18](#) to hutoro

ki te whawhai o [Aramagedo](#), ko wai a [Ihowa \(Ihoa\)](#) ka tukuna [he ahii runga Ko Makoka](#) a ka mohio ratou ko ia [Ihowa \(Eze 39:6\)](#).

- Te whawhai o Aramagedo ([Eze 38:19-20](#))

[Eze 38:19](#) Kua korero hoki ahau i runga i toku hae, i runga i te ahi o toku riri:

I taua ra ka nui te ru ki te whenua o Iharaira.

[Eze 38:20](#) Nga ika o te moana, nga manu o te rangi, te ora o te parae,

[nga mea ngokingoki katoa e ngokingoki ana i runga i te whenua,](#)

me nga tane katoa <sup>H120</sup> kei te mata o te whenua Ka wiri a Ihowa ki toku aroaro,

ka pakaru nga maunga, ka hinga nga wahi tiketike, ka hinga nga taiepa katoa ki te whenua.

→ E ai ki [Kenehi 1](#), ko nga mea hanga enei e te [Atuai](#) hanga i te timatanga. <sup>833</sup>

→ Ko te whenua o Iharaira te whenua tapu i hanga e te Atua i te timatanga.

(No roto mai i te Apokalupo 19, "Te pure a Iesu i To'na ra Metua i te ao ra")

Te whenua <sup>H127</sup> i kanga ea [Ihowa](#) <sup>H3068</sup> te [Atua](#) <sup>H430</sup> ([Gen 3:17](#)), te whenua <sup>H776</sup> kua ngaro te kohu <sup>H108</sup>

a ka tomo mai te hara ki te ao ([Roma 5:12](#)). No te mea na te kanga i uru ai te hara

te oneone maroke, [Karaiti Ihu](#) haere mai ki te ao ki te whakaora i te hunga hara ([1Ti 1:15](#)) mai i te whenua kanga (he urupa ranei i te taha o te rua, [Eze 32:23](#)). <sup>834</sup>

→ Te Ariki (['ădōnāy](#)) <sup>H136</sup> ATUA ([y'ḥōvā](#)) <sup>H3069</sup> i ara ake te hunga hara i o ratou urupa

ka we mai [na te Atuai](#) iwi o Iharaira ([2Sa 7:23](#)) te whenua tapu o Iharaira ([Eze 37:12](#)).

- Te whawhai o Aramagedo ([Zek 12:10](#))

[Zek 12:10](#) Ka ringihia ano e ahau ki runga ki te whare o Rawiri, ki nga tangata ano o Hiruharama;

te wairua o te aroha noa me te inoi: a ka titiro mai ratou ki ahau ki ta ratou i wero ai;

ka tangi ano ratou ki a ia, me te mea e tangi ana ki tana huatahi, ka pouri ki a ia.

me te mea e kawa ana ki tana matamua.

→ Ka kite nga tangata o Hiruharama; [te taenga mai o te Ariki o Ihu Karaitii](#) te wa o te pakanga o [Aramagedo](#). Ka tangi nga hapu katoa o te whenua mo ratou ka kite [te Te Karaiti](#), ko wai ratou

<sup>833</sup>Ataata 1. "I te timatanga." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/lesson1/).

<sup>834</sup>Ataata 19. "Te whenua & Te whenua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/the-earth-the-ground/).

i werohia, he pono no ratou **Te Karaitia** ka mohio kua pohehe ratou.<sup>835</sup>

- Te mutunga o Aramagedo ([Eze 39:1-5](#))

[Eze 39:1](#) Na ko koe, e te tama a te tangata, poropititia he he mo Koko, mea atu, Ko te kupu tenei **te Ariki** (**'ădōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>hōvâ</sup>);<sup>H3069</sup>

Nana, hei hoariri ahau mou, e Koko, e te tino rangatira o Meheke, o Tupara.

[Eze 39:2](#) A ka whakatahuritia koe e ahau, ka arahina atu, ka kawea mai ano koe i te taha ki te raki. a ka kawea koe ki runga ki nga maunga o Iharaira.

[Eze 39:3](#) Ka patua atu ano e ahau tau kopere i roto i tou mauī, ka meinga hoki au pere kia marere i roto i tou matau.

→ Ko te kopere he tohu o te kawenata (hei whakaatu i te tika o te Atua) i waenganui i te Atua me te whenua.

tohu" ranei

Ko nga pere e tohu anate **Ariki** (hei kaikopere) ka kopere i te kopere i te pakanga mo te hunga i pa ki "te te hunga tapu i "hiritia e te Wairua Tapu".<sup>836</sup> TNa, ma te Atua e patu a Koko kia marere ana pere out hoki te tikanga ka tau te whakawa a te Atua ki runga ki ona hoariri, e whakaatu tona tika mo tana hunga tapu.'

- **Ka mohiotia a Ihowa**

[Eze 39:4](#) Ka hinga koe ki runga ki nga maunga o Iharaira, a koe, me ou ropu katoa, me te iwi ano i a koe. Ka hoatu koe e ahau ki nga manu (manu)<sup>H6833</sup> o nga taonga<sup>H5861</sup> o ia momo (parirau),<sup>H3671</sup> ki te ora<sup>H2416</sup> o te maramo a ratou kai.<sup>H402</sup>

[Eze 39:5](#) Ka hinga koe ki te mata o te parae: naku hoki te kupu, e ai ta **te Ariki** (**'ădōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup>

→ [Eze 39:1-5](#) Te faataa ra o Goga (te raatira e patoi ra i te Atua) i te riroraa ei i'ō na te manu pererau me te ora o te parae, e tohu ana ki te whawhai o Aramagedo i roto [Apo 19:15-18](#).

[Eze 39:6](#) A ka tukua atu e ahau he ahi **Ko Makoka**, me te hunga e noho humarie ana<sup>H983</sup> i nga motu: a ka mohio ratou ko ahau tenei **a Ihowa (Ihoa)**.<sup>H3068</sup>

[Eze 39:7](#) A ka mohiotia e ahau toku ingoa tapu i waenganui o taku iwi, o Iharaira; e kore ano ahau e tuku kia whakapokea ano e ratou toku ingoa tapu a muri ake nei. me nga iwi<sup>H1471</sup> ka mohio ko ahau tenei **a Ihowa (Ihoa)**,<sup>H3068</sup> **te Tapu Kotahi** i roto ia Iharaira.

[Eze 39:8](#) Nana, kua tae mai, kua oti, e ki ana **te Ariki** (**'ădōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>hōvâ</sup>);<sup>H3069</sup> ko te ra tenei i korero ai ahau.

[Eze 38:21](#) ka karanga ahau ki te hoari<sup>H2719</sup> ki a ia (Koko) puta noa i oku maunga katoa, "e kii ana **te Ariki** (**'ădōnāy**)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup> Ma ia tangata<sup>H376</sup> hoari<sup>H2719</sup> ka whawhai ki tona teina.

[Eze 38:22](#) Ko ahau hei mea i a ia ki te whakawakanga, he mate uruta, he toto; a ka uaina e ahau ki runga ki a ia, ki ona ropu, ki nga iwi maha i a ia; he ua, he waipuke, he whatu nunui, he kapura, he whanariki.

[Eze 38:23](#) Na ka whakanui ahau i ahau, ka whakatapu ano ahau i ahau, **aka mohiotia ahau i te aroaro o nga iwi maha.** katahi ratou ka mohio ko ahau tenei **a Ihowa (Ihoa)**.<sup>H3068</sup>

- **Tko Ihowa ia (Ihowa)**<sup>H3068</sup> ka mohiotia i te aroaro o nga iwi maha:

→ I roto i te Kawenata Hou, **tko Ihowa ia** i haere mai hei **Ihu Karaitite** propitia ka toro a

---

<sup>835</sup>A hi'ō i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>836</sup>He kopere: He tohu o te kawenata i waenganui i te Atua me te whenua, me te kupu Hiperu mo te kopere (Strong s H7198) te tikanga o te kopere

kopere ki te whawhai" a na reira e tohu ana ki te "kaikopere" nana i "pa ki te tohu".

e te auraa o te parau ra "ia tairi i te tapao" "te taatiraa (te feia mo'a mo'a) i te Varua". Ataata 21. "Te Kawenata, Ko te kotinga o waho, o roto

[Te kotinga.](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/circumcision/21-covenant-outward-circumcision-inward-circumcision/)

- Whakawerahia nga patu mo te 7 tau ([Eze 39:9-10](#))

[Eze 39:9](#)Na ka puta te hunga e noho ana i nga pa o Iharaira;

a ka whakaturia (whakaturia, tahuna)<sup>H1197</sup> i te ahika tahuna<sup>H5400</sup> nga patu,

Ko nga whakangungu rakau, ko nga whakangungu rakau, ko nga kopere, ko nga pere, ko nga ringaringa, ko nga tao,

a ka tahuna (whakaturia, tahuna)<sup>H1197</sup> me te ahi (te ahua kotahi o te ahi)whitu (7)tau:

[Eze 39:10](#)kia kore ai ratou e mau rakau<sup>H6086</sup>; waho o te mara, kaua ano e tuaina tetahi o nga ngahere;

ka tahuna hoki.<sup>H1197</sup> nga patu ki te ahi (te ahua kotahi o te ahi).<sup>H784</sup>

ka pahuatia e ratou o ratou kaipahua, ka pahuatia o ratou kaipahua.

ka meate Ariki('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> TE ATUA(y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup>

→Ko nga tangata e noho ana i nga pa o Iharaira **tahuna a ratou patu ki te ahi**, a ka tahuna ki te ahi

mo **7 tau**,<sup>838</sup> kei tango rakau i te parae, kei tua i nga ngahere.

Ka pahuatia e ratou o ratou kaipahua, ka pahuatia o ratou kaipahua, ka peratia me ta Ihowa e unga

ai

ahi ki runga ki a Magog ([Eze 39:6](#)).

- Ko Koka (te Anati-Karaiti) me ana mano tinibe tanumia ana ki te raorao o Hamongoko ([Eze 39:11-16](#))

[Eze 39:11](#) a taua ra ka hoatu e ahau ki a ratou **Ko Koka** he urupa ki reira i roto i a Iharaira,

te raorao o nga tira haere i te taha ki te rawhiti o te moana: a ka purua e ia nga ihu o nga tira haere;

hei reira ratou tanu ai **Ko Koka** me ana katoa **tini**:

a ka huaina e ratou **Ko te raorao o Hamongog**.<sup>H1996</sup>

[Eze 39:12](#) A kia whitu (7) marama **te whare o Iharaira** tanumia ratou,

kia ma ai ratou i te whenua.<sup>H776</sup>

[Eze 39:13](#) Ae, e nga tangata katoa o te whenua<sup>H776</sup> ma ratou e tanu; a hei ingoa nui tena ma ratou i taua ra

ka waiho ahau **whakanuia**,<sup>H3513</sup> ka meate Ariki('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> TE ATUA(y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup>

[Eze 39:14](#) ka wehea e ratou nga tangata e haereere tonu ana i te whenua<sup>H776</sup> ka tanu aua tinana

e **toe ana i runga i te whenua**, hei pure: i te mutunga o nga marama e whitu (7) ka rapua.

[Eze 39:15](#) Ka haereerea e ratou te whenua;<sup>H776</sup> a ka kite tetahi i te wheua tangata,

katahi ka whakaturia e ia he tohu<sup>H6725</sup> na reira, kia tanumia ra ano e nga kai tanu **te raorao o**

**Hamongoko**.

[Eze 39:16](#) A hei ingoa ano mo te **pako Hamona**.<sup>839</sup> Na ka ma ratou i te whenua.<sup>H776</sup>

→Mo nga marama e 7, ka tanu te whare o Iharaira (te iwi katoa o te whenua). **Ko Koka** (te Anati-Karaiti) i roto i nga urupa i roto ia Iharairame tana **mano tini** i te riu o **Hamongog**.

[Eze 39:17](#) Na ko koe, e te tama a te tangata, ko te kupu tenei **te Ariki**('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> TE ATUA(y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup>

Korero ki ia parirau<sup>H3671</sup> manu,<sup>H6833</sup> ki nga oranga katoa<sup>H2416</sup> o te mara, Huihui mai, a

haere mai; Huihui mai koutou i nga taha katoa ki taku patunga e patua nei e ahau mo koutou.

he patunga nui ano ki runga ki nga maunga o Iharaira, kia kai kikokiko ai koutou, kia inu ai i te toto.

[Eze 39:18](#) Ka kai koutou i nga kikokiko o te hunga kaha, ka inu hoki i nga toto o nga rangatira o te whenua;

o nga hipi toa, o nga reme, o nga koati, o nga puru, he mea momona katoa no Pahana.

[Eze 39:19](#) ka kai koutou i te ngako a makona noa, ka inu hoki i te toto a haurangi noa;

o taku patunga i patua nei e ahau mo koutou.

[Eze 39:20](#) Na ka makona koutou i nga hoiho o taku tepu, i nga hoiho hariata;

me nga tangata kaha, me nga tangata katoa<sup>H376</sup> o te whawhai, ka meate Ariki('ädōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> TE

**ATUA**(y<sup>hōvâ</sup>).<sup>H3069</sup>

<sup>837</sup> [Mar 12:29](#), [Ruka 1:16](#), [Ohipa 2:36](#), [Ohipa 7:37](#), [Ohipa 10:36](#), [Heb 8:10](#)) ranei

Ataata 12. "Ko te whakaturanga o Ihu Karaiti." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/12/).

<sup>838</sup> A hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 10-2] E piti tama'i Goga e Magoga & Aramagedo."

<sup>839</sup> "Hamona (Strong's [H1997](#))" te auraa "e nahoa rahi," te i'oa o te hoê oire e haamauhia no te haamana'o i te paura o Goga.

"H1997 - hāmōnâ - Strong's Hebrew Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I tоторo i te 24 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/h1997/kiv/wlc/0-1/>.

→ [Te Ariki](#) (<sup>H136</sup>['ădōnāy](#)) **TE ATUA** (<sup>H3069</sup>[y³hōvâ](#)) kua ritehe patunga nui terai runga i nga maunga o E Iharaira, a ka kai koutou i te kikokiko, ka inu toto.

- Ka mohio nga iwi katoa ki a Ihowa, ki te Atua, i muri i tana whakawakanga

[Eze 39:21](#) A ka whakaturia e ahau taku **kororia** <sup>H3519</sup> i roto i nga iwi, <sup>H1471</sup>  
me nga iwi katoa <sup>H1471</sup> ka kite ratou i taku whakawa e mahia nei e ahau,  
me toku ringa kua pa atu nei ki a ratou.

[Eze 39:22](#) Na **te whare o Iharaira** ka mohio tera  
Ko ahau **Ihowa** (<sup>H3068</sup>[Ihoa](#)) **ratoute Atua** (<sup>H430</sup>['Elohim](#)) mai i taua ra me o mua.

[Eze 39:23](#) Me nga iwi <sup>H1471</sup> ka mohio tera **te whare o Iharaira** whakaraua mo to ratou he:  
mo ratou i he ki ahau, i huna e ahau toku mata ki a ratou;  
a hoatu ana ki te ringa oo ratou hoariri: na hinga katoa ana ratou i te hoari. <sup>H2719</sup>

[Eze 39:24](#) Ko taku i mea ai ki a ratou rite tonu ki o ratou poke, ki o ratou pokanga ketanga.  
a huna ana toku mata ia ratou.

→ **Tko te whare o Iharaira** kua taka katoa ki te kororia o te Atua ([Roma 3:23](#)), nana nei a Ihu i ripekatia.

[Ohipa 2:36](#)), ka kite i te whakawa **ko Ihowa te Atua** i te pakanga o Aramagedo.

[\(Apo 19:17-18\)](#) Ko te hapa a te Atua nui

[Apo 19:17](#) I kite ano ahau i tetahi anahera e tu ana i te ra;  
he nui tona reo ki te karanga, i mea ia ki nga manu katoa e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi,  
**Haere mai, huihuia koutou ki te hapa a te Atua nui;**  
[Apo 19:18](#) Kia kai ai koutou i nga kikokiko o nga kingi, i nga kikokiko o nga rangatira, i nga kikokiko o nga marohirohi, i nga kikokiko o te hoiho, me o te hunga e noho ana i runga, me te kikokiko o nga tangata katoa, te hunga rangatira, te pononga, te iti, te rahi.

☞ [Apo 19:17](#) Tka kite ahau i tetahi anahera e tu ana i te ra;  
nui atu tona reo ki te karanga, ki te katoa **nga manu** <sup>G3732</sup> e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi,  
“Haere mai ki te huihui mo **te hapa a te Atua nui.**”

☞ [Apo 19:18](#) TKia kai koutou i nga kikokiko o nga kingi, i nga kikokiko o nga rangatira, i nga kikokiko o te hunga marohirohi, i nga kikokiko o nga hoiho,  
Me o te hunga e noho ana i runga, me nga kikokiko o te katoa, he rangatira, he pononga, te iti, te rahi.

- Ko wai katoa **nga manu** e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi?  
**Ko te rangatiranga o te rangie** rite ana ki te pua nani i kawea e te tangata (te tama a te tangata) i ruia ki te ngakau o nga tamariki o te rangatiranga. Ahakoa ko te iti rawa o nga kakano katoa, ko te kakano o **Te Karaiti** ka tupu ki te otaota nui rawa i ruia ki te whenua, ka waiho hei rakau e ora ai (te rakau ranei o te ora), kia ora ai te wairua o te tangata (e kiia ana i te taha wairua ko te manu e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi, te kikorangi o te whenua) haere mai, ka noho ki ona manga ([Mat 13:32](#), [Ioane 15:5](#)).<sup>840</sup>

Na, **te wairua o te Ariki** ka tau ki runga ki era (nga manu o te kikorangi) e noho ana i roto **Ihu Karaiti**, kia whakakiia ratou ki te wairua o te whakaaro nui, o te matauranga, o te whakaaro mohio, o te kaha, o te matauranga, o te wehi ki a Ihowa. [Isa 11:2](#)).

→ Na, ko nga wairua e noho ana **Ihu Karaiti** i roto i Tona wairua, e rere ana i waenganui o te rangi he wairua e kiia ana ko nga manu. Ko nga wairua o te hunga e okioki ana i waenganui o te rangi ka pau te kikokiko o nga tangata katoa ka huihui ki te whawhai ki te Atua nui ([Apo 19:19](#)).

[\(Apo 19:19\)](#) Ko te kararehe, ko nga kingi o te whenua, me a ratou taua kei te whawhai ki te Atua

<sup>840</sup>Ataata 28. “Ko te hua o te Wairua.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).



[Apo 19:19](#) kite ano ahau i te kararehe, me nga kingi o te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> me a ratou ope, ka huihui ki te whawhai ki tera e noho ra i runga i te hoiho, ki tana taua hoki.

☞ [Apo 19:19](#) Al kite ano ahau i te kararehe, i nga kingi o te whenua, me a ratou taua; ka huihui ki te whawhai ki tera e noho ra i runga i te hoiho, ki tana taua hoki.

→ Ko te kararehe, ko nga kingi o te whenua, me o ratou taua ka huihuia ki te whawhai ki te Atua.

[\(Apo 19:20\)](#) Ko te kararehe tuatahi me te poropiti teka kua panga oratia ki te roto ahi

[Apo 19:20](#) Na ka hopukina te kararehe raua tahi ko te poropiti teka i mahi nei i nga merekara.<sup>G4592</sup> i mua i a ia, me (i roto)<sup>G1722</sup> i pohehe ai te hunga i tango i te tohu a te kararehe. me te hunga i koropiko ki tona ahua. Na panga oratia ana raua tokorua ki te roto kapura e ka ana i te whanariki.

☞ [Apo 19:20](#) Na te (1st) kararehe (o Papurona) ka mau, me iate poropiti teka (o te kararehe tuarua) nana i mahi nga tohu ki tona aroaro, i tinihangatia ai e ia te hunga i whiwhi te tohu o te kararehe” me te hunga i koropiko ki a ia whakaahua. TNa panga oratia ana raua tokorua ki te roto ahi e ka ana i te whanariki.

- **Te roto ahi**

→ Ko te tuatahi o nga kararehe, me te poropiti teka o te tuarua o nga kararehe, kua panga oratia ki te roto ahi.

[\(Apo 19:21\)](#) Ma te hoari (te rhema) a te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti e whakamate nga morehu

[Apo 19:21](#) Na ko nga toenga i patua (i patua)<sup>G615</sup> ki te hoari a tera e noho ana i runga i te hoiho; ko tehea hoari<sup>G4501</sup> i puta mai i tona mangai: a ka makona nga manu katoa i o ratou kikokiko.

☞ [Apo 19:21](#) And nga toenga i patua ki te hoari<sup>G4501</sup> (ko tehea he hoari mura o te rhema)<sup>841</sup> i puta mai i tona mangai (te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti) i noho i runga i te hoiho. Aa ka makona nga manu katoa i o ratou kikokiko.

→ Ko te hoari (te rhema)<sup>842</sup> o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti ka patua te toenga.

† **Ko nga kupu o te kawenata hou** korerotia e to tatou Ariki ko “te rhema,” e haere mai ana me te mura o te ahi<sup>H3851</sup> o te ahi<sup>H784</sup> me te hoari<sup>H2719</sup> o te Ariki ki nga kikokiko katoa. A ka patua e te Ariki te hunga kua oti o ratou mahi me o ratou whakaaro te whakatapu, te ma o te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino. [Isa 66:15-16](#).

-Ko Ihowa te Atuai hanga te whenua me te rangi i te timatanga, engari a Ihowa ka hanga anote rangi houate whenua hou mo nga tama a Iharaira, kia tu o ratou uri me o ratou ingoa ki reira. Ka kawea mai e nga iwi katoa, e nga reo, nga teina, hei whakahere ki a ratou a Ihowa o nga iwi katoa ki te maunga tapu o Ihowa, a Hiruharama.

- **E faahapahia te feia parau-tia ore**

[2Te 2:10](#) nga mahi tinihanga katoa hoki o te he i roto i te hunga e whakangaromia ana; no te mea kihai ratou i whiwhi ki te aroha o te pono, kia ora ai ratou.

[2Te 2:11](#) Na mo tenei take te Atua ka unqa he pohehe kaha ki a ratou, kia whakapono ai ratou ki te teka:

<sup>841</sup>Tirohia [Apo 1:12-13](#).

<sup>842</sup>Ataata 20. “(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/).



[2Te 2:12](#) *Kia tukua ai ki te he te hunga katoa kahore i whakapono ki te pono, i ahua eka ke ki te he.*

→ Ko te hunga e koropiko ana ki te whakapakoko o te kararehe ma te tango i te tohu o te kararehe ka mate tahi ratou

te tinihanga o te he i roto ia ratou. Kua ora ratou me i riro i a ratou te aroha o te pono, engari i whakapono ki te tangata teka kahore nei ona pono ([1 loa 2:4](#)), a na reira i kanga ratou.

• **Kua whiriwhiria koe e te Atua mo te whakaoranga mai i te timatanga**

[2Te 2:13](#) *Engari me mihi tonu ki a tatou te Atua mo koutou, e oku teina e arohaina nei te Arika, no te mea te Atuanana koutou i whiriwhiri no te timatanga mo te ora mā te whakatapunga o te Wairua whakapono o te pono:*

[2Te 2:14](#) *Ko te mea tena i karangatia ai koutou e ia, he mea na ta matou rongopai, kia whiwhi ai ki te kororia o to matou rongopai Arika a Ihu Karaiti.*

[2Te 2:15](#) *Heoi, e oku teina, e tu koutou: kia mau ki nga whakarereinga iho i whakaakona ai koutou; ahakoa ma te kupu (waitohu),<sup>G3056</sup> ta tatou ranei pukapuka.<sup>G1992</sup>*

[2Te 2:16](#) *Inaianei ko taatau Arika a Ihu Karaiti ake, a te Atua, ara to tatou Matua, i aroha mai nei ki a tatou, a homai ana e ia ki a tatou he whakamarie mutungakore, he tumanako pai, na te aroha noa;*

[2Te 2:17](#) *Whakamarietia o koutou ngakau, whakau hoki ki nga kupu pai katoa (waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> me te mahi.*

→ Kihai koe i koropiko ki te whakapakoko o te kararehe, a kihai i tango i te tohu o te kararehe no te mea te Atua kua i whiriwhiria e koe mo te oranga no te timatanga i te whakatapunga a te Wairua me te whakapono ki te pono,

te tikanga kua arohaina ko te Arika. No reira, kia whakatapua, kia ma ki te horoi wai (waitohu) roto te rhema, kia rere nga awa wai ora i roto i to tatou kopu ([Jhn 7:38](#)).

Na roto Ihu 'ngohengohe, Apapa Matuai taea nga mea katoa ([Mar 14:36](#)) ka mahia he huarahi ki "Te ora mure ore mo tatou ([1 loa 2:25](#)).

No reira, te piki haerenga waitohu o te Atua i rotoki te whakatapu i te whenua i puta mai ai koe, a ake

ake

kia noho o koutou kikokiko ki runga ki te whenua tapu, kia hua ai koutou ki roto te rhema o te Arika, ko aha Ihu ka kiia ko "nui atu i enei nga mahikoemahi (loane 14:12)".<sup>843</sup>

Atua

I tenei ara, ka waiho koe hei mea hanga hou i roto i te ahua me te ahua o ko Ihowa te Atua, i hanga e te

i te timatanga."

**Waiho ma nga tupapaku e tanu o ratou tupapaku**<sup>844</sup>

ho'i i muri

→ I to Iesu parauraa e, "A pee mai ia 'u," te auaa ia e e poro ratou i te basileia o te Atua, e ore e tia ia

60).

ki to ratou whenua ki te whai i o ratou ture tuku iho, hei tauira, te tanu i o ratou matua ([Ko Luk 9:59-](#)

koutou i roto ia te Karaiti

→ Mehemea Ihu Karaiti kei a koutou, heoi ano te herenga o te ture tuku iho, no te mea he rangatira

kotinga;

na roto i te whakapono e mahi ana i runga i te aroha ([Gal 5:6](#) Mo roto Ihu Karaiti kahore he aha o te

me te kotingakore; engari ko te whakapono e mahi ana i runga i te aroha.)

- Te Arika whakau i o koutou ngakau kia kore he he i runga i te tapu i muate Atua, ara to tatou Matua, i te taenga mai o to tatou Arika a Ihu Karaiti me tana hunga tapu katoa ([1Te 3:13](#), [Je 1:14](#)).

Matua.

[1Te 3:13](#) *Kia whakau ai i o koutou ngakau he mea he i runga i te tapu i te aroaro o te Atua, o to tatou*

<sup>843</sup>Ataata 13. "Ko te kupu (logos & rhēma)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/logos-rhema/13-the-gift-of-the-holy-spirit/).

<sup>844</sup>Ataata 36. "[36] Ko nga kupu whakarite Te rangatiratanga o te Rangi & Te rangatiratanga o te Atua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/36-the-parables-the-kingdom-of-heaven-the-kingdom-of-god/).

*ite haere mai* to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** me ana katoa **hunga tapu**.  
[Ie 1:14](#) I poropititia ano enei e Enoka, na te tuawhiti o Arama, i mea,  
Nana, **te Arikihaere maim** te tekau mano o ana **hunga tapu**,

hinga ana a Koko

- **Ko te ra o te Karaiti** ka haere mai i muri i to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** haere mai me tana hunga tapua  
me Magog II i muri i te 1,000 tau ka mutu ([Rev 20:7-10](#)).

## Upoko 20

([Apo 20:1](#)) Te ki o te rua torere & He mekameka nui

[Apo 20:1](#)A ka kite ahau i tetahi anahera e heke iho ana i te rangi, kei a ia te ki o te poka torere, me tetahi mekameka nui i tona ringa.

☞ [Apo 20:1](#)A ka kite ahau i tetahi anahera e heke iho ana i te rangi,  
Kei tona ringa te ki o te poka torere me tetahi mekameka nui i tona ringa.

• **Ko te matua ki te rua o raro me te mekameka nui**

→Ki te maka i te tarakona ki te poka torere mo te 1,000 tau ([Apo 20:2-3](#)).

([Apo 20:2-3](#)) Te tarakona (ophi tahito, te Diabolo, Satani): Ua taatihia i roto i te apoo hohonu e 1 000 matahiti.

[Apo 20:2](#)Na ka mau ia ki te tarakona, ki te nakahi onamata, ko te Rewera nei ia, ko Hatana hoki.  
a herea ana ia **kotahi mano tau**,

[Apo 20:3](#)Ka maka i a ia ki te poka torere, tutakina ana, hiritia <sup>G4972</sup>ki runga ki a ia,  
hei whakapohehe i nga iwi<sup>G1484</sup>ka mutu, kia taka ra ano nga tau kotahi mano.  
a muri iho me wetekina he wa iti nei.<sup>G5550</sup>

☞ [Apo 20:2](#) ANa ka mau ia ki te tarakona, ki te nakahi onamata, ko te Rewera nei ia ko Hatana;  
a herea ana ia mo **he 1,000 tau**.

☞ [Apo 20:3](#) ANa ka maka ia e ia ki te poka torere, tutakina ana, noho ana **he hiri** ki runga ki a ia,  
kia kore ai e whakapohehetia e ia nga tau iwi a taka noa nga tau 1,000.  
BMuri iho i enei mea me tuku ia mo tetahi wa poto nei.

→Ko te tarakona te tarakona nui, ko te nakahi onamata, ko te Rewera, ko Hatana hoki, i maka atu i te rangi ki waho  
te whenua ([Apo 12:9](#)).<sup>845</sup>

**-Te roaraa o te ora o te mau utuafare o te fenua i roto i te hoê 1 000 matahiti**

- Te rewerakei a ia te mana o te mate ([Heb 2:14](#)) ka hiritia ki te poka torere mo te 1,000 tau. Oia hoi, e ore roa te diabolo e mana no te pohe no te mau nunaa (aore ra te mau utuafare o te fenua nei ([Zek 14:17](#)) i roto i te 1,000 matahiti, e no reira, te roaraa o te ratou oraraahiahiakia rite ki nga ra o Noa, i ora mo nga tau 950 ([Gen 9:29](#)).

-Tka timata ia mo te 1,000 tau (**Te kari o Erene**)

([Eze 36:33-36](#) i whakamaoritia ano)

[Eze 36:33](#)Ko te kupu tenei **te Ariki** ('*ādōnāy*)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (*y<sup>a</sup>hōvâ*),<sup>H3069</sup>

**I te rakia purea ai e ahau o koutou he katoa**

Ka meinga ano koutou e ahau kia nohoia ki nga pa, a ka hanga nga ururua.

[Eze 36:34](#)Me te whenua ururua<sup>H776</sup> **ka ngaki**, he mea mokemoke hoki ki te titiro a te hunga katoa e haere ana

na reira.

[Eze 36:35](#)A ka mea ratou, Tenei te whenua<sup>H776</sup> **kua rite te mea mokemoke te kari o Erene;**

na, ko nga pa kua ururuatia, kua ururuatia, kua ururuatia, kua oti te taiepa, kua nohoia.

[Eze 36:36](#)Katahi te iwi Taiwi<sup>H1471</sup> **kua mahue iho i tetahi taha ou, i tetahi taha** ka mohio tera

**te Ihowa** hanga nga wahi kua pakaru, whakatokia ano te mea i takoto kau ra.

**Ia Ihowa** kua korerotia e ahau, a ka mahia e ahau.

[Eze 36:37](#)Ko te kupu tenei **te Ariki** ('*ādōnāy*)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (*y<sup>a</sup>hōvâ*),<sup>H3069</sup>

Tenei ake ano kia uia tenei ki ahau e te whare o Iharaira, kia meatia ki a ratou;

ka tini ahau<sup>H7235</sup> **ratou me nga tane**<sup>H120</sup> **ano he kahui.**

<sup>845</sup>A hi'o i te "[Faahuiraa 13-4] Te oire rahi o Babulonia."

Eze 36:38 **Aste kahui tapu**, mai te nānā i Ierusalemā i ta 'na mau oroa ra;  
ka pena ano nga pa kua ururuatia, ka kapi i nga kahui tangata: a ka mohio ratou ko ahau ia g

Ihowa.

→ I te ra e purea ai o ratou kino katoa, ko nga pa kua ururuatia, kua mokemoke, kua ururuatia  
kia taiepatia, kia nohoia, a ka rite te whenua kua ururuatia **te kari o Erene**.  
**Te Ariki** ('ādōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>ā</sup>hōvā) <sup>H3069</sup> ka tini nga tangata ano he kahui, ka ritete **kahui tapu**  
i Hiruharamā i ona hakari nunui, kia mohio ai ratou ko ia ano ia ah Ihowa.

- Ko te whare katoa o Iharaira (Kua huihui ki Hiruharamā i te rangi)

Eze 39:25 No reira ko te kupu tenei **te Ariki** ('ādōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>ā</sup>hōvā) <sup>H3069</sup>,  
aianei ka whakahokia mai e ahau **ko te whakaraunga o Hakopa**, kia tohungia te katoa whare o

Iharaira,

a ka hae mo toku ingoa tapu;

Eze 39:26 Muri iho ka mau ki a ratou to ratou whakama,  
me o ratou he katoa i poka ke ai ta ratou ki ahau;  
i a ratou e noho humarie ana i to ratou whenua; <sup>H127</sup> a kahore he tangata hei whakawehi ia ratou.

Eze 39:27 Ina whakahokia mai ratou e ahau i roto i te iwi,  
a kohikohia ana ratou i te whenua o o ratou hoariri; <sup>H776</sup>

a kua whakatapua ahau i a ratou i te tirohanga a nga iwi maha; <sup>H1471</sup>

Eze 39:28 katahi ratou ka mohio ko ahau ia Ihowa (Ihoa) <sup>H3068</sup> ratou te Atua ('Elohim), <sup>H430</sup>  
i arahina ai ratou hei whakarau i roto i nga tau iwi.

engari **kua kohikohia ratou e ahau ki to ratou akewhenua**, <sup>H127</sup> a kahore tetahi o ratou i waiho i reira.

Eze 39:29 E kore ano e huna e ahau toku mata a muri ake nei ki a ratou:

kua ringihia hoki e ahau toku wairua ki runga **te whare o Iharaira**,

ka meate **te Ariki** ('ādōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>ā</sup>hōvā) <sup>H3069</sup>.

→ **Te Ariki** ('ādōnāy) <sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>ā</sup>hōvā) <sup>H3069</sup> ka whakahokia mai ano e ia a Hakopa i te whakarau (te  
hunga e hiahia ana

puta mai i te haurua tuarua o te wiki 70 o Raniera, ko te Pawera Nui, Ier 30:7) mai i a raata  
te whenua o nga hoariri, ka kohikohia ki to ratou ake oneone (te kari o Erene, Apo 19:15-18), ko wai  
ko te pararaiha o te Atua, tiawhenua o te whenua o Hiruharamā i te rangi (Apo 22:14).

- **Pararaiha a te Atua**

Isa 65:18 Engari kia koa koutou, kia whakamanamana ki taku e hanga nei ake ake.

no te mea, nana, kei te hanga ahau **Hiruharamā** he hari, he koa hoki tona iwi.

Isa 65:19 A ka koa ahau **Hiruharamā**, me te koa ki taku iwi:

a kore ake e rangona i muri te reo e tangi ana, te reo e aue ana i roto i a ia.

Isa 65:20 Kare atu he kohungahunga i reira he maha nga ra,  
kaua hoki he koroheke (he kaumatua) <sup>H2205</sup> kahore nei i rite ona ra:

mo te tamaiti (a lad) <sup>H5288</sup> **ka mate kotahi rau tau**;

ko te tangata hara ia ka kotahi rau nei ona tau, ka kanga.

Isa 65:21 Ka hanga whare ano ratou, nohoia iho; ka whakato mara waina.  
a kainga o ratou hua.

Isa 65:22 E kore ratou e hanga, hei nohoanga mo tetahi atu; kaua e whakato, ma tetahi atu e kai.  
rite tonu hoki ki nga ra o te rakau nga ra o taku iwi;  
a ka roa aku i whiriwhiri ai ki te mahi a o ratou ringa.

Isa 65:23 E kore ratou e mau iwi noa, e kore e whanau hei mate;  
ko ratou hoki **te kakano** <sup>H2233</sup> o nga manaakitanga oa Ihowa, me o ratou uri ki a ratou.

Isa 65:24 Kahore ano ratou kia karanga noa, kua whakao atu ahau;  
i a ratou ano e korero ana, ka rongu ahau.

Isa 65:25 Te wuruhi <sup>H2061</sup> **ate reme** (mo te tahunga tinana) <sup>H2924</sup> ka **whāngaitahi**,

ko te raiona ka kai kakau witi, ka rite ki te kau: ko te puehu hei kai ma te nakahi.

E kore ratou e tukino, e kore ano e whakamate puta noa i toku maunga tapu, e ai ta Ihowa. <sup>H3068</sup>

## Atua

→ Te oaoaraa o te nunaa o te Atua i Ierusalem, mai tei faataahia i roto [Iša 65:18-25](#) ka tu ki roto [na te pararaiha](#) i te wana [te Karaiti](#) 1,000 te rangatiratanga.<sup>846</sup>

- [I te Rangi](#): Ko nga wahine whakaaro nui me nga wahine kuware<sup>847</sup> ka ora, ka kingi tahi [Te Karaiti mo he 1,000 tau](#).<sup>848</sup>

(1) [Ko nga wahine mohio](#) (ko wai i noho i runga i nga torona): Ko nga wahine a te Reme te hunga i whakawakia i hoatu ([Apo 20:4](#)).

(2) [Ko nga wahine kuware](#) (ko nga toaunki te mutunga, [Apo 2:26](#)): Te Pawera Nui hunga tapu nei i poutoa ratou mo te kore e tango i te tohu a te kararehe.

→ Ka hoatu ki a ratou he mana ki runga ki nga tauwiwi, ka whangaia hoki ratou ki te tokotoko rino. [Apo 2:26-27](#)).

- [Te whenua o te whenua](#): Ka waiho nga hapu o te whenua ki te whenua mo [he 1,000 tau](#).
- Kaore he tangi, he tangi ranei,
  - Kare rawa he kohungahunga e ora ana mo etahi ra, he iti nei ranei [epakekeka](#) mate i mua i to ratou oranga katoa,
  - [He tamaiti \(he tama i whanau i te wahine pononga\)](#)<sup>849</sup> kotahi rau nga tau e mate ai, ko te tangata hara ia kotahi rau nei ona tau, ka kanga.
  - Kei a ratou nga uri o ta Ihowa manaaki, kei a ratou ano o ratou uri.
  - [Te wuruhime](#) te remeno te mea ka kai ngatahi te tahunga tinana;
  - Ko te raiona ka kai kakau witi, ka rite ki te kau,
  - Ko te puehu hei kai ma te nakahi (e kore ratou e tukino, e kore ano e whakamate puta noa i te maunga tapu o Ihowa).

- [Ko te rakau o te ora](#) kei waenganui o te kari o Erene ([Gen 2:9-15](#)), kei roto [Pararaiha a te Atua](#).<sup>850</sup>
- Engari no te mea kei te kari o Erene ano [te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino](#), ka waiho te whangai tahi me [te remei](#) roto [Pararaiha a te Atua \(Iša 65:25\)](#).

wuruhi

[Gen 2:9](#) i roto i te whenua i hanga [ko Ihowa te Atua](#)  
*kia tupu nga rakau katoa he mea ahua reka ki te titiro atu,  
he pai hoki mo te kai; [te rakau o te ora](#) kei waenganui ano i te kari,  
[ate rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino](#).*

→ No te mea ko nga hua o te hunga tika ([te hua o Ihu Karaiti, 1 Ioa 2:1](#)) ko [he rakau o te ora](#) ([Mas 11:30](#)),  
ka whiriwhiri te hunga whakaaro nui ki te kaiti [te rakau o te ora](#), ka riro wairua ([1Ti 1:17](#)), ka ora [mo ake tonu atu](#) ([Gen 2:9](#)).

[Gen 3:22](#) Na ka mea a Ihowa, te Atua, Nana, kua rite te tangata ki tetahi o tatou;  
*kia mohio ki te pai, ki te kino: na aianei kei totoro tona ringa,  
tangohia hoki [te rakau o te ora](#), ka kai, ka [kia ora tonu](#):*

[Mas 11:30](#) Ko nga hua o te hunga tika [he rakau o te ora](#); he whakaaro nui ano te tangata ka riro i a ia nga wairua.

<sup>846</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>847</sup>Tirohia [Apo 2:26](#).

<sup>848</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 20:4](#).

<sup>849</sup>Tirohia" ([Apo 10:8-11](#)) *Te pukapuka iti (Receive & devour to prophecy again).*"

<sup>850</sup>A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

(Apo 20:4) Te feia mo'a e 144 000 e te ati rahi e faatere e te Mesia no te hoê 1 000 matahiti.

**Apo 20:4** | kite ano ahau i nga torona, a noho ana ratou i runga, i hoatu ano te whakawa ki a ratou. i kite ano ahau i nga wairua o te hunga i poutoa te matenga mo te whakaatu o Ihu. mo te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te Atua, a ko wai kihai ano i koropiko ki te kararehe, ki tona whakapakoko ranei, kare ano i mau i tana tohu ki runga<sup>G1909</sup> o ratou rae, kei roto ranei (i runga)<sup>G1909</sup> o ratou ringa; a ka ora ratou, ka kingi tahi me te Karaiti, kotahi mano tau.

☞ **Apo 20:4** | kite ano ahau (John) i nga torona, a noho ana ratou i runga, a kua tukua te whakawa ki a ratou. Katahi ahau ka kite i nga wairua o te hunga i poutoa mo o ratou **kaiwhakaatu ki Ihu** a monga **waitohu o te Atua**, kahore nei i koropiko ki te kararehe, ki tona whakapakoko ranei, kiano hoki i mau tana tohu ki o ratou rae, ki o ratou ringa. Na ka noho ratou, ka kingi tahi **Te Karaiti mohe 1,000 tau**.

<Ko te ra o te Karaiti>

- **Kotahi ra** mohiotia kia **Ihowa**, ka noho **marama** te ahiahi  
*Zek 14:6* Na i taua ra e kore te marama; ka iti haere nga rama.  
*Zek 14:7* Engari ka waiho **kotahi ra** e mohiotia aia **Ihowa (Ihowa)**,<sup>H3068</sup> ehara i te ao, ehara i te po: engari i nga wa o te ahiahi **marama**.<sup>H216</sup>  
*Zek 14:8* A i taua ra ka pera **nga wai ora** ka puta atu **Hiruharama**:  
*ko tetahi hawhe ki te moana i te rawhiti, ko tetahi hawhe ki te moana ki te hauauru. i te raumatī, i te hotoke ano.*
- Ka noho **marama o te Atua** i te ahiahi i muri mai **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** haere mai, ko te wha o nga mataaratanga i reira te Ariki (**Te Karaiti**) hiahia puta (be seen)<sup>G3700G1537</sup> **hei awairua i te po**<sup>G3571</sup> (**Mar 6:48**).
  - **Ko nga wai o te ora**, i haere atu nei i Hiruharama, hei pure i te oneone.
  - Ko te mataaratanga tuawha mo "**ko era atu wahine**" ko wai ka noho ki te whenua i te wa **te 1,000 tau**. ratou ka tae mai ki **ora** i muri iho i te 1,000 matahiti i te hoperaa, e no reira e haamaitahia 'i ia apiti atu i roto **te tuatahi aranga**.
  - Ttana "**kotahi ra**" e mohiotia ana e **Ihowa** ko te ra "**Te Karaiti**" ka "kitea" **te wa tuarua kore haraki whakaoranga**.  
*Heb 9:28* Na **Te Karaiti** kotahi te tapaenga atu hei waha i nga hara o te tini; ki a ratou ano **rapua ia** ka puta mai ano ia i te tuarua (**tuarua**) **wā kahore he haraki whakaoranga**.
- Ko te kotinga a nga wahine whakaaro nui me nga wahine kuware
  - (1) (**Ko nga wahine mohio**) noho ana i runga i nga torona:  
Ko nga wahine a te Reme te hunga i hoatu ki a ratou te whakawa.
    - **Ko te 144,000** ka meinga hei pou i roto i te temepara o te Atua (i roto i te Hiruharama Tapu, te Tapu o Tapu rawa), a ka kore ratou e puta ki waho.<sup>851</sup>
      - Ka whangaia e ratou nga iwi katoa o nga Tauwiwi **he tokotoko rino**.<sup>852</sup>
  - (2) (**Ko nga wahine kuware**) nga wairua i patua:  
- Ko nga Hunga Tapu i poutoatia mo te kore whiwhi i te tohu o te kararehe.
- **Ko nga toa o nga hahi e 7** (te 144,000 & te Hunga Tapu) ka ora, ka kingi tahi **Te Karaiti mohe 1,000 tau**.<sup>853</sup>

<sup>851</sup>Tirohia "**Apo 3:12**."

<sup>852</sup>Tirohia "**(Apo 12:4-5) Ua fanau te hoê vahine (Ierusalem i te ra'i) i te hoê tamaiti tane (Te 144,000)**."

<sup>853</sup>Tirohia "**(Apo 5:7-14) Ko te hunga tapu hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua**."

-Ko te hunga wikitoria ki te noho me te kingi tahi me te Karaiti mo te 1,000 tau<sup>854</sup>

[Zek 14:9](#) *Nā Ihowa hei kingi mo te whenua katoa: i taua ra kotahi ano Ihowa, me tona ingoa kotahi.*

→ Ko Ihowa (Ihow) hei kingi mo te whenua katoa, a ka kotahi Ihowa, me tona ingoa kotahi.

→ [Kotahi Ihowa](#)<sup>855</sup> te tikanga [te Atua](#) ko te Matua o [Te Karaiti](#), me o [Ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti](#).<sup>856</sup>

[2Ko 6:18A](#) ka waiho [he Matua](#)<sup>G3962</sup> ki a koutou, a hei tama koutou maku<sup>G5207</sup> me nga tamahine,<sup>G2364</sup> ka mea [te Ariki](#)<sup>G2962</sup> [Kaha rawa](#) (pantokratōr).<sup>G3841</sup>

→ [Honoki Te Karaiti](#), a ka tipu i rotote [te Ariki](#), kia i roto i [Kotahi te Ariki](#),<sup>857</sup> Tona Matua ([te Atua](#)) hei Matua mo koutou.

→ [Te Ariki](#) (kyrios) [Kaha rawa](#) (raneite [te Ariki](#) [Kaiwhakaorate Atua](#) ka mea, “Ka noho ahau ki a koe [Matua](#), a ka waiho koe maku [tamaanga tamahine](#).”

- **Ko nga tama a te Atua**

[Phl 1:9](#) Ko taku inoi ano tenei, kia nui haere tonu to koutou aroha i runga i te matauranga, i nga mahara mohio katoa;

[Phl 1:10](#) Kia whakaaetia ai e koutou nga mea papai; kia pono ai koutou, kia kore ai e he tae noa [te ra o te Karaiti](#);

[Phl 1:11](#) Kia ki ai i nga hua o te tika, e puta mai ana [Ihu Karaiti](#), hei kororia, hei whakamoemitite [Atua](#).

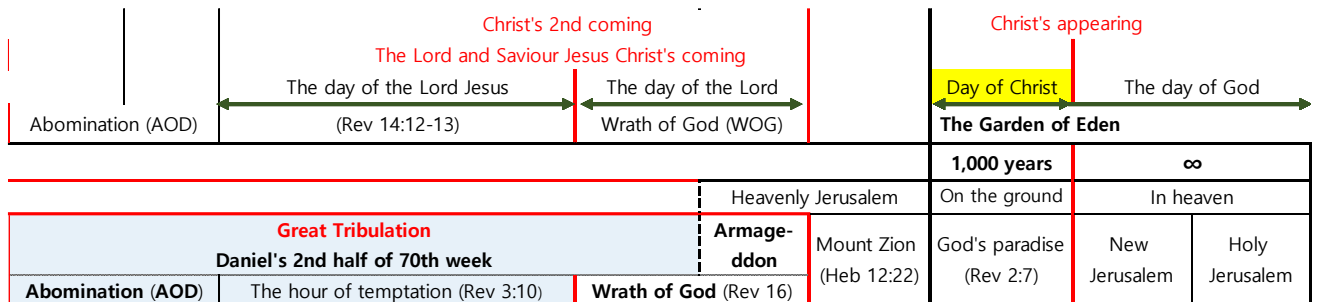
[Phl 2:14](#) Mahi i nga mea katoa kua he amuamu, he tautohetohe.

[Phl 2:15](#) Ko tera [koutou](#) he kore he, he kino, [nga tama a te Atua](#), kaore he riri, i waenganui o te iwi tutu, parori ke, e tiaho ana koutou i roto ia ratou ano he rama<sup>G5458</sup> i te ao;

[Phl 2:16](#) Te pupuri i te kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te ora; kia hari ai ahau [te ra o te Karaiti](#), e kore ahau i oma noa, kihai i mahi noa.

→ Kia ki tonu koe i nga hua o te tika, kia tapatahi, kia kua e riria, engari kia whiti ki roto aome [Nga rama a te Atua](#) kei roto tena i a koe, kia maunga tohu o te ora, kia hari ai koutou i [roto te ra o te Karaiti](#) nohonga [tama a te Atua](#),<sup>858</sup> e mohio ana hoki kahore ano koutou i oma noa mahi noa ([Phl 2:16](#)).

\* No roto mai i “[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela.”



- **Ka noho humarie a Hiruharama**

[Zek 14:10A](#) ka pehia te whenua katoa ano he mania, i Kepa tae noa ki Rimono ki te tonga o [Hiruharama](#): me ka whakaarahia ake, ka nohoia ki tona wahi, i te keti o Pineamine tae noa ki te wahi o te keti tuatahi; ki te kuwaha i te koki, ki te pourewa atu o Hananeere tae noa ki te [nga takahanga waina a te kingi](#).

<sup>854</sup>Tirohia “[3] 70 wiki o Raniera,” me [Zek 14:9-19](#).

<sup>855</sup>Ataata 46. “Te aranga o te Ora.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/46-the-resurrection-of-life/).

<sup>856</sup>Tirohia “([Apo 19:12-14](#)) Te Moko o te Atua” mo etahi atu korero.

<sup>857</sup>Tirohia [Apo 19:11-14](#).

<sup>858</sup>Tirohia “([Apo 21:7](#)) Te hunga toa (The sons of God)” mo etahi atu korero.

[Zek 14:11](#) Ka nohoia a reira, a heoi ano whakangaromanga;  
engari [Hiruharama](#) ka noho humarie.

[Zek 14:12](#) Ko te mate ano tenei e pa aia [Ihowa](#) ka patua nga tangata katoa i whawhai  
[Hiruharama](#); Ka memeha atu o ratou kikokiko i te mea e tu ana o ratou waewae ki runga;  
ka pirau o ratou kanohi i roto io ratou rua, ka pirau ano o ratou arero i roto io ratou mangai.

[Zek 14:13](#) Na i taua ra he nui te whakangaromanga [Ihowa](#) hei roto i a ratou;  
a ka mau ratou ki te ringa o tona hoa, o tona hoa;  
ka ara ano tona ringa ki te ringa o tona hoa.

[Zek 14:14](#) Tera ano a Hura ka whawhai ki Hiruharama; me nga taonga o nga tauwi katoa a taka noa  
ka huihua mai te koura, te hiriwa, te kakahu, tona tini.

[Zek 14:15](#) A ka pera ano te mate o te hoiho, o te muera, o te kamera, o te kaihe;  
me o nga kararehe katoa o enei teneti me tenei whiu.

[Zek 14:16](#) Na tenei ake, ko nga morehu katoa o nga iwi katoa  
i haere mai nei ki te whawhai ki Hiruharama ka haere ake i tenei tau, i tenei tau  
ki te karakiate [Kingi](#), [ko Ihowa o nga mano](#), me te pupurite [hakari whare wharau](#).

→ [Ko Ihowa o nga mano](#): [elōhīmo](#) te whenua katoaraneite [Ariki te Atua](#) o Iharaira, ko ia nei tetahi [Ariki](#).<sup>859</sup>

- [Nga hapu o te whenua](#)

[Zek 14:17](#) Na ko nga hapu katoa o te whenua ka kore e tae mai [Hiruharama](#)  
ki te koropiko ki te Kingi, [ko Ihowa o nga mano](#), kahore he ua mo ratou.

[Zek 14:18](#) A ki te kahore te hapu o Ihipa e haere mai, e kore e tae mai, kare he ua; tera ano te whiu,  
hei aha [Ihowa](#) ka patua nga tauwi e kore e haere mai  
[kipupurite hakari whare wharau](#).

→ Ko nga hapu o te whenua ko te hunga ka uru ki te 1,000 tau. Ko te hunga e kore e mahi  
e auraro maite “te mau utuafare o te fenua” te mau nunaa Etene.

- [Kia mau ki te hakari whare wharau](#)

[Zek 14:19](#) Ko te whiunga tenei mo Ihipa, ko te utu hara mo nga iwi katoa  
e kore e haere ake ki te pupurite [hakari whare wharau](#).

[Zek 14:20](#) I taua ra ka piri ki nga pere o nga hoiho, [TAPU KI TEIhowa](#);  
me nga kohua kei roto [na Ihowa](#) [whareka](#) rite ki nga peihana i mua i te aata.

[Zek 14:21](#) Ae, ia [kohuai roto Hiruharama](#) me roto [Hura](#) ka waihotapukiko [Ihowa o nga mano](#).  
Me haere mai nga tangata katoa e patu whakahere ana, ka tango i aua mea, ka tunua.  
I taua ra kore ake he Kanaani i roto [te whare o Ihowa o nga mano](#).

→ Ka whiua ano a Ihipa me nga tauwi katoa e kore nei e haere mai ki te pupurite [hakari](#)  
[o nga teneti](#). Ka rite nga pata i roto i te whare o Ihowa ki nga peihana i mua i te aata, ki nga pata  
katoa  
kei Hiruharama, kei Hura, te tapu ki a Ihowa o nga mano, ki te kotahi ranei [Ariki](#).

→ Ko Kanaana te whenua i noho manene ai a Aperahama me ona uri. [te Atuai](#) oati ki te hoatu  
[te whenua o Kanaana](#) ki a ratou mo [he taonga mau tonu](#) a hei ratou ia [te Atua](#).  
[Gen 17:8](#) Ka hoatu ano e ahau (te Atua) ki a koe (Aperahama), ki ou uri hoki i muri i a koe,  
[te whenua e noho manene na koe](#), te whenua katoa o Kanaana,  
mo [he taonga mau tonu](#); a hei ratou ahau [te Atua](#).

→ I taua ra ka kore he Kanaani i roto i te whare o Ihowa [ko Ihowa o nga mano](#) ka rite ki ta ratou e pai ai  
heoi ano to ratou noho ki te whenua o Kanaana, ki te noho manene nei ratou, engari hei te pa pai  
ake;  
[te pa o te Atua orai roto Hiruharama rangii](#) runga i Maunga Hiona.<sup>860</sup>

<sup>859</sup> Tirohia [Apo 4:8](#).

<sup>860</sup> [Heb 11:16](#), [Heb 12:22](#).



[Heb 11:16](#) Inaianei ia e hiahia ana ratou ki tetahi whenua pai ake, ara, **he rangi**: na reira **te Atua** kahore ia e whakama ki te kiia ko ratou **te Atua**: kua rite hoki i a ia he pa mo ratou.

[Heb 12:22](#) Heoi kua tae mai koutou ki Maunga Hiona, ki **te pa o te Atua ora**, **ko Hiruharama i te rangi**, ki te mano tini o nga anahera;

([Apo 20:5-6](#)) Ko te aranga tuatahi (Ko te 3 o nga kotinga o te 4 o nga mataaratanga)

[Apo 20:5](#) Kihai ia i ora ake te toenga o nga tupapaku, a taka noa nga tau kotahi mano. Ko te aranga tuatahi tenei.

[Apo 20:6](#) Hari tonu, tapu tonu te tangata he wahi nei tona i te aranga tuatahi.

i runga i nga penei kahore he mana o te matenga tuarua;<sup>G1849</sup>

engari hei tohunga ratou ma te Atua, ma te Karaiti, a ka kingi tahi ratou me ia kotahi mano tau.

☞ [Apo 20:5](#) Aita râ te toea o tei pohe i ora mai e tae noa 'tu i te hoperaa te 1 000 matahiti.

Tko tonate **te aranga tuatahi**.

☞ [Apo 20:6](#) Ka hari, ka tapu te tangata he wahi nei tona i te aranga tuatahi.

Kare he mana o te mate tuarua,

engari ka waiho **tohunga o te Atua me o Te Karaiti**, a ka kingi tahi ratou me ia **he 1,000 tau**.

→ Ko te toenga o te hunga mate (e waiho ana ki te whenua) kaore i tae mai **ora** tae noa ki te mutunga o te 1,000 tau.

Engari i tae mai ratou **ora** ka mutu nga tau 1,000, arate **te aranga tuatahi** (Ko te kotinga o te 4 o nga mataaratanga mo te toenga o te hunga mate).

>> **Ko te kotinga tuatoruo** te mataaratanga tuawha mo **ko era atu wahine**

- **Ko te toenga o te hunga mate ka uru ki te aranga tuatahi**: E bapetizohia te toea o tei pohe (“te tahi atu mau paretenia”) i roto ia Iesu Mesia e i roto i To 'na pohe ([Roma 6:3](#)) a ka ora i muri i te mutunga o te 1,000 tau.

- ANoa 'tu e e mana to te pohe matamua i nia i te toea o te feia pohe tei roohia i te pohe, e ora mai ratou ia hope te 1 000 matahiti. Ka hari ratou no te mea ka mate te tuarua

**kahore he mana mo ratou**.

([Apo 20:7-8](#)) Ua hope te 1 000 matahiti (Goga e Magoga)

[Apo 20:7](#) A ka pahemo nga tau kotahi mano,<sup>G5055</sup> Ka wetekina a Hatana i roto i tona whare herehere,

[Apo 20:8](#) Ka haere ia ki te whakapohehe i nga tau iwi<sup>G1484</sup> kei nga hauwhā e wha (kokonga)<sup>G1137</sup> o

te whenua (the ground),<sup>G1093</sup> Ko Koka<sup>G1136</sup> ko Makoka,<sup>G3098</sup> ki te huihui i a ratou ki te whawhai (war).<sup>G4171</sup>

rite tonu te tokomaha o ratou ki te onepu o te moana.

☞ [Apo 20:7](#) A, nohea **nga tau 1,000** kua oti, ka wetekina a Hatana i tona whare herehere.

☞ [Apo 20:8](#) AKa haere ia ki te whakapohehe i nga iwi i nga pito e wha (4) o te whenua,

**Ko Koka** **Ko Makoka**, hei huihui i a ratou ki te whawhai: ko to ratou tokomaha kei te onepu o te moana.

- **Ko Koka**

- I muri i te 1,000 tau, **Gog**, **te kingio te whenua o Makoka**, ka haere mai i te raki, ka whakaekea te whenua o **Iharaira**.<sup>861</sup>

<sup>861</sup>Ko Koka<sup>G1136</sup>: Ko te kingi o te whenua o Makoka e haere mai i te raki, ka patu i te whenua o Iharaira.<sup>861</sup>

No Hiperu te takenga mai **ia** ([H1463](#)), “mou'a” (tama a Semaia, [Eze 38](#)).

→ Ko Makoka<sup>G3098</sup>: He whenua i te raki o Iharaira ka haere mai te Kingi o Koko ki te whawhai ki a Iharaira.<sup>861</sup>

No Hiperu te takenga mai **ia** ([H4031](#)) tikanga,

Ko te whenua o Koko

- Ko te tama tuarua a lapeta, mokopuna a Noa, me te tupuna o nga iwi maha i te raki o Iharaira.

- Ko te rohe maunga i waenganui i Kapadokia me Media, te nohoanga o nga uri o Makoka.

- **Ko Makoka**

-**Ko Makoka** e korero ana mo nga tauwi i nga pito e 4 o te whenua ka pohehe, ka whakaminea e **Hatanaki** te whawhai **te Atua** ka mutu te 1,000 tau ([Apo 20:8](#)). He maha ratou te tangata ano he onepu o te moana.

- Te whakaekenga o **Gog ko Makokaki** te whenua o Iharaira i roto [Apo 20:8](#) he whawhai ka puta i te wa e wetekina ai a Hatana i tona whare herehere **nga tau 1,000** kua pau ([Apo 20:7](#)) tei mua i te haavaraa hopea i muri a'e 1 000 matahiti. Ka wiri te ora o nga mea hanga katoa a te Atua i runga i te whenua ([Eze 38:20](#)) ka hinga katoa nga maunga me nga taiepa ki te whenua ([Eze 38:19-20](#)).

([Apo 20:9-10](#)) I panga te rewera ki te roto ahi me te whanariki

[Apo 20:9](#) Na ka haere ratou ki runga ki te whanuitanga o te whenua (he whenua).<sup>G1093</sup> a taiawhiotia ana te puni o te hunga tapu<sup>G40</sup> mō,

me te pa e arohaina ana: na ko te hekenga iho o te kapura i te Atua i te rangi, pau ake ratou.

[Apo 20:10](#) Na, ko te rewera i whakapohehe nei i a ratou i panga ki te roto kapura whanariki;

kei reira te kararehe me te poropiti teka, a ka whakamamaetia ratou i te ao, i te po, ake ake.

☞ [Apo 20:9](#) ANa haere ana ratou ki runga ki te whanui o te whenua, karapotia ana te puni o te hunga tapu me te pa aroha. And **ahii heke maite Atuai** runga i te rangi, a **kainga ake ratou**.

☞ [Apo 20:10](#) Na **te rewera** i maka ki roto te hunga i whakapohehe **neite roto ahime te whanariki**, kei reira te kararehe me te poropiti teka, a ka whakamamaetia ratou i te ao, i te po, ake ake.

→ Ko te rewera, te (1st) kararehe, me te poropiti teka (o te 2nd kararehe) ka maka katoa ki te roto ahi.

([Apo 20:11](#)) He torona nui ma

[Apo 20:11](#) A ka kite ahau i tetahi torona nui, ma, i tetahi hoki e noho ana i runga, no tona mata te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup>

a rere ana te rangi; a kahore he wahi i kitea mo ratou.

☞ [Apo 20:11](#) Then i kite ahau **he torona nui ma** **Ko te tangata e noho ana i runga**, rere ana te whenua me te rangi i tona aroaro. A kahore he wahi i kitea mo ratou.

- **H**ko ahau i noho i runga i te torona nui ma: **te Atua** ([Apo 20:12](#))  
→ Rere ana te whenua me te rangi.

([Apo 20:12](#)) E rua nga pukapuka i tuwhera ki te aroaro o te Atua: (1) Nga Pukapuka, (2) te Pukapuka o te Ora

[Apo 20:12](#) I kite ano ahau i te hunga mate, i te hunga nunui, i te hunga ririki, e tu ana i te aroaro o te Atua; na ka whakatuwheratia nga pukapuka.

a kua whakatuwheratia tetahi atu pukapuka, ko te pukapuka o te ora.

na nga mea kua oti te tuhituhi te whakawa mo te hunga mate

i roto i **nga pukapuka**, kia rite ki a ratou mahi.

☞ [Apo 20:12](#) AI kite ano ahau i te hunga mate, te iti, te rahi, e tu ana i mua **te Atua**, a **Pukapukai** whakatuwheratia. And **tetahi Pukapuka** i whakatuwheratia, ara **te Pukapuka o Te ora**. Na ka whakawakia te hunga mate ki runga ki a ratou mahi, ki nga mea i tuhituhia ki roto **nga Pukapuka**.

→ E rua (2) pukapuka ka whakatuwherahia i mua **te Atua**: (1) **Nga Pukapuka**, (2) **te Pukapuka o te Ora**

(1) **Nga Pukapuka**: Kei a ia te ingoa o te hunga mate i haere mai ki "Te aranga mo te whakawa" ([loane 5:29](#)).<sup>862</sup>

<sup>862</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\)](#) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga)."

- Tko nga ngongo kua oti te tuhituhi ki "nga pukapuka" ko te hunga mate i pa ki te mate tuatahi me te kore i whiwhi [Ihu](#) runga i te whenua tama a te kino ([Mat 13:38](#)), no reira kare ano ratou i whakaaraha [ora](#).<sup>863</sup> Na, nga tama a te kino ([Mat 13:38](#)) me whakawa kia rite ki a ratou mahi kua tuhia ki "[nga Pukapuka](#)."
- No te mea kare te hunga mate (te hunga noho whenua) i whakaae [Ihu](#) rite ratou [kaiwhakaora](#) i runga i te whenua, e kore ratou e nekehia ki te whenua tapu, engari ka waiho ki te taha maui o [te Tama a te Atua](#), ka maka, ka kanga ki te ahi ka tonu, kua rite noa ake mo te rewera ratou ko ana anahera. [Mat 25:41](#)).
- No te mea kare rawa ratou i whakaae [Ihu](#), kaore ano o ratou ingoa i tuhia ki roto [te Pukapuka o te ora](#) mai te timatanga o te ao ([Apo 17:8](#)).
- Mena i whakaae te toenga o te hunga mate [Ihu](#) hei kaiwhakaora mo ratou i mua i to ratou matenga, ka waiho ratou ki matau o [te Tama a te Atua](#) kia whiwhi ki te rangatiratanga kua whakaritea mo ratou no te timatanga ra ano o te ao ([Mat 25:32-34](#)), ko te [te kari o Erene](#), [te paradaiso o te Atua](#) ([Apo 2:7](#)) and tomo ki te ora tonu.<sup>864</sup>

(2) [Te Pukapuka o te Ora](#): Kei a ia te ingoa o "[nga tama o te aranga](#) ([Luka 20:36](#))"<sup>865</sup> ko wai i puta ki waho "[te aranga o te ora](#)" ([Ioane 5:29](#)).<sup>866</sup>

- Ko nga ingoa o nga tama o te rangatiratanga (te hunga e noho ana i te rangi, [Mat 13:38](#)) kua tuhia ki roto [te Pukapuka o te Ora](#).
- I iriiria ratou ki te Wairua Tapu me te kapura i a ratou i runga i te whenua, no reira kare ratou i pa ki te mate [KAUA E MATE](#) ([Ioane 11:26](#)). Te tikanga, kua mahi pai ratou, kua tae mai [te aranga o te orano](#) reira kahore ratou i whakaritea mo te aranga ki te whakawakanga. [Ioane 5:29](#).<sup>867</sup>

[\(Apo 20:13\)](#) Ko te moana me te mate me te reinga i tuku te hunga mate mo to ratou whakawakanga

[Apo 20:13](#) Na ka tuku te moana<sup>G1325</sup> nga tupapaku i roto; ka tukua te mate me te reinga (ka tuku)<sup>G1325</sup> nga tupapaku i roto ia ratou. a ka whakawakia tena tangata, tena tangata, kia rite ki a ratou mahi.

☞ [Apo 20:13](#) Al tukua mai hoki e te moana te hunga mate i roto ia ia, i tukua mai hoki e te mate, e te po, te hunga mate i roto ia ratou.

Na ka whakawakia ratou, tenei, tenei, me tana mahi.

- **The moana**  
-Hme te hunga i whiwhi ki te tohu a te (1st) kararehe ([Apo 13:16](#)), me te hunga i koropiko ki tona ahua (te kararehe tuarua, [Apo 13:14](#)).
  - **Te rua**<sup>H953</sup>  
-Ko te rua i mauhereheretia ai nga mea o te matamua a Parao tae noa ki nga matamua a nga herehere. [Exo 12:29](#)).
  - **Te reinga** (Sheol)<sup>H7585</sup> ko te wahi iti rawa o te rua kei reira a Lucifer me nga wairua tapu ([Sal 16:10](#), [Isa 14:12-15](#)).
- [Te Karaitika](#) haere mai ki te whakaora i nga wairua me te Wairua o Tonahua [matamua](#), engari ko te mate me te reinga ([Apo 6:8](#)) ka whai

<sup>863</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 20:5-6\)](#) Ko te aranga tuatahi."

<sup>864</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene apî i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."

<sup>865</sup>No nia i te mau tamaiti o te tia-faahou-raa, a hi'o na "[Apo 5:11](#)."

<sup>866</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\)](#) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri (he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga)."

<sup>867</sup>Ibid.

**nga matamua a Parao o Ihipa**([Exo 18:10](#)).<sup>868</sup>

- **Te tarakona nuii** maka atu i te rangi ki te whenua ko Lucifer<sup>869</sup>ko wai ka mahi i roto "**te Anti-Te Karaiti**" i runga i te whenua.<sup>870</sup>Tenei**Anati-Karaiti** mahi i roto i te kararehe tuatahi i whakatika mai i te moana ([Apo 13:1](#)), no reira ko te moana ki te tuku i te hunga mate ko te hunga i karakia ki te kararehe tuatahi o te moana me te i anga ki te Mate me te Reinga.

- **Te tarakona nuii** maka mai i te rangi ki te whenua ([Apo 12:9](#)) ko Lucifer<sup>869</sup>kei te reinga me nga wairua tapu.

([Apo 20:14](#)) Te mate tuarua = Mate me te reinga

[Apo 20:14](#)Na ka panga te mate me te po ki te roto ahi. Ko te mate tuarua tenei.

☞ [Apo 20:14](#) Theihei**Te mateme te reingai** maka ki roto **te roto ahi**. Ko tenei**te mate tuarua**.

→Ko era atu o te hunga mate i puta mai i te 1,000 tau, a kua wikitoria, ka whiwhi**te aranga tuatahi** no reira kare he mana o te matenga tuarua ki a ratou ([Apo 20:6](#)).<sup>871</sup>

→ **Te mate tuarua** ka haere mai mo te hunga mate i uru atu ki a Hatana i muri i nga tau 1,000. No te mea kaore rawa ratou

whakaarahia ki te ora, ka pai ratoukia i te roto ahi i muri i te whakawakanga.<sup>872</sup>

• **Tpoka ia**(mo te hunga mate,[Sal 30:3](#))→Te reinga (mo nga wairua tapu)

→Te mau nephe o te feia tei faaruru i te "pohe" tei roto "te po" e e hurihia ratou i roto i te roto auahi

*[Sal 30:3](#)E Ihowa (Yahweh)<sup>H3068</sup>Nau i whakaputa ake toku wairua i te reinga.<sup>H7585</sup>  
nau ahau i whakaora kei heke ki te poka.*

([Apo 20:15](#)) Ko o ratou ingoa kahore i tuhia ki te Pukapuka Ora = Te roto ahi

[Apo 20:15A](#), ki te kitea tetahi kihai i tuhituhia ki te pukapuka o te ora, i panga ia ki te roto ahi.

☞ [Apo 20:15](#) And tetahi kaore i kitea kua tuhia ki roto**te Pukapuka o te Ora** i maka ki roto**te roto ahi**.

**-Te tikanga whakawa**

(1) Ko te (1st) kararehe, me te poropiti teka i panga oratia ki te roto ahi ([Apo 19:20](#)).

→Ua taamuhia te teni (te ophi tahito, te Diabolo, e Satani) e 1 000 matahiti ([Apo 20:2](#)), i muri iho ko

Hatana

i tukua ki waho o tona whare herehere ka pahemo nga tau 1,000([Apo 20:7](#)).

(2) Ka maka oratia te rewera ki roto ki te roto ahi ([Apo 20:10](#)).

(3) Ko te rua kei reira nga matamua a Parao ([Exo 12:29](#)) he. Ano hoki, ko te wahi raro rawa o te rua kei reira ka mauheretia nga wairua kino ([Sal 16:10](#),[Isa 14:12-15](#)) tae atu ki te hunga i whiwhi i te tohu a te kararehe

<sup>868</sup>Ibid.

<sup>869</sup>Tirohia[Apo 12:3](#).

<sup>870</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 12:7-9\) Te whawhai i te rangi \(I peia te tarakona nui me ana anahera i te rangi\).](#)"

<sup>871</sup>Tirohia "[\(Apo 6:7-8\) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri \(he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga\).](#)"

<sup>872</sup>Ataata 11. "Ko te kakahu o Ihu i mua i te "Hakari o te kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/11-jesus-garment-before-the-feast-of-the-passover/).

a koropiko ana ki tona ahua([Apo 20:13](#)) me te hunga i tinihangatia i roto i nga tau 1,000 ([Apo 20:8](#)).

- (4) Ko te tangata kare i kitea kua oti te tuhituhi ki te pukapuka o te ora, ka panga ki te roto ahi ([Apo 20:15](#))  
→ Nga mate katoa (**Te mateme te reinga**) roto [Apo 20:13](#) ka maka ki roto **te roto ahi**, **te mate tuarua**.

## Upoko 21

(Apo 21:1) He rangi hou, he whenua hou

**Apo 21:1** Na ka kite ahau i te rangi hou (singular)<sup>G3772</sup> me te whenua hou (whenua, motuhake):<sup>G1093</sup> mo te rangi tuatahi me te whenua tuatahi (whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> kua pahemo atu; a kore ake he moana.

☞ **Apo 21:1** Tka kite a Hoani **he rangi Hou a he whenua hou**, kua pahemo hoki te rangi tuatahi me te whenua tuatahi. Kua kore ano he moana.

- **ARangi hou:** In **Apo 12:9**, te tarakona nui (te rewera, **Luda 1:6-9**) i peia atu i te rangi ki te whenua.
- **APapa hou:** Katoa **ona te Atua** mea hanga i runga i “te whenua (te whenua, te moana, me o ratou mano katoa; **Ohipa 4:24**),” i hanga e ia i te timatanga, hinga ana ki te whenua (**Eze 38:20**) a ka mate ki tona taha whakawa i muri i te 1,000 tau.

- **Rangi Hou me te Whenua Hou**

**Isa 65:17** No te mea, nana, ko ahau, ko Ihowa, ko Ihowa, **Isa 65:25** hanga rangi hou (plural)<sup>H8064</sup> me te whenua hou

(tetahi):<sup>H776</sup> e kore ano o mua e maharatia, e kore ano e puta ki roto ki te ngakau.

→ **Ihowa** ka hanga i nga rangi hou, i te whenua hou. He tini nga rangi hou na te rangi i roto ko **Hiruharama** i te rangi hanga te rangi i te tapenakara o te Atua.<sup>873</sup>

**te Atua**  
\* He whenua motuhake te whenua hou na te mea ko te whenua, ehara i te whenua, i kanga e **ko Ihowa** i muri i te tangata<sup>H120</sup> kai ana i nga hua i kiia e te Atua kia kua e kainga, no reira ka taea e ia te kai taro anake (he mea i puta mai i te whenua<sup>H776</sup>) ma te werawera o tona mata kia hoki mai ano ki te whenua (**Gen 1:11**).

\* **Ka ngaro te rangi tawhito me te whenua**, engari ehara i a ia **waitohu** (**Mat 24:35**).<sup>874</sup>  
**Mat 24:35** Rangi (tahi)<sup>G3772</sup> me te whenua (kotahi)<sup>G1093</sup> ka pahemo atu, engari aku kupu (**waitohu**)<sup>G3056</sup> e kore e pahemo.

- **He rangi hou a He Papa Hou**

→ I muri i te pahemotanga o te rangi me te whenua o naianei (kaore ko nga tohu), ka puta **he rangi Hou**

**a**  
**he Papa Hou** (te whenua tapu ranei o **waitohuate rhema**) mo **na te Atua** tangata i roto **te tapenakara o te Atua**.

(Apo 21:2-3) Hiruharama Hou (Ko te Pa Tapu o te temepara o te tapenakara o te Atua)

**Apo 21:2** A ko ahau, ko Hoani, i kite i te tapu<sup>G40</sup> pa, Hiruharama hou, e heke iho ana<sup>G2597</sup> mai i te Atua i te rangi, kua rite **hei wahine marena hou** whakapaipai mo tana tane.<sup>G435</sup>

**Apo 21:3** A ka rongo ahau i te reo nui no te rangi e mea ana, Nana, kei nga tangata te tapenakara o te Atua;<sup>G444</sup> a ka noho ia ki a ratou, a hei iwi ratou mana. ko te Atua ano hei hoa mo ratou, hei Atua ano mo ratou.

<sup>873</sup> A hi'o i te "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>874</sup> A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene apî i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."

☞ [Apo 21:2](#) Al kite ahau, a Hoani **te pa tapu, Hiruharama Hou**, ka heke iho i te rangi **ite Atua**, rite tonu ki te wahine marena hou kua oti te whakapaipai mo tana tane.

☞ [Apo 21:3](#) A ka rongo ahau i te reo nui no te rangi e mea ana, Nana, **te tapenakara o te Atua** kei te taha o nga tane,<sup>G444</sup>

a ka noho ia ki a ratou, a hei iwi ratou mana.

**ate Atua** Ka noho ia ki a ratou, a hei ratou **te Atua**.”

→ Nota: Ua faataahia te oire mo'a, Ierusalem a Apī, mai “**te pa tapu o te temepara o te tapenakara o te Atua**.”

➤ Ko te pa tapu, ko Hiruharama hou i roto i te whare o Ihowa (Yahweh)

→ Ko te pa tapu mo Ihowa (Yahweh, **Te Karaiti**)<sup>875</sup> ko te Hiruharama Hou kei te rangi.<sup>876</sup>

[1 Ari 6:2](#) Me te whare i hanga e Kingi Horomona a Ihowa,<sup>H3068</sup> ko te roa e ono tekau (60) kubitī, ko tona whanui e rua tekau (20) whatianga, ko te teitei e toru tekau (30) kubitī.

• Ko koe (Jerusalem) no te Hiruharama tawhito, engari kua riro hei Hiruharama Hou.

• Ko te rongonga o te murunga hara e kore e puta ki nga Hurai anake, ki nga Tauwiwi hoki.<sup>877</sup>

- Ahako **nga Tauwiwi** ehara i te iwi o te Atua i mua, ka kiia ratou **nga tama a te Atua ora**.<sup>878</sup>

#### † **Tapu tapu = he pa**

- You **he Te marama o te Atua** o te ao, a **he pa** whakatakatoria ki runga **he kainga maunga** e kore e taea te huna.<sup>879</sup>

→ E mohio ana he kainga e tohu ana ki tetahi wahi e kauwhautia ai te rongopai (ma te hoatu i te kai me te **nga waitohu**

**o te Atua** mo te iwi) ka puta te whakaora ([Mat 14:15](#)),<sup>880</sup> kia riro koe **he pai runga Maunga**

**Hiona e mau mai Te marama o te Atua (nga waitohu)** ki te ao, e kore e huna.

[Mat 5:14](#) Ko koe **te Marama**<sup>G5457</sup> o te ao (te mara ranei).

**He taone nui**<sup>G4172</sup> kua whakatakatoria (whakatakatoria ki runga **he kainga**)<sup>G2749</sup> i runga i te puke (of a **maunga**)<sup>G3735</sup> e kore e taea te huna.

#### † **He pa = Hiruharama** → **Te Pa Tapu = Hiruharama Hou**

- **Hiruharama** Ko te pa e waiho ai tona ingoa e Ihowa, e te Atua o Iharaira, [2 Ari 21:4](#)) ka kiia **te pa tapu** ([Isa 52:1](#)) ranei Hou **Hiruharama** ([Apo 21:2](#)).

→ Ko te taone (ko koe ranei, [Mat 5:14](#)) he tapu tena<sup>G40</sup> he “Tapu tapu<sup>G40</sup> (taone, [Apo 5:8](#))” ka

karanga, **Hiruharama Hou**.

#### † **Hunga tapu**

- **He taone nui** e kore tena e whakarereka kiia ko "te iwi tapu, te hunga tapu ranei" ([Isa 62:12](#)), me enei mea tapu

**tangata** haere mai ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te Atua ora, ki Hiruharama i te rangi

([Heb 12:22](#)).

➤ Ka rite ki a koe (te wahine a te Reme, te wahine marena hou) kua meinga hei tikatē **te Atuai** roto **Te Karaiti**

([2 Ko 5:21](#)) a kua tipuhia ki roto **te Arikia Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti**, kua waiho koutou hei iwi tapu ([Isa 62:12](#)), a kua tae mai ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te Atua ora, ara

**ko Hiruharama i te rangi**, a ka tae kite **te pa tapu, Hiruharama Hou**, kia uru atu ai ki roto **te Mea Tapu rawa, te Hiruharama Tapu**.

<sup>875</sup> [Eph 3:2-5, Exo 6:3](#).

<sup>876</sup> A hi'o i te “[Figure 21-2] Te sekene apī i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua.”

<sup>877</sup> Ataata 37. “Te mara toto (He taonga).”

<https://therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/>

<sup>878</sup> Ataata 48. “8. Hanukkah.” [www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).

<sup>879</sup> [Roma 9:21-26](#), ranei Ataata 35. “(Apostolo) nga akonga whai mana me te mana.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

<sup>880</sup> A hi'o i te “[Hoho'a 1-c],” aore ra te video 35. “(Te mau apostolo) te mau pīpī e mana to ratou e te mana.”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

† **Te hiero**<sup>G3485</sup>

Ka mea a Ihu, Ka whakangaromia e ahau tenei whare tapu<sup>G3485</sup> he mea hanga na te ringa, a kia toru (3) nga ra ka hanga e ahau tetahi atu, ehara i te ringa, ara ko te temepara<sup>G3485</sup> o te Atua ([Mat 26:61](#), [Mat 27:40](#)).

- He whare tapu i mahia e te ringa = Hiruharama i runga i te whenua ka waiho e te Atua tona ingoa, [2Ari 21:4](#).

- **Awhare tapu** hanga kahore ringa = **Ko te whare tapu o te Atua** i te rangi, **te Hiruharama Tapu**.

→ I to Iesu parauraa e, "A haamo'e i teie nei hiero," ua hinaaro oia e "haapae i te hiero o To'na tino ([loane 2:21](#)),"

ua faataa râ te mau ati luda i te hiero mai te hoê fare e 46 matahiti te maoro no te paturaa. Ihu **'waitohuki** te

Ko nga akonga ka ara ake ia i te hunga mate i roto i nga ra e toru. Ko nga akonga "**i whakapono**" te **karaipiture menga waitohui** korero ai a Ihu. No te mea ko nga akonga **i whakapono, nga waitohui** roto ia ratou

ka huri kite **rhema**.<sup>881</sup>

([Apo 21:4](#) Ko te Arama tuatahi (ko koutou o mua, ka pahemo atu)

[Apo 21:4](#) Ka murua hoki e te Atua nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi; a kore ake he mate, kahore he pouri, kahore he aue, kahore hoki he mamae i muri iho: ko nga mea o mua (tuatahi)<sup>G4413</sup> kua pahemo atu.

☞ [Apo 21:4](#) **Nate Atua** ka murua e ia nga roimata katoa io ratou kanohi; kore ake he mate, kahore he pouri, kahore he aue.

Tkare he mamae i konei, mo te tuatahi (**rangia whenua, to mua koe**) kua pahemo.

- Te ao (**rangia whenua**, te Arama tuatahi ko koe ranei, [1Ko 15:45](#)) e kite nei tatou inaianei **nga waitohu**, ehara nei i te mea hanga ki nga mea e kitea ana, engari he mea rongoa mo te ahi mo te ra o te whakawakanga, o te whakangaromanga o nga tangata karakiakore. [2Pe 3:7](#)).

- I te ra whakawa, te hunga hara kihai i ripeneta, kihai i iriiria i runga i te ingoa o **Ihu Te Karaiti**, e kore e murua me te mea kahore ratou i ripekatia **Te Karaiti**, engari kei raro i nga mea timatanga o te ao, "o mua" ranei koe ([Gal 4:3](#)) e pai ana **haere atu**. Engari ko te hunga kua **nga tohu a te Atua** i ripekatia ratou me ratou **Te Karaiti**, ka marenatia ki ta raua tane wairua, **Te Karaiti** ([2Ko 11:2](#)) ka whanau **hua wairua** kite Atua (**te rhema o te Atua**), na reira i hanga ai **tino tika**.<sup>882</sup>

† **Nga tinana o te hunga tapu**, o tei mau i to ratou faaroo **te Ariki a Ihu**, no te rangi, no reira he manene i runga i te whenua kanga, i tanumia ki te mara a te kaihanganga rihiri.<sup>883</sup> Ko te wairua o te kikokiko (kikokiko + wairua) o te tangata kei roto i te toto o **Ihu**, no te mea kei te toto o ratou kikokiko me o ratou wairua **Ihu** (kikokiko + wairua = te toto). Ahakoa i roto o ratou wairua i te urupa, **te Ariki** i ora ai nga wairua o te hunga tapu, kei heke ki te rua.

† **Ihu Karaiti** (te taro ora i heke iho i te rangi, [loane 6:51](#)), ko waite Atua kua **hiritia** ki te Tama a te tangata a taea noatia te mutunga ([loane 6:27](#)), ko te tangata i haere mai ki te ao ki te tango i te rangimarie **te whenua**, ki te tango atu ranei i te rangimarie **te oneone kanga o to kikokiko maori**.

**Te kakano o te taroko** te kikokiko ia o te Tama a te tangata **nga waitohu**. Kia ora ai koe, me kai koe i ona kikokiko, ara **te kai wairua**, ka inu i ona totote **inu wairua**.<sup>884</sup> **Ko nga tohu a te Atua** kua

<sup>881</sup>Ataata 47. "7. Te mau tiahapa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/).

<sup>882</sup>Ataata 44. "(The logos & the rhema) I nga ra whakamutunga (2 Pita 3) 1/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

<sup>883</sup>Ataata 37. "Kua hokona koe ki te utu (he honore)." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>884</sup>Video 26. "Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Api)", [www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com](http://www.theRhemaOfTheLord.com).



huri hei kohatu orana **te Arikite** tinana e kore e pirau, me te tangata he hoari nui tana e huri ana **nga tohu a te Atua** i roto i a koe ki rotote **te rhema o te Atua** ko **Ihu Karaito** to tatou **Ariki**.<sup>885</sup>

([Apo 21:5-6](#) Kua hou nga mea katoa (True & tohu pono: Kua oti)

[Apo 21:5](#) Na ka ki mai tera e noho ra i runga i te torona,

Nana, ka hanga houtia e ahau nga mea katoa. I ki mai ano ia ki ahau, Tuhihia: mo enei kupu (logos)<sup>G3056</sup> he pono, he pono.

[Apo 21:6](#) I mea mai ano ia ki ahau, Kua oti. Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga.

Ka hoatu noa e ahau ki te tangata e mawhai ana i te puna o te wai ora.

(**Ko nga waitohu katoa he mea hou**)

[Apo 21:5](#) Then Ko tera e noho ra i runga i te torona (**te Reme**<sup>G721</sup>) ka mea,

"Nana ka mahia e ahau **mea hou katoa**." A ka mea ia ki a Hoani, Tuhihia mo enei **waitohu**

**he pono pono.**"

➤ Wnoho ana i runga i te torona?

- **Te Ariki (Kaiwhakaora) Ihu Karaito** Atua, ko wai **te Reme** (aroni)<sup>G721</sup>.<sup>886</sup>

(**Kua oti**)

[Apo 21:6](#) ANa ka mea mai ia ki ahau, "**Kua oti!** Ko ahau **te Arepa**, **te Omeka**, **te Timatanga** **te Whakamutunga**.  
ka hoatu e ahau o te puna **ote wai ora** he mea utu noa ki te tangata e hiainu ana."

➤ **Nga waitohu** ko tera mete **Atua** no te timatanga, a i kauwhautia ki nga tamariki o te rangatiratanga inaianei **pono pono** kua tutuki. Na **nga tamariki o te kupu whakaari** (**Roma 9:8**) inaianei ka riro noa mai te puna o te wai ora i roto i te whare tapu o te Atua.<sup>887</sup>

➤ No te aha o Iesu Mesia i riro ai ei Fatu to tatou Atua e tae noa 'tu i te tau no te faaho'i-faahou-raa mai o te mau mea atoa? (**Jhn 1:1** i whakamaoritia ano)<sup>888</sup>

- I te timatanga ko **te waitohu**,<sup>G3056</sup> **annga waitohu** i te tahate Atua, **ate waitohu** ko te Atua (**Jhn 1:1**).
- I te timatanga ko **nga waitohu (Ihowa)**, a **Ihowa** i te Atua, a **Ihowa** ko te Atua (**Jhn 1:1**).
- I te timatanga ko **Te Karaiti**, a **Te Karaiti** i te Atua, a **Te Karaiti** ko te Atua (**Eph 3:2**) o te whenua katoa.

→ **Ihu Karaiti** ko **Arikite** to **te Atua** (**Te Karaiti**, **Deu 30:20**, **Kol 3:4**) tae noa ki nga wa o te whakahokinga mai o nga mea katoa

**no te mea Te Karaiti** ko **te Atua** o te whenua katoa (**Isa 54:5**).

([Apo 21:7](#)) Te hunga toa (The sons of God)

[Apo 21:7](#) Ko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, e whiwhi ia ki nga mea katoa;<sup>G3956</sup> a ko ahau hei Atua mona, ko ia hei tama maku.

[Apo 21:7](#) Hko te tangata i a ia te wikitoria, ka whiwhi ia ki a ia **nga mea katoa (ote Atua)**, me **ko ahau hei Atua mona** **ako ia hei tama maku**.

→ Ki te wikitoria koe, **nga mea katoa** o te Atua no te mea ko koe **na te Karaiti** **Te Karaiti** **ko na te Atua**.  
Waihoki, **te Atua** ka waiho **te Atua** **ako** ka waiho **Ko tana tama**.

(**1Ko 3:21-3** No reira kei whakamanamana tetahi ki te tangata.<sup>G444</sup> Nau hoki nga mea katoa;  
Ahakoa a Paora, a Aporo, a Kipa, te ao, te ora, te mate, nga mea onaianei,

<sup>885</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 6:4](#).

<sup>886</sup> A hi'o i "Te Fatu Manahope" ([Apo 1:8](#)), e "Te Fatu te Atua Manahope" ([Apo 4:8](#)).

<sup>887</sup> A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene a pi i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."

<sup>888</sup> I hopukina mai i "([Apo 4:8](#) Ko te Ariki, ko te Atua Kaha Rawa, i mua ra, tenei ano inaianei, a kei te haere mai ano)."

nga mea ranei kei te heke mai; nau katoa; Na [koutouhena te Karaiti](#); a [Te Karaitikona](#)

[te Atua](#).

† **Ko nga mea katoa note Atua**<sup>889</sup>

- I te taha wairua, ka riro te wahine hei tama, a [nga tama a Iharaira](#) (te tane<sup>H376</sup> me te wahine = or “te [whare karakia](#)”), kua wehe ke ratou kia [Ihowa](#) kia moa [Ihowa](#) (te Atua o nga kikokiko katoa), ki te mahi i nga mahi whakamiharo [nga waitohu](#) no te mea [nga waitohui](#) roto ia ratouka huri kite [rhema](#).<sup>890</sup> Ko te

[wahinehe](#) pononga o nga timatanga o te ao, no reira me tuku ia ki a ia ano

[nga tane](#),<sup>G435</sup> ko wai i meinga hei tika [te Atuai roto Te Karaiti](#) he penei ano te kakano o [Te Karaiti](#) ara [tapu](#). Ma te mahi pera, [Te Karaiti](#) hei whakatapu me te horoi i te whare karakia ki te horoi wai e [te rhema](#) kia tapaea ai te hahi ki a ia ano he hahi whakakororia ki [te Atua](#), kahore he wahi, ranei korukoru, tetahi mea pera ranei; engari kia tapu te hahi, kia kohakore. [Eph 5:27](#)).

† **Te Karaitika riro ma tatoutane**

- No te tuu ia outou mai te hoê paretenia viivii ore, ua poro te aporetolo Paulo ia Iesu no te faaipopo ia outou na te hoê.

[tane](#), ko te [Te Karaiti](#). No reira, kia kua o koutou hinengaro e pirau i te ngakau pono i roto [Te Karaiti](#) na roto i te peeraa i te tahi atu mau a’oraa no ò mai i te tahi atu mau varua, mai ta te ophi i haavare ia Eva na roto i to ’na paari.

- [Te wahineo te taneora](#), a piri ana tenei ora ki nga wheua o tana tahu, ki nga kikokiko ano hoki o raua tokorua

[hei oranga mo te wairua](#) ([Gen 2:23](#)).<sup>891</sup> I etahi atu kupu, kaore te tane i waho i te

[wahine](#), kua ano hoki te wahine i waho i te tane, i te mea no te tane te wahine, no te tane te tane

[wahinei](#) roto [te Ariki](#), engari [ko nga mea katoao te Atua](#) no te mea [te Atua koi roto i a te Karaiti](#) ([1Ko 11:11-12](#), [2Ko 5:19](#)).

---

<sup>889</sup>Refer to “[Whakaahua 21-a] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 1/2,” “[Figure 21-b] (He mea ngaro nui) Christ & the Church 2/2,”

e “[Figure 21-c] No te Atua te mau mea atoa” aore ra

Ataata 32. [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>890</sup>A hi’o i te “[Hoho’a 2-c],” aore ra te video 31. “E Nazarita i te Atua (Te rouru o te Upoo).”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-unto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).

<sup>891</sup>Ataata 3. “He aha te rara o te tangata?” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

**Woman – Under the law & a servant of the rudiments of the world**  
Gal 4:1 Now I say, *Threat the heir* 5218 as long as he is a child 5135 differeth nothing from a servant 5140 though he be **lord** 6296 of all. Gal 4:2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

Gal 4:3 Even so we, when we were children 6356 were in bondage (become servant) 5142 under (of) 5159 the elements (the rudiments) 5177 of the world.  
→ Although the heir is the lord (kyrios) of all (heavenly things), the heir of a child is the same as a servant who is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.  
→ You were servants of the rudiments of the world when you were children.

**The covenants (testaments) – The freewoman by promise vs. The bondwoman in bondage**

Gal 4:22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by (of) 5159 **promise**.

Gal 4:23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh, but he of the freewoman was by (of) 5159 **promise**.

Gal 4:24 Which things are an allegory; for these are the **two covenants (testaments)** 5142, the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage 5137, which is Agar.

Gal 4:25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to **Jerusalem** which now is, and is in bondage with her children 5257, Gal 4:26 But **Jerusalem** which is above is free, which is **the mother of us all**.

Gal 4:27 For it is written, *Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not, break forth and cry, thou that travailest not, for the desolate* 5048 hath many more children 5042 than she which hath an husband; 5435 Gal 4:28 Now we, brethren, as **Isaac** was, are **the children 6354 of promise**.

→ There are two covenants (testaments) for Abraham's two sons, one of whom was born in earthly Jerusalem after the flesh of a bondwoman (Ishmael) and the other by promise of a freewoman in heavenly Jerusalem (Isaac).  
(video 7, "The generations of Adam to Abraham + Woman" and video 24, "You are the Holy Jerusalem")

**The word of promise (Rom 9:9) For this is the word of promise At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son) is given to Israel. Who is Israel then?**

Rom 9:6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect: For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

Rom 9:7 Neither, because they are the seed 5486 of Abraham, are they all children 5042, but in Isaac shall thy seed 5486 be called.

Rom 9:8 That is, They which are the children 5042 of the flesh, these are not the children 5042 of God, but the children 5042 of the promise are counted for **the seed**.

Gal 3:16 Now to Abraham and his seed were **the promises** made. He saith not, And to seeds as of many, but as of **one**. And to thy seed, which is **Christ** 5657.

(Luk 2:11 For unto you is born **Princetown** 5658, this day in the city of David **Saviour**, which is **Christ the Lord**)

→ To the woman who have conceived Abraham's seed (the word/logos) 5042 of promise, (Rom 9:9) which is the Son of man, submit yourselves unto your own man (husband) who is of the freewoman, born by promise, (the logos of promise you conceived, you woman, will bring forth Christ the Lord, which is the theme of God (video 24, "The house of God (You are the Holy Jerusalem)" and video 16, "All nations (From the Jews to the Gentile nations) 6107").

**The woman should be subject to her own man**

1Co 11:7 For **a man** 5135 indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is **the image and glory of God**, but **the woman is the glory of the man**.

Eph 5:22 Wives 5135 submit yourselves unto your own husbands 5135 as unto **the Lord** 5202.

Eph 5:23 For the husband 5135 is the head of the wife 5135 even as **Christ** is the head of the church, and he is **the saviour 5202 of the body**

Eph 5:24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands 5135 in every thing.

→ Because **a man (husband)** is the image and glory of God, he is the head of the church and the saviour of the body (Eph 5:23, Eph 5:30).

→ As the church is subject unto **Christ**, so let **the woman** be to your own **man**, in everything. In other words, as the church (those who conceived the theme and the logos of God) are subject unto Christ, the woman (those who conceived the logos of God) should be subject to her own man (the one who conceived the theme of God) in everything.

**Spiritually, Women becomes a son**

Gal 4:4 But when the fullness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, 51135 made under the law,

(Rom 1:3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed (sperm) 5042 of David according to the flesh)

Gal 4:5 To **redeem** them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons 5042. Gal 4:6 And because ye are sons 5042, God hath sent forth **the Spirit of his Son into your hearts**, crying, **Abba, Father**.

→ But when the fullness of time came, God sent His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, made of the seed of David according to the flesh, and made under the law, to redeem those who were under the law by adopting them.

→ Through adoption, God has sent the Spirit of His Son into your hearts, allowing you to cry "Abba, Father, allowing you to cry "Abba, Father. You are no longer a servant, but **a son**, the heir of God through Christ.

→ Spiritually, a woman becomes a son and must remain holy until the days are fulfilled (for details about how the woman becomes son and why the sons of Israel must remain holy until the days be fulfilled (Num 6:5) in order to become perfect Christ Jesus, refer to "The Hair of the Head")

**Man - Under grace**

Mat 1:19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just (righteous) 5134 man, 2Co 5:21 For he hath made him (Christ) to be sin for us, who knew no sin, that we might be made **the righteousness of God** in him (Christ).

→ **A man** 5435 of Christ is one who is made righteousness of God in Christ (2Co 5:21) and thus has the seed of Christ and is **holy** 540 (Mar 6:20).

Eph 5:26 **Husbands** 5435 love your wives 51135 even as **Christ** also loved the church, and gave himself for it: Eph 5:26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, 5448

Eph 5:27 That he might present it to himself **a glorious church**, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be **holy** 540 and without blemish.

→ Therefore, you man of Christ, love your woman (wife) who has the logos of God being under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the Father, even as Christ also loved the church and gave himself for it.

→ Christ will sanctify and cleanse the church with the washing of water by the word (the **thema**) 5487, in order to present it to Himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, but be holy without blemish.

**Men 5435 to love their wives 51135 as their own bodies**

Eph 5:28 So ought men 5135 to love their wives 51135 as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

Eph 5:29 For man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as **the Lord** 5202 **the church**.

Rom 6:9 Knowing that **Christ** being raised from the dead dieth no more, death hath no more dominion over him.

Rom 6:10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once, but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Rom 6:11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but **alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord**.

Rom 6:12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

Rom 6:13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of uncleanness unto sin: but **yield yourselves unto God**, as those that are alive from the dead, and **your members as instruments of righteousness unto God**.

Rom 6:14 For **sin shall not have dominion over you: We are not under the law, but under grace**.

→ Man under grace must love the woman who is under the law as he loves his own body as well as his own flesh, which he nourished and cherished in order to grow it into the theme of God (refer to "The Hair of the Head" for details)

→ Know that Christ was raised from the dead, so that death no longer has dominion over Him, and that Christ died once for sin and was raised from the dead to live for God. Likewise, you are dead to sin and alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

→ Know that you are members of the body of **Christ**, and that your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

→ Sin no longer has dominion over you because you are no longer under the law, but under grace. Therefore, those who are under grace must nourish and cherish those who are under the law, just as the Lord does for the church (man and woman).

→ We are members of the body of **Christ**, of his **flesh**, and of his **bones** (Eph 5:29)

892 Ataat 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 2/2

**One flesh (Man cleaved unto his Woman) – The body of Christ or the church**

Gen 2:24 Therefore shall a man<sup>6378</sup> leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave<sup>6182</sup> unto his wife, and they shall be one flesh. This is now **bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh**. She shall be called **Woman**, because she was taken out of **Man**<sup>6378</sup>.  
 → In Gen 2:24, "man (husband)"<sup>6378</sup> refers to the souls of the flesh who is able to conceive life by faith to become righteous and holy, and the woman is to join **the body (bone and flesh) of man in the flesh**.  
 Eph 5:30 For we are members of **his body**, of his **flesh**, and of his **bones**. Eph 5:31 For this cause shall a man<sup>6344</sup> leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be **one flesh**. Gal 4:26 But **Jerusalem** which is **above** is **free**, which is the mother of us all.  
 → In Eph 5:31, "man"<sup>6344</sup> refers to the man of flesh of bondwoman who has the logos of God through the Son of man, and thus he is to leave his father and mother to join into his freewoman (which is life in Christ) in order to join **the body (bone and flesh) of the Lord in the spirit**.

**[A great mystery] Christ and the Church**

Eph 5:32 This is a **great mystery**, but I speak concerning **Christ** and the church  
 → A **great mystery of Christ and the church**  
 → Refer to **The Hair of the Head (Explanation #2)** for details.

**Woman → Man → Christ → God** (Co 11:3)

- the head of Christ<sup>6547</sup> is God<sup>2316</sup>
- the head of every man<sup>6455</sup> is Christ
- the head of the woman<sup>6115</sup> is the man<sup>6455</sup> (husband)

2Co 11:2 for I (Paul) have espoused you to **one husband** that I may present you as a chaste virgin to **Christ**

**Head**  
 The image and glory of God  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**God**  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Christ (Husband)**  
 The head of all man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**God**  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Christ (Husband)**  
 The head of all man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**God**  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Christ (Husband)**  
 The head of all man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**God**  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Christ (Husband)**  
 The head of all man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**God**  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Christ (Husband)**  
 The head of all man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

**Head**

**Man (husband)**  
 (ener)<sup>6455</sup>  
 The head of the woman (Co 11:1)

**The day of the Lord**

**Head**  
 The glory of the man (husband)<sup>6455</sup>  
 (Co 11:7)

- Pray or Prophecy (Co 11:4)

**Woman**  
 (g/m)<sup>6115</sup>  
 (Co 11:3)

<sup>893</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 2/2."





(Apo 21:8) Te mate tuarua

**Apo 21:8** Engari ko te hunga wehi, ko te hunga whakaponokore, ko te mea whakarihariha, me nga kaikohuru, me te hunga moepuku, me te hunga makutu, me te hunga karakia ki te whakapakoko, me nga tangata teka katoa, no ratou te wahi i te roto e ka ana i te ahi, i te whanariki: ko te matenga tuarua tenei.

☞ **Apo 21:8** Bte hunga wehi, te hunga whakateka, te hunga whakarihariha, nga kaikohuru, te hunga moepuku, te hunga makutu, te hunga karakia whakapakoko, me te hunga teka katoa ka whai wahi ratou i roto i te roto e ka ana i te ahi me te whanariki, arate mate tuarua.

→ No te hahi i Hamurana<sup>895</sup> ko te hunga i kore e wikitoria ka whakawakia te mate tuarua ka whai to ratou wahi i roto i te roto ahi.

(Apo 21:9) ① Te wahine a te Reme

**Apo 21:9** Na ka haere mai ki ahau tetahi o nga anahera e whitu, kei a ratou nei nga oko e whitu ki tonu i nga whiu whakamutunga e whitu; a ka korero mai ki ahau, ka mea, Haere mai, maku e whakakite ki a koe te wahine marena hou, na te Reme<sup>G721</sup> wahine.<sup>G1135</sup>

☞ **Apo 21:9** Tka tae mai tetahi o nga anahera e whitu (7) kei a ratou nga oko e whitu (7) ki tonu i nga whiu whakamutunga e whitu (7) A ka korero ki a Hoani, ka mea, Haere mai, maku e whakaatu ki a koe te wahine marena hou, te wahine a te Reme.”

- Ko Hiruharama Tapu - ① Te wahine a te Reme  
- Inaianei, te pa tapu, te Hiruharama Hou, koe ranei (te wahine a te Reme) ka riro te wahine a te Reme ki te tomo te Mea Tapu rawa, te Hiruharama Tapu kei reira te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme (Apo 22:1).<sup>896</sup>

(Apo 21:10-14) The Holy Jerusalem (The Holy of Holiest in the tabernacle of God)

**Apo 21:10** Na kawea ana ahau e ia i runga i te wairua ki tetahi maunga nui, tiketike. I whakakitea mai e ia ki ahau taua pa nui, a Hiruharama, ka heke iho i te rangi i te Atua,

☞ **Apo 21:10** ANa kawea ana ahau e ia i runga i te Wairua ki tetahi maunga nui, tiketike; a whakakitea ana ki a ia te pa nui, te Hiruharama Tapu, heke<sup>G2597</sup> no te rangi maite Atua.

- Ko Hiruharama Tapu  
- Te wahine a te Reme ka kitea i runga i te maunga nui, tiketike, te Hiruharama Tapu, e whare te Tapu o Tapu rawa. Ko Hiruharama Tapu, mai te Ierusalem Apî, ka heke iho i te rangi i te Atua i rotote wairua.<sup>897</sup>
- Ko Hiruharama Hou vs. Te pa nui o Papurona  
- The pa nui (te taone Vatican, te pa o nga wahine kairau o te Hahi Katorika Roma kei reira te whaea o

<sup>895</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 2:8-11) (2) Ki te anahera o te hahi o Hamurana."

<sup>896</sup>No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa ê e hopoihia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te parau "E tomo te nunaa o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te

roto i te sekene o te *E te Atua, e mau mai nei i nga kororia rereke,* "Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai i "(Apo 21:27) Ko nga mea kua tuhia ki

roto

*te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme,*" katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

<sup>897</sup>Tirohia Apo 21:16 no te aha te Ierusalem Mo'a i riro ai "Te Mo'a Mo'a roa".

noho kairau ranei te Popes) mo te hunga tapu (ko te hunga no One World Government of the United Nga iwi) ko Papurona (kei reira te Anati-Karaiti e noho ana i roto i te temepara (te hunga tapu) o te Atua, e whakaatu ana ia ia ano te Atua, 2Te 2:4).

roto

- Engari te whare tapu o te Atua mote hunga tapu kei te rangi, anga wahine a te Reme kei roto te pa nui i rangi, ko te Hiruharama Tapu (Apo 21:10).

- Ko koe, te wahine a te Reme, te wahine marena hou haere mai a Ihowa ki Maunga Hiona, ki te pa o te hunga orate Atua (te Hiruharama rangi), a kua tae kite pa tapu, te Hiruharama Hou (Apo 21:2), a ka riro te wahine a te Reme (Apo 21:9) roto te Hiruharama Tapu (Apo 21:9-10).
- Te wahine a te Reme, kei runga i te maunga nui, tiketike i te rangi, arate pa nui o tona tangata whenua, Hiruharama tapu, e heke iho ana i te rangi ite Atua ka kitea i roto i te wairua anake.<sup>898</sup>

- Ko Hiruharama Tapu

Apo 21:11 Kei a ia te kororia o te Atua, me tona marama<sup>G5458</sup> i rite ki te kohatu utu nui, rite tonu ki te kohatu hahapa, marama tonu me te karaihe;

- ☞ Apo 21:11 He (te Hiruharama Tapu) te kororia o te Atua: ko tona marama ano he kohatu utu nui, he rite he hahapa kohatu, maamaa ano he karaihe.
- Ko Hiruharama Tapu
  - Ko Hiruharama Tapu kei a ia te kororia o te Atua, tona marama ano he kohatu utu nui ano he hahapa; maamaa ano he karaihe.
  - He hahapa: te koura parakore ano he karaihe parakore (Apo 21:18)

Apo 21:12 He taiepa ano tona, he nui, he tiketike, kotahi tekau ma rua nga tatau, kotahi tekau ma rua ano nga anahera i nga keti;

me nga ingoa kua oti te tuhituhi ki runga, nga ingoa o nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o nga tamariki (tama)<sup>G5207</sup> o Iharaira:

Apo 21:13 E toru (3) nga tatau ki te rawhiti, e toru (3) nga tatau ki te raki; i te tonga e toru nga tatau; i te hauauru e toru nga tatau.

Apo 21:14 A ko te taiepa o te pa, kotahi tekau ma rua ona turanga, kei aua turanga ano nga ingoa o nga apotoro a te Reme, kotahi tekau ma rua.

- ☞ Apo 21:12 ANa he taiepa nui to te pa, he taiepa tiketike, kotahi tekau ma rua (12) nga tatau. me nga anahera kotahi tekau ma rua (12) i nga kuwaha, me nga ingoa kua oti te tuhituhi ki runga; Ko nga ingoa enei o nga hapu kotahi tekau ma rua (12) o nga tama a Iharaira.
  - ☞ Apo 21:13 E toru (3) nga tatau ki te rawhiti, e toru (3) nga tatau ki te raki; e toru (3) nga keti ki te tonga, me nga keti e toru (3) ki te hauauru.
  - ☞ Apo 21:14 Ako te taiepa o te pa kotahi tekau ma rua (12) ona turanga; i runga ano i a ratou nga ingoa o nga apotoro a te Reme kotahi tekau ma rua (12).<sup>G721</sup>
  - Ko te pa nui, ko Hiruharama tapu
    - He taiepa nui & teitei me nga keti 12 me nga anahera 12 kei nga keti.
    - Kua oti te tuhituhi te ingoa o nga iwi kotahi tekau ma rua o nga tama a Iharaira: E toru nga keti i te rawhiti, i te raki, i te tonga, i te hauauru.
- Ko te taiepa o te pa e 12 nga turanga me nga ingoa o nga apotoro 12 a te Reme.

<sup>898</sup>Ataata 24. "Ko koe te Hiruharama Tapu (3/3)".

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

(Apo 21:15-16) Te inenga o te Hiruharama Tapu (The Holy of Holiest of the tabernacle of God)

[Apo 21:15](#) Na, ko tera i korero ra ki ahau, he kakaho koura tana <sup>G2563</sup>

hei whanganga i te pa, i ona keti, i tona taiepa kohatu.

[Apo 21:16](#) Na, ko te takoto o te pa he tapawha, ko te roa rite tonu ki tona whanui.

Na ka whangangatia e ia te pa ki te kakaho, kotahi tekau ma rua mano nga paronga. <sup>G4712</sup>

Te roa me te whanui (whanui) <sup>G4114</sup> ko tona teitei rite tonu.

☞ [Apo 21:15](#) ANa ko ia (te anahera) i korero ra ki ahau, he kakaho koura tana hei whanganga mana i te pa, i ona keti, i tona taiepa.

☞ [Apo 21:16](#) ANa, ko te whakatakotoranga o te pa ano he tapawha; rite tonu tona roa ki tona whanui.

Na ka whangangatia e ia te pa ki te kakaho, kotahi tekau ma rua mano. **12,000) paero.** <sup>899</sup>

He rite tonu te roa, te whanui me te teitei.

→ Na te anahera me te kakaho koura e whanganga ana i te pa, i nga tatau, i te taiepa.

• Te rahi o te pa o te Ierusalem Mo'a

- 1 pahemo te 185 mita: 12,000 \* 185 mita = 2,220 kiromita (te roa, te whanui me te teitei).

- Ko te inenga o te 12,000 te roa, te whanui me te teitei e pa ana ki te rahi ka taea te pupuri i nga iwi 12 katoa

o nga tama a Iharaira (12,000 \* 12), ranei te 144,000. <sup>900</sup>

• Ko te korero o te temepara (Te Tapu o te Hunga Tapu)

- E ai ki [1 Ari 6:20](#), ko te ahurewa o te temepara (te ruma o roto rawa o te tapenakara) i runga i te whenua he rite tonu te roa, te whanui me te teitei ki te mataono tino tika, he rite ki te "Te Hunga Tapu" i te rangi.

→ Ko te ahurewa o te temepara (Te Tapu o te Hunga Tapu, [1 Ari 6:17-19](#)), he mea hanga ki te ringa takoto i roto i te whare

a Ihowa (te tapenakara ranei o te Atua, [1 Ari 6:19](#)) i runga i te whenua, 10 whatianga te teitei ake i te **whare o Ihowa** ([1 Ari 6:2](#), [1 Ari 6:20](#)).

[1 Ari 6:2](#) Me te whare i hanga e Kingi Horomona a Ihowa,

ko te roa e ono tekau whatianga;

ko tona whanui e rua tekau whatianga, ko te tiketike e toru tekau. **30) kubitii.**

[1 Ari 6:20](#) Me te ahurewa, <sup>H1687</sup>

i mua e rua tekau (20) kubitii te roa,

me te rua tekau (20) kubitii te whanui,

me te rua tekau (20) kubitii tona teitei:

i whakakikoruatia ki te koura parakore; he hita te hipoki o te aata.

(Apo 21:17) Te inenga o te pakitara o Hiruharama Tapu

[Apo 21:17](#) Na ka whanganga ia i tona taiepa.

kotahi rau e wha tekau ma wha nga whatianga, <sup>G4083</sup> ki te mehua a te tangata, <sup>G444</sup> ara o te anahera.

☞ [Apo 21:17](#) Tka whanganga ia i tona taiepa. **144,000 kubitii** <sup>901</sup> ki te mehua a te tangata, ara na te anahera.

- Te inenga o te pakitara o 144,000 kubitii ko te ruri tangata (he mehua ano hoki na te anahera).

<sup>899</sup>Furlong: He waahi, he tawhiti ranei tata ki te 600 putu (185 mita).

"G4712 - stadion - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4712/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>900</sup>Tirohia [Apo 7:4-8](#).

<sup>901</sup>Putu: he mehua te roa e rite ana ki te tawhiti mai i te hononga o te tuke ki te pito o te maihao waenga (arā, 18 pea inihi, (.5 m) engari he rereke te roa o tona roa, ka tautohetia). "G4083 - pēchys - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta



([Apo 7:4](#) rongo ahau ki te tokomaha o te hunga i hiritia:  
144,000 nga iwi katoa o nga tama a Iharairai hiritia.)

- E ai ki te 144,000 kua hiri ki roto [Apo 7:4](#), kotahi (1) whatianga o te taiepa o Hiruharama Tapu e rite ana ki te kotahi (1) tama a Iharaira i hiri.
- Ara, ko nga hua matamua a te Karaiti, ko te 144,000, e noho ana i roto i te wahi tino tapu i roto i te whare o Ihowa,<sup>902</sup> he pou hoki ia tangata, ia tangata, hei whare tapu o te Atua, a e kore rawa ratou e puta ki waho. [Apo 3:12](#)).

([Apo 21:18-20](#)) Ko nga kohatu utu nui o te taiepa o te pa

[Apo 21:18](#) Na ko te mea i hanga ai tona taiepa he hahapa. [G2393](#)

a he ma te pa [G2513](#) koura, rite ki te marama (parakore) [G2513](#) karaihe.

[Apo 21:19](#) Ko nga turanga o te taiepa o te pa he mea whakapaipai. [G2885](#)

nga momo kohatu utu nui katoa.

Ko te turanga tuatahi he hahapa; [G2393](#)

te tuarua, he hapaira; [G4552](#) te tuatoru, he karakeroni; [G5472](#) te tuawha, he emerara; [G4665](#)

[Apo 21:20](#) Ko te tuarima, he hararonika; te tuaono, he harariu; te tuawhitu, he perira; te tuawaru, he perira; te tuaiwa, he topaha;

ko te whakatekau, he kariapa; ko te tekau ma tahi, he hakiniti; te tekau ma rua, he ametihita.

☞ [Apo 21:18](#) Na ko te mea i hanga ai te taiepa he hahapa: he koura parakore ano hoki te pa, rite tonu ki te karaihe parakore.

☞ [Apo 21:19](#) Ko ia nga turanga o te taiepa o te pa he mea whakapaipai ki nga kohatu utu nui katoa.

- Ko te turanga tuatahi: hahapa,<sup>903</sup>

- te turanga tuarua: sapphire,<sup>904</sup>

- te turanga tuatoru: chalcedony,<sup>905</sup>

- te turanga 4: emerara.<sup>906</sup>

☞ [Apo 21:20](#) -te turanga tuarima: sardonyx,<sup>907</sup>

-te turanga 6: harariu,<sup>908</sup>

-te turanga tuawhitu: chrysolite,<sup>909</sup>

<sup>902</sup>Tirohia te hoahoa mai i te Ataata 9. "1. kapenga."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-7-feasts-of-the-lord/9-passover-from-ot-to-nt/).

<sup>903</sup>Jasper: he kohatu utu nui he maha nga tae (he papura etahi, he puru etahi, he kakariki etahi, he parahi etahi).

"G2393 - iaspis - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g2393/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>904</sup>Hapaira: he kohatu utu nui, pea ko ta tatou lapis lazuli.

"G4552 - sapphiros - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4552/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>905</sup>Ko te Chalcedony: he kohatu utu nui o te tae hina, he puru, he kowhai, he papura ranei.

"G5472 - chalkēdōn - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5472/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>906</sup>Emerald: he kowhatu utu nui e tino kitea ana mo tona tae kakariki marama.

"G4665 - smaragdōs - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4665/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>907</sup>Sardonyx: he kohatu utu nui e tohuhia ana e nga tae whero o te carnelian (sard) me te ma o te onika.

"G4557 - sardonyx - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4557/kjv/tr/0-1/>.

<sup>908</sup>Ko Hararius: he kohatu utu nui e rua nga momo, ko te ingoa o mua he carnelian (na te mea he kiko te kiko)

he sard te whakamutunga. "G4556 - sardion - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira,

2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g4556/kjv/tr/0-1/>

<sup>909</sup>Chrysolite: he kohatu utu nui he tae koura.

"G5555 - chrysolithos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5555/kjv/tr/0-1/>

- te turanga 8: beryl,<sup>910</sup>
- te turanga 9: he topaha,<sup>911</sup>
- te turanga 10: he chrysoprasus,<sup>912</sup>
- te turanga 11: he jacinth<sup>913</sup>
- te 12 o nga turanga: he ametihita<sup>914</sup>

([Apo 21:21](#)) 12 peara i runga 12 tatau & pa koura parakore

[Apo 21:21](#) Na, ko nga tatau kotahi tekau ma rua, kotahi tekau ma rua peara;  
ko tenei tatau, ko tenei tatau, kotahi tonu peara: ko te huarahi hoki o te pa he koura parakore, rite tonu ki te karaihe piata.

☞ [Apo 21:21](#) And kotahi tekau ma rua (12) nga tatau he tekau ma rua (12) peara: ko tenei tatau, ko tenei tatau, he peara.

Ako te huarahi o te pa he koura parakore, rite tonu ki te karaihe marama.

- Ko Hiruharama Tapu

-Ko ia o nga tatau 12 he mea hanga ki te 1 peara, te katoa o nga peara 12.

([Apo 21:22](#)) Ko te Ariki te Atua Kaha Rawa raua ko te Reme

[Apo 21:22](#) A kihai ahau i kite i tetahi whare tapu i roto:  
mo te Ariki<sup>G2962</sup> te Atua<sup>G2316</sup> Kaha rawa<sup>G3841, G2532</sup> a<sup>G2532</sup> te Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> ko tona whare tapu.

☞ [Apo 21:22](#) A kihai ahau i kite i tetahi whare tapu i roto, no te mea te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa te Reme ko tona whare tapu.

- Ko te whare tapu o te Atua

-Ko Ihowa te Atua Kaha Rawa<sup>915</sup> ate Reme ko te temepara.

([Apo 21:23](#)) Ko te kororia o te Atua (i roto i te hiero o te Atua)

[Apo 21:23](#) Kahore hoki taua pa i mea ki te ra mona, ki te marama ranei, hei whiti ki roto.  
mo te kororia o te Atua i mama<sup>G5461</sup> reira, ate Reme (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> ko te marama (kānara)<sup>G3088</sup> o reira.

☞ [Apo 21:23](#) Tko ia (Tapu) pakihai hoki i mea ki te ra, ki te marama ranei, hei whiti ki roto; te kororia o Haered whiti ki roto,

ate Reme (aroni)<sup>G721</sup> ko tona kānara o reira.

<sup>910</sup>Beryl: he kohatu utu nui o te tae kakariki. "G969 – bēryllos – Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. Kua uru atu

25 Aperira, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g969/kjb/tr/0-1>

<sup>911</sup>Topaz: he kohatu utu nui kowhai kakariki (to tatou chrysolite). "G5116 - topazion - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi.

I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5116/kjb/tr/0-1/>

<sup>912</sup>Chrysoprasus: he kohatu kakariki, he mea anga ki te koura, no reira tona ingoa; he akete hoki tenei kei te u he paraharaha, he kohatu na Napatari. "G5556 – chrysoprasos – Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira,

2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5556/kjb/tr/0-1/>

<sup>913</sup>Hyacinth: te ingoa o te puawai, he kohatu utu nui ano te tae, he puru pouri e huri ana ki te pango.

"G5192 - hyacinthos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g5192/kjb/tr/0-1/>

<sup>914</sup>Amethyst: he kohatu utu nui he tae puru me te papura. "G271 - amethystos - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." Reta Kahurangi

Paipera. I totoro i te 25 o Aperira, 2023. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g271/kjb/tr/0-1/>

<sup>915</sup>Tirohia te "[Whakaahua 21-d]," ranei

Ataata 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture (2 Pita 1) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).

- Ko te whare tapu o te Atua  
 - The Reme(aroni)<sup>6721</sup> ko te rama kua whakamaramatia e te kororia o te Atua.  
 - Te wahine a te Reme kei runga i te maunga nui, tiketike i te rangi, ara te pa nui o tona tangata whenua, Hiruharama tapu,<sup>916</sup> kei hea te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa (te Ariki me te Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti) me te Reme (te rama i whakamaramatia e te kororia o te Atua) a te temepara.<sup>917</sup>

---

<sup>916</sup> No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa ê e hopoihia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te parau "E tomo te nunaa o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te

roto *E te Atua, e mau mai nei i nga kororia rereke.* "Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai i "[\(Apo 21:27\) Ko nga mea kua tuhia ki](#)

te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme," katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

<sup>917</sup> A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-e]," aore ra te video 24. "O Ierusalem Mo'a oe (3/3)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/35-apostles-disciples-with-power-authority/).

The prophecy of the scripture (2 Peter 1) 2/2

**Prophecy of the scripture brought forth by the Holy Spirit**  
 2Pe 1:20 Knowing this first that **no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation** (Rev 1:20)  
 → Heb 11:3 records, "Through **faith** we understand that **the worlds** were made perfect by **the rhema** of God" and there are three distinctions as to how God "framed" the heaven and the earth. **The word of God** is framed into three different sections:  
 → Things that were **Created** (Heb 2:4) **Made (done)** (Heb 2:3) and **brought forth** (Heb 2:18 & Heb 2:17) (for details, video 1 - "The seven days of God's creation")  
 → Through **faith**, we understand that the worlds (the heavens and the earth) were made perfect by **the rhema of God**, so the world (the logos) that we see now (with our natural eyes) are not made of things which do appear, but it is kept in store, reserved unto **fire** (to reveal the rhema of God) against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men (Heb 11:3, 2Pe 3:7, for details, see video 44 - "The prophecy of the scripture (2 Peter 3) 1/2")  
 → The prophecy was brought forth by the Holy Spirit through holy men of God, not by the will of man. Therefore, first know that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

**We are eyewitnesses of the Lord Jesus Christ & His majesty**

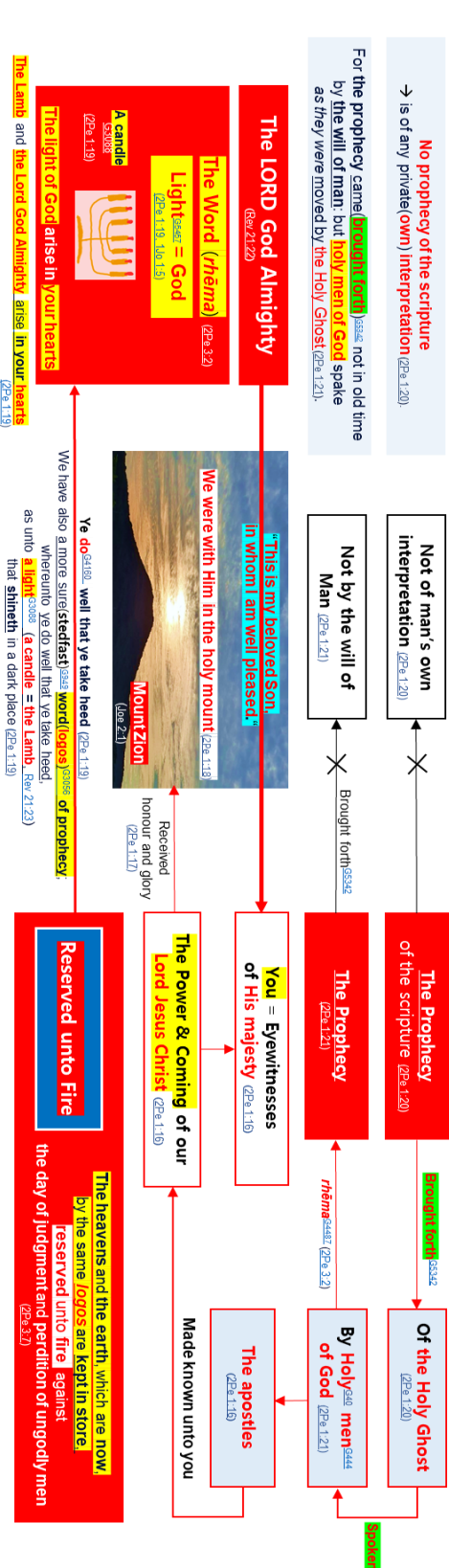
2Pe 1:16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you **the power** of our **Lord Jesus Christ** but were **eyewitnesses** of his majesty.  
 2Pe 1:17 For he received from **God the Father honour and glory**, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory. **This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased.**  
 2Pe 1:18 And **this voice which came from heaven we heard**, when we were with him in the **holy** **mountain**.  
 (Joe 2:1 Blow ye the trumpet in **Zion**, and sound an alarm in my **holy mountain**; let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the **LORD** cometh, for it is nigh at hand;  
 Joe 3:17 So shall ye know that I am the **LORD your God dwelling in Zion**, my **holy mountain**; then shall **Jerusalem** be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.  
 → When we were with the Lord Jesus Christ in the holy mountain, Zion, a voice came from heaven from the excellent glory, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased"  
 → As eyewitnesses to His majesty, the apostles have made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**The Lord God Almighty & The Lamb**

2Pe 1:19 We have also a more sure steadfast **word** (logos) of prophecy, whereunto ye **do** **well that ye take heed** as unto **a light** (a candle = the Lamb, Rev 21:23) that shineth in a dark place, **until the day dawn** (of daylight breaking through the darkness of night), **and the day star** (to give light from **Light** = God, 1Jo 1:5) **arise** in your hearts.  
 (Rev 21:22 And I saw no temple therein: for the **Lord God Almighty** and the **Lamb** are the temple of it.)  
 Jer 32:27 Behold, I am **the LORD**, the **God** of all flesh: **is there any thing** **debar** or **rhema** that I will not do?  
 → We have a more steadfast logos of prophecy as to a candle, which is the Lamb that shines in a dark place until the daylight breaks through the darkness of night and the God's light arises to give light in your hearts.  
 (Jhn 1:1 In the beginning was, the logos, and the logos was with God, and the logos was God. But when the God's light arises and give light to the candle of the Lamb in your hearts, the light becomes the rhema of God.)

**So, Jhn 1:1 is re-interpreted as follows:**

In the beginning was the logos, and the logos (the Lamb) that shines in a dark place) was with God, and the logos was God (until the daylight breaks through the darkness of night). Meaning, **the Lamb is the LORD, the God of all flesh** (video 6 - "The LORD becomes your God" When the daylight breaks through the darkness of light (the logos was God) and the light of God arises in your hearts, **the rhema (the LORD God Almighty) is God**," which was spoken by the holy prophets and the commandments spoken by the apostles of **the Lord and Saviour** (2Pe 3:2) **Jesus Christ** (2Pe 2:20).



<sup>918</sup>Video 44. "Te tohu o te karaipiture 2 Pita 1 ) 2/2." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/44-the-logos-the-rhema-in-the-last-days-2-peter-3-the-prophecy-of-the-scripture-2-peter-1-3/).



(Apo 21:24)② Ko nga kingi o te whenua & ③ Ko nga iwi kua ora

**Apo 21:24** Me nga iwi<sup>G1484</sup> o te hunga e whakaorangia ana ka haere i te marama<sup>G5457</sup> o tena:  
me nga kingi o te whenua (te whenua)<sup>G1093</sup> kawe mai to ratou kororia me to ratou honore ki reira.

☞ **Apo 21:24** And nga iwi o te hunga e ora ana ka haere i roto (na te Atua) marama o reira,  
anga kingi o te whenua kawe mai a ratou kororia honore ki roto.

② Ko nga kingi o te whenua

→ Ko nga kingi o te whenua e korero ana nga wahine poauau ma wai e kawe mai a ratou kororia me te honore ki roto i te whare tapu o te Atua i roto i te Ieruselema Hou.<sup>920</sup>

③ Ko nga iwi kua ora

→ Ko nga iwi kua ora e korero ana ko era atu wahine ko wai ka ora i muri i te 1,000 tau i runga i te whenua,  
a ka haere ratou i roto i te marama o te Atua e whiti mai ana te temepara.

(Apo 21:25-26)③ Ko nga iwi kua ora

**Apo 21:25** E kore hoki ona tatau e tutakina i te awatea; kore ake hoki o reira po.  
**Apo 21:26** A e kawe mai ano e ratou te kororia me te honore o nga tau iwi ki reira.

☞ **Apo 21:25** E kore hoki nga keti (o Hiruharama tapu) e tutakina i te awatea; kore ake hoki o reira po.

☞ **Apo 21:26** And ka kawe mai e ratou (nga iwi kua ora) kororia me te honore nga iwi ki roto (te pa Tapu).

→ Ko nga kuwaha ote pa nui o te Tapu Tapu rawa e kore e tutakina rawatia i te awatea, kei whai po, me te pouri te whare tapu o te Atua i te rangi hei Te marama o te Atua ka whiti i te ra katoa.

→ Kahore he po i roto i te whare o te tapenakara o te Atua. **Apo 22:14**, kei he te Hiruharama Tapu kei te kainga (**Apo 21:2**).<sup>921</sup>

1 Ioa 1:5 Ko te korero ano tenei i rongo ai matou ki a ia, a ka korerotia atu nei e matou ki a koutou te Atua ko marama,<sup>G5457</sup> kahore hoki he pouri i roto ia ia.

(Apo 21:27) Nga ingoa i tuhia ki te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme

**Apo 21:27** E kore rawa e tomo ki roto tetahi mea whakanoa,  
e kore ano tetahi e mahi ana i te whakarihariha, i te teka ranei.  
engari te hunga kua oti te tuhituhi ki te pukapuka o te ora a te Reme.

☞ **Apo 21:27** E kore rawa e tomo ki roto tetahi mea whakanoa, te mahi whakarihariha, te teka ranei;  
engari ko te hunga kua oti te tuhituhi ki roto te Reme Pukapuka Ora.

→ Ko nga toa anake kua tuhia o ratou ingoa te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme ka taea te uru ki roto te whare tapu o te Atua.

<sup>920</sup>No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa e e hopoihia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te parau "E tomo te nunaa o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te

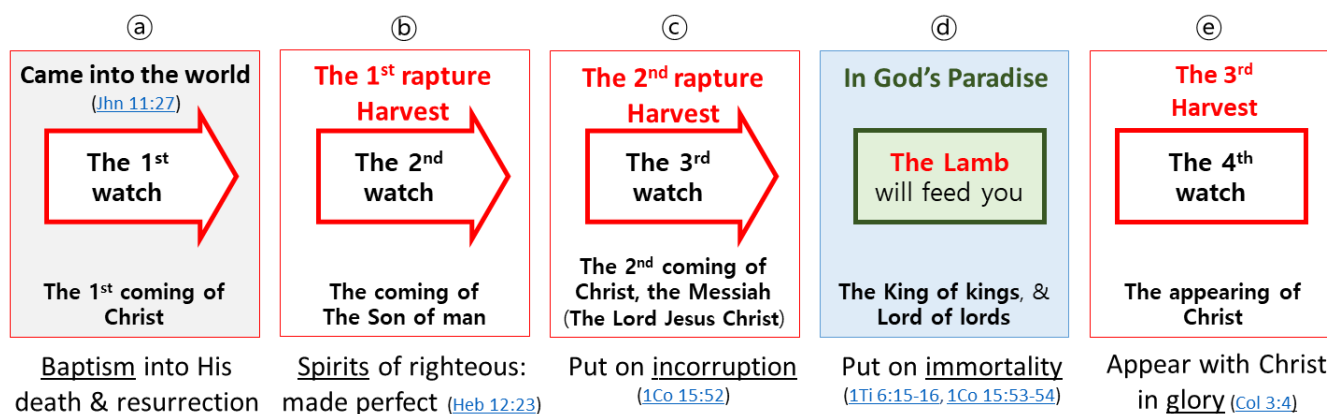
*E te Atua, e mau mai nei i nga kororia rereke,*" Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai i "(**Apo 21:27**) Ko nga mea kua tuhia ki roto

*te Pukapuka Ora a te Reme,*" katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

<sup>921</sup>A hi'o i te "[Figure 21-2] Te sekene ap'i nia i te ra'i & Te hiero o te Atua."



[Whakaahua 21-1] Me pehea te urunga o te iwi o te Atua ki te tapenakara o te Atua<sup>922</sup>



-Mai i te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia

- (a)+(b) **Ko te Kotinga Tuatahi**(te 144,000) + (c) **Te 2nd Harvest** (the Great Tribulation saints)  
→ **Te Faaora, te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, ko waite **Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup> (ranei **Te Karaiti**),<sup>923</sup> ka huri i to tatou tinana iti, kia rite ai te ahua ki a ia **tinana kororia**.

*Phl 3:20* Kei te rangi hoki ta tatou whakahaere; no reira hoki ta tatou e rapu nei **te Faaora, te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**:  
*Phl 3:21* Ko wai ka huri i a tatou mahi kino (iti rawa)<sup>G5014</sup> **tinana**, kia rite ai te hanga<sup>G4832</sup> Ko tana **tinana kororia**, i runga i te mahi e taea ai e ia te pehi nga mea katoa ki raro ia ia.

- Kihai koutou i hokona ki nga mea pirau he mea tuku iho na o koutou matua, engari na nga toto utu nui o **Te Karaiti**, rite o **he reme**(amnos)<sup>G286</sup> he kohakore, he kohakore, he tohu ranei, i tapaea i te timatanga, a kei reira ano **te Atua**, a ko **te Atua**. Tenei **reme**(amnos)<sup>G286</sup> i whakaritea i mua **te turanga o te ao**, me te kawenata i waenganui **te Atua ('Elōhīm)** a ka whakapumautia a Aperahama **te Atua**<sup>G2316</sup> i roto <sup>G1519</sup> **Te Karaiti**.<sup>924</sup>

**Ihu**, i tapaea hei tahunga tinana hei **he hipi toa** ('aua, *Gen 22:13*),<sup>H352</sup> haere mai ki te ao rite **he reme**<sup>G286</sup> o **te Atua** (*loane 1:29*) a ka roiro **he Reme**(arnion)<sup>G721</sup> (ranei **Te Karaiti**, *1Pe 1:19*) a i whakakitea mai i enei wa whakamutunga mo tatou, hei **te Ariki** a **Kaiwhakaora** Ihu Karaiti (**te Atua**) **Kaha rawa** (*1Pe 1:20*).

Na roto i a ia, ka whakapono ko **te Atua** Nana nei ia i whakaraa ake i te hunga mate, a hoatu ana ki a ia he kororia, i mau ai to koutou whakapono, to koutou tumanako **te Atua**.<sup>925</sup>

- Wheihe **Te Karaiti**, to tatou **ora**, ka kitea, ko te hunga kua wikitoria i iriiria ki roto **Te Karaiti** and kua kakahuria **Te Karaiti** (*Gal 3:27*), ka puta tahi me ia i roto **kororia** na te Wairua **ora** i roto **Te Karaiti**.

*Kol 3:4* Ina **Te Karaiti**, ko wai to tatou **ora**, ka puta, katahi ano koutou ka puta tahi me ia i roto **kororia**.

<sup>922</sup>I hopukina mai i "[Whakaahua 10-2] Te 3 Kooti me te 4 Mataara."

<sup>923</sup>A hi'o na "Te Fatu Manahope, *Apo 1:8* & Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa, *Apo 4:8*".

<sup>924</sup>Tirohia "(*Apo 5:7-14* Ko te hunga tapu (ko te hunga e moe ana i roto i a Ihu i roto ia te Karaiti) kua waiho hei kingi, hei tohunga ki te Atua.)"

He hipi toa<sup>H352</sup> → he reme (a Ihu)<sup>G286</sup> → he Reme (arnion)<sup>G721</sup> (ranei **Te Karaiti**)<sup>924</sup> (Te Ariki me te Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti) → Te Atua Kaha Rawa

<sup>925</sup>Tirohia "(*Apo 6:1-2*) Te whakatuwheratanga o te hiri tuatahi (he hoiho ma)."

-E tomo te mau taata o te Atua i roto i te sekene o te Atua, ma te hopoi mai i te mau hanahana taa e<sup>926</sup>

① Ko te 144,000 (nga wahine mohio, Apo 21:9) kei roto i te pa nui o Hiruharama tapu kei reira te kororia o te Atua e whiti ai.

→ I roto Whakakitenga 21, te wahine marena hou (te wahine mohio) e whakaahuatia ana ko Hiruharama (1Ko 3:16), he pa i whakatakotoria ki te rangi

Hiruharama (o Maunga Hiona) e whiwhi ana i te maramatanga o te Atua, ka huri hei te Hiruharama hou, ka uru ki roto

te pa nui, te Hiruharama tapu, kei hea te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa te Remeko te temeparao reira (Apo 21:22).

A kore ake he kanga, he po ranei, a kore ake o ratou hiahia ki te rama, ki te marama ranei o te ra. marama, no te mea te Remeko te ramao te pa, shining Te marama o te Atua.

② Ko nga kingi o te whenua (nga wahine poauau, Apo 21:24) ka kawea mai a ratou kororia me te honore ki te whare tapu o te Atua

i roto i te Ierusalem Hou.

→ Ko nga wahine kuware, ko te hunga kahore nei a ratou mea hinuhinu me ratou i te taenga mai o te Tama a te tangata, a no te mea

kare ratou i rite, ka noho ki te whenua tae noa ki te 2nd rapture.

③ Ko nga iwi kua ora (ko era atu wahine, Apo 21:24-26) ko te hunga i ora i muri i te 1,000 tau i runga i te whenua.

→ Ko te toenga o te hunga mate mai i nga iwi kua ora ka haere mai ki ora ka mutu nga tau 1,000, ka whai ratou te aranga tuatahi.<sup>927</sup>

→ Ka haere mai nga iwi kua ora Te marama o te Atua e whiti ana i roto i te tapenakara o te Atua, kei hea te Atua ka noho ki te katoa

o tanatangata, na reira ka tutuki te kupu whakaari a Ihowa i roto Ezekiela 37:27 a Korinetia 2, 6:16.<sup>928</sup>

➤ I te wa katoa o Te iwi o te Atua kua tomo ki te tapenakara o te Atua, Eze 37:27 ka tutuki:

“Na ki a ratou toku tapenakara

(aka noho ahau i roto i a ratou, ka haereere ahau i roto i a ratou):

āe, ko ahau hei Atua mo ratou,

ako ratou hei iwi maku.”

<sup>926</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 21-2]. "No te taa e nahea te mau hanahana taa e e hopoihia mai ai i roto i te hiero, a hi'o i te «Ka pai te iwi o te Atua

tomo ki roto ki te tapenakara o te Atua, me te mau mai i nga kororia rereke;" me "Mai te tinana iti ki te tinana kororia" mai "(Apo 21:27) Te mau mea i papaihia i roto i te Buka Ora a te Arenio," katahi ka mohio ki te hoahoa o "[Whakaahua 21-2]."

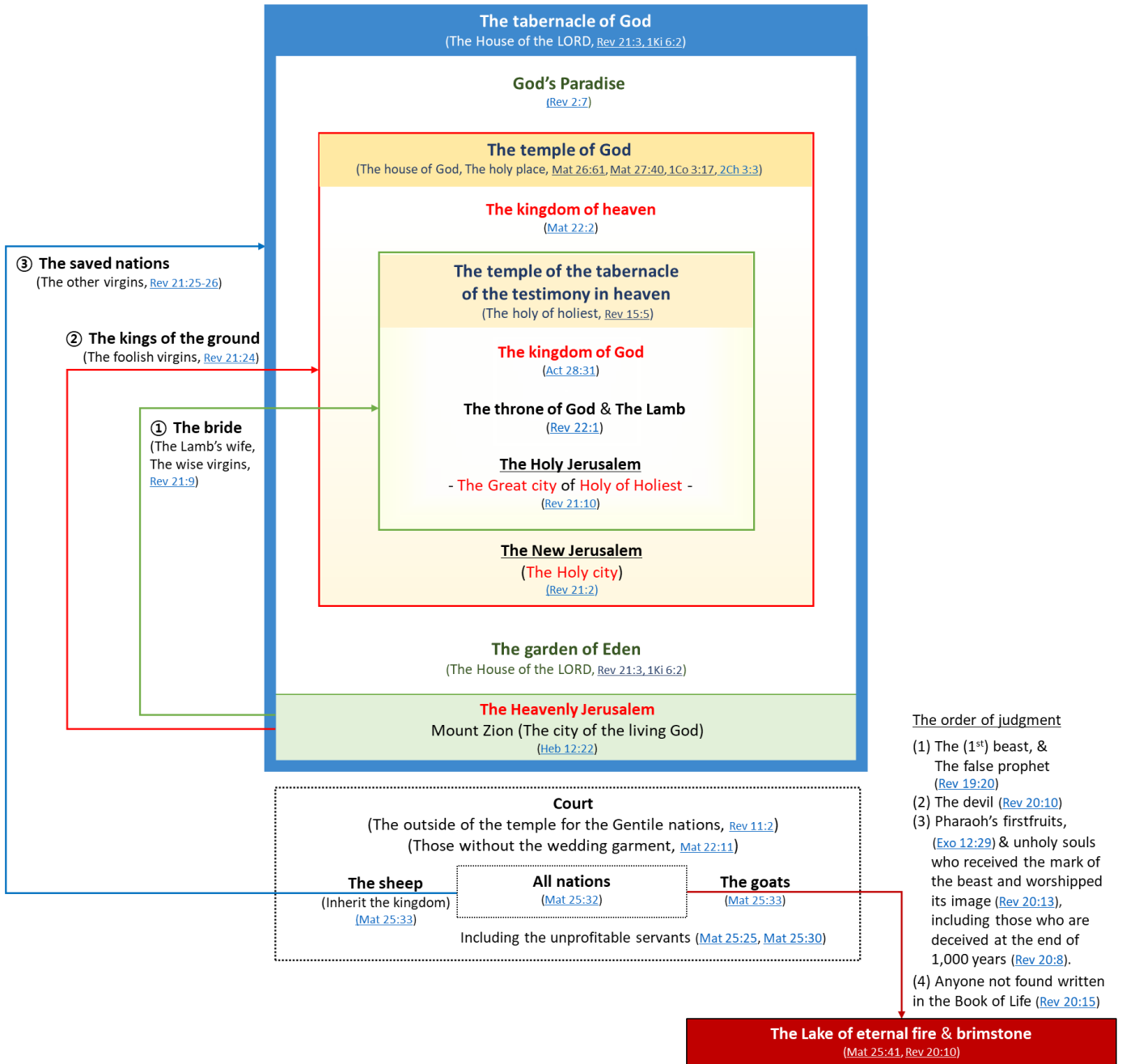
<sup>927</sup>Tirohia "(Apo 20:5-6) Ko te aranga tuatahi (Ko te 3 o nga kotinga o te 4 o nga mataaratanga)."

<sup>928</sup>Tirohia "[Whakaahua 21-f]," ranei Ataata 48. "8. Hanukkah."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/48-the-feasts-of-the-lord-8-hanukkah/).



[Whakaahua 21-2] Te tapenakara hou i te rangi & Te temepara o te Atua





## Upoko 22

([Apo 22:1](#)) Ko te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme (He awa parakore o te wai ora)

[Apo 22:1](#) whakakitea mai ano e ia ki ahau he awa wai ora, piata tonu me te karaihe; ka puta mai i te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme.<sup>G721</sup>

☞ [Apo 22:1](#) ANa ka whakakitea mai e ia ki ahau he awa wai ora, marama tonu me te karaihe; e puta mai ana i te torona o **te Atuame o te Reme**.

→ He awa parakore o te wai ora e puta mai ana i te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme i roto i te Wahi Tapu rawa.

([Apo 22:2](#)) Te rakau o te ora (i tupu mai i te awa parakore o te wai ora)

[Apo 22:2](#) waenganui o tona huarahi, i tetahi taha, i tetahi taha o te awa, ko te rakau o te ora; kotahi tekau ma rua nga ahua o ona hua, e whai hua ana i tenei marama, i tenei marama: ko nga rau o te rakau mo (ki)<sup>G1519</sup> te whakaora (whare mahi)<sup>G2322</sup> onga iwi.<sup>G1484</sup>

☞ [Apo 22:2](#) li waenganui o tona huarahi (**te pa tapu**), a kei tetahi taha o te awa, ko **te rakau o te ora**, i whanau i te tekau ma rua (**12**) hua, ko tenei rakau, ko ia rakau, e whai hua ana i nga marama katoa. **Nga rau o te rakau** me mahi ki te whare o nga iwi.

→ Ko te rakau o te ora (i tupu mai i te awa parakore o te wai o te ora) i tetahi taha o te awa o te pa ka rite ki te

**e rua nga oriwa** (e rua nga kaiwhakaatu i roto [Zec 4](#)) tna te ariki i whangai te potae (**ādôn**)<sup>H113</sup> **o te whenua katoa**,

ringihia ana te waipuke o te hinu koura parakore i roto i nga manga o nga puku witi, e hua ana nga rau ki te mahi ki te whare o nga tauwi.<sup>930</sup>

([Apo 22:3-4](#)) Ka kite nga pononga a te Atua i te kanohi o te Atua (The day of God)

[Apo 22:3](#) A kore ake he kanga i muri nei:

ko reira ano hoki te torona o te Atua raua ko te Reme; me ana tangata<sup>G1401</sup> ka mahi ki a ia:

[Apo 22:4](#) E kite hoki ratou i tona mata; ka mau hoki tona ingoa ki o ratou rae.

☞ [Apo 22:3](#) Aa kore ake he kanga, engari **te torona o te Atua o te Reme** kei roto, a ka mahi ana pononga (nga pononga a te Atua) ki a ia (te Atua).

☞ [Apo 22:4](#) A ka kite ratou i tona mata, ka mau hoki tona ingoa ki o ratou rae.

→ Ka tuhia he ingoa ki te upoko o **te Ariki te Atua**<sup>931</sup> kare he tangata i mohio ko ia anake ([Apo 19:12](#)) engari **te pononga na te Atua** ka kite **na te Atua** kanohi, **ana te Atua** ka mau te ingoa ki o ratou rae.

[Apo 7:3](#) Ka mea, "Kaua e mamaete whenua, te moana, te rakau ranei

tae noa ki a tatou **hiriti** nga pononga o tatou **te Atua** ki o ratou rae."

<[Ko te ra o te Atua](#)>

\* No roto mai i "[3] 70 hebedoma o Daniela."

<sup>930</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 11:3-4](#).

<sup>931</sup> Tirohia [Apo 19:11](#).

Abomination (AOD)	The day of the Lord Jesus (Rev 14:12-13)	The day of the Lord Wrath of God (WOG)	Day of Christ	The day of God	
			The Garden of Eden		
			1,000 years	∞	
			On the ground	In heaven	
Great Tribulation Daniel's 2nd half of 70th week			Heavenly Jerusalem	Mount Zion (Heb 12:22)	Holy Jerusalem
Abomination (AOD)	The hour of temptation (Rev 3:10)	Wrath of God (Rev 16)	God's paradise (Rev 2:7)	New Jerusalem	Holy Jerusalem

-**Ko te ra o te Atua** e tohu ana ki te ra ete **Atua** ka noho, ka haere i roto i tona iwi (nga tama a te Atua) ka waiho hei **te Atua** o tona iwi ([2Ko 6:16](#) *Ka noho ahau i roto ia ratou, ka haereere ahau i roto ia ratou; a hei ratou ahau te Atua, a ka waiho ratou maku tangata.*) roto te tapenakara o te Atua.

[2Pe 3:12](#) Me te tatari me te hohoro ki te taenga mai **te ra o te Atua**, kei reira nga rangi **ahika rewa**, me nga huānga (nga mea timatanga) <sup>G4747</sup> ka rewa (**rirowai**) <sup>G5080</sup> me te wera nui?

[2Pe 3:13](#) He ahakoa ra ko tatou ki tana **kupu whakaari**, rapu mo **rangi hou** (plural) <sup>G3772</sup> **he whenua hou** (tetahi), <sup>G1093</sup> e noho ana **te tika**. <sup>G1343</sup>

[2Pe 3:14](#) Na, e oku hoa aroha, ka tumanako nei koutou ki enei mea. kia kaha kia kitea koutou e ia i runga i te rangimarie, te whai koha, te kohakore. <sup>G298</sup> (**harakoreki te mutunga, ki te ra ranei o tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, 1Ko 1:8**)

[2Pe 3:15](#) Kia mahara ano ki te manawanui o tatou **Ariki whakaoranga**; ko ta to tatou teina aroha nei hoki, ko Paora, he mea i rite tonu ki te matauranga kua homai nei ki a ia, i tuhituhi atu ai ki a koutou;

([The waitohu](#) ka huri kite rhema)

- I te taenga mai **te ra o te Atua**, ka rewa nga rangi **ahi** ([2Pe 3:12](#)), me nga mea timatanga o te ao ([nga waitohu, Gal 4:3](#)) ka rewa ka wai (**te rhema**, he awa wai parakore, [Apo 22:1](#)) me te wera nui. <sup>932</sup>
- Engari kia rite ki tana kupu whakaari, ka tino tika koe na **te rhema o te Atua** i te rangi hou me te whenua, kei reira te tika e noho ana. <sup>933</sup>

([Apo 22:5](#)) Ka kingi nga pononga a te Atua ake ake

[Apo 22:5](#) A kore ake o reira po; kahore hoki e matea e ratou he rama, <sup>G3088</sup> kahore hoki te marama o te ra; na te Ariki hoki, na te Atua <sup>G5461</sup> marama ratou: <sup>G5461</sup> a ka kingi ratou ake ake.

☞ [Apo 22:5](#) A kore ake he po o reira: Kaore e hiahiaatia he rama me te marama o te ra, no te mea **te Ariki te Atua** homai marama ki a ratou. Aa ka kingi ratou ake ake.

→ **Te Ariki te Atua** homai rama ki nga pononga **te Atua** ([Apo 22:3](#)) ki Hiruharama tapu, a ka kingi ratou ake ake.

([Apo 22:6](#)) Nga waitohu (Faithful and true)

[Apo 22:6](#) Na ka mea ia ki ahau, Ko enei kupu (logos) <sup>G3056</sup> he pono, he pono: a kua tonoa e te Ariki, e te Atua o nga poropiti tapu, tana anahera hei whakaatu ki ana pononga (plural) <sup>G1401</sup> nga mea me mahi tata.

☞ [Apo 22:6](#) Tka mea ia (te anahera) ki a Hoani, "Ko enei **waitohu** he pono, he pono." Na **te Ariki te Atua** o nga poropiti tapu tonoa tana anahera

<sup>932</sup>Ataata 32. "(A great mystery) Christ & the Church 1/2."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/32-a-great-mystery-christ-the-church-all-things-are-of-god/).

<sup>933</sup>Mo nga rangi hou me te whenua, tirohia "[\(Apo 21:1\) He rangi hou he whenua hou.](#)"

hei whakakite ki ana pononga nga mea ka hohoro nei te meinga.

-[Nga waitohu & te rhema o te Atua](#)<sup>934</sup>

- [te Atua](#) hoatu [te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti](#) ki a Hoani, ka tono mai i tana anahera ki tana pononga [Hone](#) nana nei i whakaatu [nga waitohu o te Atua](#) ([ranei Ihu Karaiti](#)), hei whakaatu ki ana pononga nga mea ka hohoro nei te puta ([te rhema o te Atua](#)).<sup>935</sup>

[Exo 23:20](#) "Nana, [Ka tonoa e ahau he anahera ki mua i a koe](#), hei pupuri i a koe i te ara, hei kawehoki i a koe ki te wahi i whakaritea e ahau.

- [God](#) kua tonoa e ia te anahera o [tko Ihowa te Atua](#) ([Te Karaiti](#), [Apo 4:8](#))<sup>936</sup> o nga poropiti Tapu, kei mua i a koe [hei whakaatu ki a koe](#) tera [te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) kote [Tama a te Atua](#), hei pupuri hoki i a koutou i te ara mo nga mea ka hohoro nei te puta; hei kawehoki i a koutou ki te wahi i whakaritea e ia.<sup>937</sup>

➔ Ko tenei whakakitenga o [Ihu Karaiti](#), i kauwhautia atu nei ki a koutou e te rongopai o [Ihu Karaiti](#), ko "[te rhema a te Ariki](#)," me enei [waitohu](#) ka pono pono.

[\(Apo 22:7\)](#) Kia mau ki nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei Pukapuka (Ka tere ahau)

[Apo 22:7](#) Na ka hohoro toku haere atu: ka hari te tangata e pupuri ana i nga kupu (the logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka.

☞ [Apo 22:7](#) Btena, [Ka tere taku haere mai](#)! Bka iti te tangata e pupuri ana [nga waitohu](#) o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka.

- To wairua e tamâhia i roto i te parau mau na roto i te [te Wairua](#), a kua whanau hou koutou i te purapura e kore e pirau, [nga tohu a te Atua](#) e ora nei, e mau tonu ana ake ake.

➔ Tenei [rhema o te Ariki](#) (te hua [onga waitohu](#): te hua [ote hunga tika](#) + te hua [ote wairua](#)) ka taea e koe te kaha [aroha](#) tetahi ki tetahi [he ngakau ma](#).<sup>938</sup>

[\(Apo 22:8-9\)](#) Ua riro te melahi ei hoa tavini no loane, te mau taeae e te mau peropheta

[Apo 22:8](#) A ko ahau, ko Hoani, i kite i enei mea, i rongo ano hoki ahau. A ka rongo ahau, ka kite, Ka hinga ahau ki raro, ka koropiko ki mua i nga waewae o te anahera i whakakitea mai ai enei mea ki ahau.  
[Apo 22:9](#) Na ko tana meatanga mai ki ahau, Kauaka: he hoa pononga hoki ahau nou, no ou tuakana hoki, no nga poropiti.  
me o te hunga e pupuri ana i nga kupu (nga logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o tenei pukapuka: karakia [te Atua](#).

☞ [Apo 22:8](#) Inaianei ahau, [Hone](#), i kite, i rongo i enei mea. And ka rongo ahau, ka kite,

<sup>934</sup> I hopukina mai [Apo 1:1](#).

<sup>935</sup> [Apo 22:6](#), a hi'o i te "[Hoho'a 1-a]" aore ra te video 15. "Te Evanelia o te mau tapao o te Atua." [therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/15/](#).

<sup>936</sup> I hopukina mai i "[\(Apo 6:7-8\) Ko te whakatuwheratanga o te 4 o nga hiri \(he hoiho matomato: Mate & Reinga\)](#)."

➔ [Ko Ihowa te Atua](#) ([Deu30:20](#)) ko koe [ora](#) me piri koe ki reira. I roto i te NT, [Te Karaiti](#) ko ta tatou [ora](#) ([Kol 3:4](#)) ko wai [te Ariki](#) (kirios)<sup>G2962</sup> no te rangi, to tatou anake [ariki](#) (whakaheke) [te Atua](#)<sup>G2316</sup> ko wai to tatou [Ariki a Ihu Karaiti](#) ([le 1:4](#)).

Tno reira, whiriwhiria [ora](#) ([Te Karaiti](#)) na roto i te haapa'oraa i To'na reo e te tape'a-maite-raa la'na.

<sup>937</sup> Ataata 28. "Ko te hua o te Wairua." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](#).

<sup>938</sup> Ataata 20. "(He koi) Heu, Hoari, me te hoari matarua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/](#).

Ka hinga ahau ki raro, ka koropiko ki mua i nga waewae o te anahera i whakakitea mai ai enei mea ki ahau.

- ☞ [Apo 22:9](#) Tka mea ia (te anahera) ki ahau,  
“Kaua e pena. He hoa pononga ahau no koutou, no o koutou tuakana hoki, no nga poropiti.  
me te hunga e pupuri ana **nga waitohu** o tenei pukapuka. Karakiate **Atua**.”

→E mau hoa pononga, e oku teina, e nga poropiti **nga waitohu te pukapuka o te whakakitenga** me te karakia **te Atua**.

- **E nga hoa pononga**, te mau taeae, e te mau peropheta  
→Ko te anahera (a Ihu, [Apo 22:16](#)) nana i whakaatu ki a Hoani nga mea ka hohoro nei te meinga, nana **hoa pononga**, e oku teina,<sup>939</sup> me nga poropiti.  
→A tapao na: O te mau hoa tavini e te mau taeae “te mau peropheta,” e te hoè o ratou o te melahi iā a Iesu  
nana i whakaatu ki a Hoani nga mea meake puta mai.

([Apo 22:10](#)) Wewetehia nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka

[Apo 22:10](#) Na ka mea ia ki a Hoani, Kaua e hiritia nga kupu. <sup>G3056</sup> o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka: kua tata hoki te taima.

- ☞ [Apo 22:10](#) Na ka mea ia (te anahera) ki a Hoani,  
“Kaua **hiringa waitohu** te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka, mo **kua tata te wa**.”
- Ko te kakano o te taro te kikokiko o **te Tama a te tangata**, ko wai **nga waitohu**. Kia whai **ora**, e ti'a ia outou ia amu i To'na tino ( farii **nga waitohu**), ko **tete kai wairua**, a inu ana i ona toto (recete **rhema**) ko **tete inu wairua**.<sup>940</sup>
  - **Ko nga tohu a te Atua** kua huri hei kohatu ora **na te Arikitinana e kore e pirau**, a ko te tangata he nui tana hoari **Ihu Karaito tatou Ariki**, na wai **te Atuka whakaarahianga tohu a te Atua** i roto i a koe ki roto **te rhema o te Atua**.
- † **Ihu Karaiti** (te taro ora i heke iho i te rangi, [loane 6:51](#)), ko wai **te Atuka** **hiritia kite Tama a te tangata tae noa** ki nga wa mutunga ([loane 6:27](#)), ko ia te tangata i haere mai ki te ao ki te tango i te rangimarie i te whenua.

([Apo 22:11](#)) Tika (holy) vs. Tika (unholy)

[Apo 22:11](#) Ko te tangata he, <sup>G91</sup> kia he ia <sup>G91</sup> tonu. <sup>G2089</sup> ko te tangata e poke ana, kia poke ano ia.  
me te tangata tika, <sup>G1344</sup> kia tika ano ia: ko te tangata e tapu ana, kia tapu ano ia.

- ☞ [Apo 22:11](#) Ko te tangata mahi he, waiho kia he tonu;  
a ko te tangata e poke ana, kia poke tonu ia;  
and ko te tangata tika, kia tika tonu ia;  
a ko te tangata e tapu ana, kia tapu ano ia.
- **Ko ta te tangata hoki e rui ai, ko tena ano tana e kokoti ai** ([Gal 6:6-8](#))  
→Ko te tangata e rui ana, he whakaaro ki tona kikokiko, he pirau tana e kokoti ai o te kikokiko.  
→Ko te tangata e rui ana (**nga waitohu**) kite **Wairua** ko ta te Wairua e kokoti **aite ora mure ore** (**te rhema**).

<sup>939</sup>Tirohia "[Apo 6:11](#).”

- Ko nga hoa pononga he minita pono a te Karaiti i roto i te Ariki (kyrios) <sup>G2962</sup> rite ki a Eparapa <sup>G1889</sup> ([Kol 1:7](#), [Kol 4:7-12](#), [Phm 1:23](#)).

- Te mau taeae'ee te feia tei farii i te varua o te tohuraa e tei faaite i te ite no Iesu.

<sup>940</sup>Video 26. “Te Pasa a te Fatu (Te Faufaa Apî).”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/26-the-lords-passover-the-new-testament/).

- **Kia whakaakona i rotonga waitohu**

[Gal 6:6](#) Ko te tangata i whakaakona ki te kupu, me [nga waitohu](#))<sup>G3056</sup> hoatu ki te kai whakaako [nga mea pai katoa](#).

[Gal 6:7](#) Kei whakapohehetia koutou; [te Atua e kore e tawai: ko ta te tangata hoki e rui ai, ko tena ano tana e kokoti ai.](#)

[Gal 6:8](#) Ko te tangata hoki e rui ana, he whakaaro ki tona kikokiko, he pirau tana e kokoti ai o te kikokiko;

engari te kai rui kite [Wairua](#) ka ote [Wairua](#) kokoti te ora tonu.

[\(Apo 22:12-13\)](#) Te taenga mai o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti, me tana utu

[Apo 22:12](#) Na, ka hohoro toku haere atu; kei ahau ano taku utu, kia rite ki tana mahi nga mea e hoatu ki tetahi, ki tetahi.

[Apo 22:13](#) Ko ahau te Arepa, te Omeka, te timatanga me te whakamutunga, te tuatahi, te whakamutunga.

☞ [Apo 22:12](#) "Nana, [Ka tere taku haere mai](#),

a [Taku utu](#) tei ia'u nei, ia horo'a i te taata atoa i te au i ta'na ohipa ».

☞ [Apo 22:13](#) "Ko ahau [Arepa](#) [Omeka](#), [te timatanga](#) [te mutunga](#), [te tuatahi](#) [te whakamutunga](#)."

→ Ka whakaatu a Hoaniga tohu a te Atua, te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti, ki nga hahi e whitu ki whakakitea e te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti, te putake me nga uri o Rawiri, he uri no Rawiri i runga i te kikokiko.

→ Tenei Ariki a Ihu Karaiti ko [Arepa](#) [Omeka](#), [te timatanga](#) [te mutunga](#), [te tuatahi](#) [te whakamutunga](#), a [Ka tere mai ia](#) kia rite hoki ki a ratou mahi te utu ki tetahi, ki tetahi.<sup>941</sup>

- † **Te Arikika** puta ki te hunga e aroha ana ki tona putanga mai ki te hoatu ki a ratou [te karauna o te tika](#) i taua ra ([2Ti 4:8](#)). Hoatu tera [he karauna o te kororia](#) ka kitea i te ara o te tika, [te rhemaka](#) puta ki te hunga e whakapono ana [Ihu](#) kote [Tama a te Atua](#).<sup>942</sup> Te Arikika whakau i o koutou ngakau kia kore he he i runga i te tapu i mua te Atua to tatou Matuai te taenga mai o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti me tana hunga tapu katoa ([1Te 3:13](#)), ka huri i to tatou tinana kino ki te tinana kororia o te [Kaiwhakaora](#), te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti,<sup>943</sup> ko waite Reme, te Karaiti ([Phl 3:21](#)).<sup>944</sup>

[\(Apo 22:14\)](#) Nga kuwaha o te whare o te tapenakara o te Atua

[Apo 22:14](#) Ka hari te hunga e mahi ana i ana whakahau, kia whai mana ai ratou.<sup>G1849</sup> ki te rakau o te ora, ka tomo ma nga kuwaha ki roto ki te pa.

☞ [Apo 22:14](#) Bhe iti rawa te hunga e mahi ana i tana whakahau, kia whai mana ai ratou [te rakau o te ora](#), a ka uru mai [nga keti ki te pa](#).

- **Ko nga tatau ki te pa**

-Tko te hunga e mahi ana i ana whakahau ka whai mana ki te tomonga [nga keti ki te pa](#), ko wai ko [nga keti o te whare o Ihowa](#) ranei [te whare o te tapenakara o te Atua](#) ([1 No 9:23](#)).

[1 No 9:23](#) Na ratou ko a ratou tamariki te mana whakahaere [nga keti o te whare o Ihowa](#), ara, [te whare o te tapenakara](#), na nga paroiti.

- † **Ko nga whakahau mo Iharaira:** (1) Arohaina te Ariki ki tou Atua, (2) aroha ki tou hoa tata ano ko koe.

<sup>941</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 1:18](#), e aore râ, te video 28. « Te hotu o te Varua ».

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/).

<sup>942</sup>Tirohia [Apo 6:2](#) mo nga taipitopito.

<sup>943</sup>Ataata 45. "6. Taraehara." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/45-the-feasts-of-the-lord-6-atonement/).

<sup>944</sup>A hi'o na "Te Fatu Manahope, [Apo 1:8](#) & Te Ariki, te Atua Kaha Rawa, [Apo 4:8](#)".



[Deu 6:4](#) Whakarongo, e Iharaira; [Ihowa\(Ihoa\)](#)<sup>H3068</sup> to tatou [te Atua\('Elohim\)](#)<sup>H430</sup> he kotahi [Ihowa\(Ihoa\)](#)<sup>H3068</sup>.

[Deu 6:5A](#) ka aroha koe [Ihowa\(Ihoa\)](#)<sup>H3068</sup> [toute Atua\('Elohim\)](#)<sup>H430</sup>

me tou ngakau katoa, me tou wairua katoa, me tou kaha katoa. <sup>H3966</sup>

[Deu 6:6](#) Na enei kupu ([raneite rhema](#)), <sup>H1697</sup> ko taku e whakahau atu nei ki a koe i tenei ra, hei roto i tou

ngakau:

(1) Ko te ture tuatahi

[Mar 12:29](#) Na ka whakahoki a Ihu ki a ia, Ko te tuatahi o nga ture katoa, Whakarongo, e Iharaira;

[Te Ariki\(kyrios\)](#)<sup>G2962</sup> to tatou [te Atua](#)<sup>G2316</sup> he kotahi [Ariki\(kirios\)](#)<sup>G2962</sup>:

[Mar 12:30A](#) ka aroha koe [te Ariki\(kyrios\)](#)<sup>G2962</sup> [toute Atua](#)<sup>G2316</sup>

me tou ngakau katoa, me tou wairua katoa, me tou hinengaro katoa, me tou kaha katoa; ko te ture tuatahi tenei.

→ Kotahilhowa (Yahweh) he Ariki kotahi (kyrios).

No reira, "te aroha ki a Ihowa ki to Atua" ko te "aroha ki te Ariki Kotahi" ko te whakapuaki i

tera

"Ko tatou (nga tama a te Atua) te aroha o te Matua te Atua (na) te Ariki, a Ihu Karaiti".<sup>945</sup>

(2) Ko te tuarua o nga whakahau

[Mar 12:31A](#) he penei te tuarua, ko tenei, **[Kia aroha koe ki tou hoa tata ano ko koe.](#)**

Kahore he ture ke atu e nui ake i enei.

([Jhn15:12](#) Ko taku whakahau tenei, Ko tera **[ka aroha koutou tetahi ki tetahi, me ahau hoki](#)**

**[i aroha ki a koutou.](#)**)

→ [Ihu](#) whakahau ki a koeki [aroha](#) tetahi ki tetahi, i a ia ano [aroha](#) koe.

- **[Ko te rakau o te ora](#)**

[Ko Ihowa te Atua](#) whakanohia kerupima me [he hoari mura](#) i te taha ki te rawhiti o te kari o Erene i tana peinga i te tangata, [te hoari mura](#) tahuri tonu ki te pupuri i te ara [te rakau o te ora](#) ([Gen 3:24](#)).

→ **[Ko te rakau o te ora](#)** i [rotote kari o Erene](#) kei nga taha e rua o te awa i waenganui o te huarahi [ote Pa tapu](#), kei waenganui o te pararaiha [ote Atua](#).<sup>946</sup>

† **[He koite hoari matarua no te mangai o te Tama a te tangata](#)** ko te hoari mura, he mea piupiu tonu ki nga taha katoa hei tiaki i te huarahi [te rakau o te ora](#), ko te hua o te mana huna ranei [te rhema o te Ariki](#), ka hoatu ki [tenga toa](#) ki te kai.<sup>947</sup>

† **[Te Karaiti](#)** mate mo tatou kia iriiria ki te kotahi [tinana](#) tetahi [Wairua](#), ahakoa nga Hurai, ahakoa Kariki, he pononga, he rangatira, he tane, he wahine, he Tautangata, he Haitiana ranei, [te Atua](#) kua hokona ratou e ia (nga Hurai, nga Kariki, me nga Tauwiwi) ki ona toto. No reira, kua te hunga whakapono e whakapataritari i te hunga e rapu tohu ana i te rangi, i te hunga hoki e rapu ana i te whakaaro nui kahore nei i heke iho i runga (i te whenua, i te kikokiko, i te rewera), me te hahi ano hoki a te Atua.<sup>948</sup>

† **[I roto i te kotahitina](#)** = **[I roto i te kotahi Wairua](#)** = **[I roto i te kotahite Atua](#)**

→ Ko wai ka honoa kina [te Arikitinana](#), ahakoa nga Hurai, ahakoa nga tauwiwi, kotahi tonu te wairua [te Ariki](#).<sup>949</sup>

<sup>945</sup>A hi'o i "Te faaohiparaa i te i'oa "Te Atua ra o Iehova," i raro a'e i te "([Apo 11:10-13](#)) [Ko te aranga o nga poropiti 2](#)"

<sup>946</sup>I hopukina mai [Apo 2:7](#), ataata ranei 20, "(He koi) He Puku, Hoari, me te Hoari Matarua."

<https://therhemaofthelord.com/sword/20-a-sharp-sheath-sword-two-edged-sword-2/>

<sup>947</sup>Tirohia [Apo 1:16](#) & [Apo 2:17](#), a hi'o i te video 23, "Te pane, te mana, e te mana huna", video 24, "Te fare o te Atua.

([Genese 28](#))», video 28, « Te hotu o te Varua » ), <https://therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/28-the-fruit-of-the-spirit/>

<sup>948</sup>Video 16, "Te mau Etene, te mau fenua atoa (Te faaoraraa a te Atua i te mau taata atoa)

8/10." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>949</sup> [Eph 4:4](#), [1Ko 6:17](#), [1Ko 12:13](#).



I roto i te Wairua kotahi, ka whai waahi tatou ki te Matua, kotahi **te Atua**, Matua o nga mea katoa, ko wai **he Wairua**.<sup>950</sup>

→ Na, kia u i runga i te wairua kotahi, kia kotahi te whakaaro i runga i te whakapono ki te rongopai. (**Phl 1:27**).<sup>951</sup>

(**Apo 22:15**) Ko te hunga i waho o te pa tapu

**Apo 22:15** Mo te kore (waho)<sup>G1854</sup> he kuri,<sup>G2965</sup> me te hunga makutu, me te hunga moepuku, me nga kaikohuru, me te hunga karakia ki te whakapakoko.  
ko te tangata e aroha ana, e mahi teka ana.

☞ **Apo 22:15** But te hunga e **waho** he **kuri**, me te hunga makutu, me te hunga moepuku, me nga kaikohuru, me te hunga karakia ki te whakapakoko, me te hunga katoa e pai ana ki te teka.

- Ko era **waho** te tikanga ko te hunga **wahoonga kuwaha o te whare o te tapenakara o te Atua** (**Apo 22:14**).  
- **Kuri** he kaimahi kino (**Phl 3:2**) e takahi ana i nga taonga wairua ki raro i o ratou waewae, **Mat 7:6**

(**Apo 22:16**) The Bright & Morning Star (The Lord Jesus Christ)

**Apo 22:16** Na Ihu ahau i tono i taku anahera ki te whakaatu (whakaatu)<sup>G3140</sup> ki a koutou enei mea i roto i nga hahi.  
Ko ahau te pakiaka, te uri o Rawiri, te whetu marama o te ata.

☞ **Apo 22:16** I, **Ihu** Kua unga e Ihowa taku anahera **whakaatu** ki a koutou mo enei mea i roto i nga hahi.  
Iam **te Putakeme nga uri o Rawiri, te Maamame te Whetu o te Ata**.

- Te kitenga i te anahera **oa Ihowa** (Ihoa)<sup>H3068</sup> kei te kite **te Ariki** ('ādōnāy)<sup>H136</sup> **TE ATUA** (y<sup>h</sup>ōvā)<sup>H3069</sup> (**Tav 6:22**) ko wai **te Atua** ('Elohim<sup>H430</sup>, **Tav 16:28**).<sup>952</sup>  
- Te tuuraa no te aroha o te Atua koia tena **te Atua** kua whakaaturia ki a Paora te mea ngaro o **Te Karaiti**,  
i nga whakatupuranga kihai nei i whakaaturia ki nga tama a te tangata, engari inaianei **whakakitea** ki tana  
**Nga apotoro tapume** nga poropitina **te Wairua** (**Eph 3:2-5**).  
→ Te tikanga, **Te Karaiti** ko te ingoa **a Ihowa** (Ihowa), kihai nei i mohiotia e nga whakatupuranga o te Na nga tama a te tangata, ko o ratou matua ko Aperahama, ko Ihaka, ko Hakopa.
- **Ko te whakaatu a Ihu** kote wairua o te poropititanga (**Apo 19:10**), e na loane e faaitenga **tohu a te Atua, te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti**, ki nga hahi e whitu me te whakaatu mai **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, ko te pakiaka me te uri o Rawiri, he uri no Rawiri i runga i te kikokiko, he mea whakapumau na **te whakaatu o te Karaiti** i roto i a koe.<sup>953</sup>
- Mehemea **te kaiwhakaatu** (whakaatu) **o te Karaiti** kua u nei ki roto ki a koutou, e kore koutou e hapa i te mea homai noa i te wa e tatari ana ki te taenga mai o to matou taenga mai **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, mana hoki koutou e whakau a taea noatia te mutunga, kia kore ai koutou e ekengia e te he a te ra o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** (**1Ko 1:6-8**).

<sup>950</sup> **Eph 2:18, Jhn 4:24, Eph 4:6.**

<sup>951</sup> Ataata 39. "Ko te aranga o te hunga mate." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/39-possible-time-sequence-of-crucifixion-the-first-and-last-adam-the-resurrection-of-the-dead/).

<sup>952</sup> I hopukina mai **Apo 4:8**.

<sup>953</sup> Ataata 43. "(Spirit-led) The sons of God." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/43-spirit-led-the-sons-of-god/)

- **Ko te Putake o Rawiri:na te Atua Tama, Ihu Karaito tatou Ariki (Roma 15:12).**<sup>954</sup>
- **Ihu ko te kanapa whetu o te ata**

-**Whetu o te ata:** Kei roto [Isa 14:12](#), ko te tama a te ata e korero ana mo te kingi o Papurona.<sup>955</sup>  
I roto [Isa 14:16-17](#), ua hitimahuta te taata i te toparaa o Babulonia puai, e ua faaoo ratou i te arii o Papurona, mea atu,

“Ko te tangata tenei nana i hanga te whenua<sup>H776</sup> ki te wiri, i whakangaeuetia nga

rangatiratanga;

I mea nei i te ao hei koraha, wahia ana e ia ona pa; kihai i whakatuwheratia te  
whare o ana herehere?”

Ko te putake o te hiahia o tenei kingi kino kia piki ake i te poka torere ki nga wahi tiketike o nga kapua.

kia rite ki te Runga Rawa, ki te Atua ranei ('ē),<sup>H410</sup> te tangata nona te rangi me te whenua, ko ia nei **Te Karaiti**, roto ko waite Atua kua hoatu nga mea katoa ([1Ko 15:27](#)).<sup>956</sup>

[\(Apo 22:17\)](#) Haere mai ki te tango noa i te wai ora

[Apo 22:17](#) Me te Wairua me te wahine marena hou<sup>G3565</sup> mea atu, Haere mai. Me ki atu ano te tangata e rongono ana, Haere mai.

Kia haere mai hoki te tangata e hiainu ana. Ki te pai tetahi, me tango utu ano ia ki te wai ora.

☞ [Apo 22:17](#) And te Wairua a te wahine marena hou mea atu, "**Haere mai.**"

A kia mea te tangata e rongono ana, **Haere mai.**"

A me te tangata e hiainu ana, **Haere mai.**

A ko te tangata e pai ana, mana e tango te wai oranoa.

→ **Te wahine marena hou kote wahine a te Reme** i roto i te pa nui, a ka korero ia ki a koe i roto i te Wairua i te Hiruharama Tapu ([Apo 21:9](#)). Ko te wahine marena hou kei te inu wai i roto i te Hiruharama Tapu, a ko ia ano e karanga ana ki nga tangata katoa e hiahia ana kia tango i te wai ora **te wai ora noa**, engari ko te hunga anake nga taringa wairua (te hunga tika, [Apo 22:11](#)) ka rongono i tana powhiri.

[\(Apo 22:18\)](#) Kaua e tapiritia ki nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka

[Apo 22:18](#) Ko ahau hoki hei kaiwhakaatu ki nga tangata katoa e rongono ana ki nga kupu (the logos)<sup>G3056</sup> o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka,

Ki te tapiritia e tetahi<sup>G2007</sup> ki enei mea, te Atua ka apiti atu ki a ia nga whiu kua oti te tuhituhi ki tenei pukapuka.

☞ [Apo 22:18](#) Fhe kaiwhakaatu ranei ahau ki te hunga katoa e rongono ana **nga waitohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka:**

Iki te tapiri tetahi ki enei mea, te Atua ka apiti atu ki taua tangata nga whiu kua oti te tuhituhi ki tenei Pukapuka.

<sup>954</sup> hopukina mai [Apo 5:5](#).

<sup>955</sup> Tirohia "[\(Apo 18:1-2\) Ko te hinganga o Papurona nui.](#)"

<sup>956</sup> hopukina mai [Apo 2:28](#).

→Nga whiu i roto i te Pukapuka o Apokalupo: Katoa tae atu ki nga oko e whitu ki tonu i nga whiu whakamutunga e whitu  
([Apo 21:9](#)).

([Apo 22:19](#)) Kaua e tangohia nga tohu o te poropititanga o tenei pukapuka

[Apo 22:19](#)A ki te tangohia e tetahi<sup>G851</sup> mai i nga kupu (nga waitohu)<sup>G3056</sup> o te pukapuka o tenei poropititanga, Ka tangohia e te Atua tona wahi i roto i te pukapuka o te ora, i te pa tapu; me nga mea kua oti te tuhituhi ki tenei pukapuka.

☞ [Apo 22:19](#) And ki te tangohia e tetahi **nga waitohu o te pukapuka o tenei poropititanga, te Atua** ka tangohia te wahi o taua tangata **te Pukapuka o te ora** maite pa tapu, me nga mea kua oti te tuhituhi ki tenei pukapuka.

→Nga ingoa o te hunga kaore i tuhia ki roto **te Pukapuka o te Ora** ka maka ki roto **te roto ahi** ([Apo 20:15](#)).

([Apo 22:20](#)) Te haere vave mai nei te Fatu ra o Iesu

[Apo 22:20](#)Ko ia e whakaatu ana<sup>G3140</sup> e ki ana enei mea, Ae ra<sup>G3483</sup> **Ka tere taku haere mai.** Amine. Heoi ano (ae),<sup>G3483</sup> haere mai, e te Ariki, e Ihu.

☞ [Apo 22:20](#) Hte ki nei te kaiwhakaatu o enei mea, **Ae, ka tere taku haere atu.** “**Amine. Ae, Haere mai, Ariki Ihu.**”

→Ko te kaiwhakaatu o enei mea **Ihu Karaito tatou Ariki** ([Roma 15:12](#)) a he pono ka mahia e ia “**hohoro mai**”.

- Kia rite ki te whakarere i to koutou tapenakara ki te noho ki te Ariki<sup>957</sup>  
[2Ko 5:6](#) *Koia tatou i maia tonu ai, e mohio ana hoki tatou i a tatou e noho nei i te tinana, kei te ngaro matou **te Ariki**:*  
[2Ko 5:7](#) *(No te mea ko ta matou haere i runga i te whakapono, ehara i te titiro:)*  
[2Ko 5:8](#) *E maia ana ano tatou, ko ta tatou hoki e pai ai kia noho motu ke i te tinana; me te noho ki te aroaro o te Ariki.*  
[2Ko 5:9](#) *Koia hoki matou ka whai nei, ahakoa i konei e noho ke ana, kia manakohia mai matou e ia.*  
[2Ko 5:10](#) *Kua takoto hoki te tikanga kia kitea tatou katoa ki mua i te nohoanga whakawa o te Karaiti; kia whiwhi ai ia tangata ki nga mea i mahia i roto i tona tinana, e rite ana ki tana i mea ai, ahakoa pai, ahakoa kino.*  
[2Ko 5:11](#) *Na, ka matau nei matou ki te wehi o te Ariki, ka kukume matou i nga tangata; engari he mea hanga tatou*  
***whakakite ki te Atua***; ae u ana toku whakaaro kua kitea ano e o koutou hinengaro.
- “I a tatou i te kainga i roto i te tinana” roto [2Ko 5:6](#) kua whakamaoritia hei “I a tatou e noho ana i te whare whenua (kikokiko)” no reira, [2Ko 5:6](#) ka taea te whakamaori penei:  
→ “I te mea e noho ana tatou i te kikokiko, e noho ana tatou i waho **te Ariki te mea e ora ana ia i te rangi.**”  
- Ko te tikanga, ki te haere koe i runga i te whakapono, ehara i te titiro, me noho rite koe ki te ngaro atu i te tinana ki te whakarere i to tapenakara) hei noho tahi **te Ariki** te rangi.
- **Ko te aranga o te Ariki, o Ihu**  
[2Te 1:7A](#) *ki a koutou e pouri nei, okioki tahi me matou.*

<sup>957</sup>Ataata 47. “7. Te mau tiahaapa.” [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/).

inahe **te Ariki a Ihu** ka waiho **whakakitea** no te rangi me ana anahera kaha,  
[2Te 1:8](#) roto **mura ahie rapu utu ana i te hunga kahore e matau ki te Atua,**  
a e kore e rongote **rongopai o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti.**

→ **Ko te Ariki Ihu** ka whiwhi **nga wairua o te hunga tapu**, o tei tapea i to ratou faaroo e tei tanuhia i roto

te mara a te kaihangarihi, no reira kua kore ratou e tauhou ki te whenua kanga.<sup>958</sup>

**Te Ariki a Ihu** kia whakakitea mai i te rangite tikanga **nga tohu o te pono** (te rongopai o to **whakaoranga**) ka tahuna i roto i te mura ahi hei whakaatute **rhema** na roto i te rongopai o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti.**

→ Me whai whakapono ko **te Ariki a Ihu aaroha** katoate **hunga tapu**, ka inoi ki **te Atua** o to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, te Matua o te kororia, kia homai ki a koe te wairua o te whakaaro nui me te whakakitenga i roto i te

**te matauranga ki a ia.** Kia marama ai nga kanohi o to matauranga kia mohio ai koe ki te tumanako mo tona karangatanga, mo nga rawa hoki o te kororia o tona kainga tupu i roto i te hunga tapu, te nui o tona kaha ki a tatou e whakapono nei, i runga ano i te mahinga o tona kaha, i mahia e ia i roto **Te Karaiti**, ko waite **Atuai** ara mai i te hunga mate, a whakanohoia ana ia ki tona matau

nga wahi o te rangi, ehara i te mea i tenei ao anake, engari i tera atu ano. [Eph 1:17-21](#).<sup>959</sup>

[\(Apo 22:21\)](#) Ko te aroha noa o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti

[Apo 22:21](#) Kia tau ki a koutou katoa te aroha noa o to tatou Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti. Amine.

☞ [Apo 22:21](#) The aroha noa o tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti** kia noho ki a koutou katoa. **Amine.**

- **Kua horomia te mate e te wikitoria!** ([1Ko 15:54](#)),

→ Nga mihi ki **te Atua** na wai tatou e homai **te wikitoria** na roto i to tatou **Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, ko waite **Tama a te Atua**.<sup>960</sup>

→ Kua tuhituhia enei kia whakapono ai koutou **Ihu** ko **te Karaiti, te Tama a te Atua**; me tera "**whakapono**" Kei a koe pea **ora** ma tona ingoa ([Ioane 20:31](#)).

- + "Kua ripekatia ahau me **Te Karaiti**:  
**ahakoa ra e ora ana ahau; otiia ehara i ahau, engari Te Karaitie ora ana i roto i ahau:**

**ate orae noho nei ahau inaianei te kikokiko**

**Ka ora ahau te whakapono te Tama a te Atua,**

**ko wai aroha ahau, a hoatuko ia anomo au"** ([Gal 2:20](#)).

- + "Ki te kore tetahi e aroha **te Ariki a Ihu Karaiti**, kia waiho ia hei Anatema (Kanga).  
**Maranata** (tatou **Ariki** kua tae mai)!"<sup>961</sup> ([1Ko 16:22](#)).

→ "**Te aroha noa o to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti noho tahikoe.**" ([1Ko 16:23](#)).

<sup>958</sup>Ataata 37. "Te mara toto (He taonga)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>959</sup>Ataata 47. "7. Te mau tiahapa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/47-the-feasts-of-the-lord-7-tabernacles/)

<sup>960</sup>Tirohia te "[\(Apo 1:1-2\) Ko te Whakakitenga a Ihu Karaiti.](#)"

<sup>961</sup>Maranatha: No Aramaic (te tikanga kua tae mai to tatou Ariki).

"G3134 - marana tha - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kiv)." Paipera Reta Kahurangi. I totoro i te 13 o Hepetema, 2023.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/g3134/kiv/tr/0-1/>.

“No te mea ko Ihowa toku heparā, ko ahau tana hipi.  
I hapa ahau i te tupu ake o te matauranga ki a Ihowa.

Kei roto i nga wahi kai te tarutaru, nga otaota,  
me te rakau hua e whai hua ana i te ahua o te Atua  
ki te hoatu ora (nga tohu) ki nga wairua katoa o te whenua,  
na taku heparā ahau i mea kia takoto ki nga wahi tarutaru ma te taha o nga wai okiokinga  
homai ana ki ahau nga otaota matomato katoa me nga hua o te rakau e hua mai ana i te pai  
anake, kahore i te kino.

Na Ihowa i whakahoki toku wairua i ngaro i te kari o Erene  
i muri i taku kai i nga hua o te ture i te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai, ki te kino;  
e arahina ana ahau e Ihowa, e toku heparā, i nga ara o te tika, he whakaaro ki tona ingoa.

Ahakoā kei reira te raorao o te atarangi o te mate, i nga ara o te tika;  
kahore ahau e wehi i te kino, no te mea kei ahau nei taku heparā.

Kua kaha ahau i te kai i nga hua o te piki me te waina;  
engari e homai ana e Ihowa he wai wairua mo te kamaka, he mea wairua;  
te horoinga wai i roto i te rhema e whakatapu ana, e ma ai ahau.

Na Ihowa ahau i whakaora i te hoariri kaha e kino ana ki ahau.  
I huakina tatatia ahau e ratou i te ra o toku aitua;  
engari na te rakau a toku heparā, na tana tokotoko hoki ahau i whakamarie.  
Kua whakapaia e Ihowa he tepu maku ki te aroaro o oku hoariri i te rangatiratanga o te  
rangi;  
I whakawahia e ia toku matenga ki te hinu, purena tonu taku kapu.

Ka whaia ahau e tona pai me tana mahi tohu i nga ra katoa e ora ai ahau i te rangatiratanga  
o te rangi.

a ka noho ahau ki te whare o Ihowa mo nga ra roa.  
te inu i te kapu e kiki ana i te rhema,  
a ka ara ahau i te ra whakamutunga, ka tomo ki te rangatiratanga o te Atua.”<sup>963</sup>

<sup>962</sup>Ataata 27. “(Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua) Himene 23.”

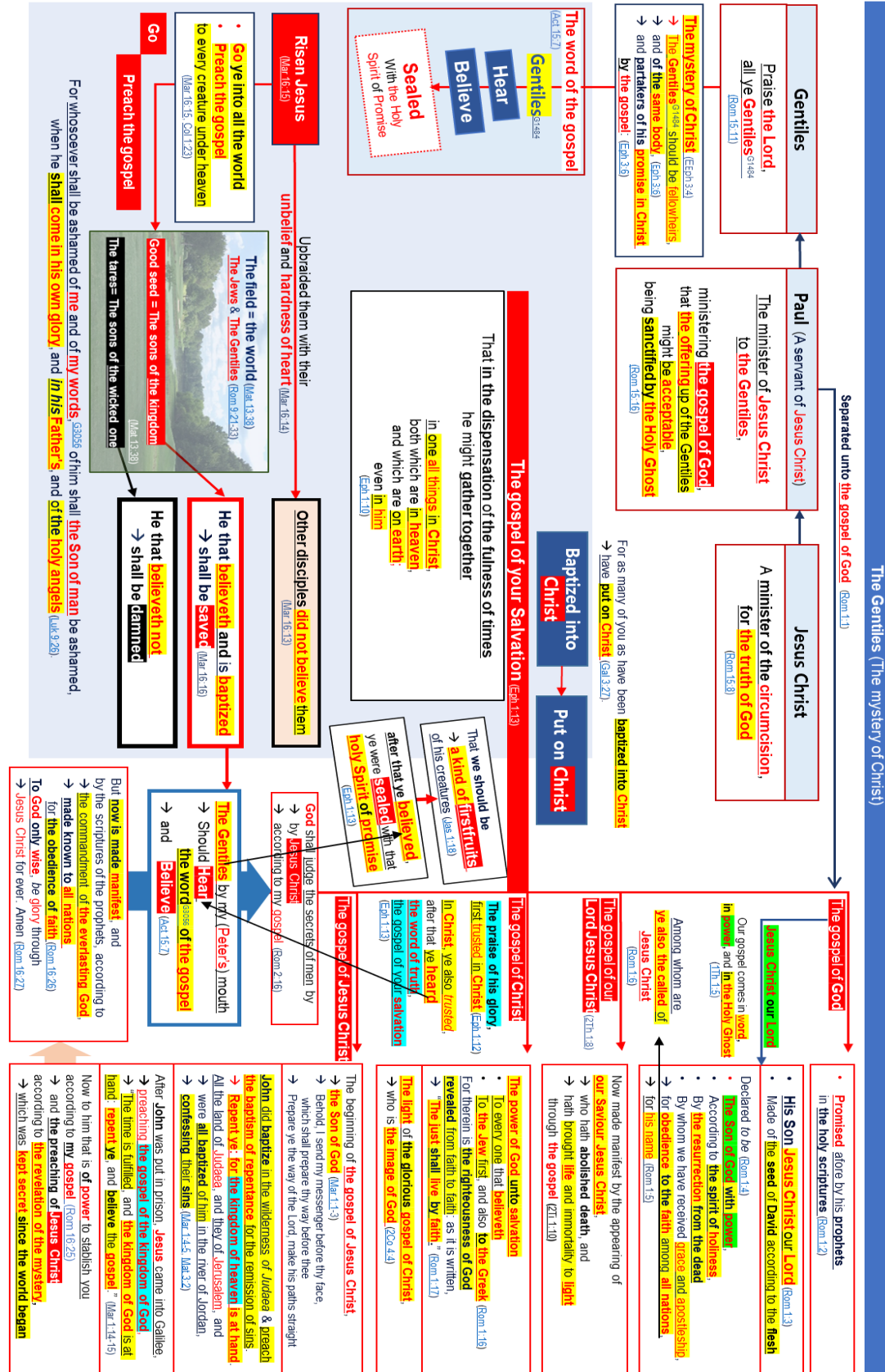
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>963</sup>A hi'o i te “[Figure 22-a] The Journey of Salvation,” aore ra te video 49, “The Journey of Salvation”

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/49-the-journey-of-salvation-presentation-summaries-from-1-to-48/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/49-the-journey-of-salvation-presentation-summaries-from-1-to-48/).







<sup>965</sup>Ataata 16. Nga Taiuiwi, nga iwi katoa. [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

-Ko te reta a Paora ki nga Hurai & the hunga tapu (1/10)

### **Te aposetolo Paulo**

Ko te rongopai i kauwhautia e Paora na te whakakitenga mai a Ihu Karaiti, ehara i ta te tangata,<sup>964</sup> no reira kihai ia i kororerero ki te kikokiko, ki te toto, ki te tangata kikokiko<sup>967</sup> me te apotoro ranei. I mua i tona kitenga i te maramatanga mai i te rangi, ka whakatoia e ia, ka whakangaromia te hahi a te Atua;[Gal 1:11-17](#)).

E ati luda te aposetolo Paulo o tei ora na i roto i to 'na iho nunaa Etene ei Pharisea. Engari, mo te tumanako ki te kupu whakaari a te Atua ki o tatou iwi kotahi tekau ma rua, he mea na o tatou tupuna, i whakawakia ai a Paora mo tana tukunga i tana iwi whiriwhiri, nga Hurai. Ahakoa te whakaaro he mohio nga Hurai (ara ko Akaripa) ki nga tikanga katoa me nga tautohetohe a nga Hurai, kihai ratou i pai ki te whakapono na te Atua i whakaara ake te hunga mate.[Hek 26:3-7](#)).

Ua horoa te mau tahu'a rarahi i te mana ia Paulo no te rave i te mau ohipa e rave rahi o tei patoi i te i'oa o Iesu no Nazareta, mai te tapearaa i te feia mo'a i te fare tapearaa, te hamani-ino-raa, te faautua, e te haapohe ia ratou, e te faahepo ia ratou ia faaino. Heoi, ka taka mai he maramatanga o te Atua no te rangi ki runga ki te whenua o Paora, a ko Ihu, i whakatoia nei e Paora, ka tutaki ki a ia i Ramahiku, a meinga ana ia e ia hei rangatira, hei kaiwhakaatu mo nga mea i kite ai ia, i nga mea hoki i puta mai a Ihu ki a ia.[Hek 26:9-16](#)).

Ua parau o Paulo i te arii Ageripa e e tia ia 'na ia haapao i te orama no te ra'i mai e ia faaite i te taata e mea nafea to 'na faoraraahia mai te mau taata o te mau nunaa Etene (tae noa 'tu te mau ati luda mai ta Paulo i faataa e o to 'na iho nunaa te nunaa Etene,[Hehe 26:4](#)) hei whakatitiro i o ratou kanohi, hei whakatahuri i a ratou i te pouri ki te marama o te Atua, i te kaha hoki o Hatana ki te Atua, kia murua ai o ratou hara, kia whakatapua hoki i runga i te whakapono ki a Ihu. Ua tamata râ te mau ati luda i te haapohe ia Paulo i te na ôraa e: "E mauui te Mesia, e riro oia ei taata matamua o te tia faahou mai te pohe mai, e na 'na e faaite i te maramarama o te Atua i te taata e te Etene" ([Hek 26:17-24](#)).

### **Paora -he kaikauwhau, he apotoro hoki hei whakaako i nga Tauwi**

Ua faatoroahia o Paulo ei taata a'o e ei aposetolo no te haapii i te mau nunaa Etene (oia hoi te mau ati luda o te ore e tiaturi ra e e faatia te Atua i te feia pohe,[Hehe 26:8](#)), a whanau ake ratou i runga i te rongopai i roto ia Karaiti Ihu. Ua haapii Paulo i te mau Etene no nia i te mau mea ta 'na i ite i Damaseko, oia hoi te maramarama o te Atua no te ra'i mai ([1Ti 2:5-7](#)).

### **Paora - i kauwhau i te rongopai o te Karaiti ki te hunga tapu**

Ua tavini o Paulo i te mau ati luda ([Hehe 26:21](#)) mo nga mea i kite ai ia, a ka haere mai ia ki Roma ki te homai i tetahi mea wairua, ki te kauwhau i te rongopai, ki te whakaatu i nga mea i whakakitea e Ihu ki a Paora ([Hehe 26:16](#)) mo te hunga e karangatia ana hei hunga tapu, ahakoa he Kariki, he Tautangata, he mohio, he kuare, he iwi Kariki katoa ratou i kiia hoki e Ihu Karaiti. Kaoreepehea a Paora i korero ai i haere ia ki te hunga i Roma kia whai hua ratou pera me te mea i mahia i roto i era atu iwi o nga tauwi, ara i roto i nga Hurai, na reira i hora ai te rongopai ki "nga iwi katoa o nga tauwi" mo te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti to tatou Ariki, whakahuatia i roto i [Roma 1:5](#) ([Roma 1:1-14](#))

- Te mau ati luda e te peritome (2/10)

### **Ko nga Hurai**

I roto [Hehe 8:9](#), ua parauhia Samaria mai te mau taata no te nunaa Etene. I mua i te aro o te hoê vahine Samaria, e au ra e e ati luda o Iesu. Te hoê vahine Samaria e tane noa ta 'na i te pae tino e aita roa 'tu e tane parau-tia e te mo'a ([Mar 6:20](#)).<sup>968</sup> Otira ka korerotia e Ihu ki a ia nga mea ngaro a tana tane, ka mohio ia he poropiti a Ihu kei Hiruharama tona whare karakia. No reira, ua parau Iesu i te vahine ra e, te feia e haamori ra i nia i te mou'a (mai te au i te mau metua o te vahine, e ere i te ati luda) aore ratou i ite i te Metua ta ratou e haamori ra, ua ite râ te mau peropheta (te

<sup>966</sup>Ataata 16. Nga Tauwi, nga iwi katoa." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/the-gospel/16/).

<sup>967</sup>Ataata 3. "He aha te rara o te tangata?" [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course1/3-2/).

<sup>968</sup>Ataata 7. "Ko nga whakatupuranga o Arama ki a Aperahama) + Wahine." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/course2/7-the-generations-of-adam-to-abraham-woman-let-us-make-man-in-our-image-after-our-likeness/).



ati luda) e, e tae mai te hora e e kore ia e karakia ki te Matua i runga i te maunga, i Hiruharama ranei. Te auraa, te parau ra lesu e, e tae mai te hora (i muri a'e i To'na faasatauro-raa-hia e to'na tia-faahou-raa), i reira te nunaa o te Atua (e ere i te ati luda aore ra te nunaa Etene, e te mau ati luda no lesu iho i mua i te aro o te vahine Samaria). me koropiko ki te Matua: ka karakia hoki ratou ki a ia i runga i te Wairua me te pono. Heoi, kare ano te wahine i mohio ko Ihu te Karaiti (e kiia ana ko te Karaiti) tae noa ki te korero a Ihu ki a ia mo ia ([Jhn4:7-26](#)). No reira, “no te ati luda te ora ([loane 4:22](#))” te auraa “no te ati luda te ora, oia hoi o lesu Mesia, te Mesia, te Mesia.”

### **Ko nga Hurai me te kotinga**

E whakamanamana ana nga Hurai ki te ture, na ratou ia i kohukohu ai te Atua i roto i nga Tauwi, no te mea e whai hua ana te kotinga ki te pupuri i te ture, ka kore ano te kotingakore ina takahia te ture. Ia au i te parau a Paulo, ua faataahia te hoê ati luda mai te hoê taata tei peritomehia i te aau e te varua, no roto ia, e no reira, e ere i te mea rapaeau i te tino e i te papai, e ere hoi te arueraa na te taata, na te Atua râ ([Roma 2:17-29](#)).

### **He mea kino ki te Hurai**

E rua nga momo Hurai: nga Hurai e whakapono ana ki a Ihu (nga Hurai whakapono,[Jhn8:31](#)) me nga Hurai kahore nei (ko nga Hurai whakateka,[Hehe 14:2](#)).

- **Ko nga Hurai whakapono:** He tangata<sup>G435</sup> kua meinga nei hei tika a te Atua i roto i a te Karaiti, he tapu hoki.[Mar 6:20](#)).  
Arā, “he tangata<sup>G435</sup> he Hurai tena” e pa ana ki te Hurai tika me te tapu i roto i a te Karaiti kua riro i a ia nga tohu ma te whakapono ([Hehe 13:46](#)).
- **Ko nga Hurai whakaponokore:** Ehara i te mea no Iharaira katoa, no te iwi ano hoki o te Atua, engari no Ihaka anake o ratou uri ([Roma 9:6](#)).  
Na, ko nga Hurai i paopao ki nga tohu a te Atua kare ratou e tau mo te ora tonu ([Hehe 13:46](#)).

### **Te mahi a Paora mo te kotinga**

Ua haere Paulo i Ierusalem e Baranaba e o Tito. Noa 'tu e e Heleni o Tito, aita oia i peritomehia no te mea ua hi'o te hoê taeae haavare i to ratou tiamâraa i roto i te Mesia ia lesu no te faatîfi ia ratou. A kihai ratou i tuku noa iho, ahakoa kotahi haora, kia mau ai te pono o te rongopai ki nga Tauwi.[Hehe 21:21, Gal 2:1-5](#)).

### **Kua mutu te haere matanui o Ihu me nga Hurai**

I korero a Ihu ki a Raharuhi, kua wha nga ra i mate ai i roto i te ana, kia puta ki waho, a ka tangohia e tona tuahine, a Mata, te kohatu i whakatakatoria ki runga ki te ana. A, no to ratou kitenga i nga merekara maha i mahia e Ihu, he tokomaha nga Hurai i whakapono ki a ia: ko nga tohunga nui ia me nga Parihi i maharahara kei whakapono nga iwi katoa ki a ia, kei riro mai to Roma me to ratou iwi i Heke. te iwi kare nei e mohio ki te Atua ([Jhn11:38-53](#)).

Na ko te meatanga a Kaiapa tohunga nui, “He pai ke mo tatou ki te mate te tangata kotahi mo te iwi, a kei ngaro katoa te iwi o nga Tauwi,” engari i puta ke tenei kupu kino hei poropititanga pai ka mate a Ihu mo nga tauwi katoa. a huihuia nga tamariki a te Atua i marara ki te wahi kotahi. Koia i mutu ai te haere matanui o Ihu i roto i nga Hurai, ka noho tahi me ana akonga.[Jhn11:54](#)).

- Te tiaraa aposetolo o Paulo e Petero (3/10)

### **Ko te apotero: Pita ki te kotinga & Paora ki nga Tauwi**

Ko te apotero a Pita ki te kotinga:

- **Pitai** tukua ki te rongopai o te kotinga (hoa mahi: Hemi, Kepa, me Hoani).

Ko te apotero a Paora ki nga Tauwi:

- **Paorai** tukua ki te rongopai o te kotingakore (hoa mahi: Panapa,[Gál2:7-9](#)).

### **Nga whakamaramatanga o nga Hurai me nga Tauwi**

Te mau ati luda i peritomehia i te tino e te rima o te mau tamariki a Iseraela, area te feia peritome-ore-hia i te pae tino, ua parauhia ia e Etene (e ere i te tamariki a Iseraela) e te mau ati luda i peritomehia i te tino. Arā, [Ko te kotinga, ko te kotingakore ranei, mo nga mea o te kikokiko a ehara i te wairua.](#)

Ki te titiro a nga Hurai, e ere i te ture ia amu o Santiago e te mau Etene o tei “peritome-ore-hia” i te tino:

- **Ko nga Hurai:** Ko te hunga i kotia te kikokiko, he mea hanga na te ringa.

- **Nga Tauwi:** Ko te hunga kihai i kotia o te kikokiko (ki ta nga Hurai).

*(I tukua ki a Pita te rongopai o te kotinga).* Ko nga Hurai i roto i te natura ehara i te hunga hara o nga tauwi (nga iwi) i te mea ko ratou (tama a Iharaira) i kotia i te kikokiko. Ko te tikanga, i tukua ki a Pita te rongopai o te kotinga mo nga Hurai i kotia ki te kikokiko ([Ef 2:10](#), [Gal 2:12-15](#)).

→Ki te taha wairua, **nga Hurai me nga Tauwi, no te kikokiko, a kahore i taea e ratou te kororia o te Atua** ([Roma 3:23](#)).

### **Te aposetolo Paulo**

O Saulo te i'oa ati luda o te aposetolo Paulo, no roto oia i te pūpū faaroo amaha a te Pharisea, ua maitihia rā oia e te Fatu (kyrios) ei farii no 'na no te amo i To 'na i'oa i te mau nunaa Etene, te mau arii e te mau tamarii a Iseraela.

*(I tukua ki a Paora te rongopai o te kotingakore).* Ko te kotingakore, ko te hunga kahore i kotia tona kikokiko; no reira, i tukua ki te apotora a Paora te rongopai o nga tauwi ehara nei i nga tamariki a Iharaira ([Hek 9:11-15](#), [Roma 11:13](#)). I te pae varua rā, tei roto ta 'na taviniraa i te peritome (te ati luda) e te peritome ore (te mau Etene) o tei ere i te hanahana o te Atua.

### **Te aposetolo Petero**

Ua parau te tahi mau Pharisea faaroo i te mau taata e te mau taeae no nia i te faufaaraa ia peritomehia e te haapao i te ture a Mose, no reira Petero i tia a'e ai i nia e ua parau e “Ua maiti te Atua ia 'na i roto i te taata nei, ia faaroo te Etene i te mau tapao o te evanelia, e ia faaroo ratou na roto i ta 'na parau. waha. E te Atua tei ite i te aau, i faaite mai ia ratou, i te horoaraa 'tu i te Varua Maitai ia ratou mai ta 'na i rave ia tatou nei.” No reira, na te peritome e te haapao i te ture a Mose e tamata i te Atua e e tuu i te zugo i nia i te a'ī o te mau pīpī. Ka ora nga iwi katoa i runga i te aroha noa o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti, kahore he wehewehenga o nga Hurai me nga tauwi ([Hek 15:5-19](#)).

Katahi a Santiago ka korero i ta Himiona ([Ko Luk2:25](#)) i korero mo te haerenga tuatahi a te Atua ki nga tauwi e whakaae ana ki nga tohu a nga poropiti, “I muri i enei mea ka hoki mai ano ahau, ka hanga ano e ahau te tapenakara o Rawiri, kua hinga nei; ka hanga ano e ahau ona wahi kua uruwaitia, a ka whakaaraha e ahau: Ko nga morehu o nga tangata<sup>G444</sup> ki te rapu i te Ariki, me nga iwi katoa o nga Tauwi, i huaina ai toku ingoa ki runga ki a ratou, e ai ta te Ariki, nana nei i mahi enei mea katoa.

No reira kua nga tangata me nga teina e whakararururu i te iwi o nga Tauwi kia tahuri ki te Atua, engari me tuhituhi kia mawehe atu ratou i nga poke o nga whakapakoko, i te moe tahae, i te notoki i te kaki, i te toto. [Hek 15:5-19](#)).

### **Ko Ihu Karaiti = he minita o te kotinga mo te pono o te Atua**

Ko Ihu Karaiti he minita mo te kotinga o tei peritome i te pae varua i te aau o te mau Etene ia faairi ia ratou ei tamaiti varua na Iharaira (raneinga Hurai wairua), kia whakau ai i te kupu a te Atua te kupu whakaari ki nga matua ([Roma 15:8](#)).

### **Ko te apotora a Paora raua ko Pitaano he witi**

Paorai tukua ki te rongopai o te kotingakore mo nga tauwi (ko nga Kariki tenei), na reira i whakatakoto ai e ia te turanga, ara a Ihu Karaiti, i ruia e ia te purapura (nga tohu a te Atua) ki runga ki a Ihu Karaiti, i whakamakukutia nei e Aporo (he Hurai Karaitiana mohio) na te Atua. ka tupu. I tonohia a Paul hei awhina i era i Hiruharama, a puta noa i nga rohe katoa o Huria, ki nga Tauwi hoki, kia ripeneta, kia tahuri ki te Atua, me te mahi i nga mahi e tika ana mo te ripeneta. [Hehe 26:20](#)).

I muri a'e i te ueueraahia te evanelia o te peritome ore i roto i te mau Etene no roto mai i te hoē nunaa Heleni, e nehenehe te feia o te tatarahapa i ta ratou mau hara e farii i te tapao o te Atua i roto i to ratou fenua. Pita, ka awhina i nga tohu kia mate na roto i te iriiringa i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti mo te murunga o o ratou hara. Na roto i te ti'aturiraa i te ti'a-faahou-raa, e farii ratou i te horo'a o te Varua Maitai o te hotu mai i te mau hotu rahi mai te mau tapao i roto ia ratou e riro ei rhema ([Hehe 2:38](#)).

Ko te hunga e kore e pai ki te mate, ki te kore ranei e pai kia iriiria i runga i te ingoa o Ihu Karaiti, ko te hunga e aroha ana ki o ratou wairua, a ka ngaro to ratou wairua no te mea kare o ratou ora, kahore hoki he aranga ([Jhn12:20-26](#)).<sup>969</sup>  
 -[Nga Hurai, nga Kariki, me nga Tauwi](#)(4/10)

Kariki (Strong's [G1672](#)) he Kariki (Kariki) no Hellas ranei; na roto i te faaaanoraa i te hoê taata e parau Heleni, te hoê iho â râ e ere i te ati Iuda: Etene, Heleni.<sup>970</sup>

**Ko nga Hurai me nga Kariki**

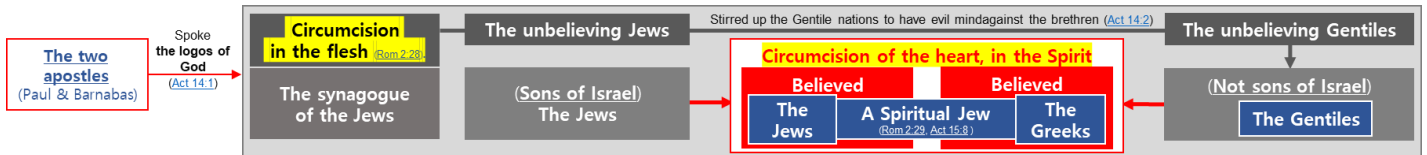
I kii a Ihu ko te whakatupuranga kino, puremu (te hunga whakaponokore) e rapu tohu ana, engari ko te tohu anake o te poropiti a Hona. Tera râ, te ani nei te ati Iuda i te hoê tapao no te ra’i mai, e te imi ra te Heleni i te paari i ore i pou mai i nia, no te fenua nei, no te natura, e no te demoni. Ko te Karaiti ia te kaha me te whakaaro nui o te Atua ki te hunga e karangatia ana e te Atua, ahakoa Hurai, ahakoa Kariki (he Hurai a Ihu, heoi kahore nga Hurai i mohio ko ia to ratou Karaiti; no reira ratou i kore ai e matau ki ana korero [Jhn7:33-34](#). No reira te mau ati Iuda i mana’o e e haere lesu i te mau Heleni (te mau Etene) no te haapii ia ratou i muri iho ([Mat 16:1-4](#), [1Ko 1:23-24](#)).

I haere mai etahi o nga Kariki ki te karakia i te hakari, a ka haere ki a Piripi kia kite ia Ihu. Na ka korero a Piripi ki a Anaru, ka korerotia e raua ki a Ihu (Kariki → Nga akonga → Ihu). Na ka mea a Ihu, Kua tae mai te haora e whakakororiatia ai te Tama a te tangata. [Jhn12:20-22](#).”

**Ko nga Hurai, ko nga Kariki, & Nga Tauwi**

He tokomaha o nga Hurai me nga Kariki i whakapono i te korerotanga a nga apotoro tokorua (ko Paora raua ko Panapa) ki a ratou i roto i te whare karakia o nga Hurai, ara ko te kotinga o te ngakau i te wairua, a ka roto katoa ratou hei Hurai wairua. Na nga Hurai whakateka ia i whakaoho, i whakakino nga ngakau o nga Tauwi ki nga teina. Ko nga teina he tangata tupuna kotahi ano to ratou tupuna, no reira ko nga teina i roto i tenei horopaki Referirse a nga Kariki Tauwi i whakahe ki nga Kariki whakapono.

Otiia i maia nga apotoro i roto i te Ariki ki te whakaatu i nga tohu, i runga i nga tohu, i nga mea whakamiharo i mahia e o ratou ringa. Na ka wehewehea nga tangata o te pa, ko te hunga i uru ki nga Hurai, ki nga apotoro hoki. Katahi ka oho nga Kariki, nga Hurai me o ratou rangatira, kia akina nga apotoro tokorua ki te kohatu. ([Hek 14:1-5](#)).



**Nga iwi Tauwi**

Ko Hehe te papa o Rawiri, ko Ihu Karaiti, ko to tatou Ariki, i whanau i te uri o Rawiri ([Mat 1:6](#), [Ko 11:1](#), [Roma 1:3](#)), ka whakawhirinaki nga tauwi ki a ia. Mo konei i karangatia ai a Paora hei minita ma Ihu Karaiti ki nga tauwi, ki te mahi i te rongopai o te Atua kia manakohia ai te whakahere a nga tauwi, kua whakatapua e te Wairua Tapu. No reira i kore ai a Paora i maia ki te korero i nga mea kihai i mahia e te Karaiti i roto ia ia. Ikua uru hoki nga Tauwi ki a ratou mea wairua, he mahi ano ma ratou i nga mea o te kikokiko. [Roma 15:12-27](#)).

<sup>969</sup>Ataata 29. “(Te kapenga a te Ariki) Nga akonga me nga apotoro - Kua tae mai te haora.”  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/29-the-lords-passover-the-disciples-vs-the-apostles-the-hours-is-come/)  
 & Video 41. “Kia tupu i roto i te Ariki kia manakohia e te Atua.”  
[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/41-grow-in-the-lord-to-be-acceptable-to-god/).  
<sup>970</sup>Paipera Reta Kahurangi. "G1672 - hellēn - Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjb)." I tоторo i te 4 o Hepetema, 2022.  
<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lexicon/q1672/kjv/tr/0-1/ss0/>.

-Kotahi te iwi o te Atua ki nga iwi o nga tauwiwi(5/10)

**Te Tauwiwi**<sup>G1484</sup>(ἔθνος, ethnos)

**Nga Tauwiwi** (Strong's<sup>G1484</sup>iwi, iwi) ua hurihia ei Heleni, etene, aore ra nunaa i roto i te mau huriraa Bibilia rau; me whakamaoritia hei aha?

→Ua iritihia te Etene ei “nunaa” i roto i te Faufaa Tahito, “Ua faariro te Atua ia Aberahama ei metua no te mau fenua e rave rahi”

([Roma 4:17](#)) mā tana kākano (sperma); no reira, me whakamahi ano te Kawenata Hou i taua whakamaoritanga ano.

**Aperahama = He matua no nga iwi maha**(he iwi nui + iwi kaha)

**He iwi nui:** Ko nga uri o Ihimaera he tamariki no te kikokiko, no reira ehara i te tamariki a te Atua, no reira ka waiho ia hei iwi nui.<sup>971</sup>

**He iwi nui, he iwi kaha:** Ko te uri o Ihaka ka kiia he tamariki na te kupu whakaari, he tamariki na te Atua ([Gen 17:20](#),[Gen 18:18](#)).<sup>972</sup>

**God's one nation**<sup>H1471</sup> = Israel

→ **One nation**<sup>H1471</sup> of God's people on earth is **Israel** ([2Sa 7:23](#) or refer to “*The sons of Israel*” for details).

**Ko wai nga iwi(nga Tauwiwi)?**

- No reira, te toea o te mau nunaa e ere i te ati Iseraela i nia i te fenua nei, taa ê atu ia Iseraela, e mau nunaa aore ra e mau taata Etene.

- Ko nga tauwiwi (kaore i mohio ki te Atua) ehara i te iwi o Iharaira, no reira i kiia ai he iwi kuare e mohio ana ki te ture, kahore hoki e whai i te tika. No reira, ka patua e ratou ma nga rewera, ehara ma te Atua, no reira ka haria ratou ki nga whakapakoko reokore. Ka arotahi o ratou whakaaro ki nga mea hei kai, hei inu, hei kakahu; haere ana ratou i runga i te horihori o to ratou hinengaro.

- Noa 'tu e ua ineine te mau nunaa Etene i te parau i te parau faufau, te hinaaro tia ore, te inu-hua-raa i te uaina o teie nei ao, te arearearaa, te amuraa maa o teie nei ao, e te haamoriraa idolo faufau, te vai ra ia ratou te tahi mau ture no te ore e faaturi mai ta te mau Kerisetiano no Korinetia i rave, mai te fariiraa i te vahine a to 'na metua tane.

([1th4:5](#),[Roma 2:14](#),[Roma 9:30](#),[Rom10:19](#) [1Ko 10:20](#),  
[Mat 6:31](#),[Ef 4:17](#),[1Pe 4:3](#)).

**Na wai i whakamate te Tama a te tangata?**

E ati luda o Iesu, e te mau ati luda e te mau tahu'a rarahi to 'na iho nunaa Etene. Ko nga Hurai me te iwi o Iharaira i tuku i te Tama a te tangata, a ka whakahengia ia ki te mate. Na ka tukua ia e nga tauwiwi, ka tawaia, ka whiua, ka ripekatia, engari i ara ano ia i te toru o nga ra. Ua tuuhia te Tamaiti a te taata e ua haapohehia eiaha noa e To 'na iho mau taata, te ati luda e te ati Iseraela o tei roto i te utuafare taatoa o Iseraela, e te mau Etene atoa rā. Heoi, ko taua Ihu i ripekatia na e koutou, ko ia te Ariki, ko te Karaiti. Ua haapohe te ati luda i te Fatu ra o Iesu e to ratou iho mau peropheta e ua opani ia Paulo ia ore ia parau i te mau Etene, oi ora mai ratou ([Jhn18:35](#), [Mat 20:19](#),[Hehe 4:27](#),[1 Te 2:15-16](#)).

<sup>971</sup>Referirse a Video 7, “(Ko nga whakatapuranga o Adamu ki a Aperahama) + Wahine” mo nga korero mo te aha te uri o Ihimaera i whanau ai nga tamariki o te kikokiko.

<sup>972</sup>Referirse a Video 20, “(He koi) Sheath, Sword, and two-edge sword” mo nga korero mo te ahua o te uri o Ihimaera i hanga ai hei iwi nui, me pehea hoki a Aperahama (te sperma i roto i a Ihaka) i hanga hei tino nui & iwi kaha.

-Fmai te ati luda e tae atu i te mau nunaa Etene (6/10)

### **Te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu ki nga iwi Taiuiwi**

Ia au i te ture, e mea opani te hoê ati luda parau-tia ia amui atu aore ra ia haere atu i te tahi atu nunaa Etene, tera râ, ua faaite te Atua i te rhema ia Petero e eiaha oia e parau i te hoê taata ei mea viivii e te viivii. maiNa te Atua ratou i ma ([Hek 10:13-28](#)).

### **Te kauhau i nga waitohu& te rhema**

- (**Te kauhau i runga i nga waitohu**) Ua tono te Atua i te mau logo i te mau tamarii a Iseraela e ua haapii ia ratou e o Iesu Mesia te Fatu o te mau taata atoa.
- (**Te kauhau mo te rhema**) Ua faatahinu te Atua ia Iesu no Nazareta i te varua mo'a e te mana, ua faatia a'era ia 'na i te toru o te mahana, e ua faaite maite ia 'na (Iesu Mesia no Nazareta) ia tatou, eiaha i te taata atoa, ia tatou râ, "te mau ite i maitihia i mua i te aro o te Atua. i kai tahi, i inu tahi me te Tama a te tangata, i muri i tona aranga ake i te hunga mate".

→Ko te tangata kua whiwhi ki te tohu, ka whiwhi ki te murunga hara, ka tau iho te Wairua Tapu ki runga ki te hunga e whakapono ana.

tenei rhema ([Hek 10:36-44](#)).

- (Ko te hunga i kotia i roto i nga tama whakapono o Iharaira)  
A miharo ana te hunga i haere tahi mai me Pita (i tukua nei ki te rongopai o te kotinga)  
te homaitanga o te Wairua Tapu i ringihia ki runga ki nga iwi "kare kotia" nga tauuiwi, i te rongonga ki a ratou e korero ana i nga reo ke.  
me te whakanui i te Atua.

I kii a Pita e kore e taea e tetahi te arai i te iriiringa wai (nga tohu) ki nga tauuiwi no te mea he rite ratou ki te apotoro, i riro ano hoki te Wairua Tapu ([Hek 10:45-47](#)).

### **E faaohipa te Atua i te nunaa Etene no te faatupu i te hae o te mau ati luda**

Na roto i te hara a Iharaira, ka huri te whakaoranga ki te hunga ehara i te iwi o te Atua (me nga iwi Taiuiwi) hei whakapataritari i a Iharaira kia hae ([Roma 10:19](#),[Roma 11:11](#)). Ko nga tauuiwi i whakapononga tohu a te Atuarote rhema o te Atua([Hehe 13:42](#)). No te kitenga o nga Hurai kua tae katoa te pa ki te whakarongo ki a Paora e korero ananga tohu a te Atua, ki tonu ratou i te hae, ka korero kino ki a ia, ka kohukohu.[Hek 13:42-46](#)).

### **Ka huri a Paora ki nga tauuiwi**

I te mau sabati atoa, ua taparu Paulo i te mau ati luda e te mau Heleni i roto i te sunago. Heoi i tana whakaatutanga ki nga Hurai ko Ihu te Karaiti, ka whakatika ratou, ka kohukohu, ka ruia e Paora tona kakahu<sup>G2440</sup>ka mea,

→Hei runga i o koutou mahunga o koutou toto; Ua mâ vau: mai teie nei, e haere au i te mau Etene" ([Hek 18:4-6](#)).

Ko Paulo he kaikauwhau, he apotoro, he rangatira mo nga iwi Taiuiwi. Na te Atua tatou i whakaora i roto i nga mamae o te Rongopai i runga i te kaha o te Atua, kua karangatia hoki tatou ki te karangatanga tapu i homai ki a tatou i roto i a Karaiti Ihu i mua atu o te wa mutungakore.

Kua whakakitea mai nei inaianei i te putanga mai o to tatou Kaiwhakaora, o Ihu Karaiti, nana nei i whakakore te mate, i homai te ora me te piraukore, hei whakamarama i te rongopai, i whakaritea ai a Paora hei kaikauwhau, hei apotoro, hei rangatira mo nga tauuiwi;[2Ti 1:8-11](#)).

- Te Fatu, te Fatu o Iesu, e te Fatu ra o Iesu Mesia (7/10)

### **Ko nga tohu a te Ariki**

No te mea ua parau te ati luda i te mau tapao o te Atua e te faaino, ua ite Paulo raua Baranaba e ua mana'o te ati luda ia raua iho e e ere i te mea au no te ora mure ore, na ô a'era,[nga tohu a te Atua me korero tuatahi ki a koe" \(Hehe 13:46\)](#).

Na tenei ka hoatu ki a ratou he take nui ki te tahuri ki nga iwi Tauwi e whakatutuki ana i te poropititanga a Mohi, →“Ka whakapataritari ahau i a koutou ki te hae ki te hunga ehara i te iwi, ka whakapataritari ahau ki a koutou ki te iwi poauau.”[Roma 10:19](#)).

[Ko nga tohu a te Atuai](#) korero tuatahi ki nga Hurai, engari ko nga tauwi i whakakororia, i whakapononga tohu a te Ariki a riro ana i a ia te rhema, he mea whakapataritari i nga Hurai ([Hek 13:46-48](#)).

### **Ko nga Kariki katoa ki nga tohu, ingoa, & Ture a nga Hurai**

Ua orure hau te mau ati luda ia Paulo i mua i te haavaraa, ma te parau e ua turai oia i te taata ia haamori i te Atua ma te patoi i te ture. Tera râ, ua tiavaru te tiaau no Akaia (Gallio) ia ratou i rapaeau i te haavaraa no te mea te vai ra ta ratou mau uiraa no nia i te tapao, te i'oa, e ta ratou ture. Na ka whiua e nga Kariki katoa (te iwi Tauwi) te rangatira o te whare karakia (ko Hotene, te hoa o Paora) i te aroaro o te nohoanga whakawa;[Hek 18:12-17](#)).

### **Nga waitohuo te Ariki a Ihu**

I roto i te sunago, ua mârô e ua haaferuri Paulo i te mau mea o te basileia o te Atua, ua faarue râ oia e te mau pîpî i te parau ino a te mau taata faaroo ore i taua parau ra i mua i te taata, e ua mârô oia i te mau mahana atoa i roto i te tahi fare haapiiraa a Turano.

¶ Muri iho i nga tau e rua, ka rongo nga Hurai me nga Kariki o Ahia ki nga tohu o te Ariki, o Ihu, a mahia ana e te Atua he mana motuhake, he mea na nga ringa o Paora, hei whakaora i a ratou, a mahue ake nga mate me nga wairua kino.[Hek 19:8-12](#)).

### **E kore te wairua kino e mohio ki te kaha o te ingoa o te Ariki, o Ihu i roto i nga Hurai**

Ua ite te varua ino i te mana o te i'oa o te Fatu ra o Iesu i parauhia e Paulo, aita râ ratou i ite i te mana o te mau ati luda haere noa e tiavaru ra i te demoni e na tamaiti e hitu a te tahu'a rahi ati luda. Na ko te tupeketanga o te tangata i a ia nei te wairua kino ki runga ki a ratou, whakakahangia ana ratou e ia, taea ana ratou e ia, ka oma tahanga atu, ka omaoma ki te whare.

→Na ka matakua nga Hurai katoa me nga Kariki i Epeha, i te mea ka mohiotia e ratou: i mau hoki te ingoa o te Ariki, o Ihu,

whakanuia, [nga tohu a te Atua](#) ka tino kaha, ka kaha ([Hek 19:13-20](#)).

### **Te whakapono ki to tatou Ariki ki a Ihu Karaiti**

Ka karanga a Paora ki nga kaumatua o te hahi, ka korero ki a ratou, i mahi ia ki te Ariki i nga Hurai e whakatakoto whakaaro ana mona, i akona nuitia hoki nga kaumatua i tenei whare, i tenei whare, i te whakaatu ki nga Hurai, ki nga Kariki, i te ripeneta ki te Atua, i te whakapono ki to tatou Ariki a Ihu Karaiti. Ahakoa i whakaatu te Wairua Tapu ki a Paora ko nga here me nga mamae e tatari ana ki a ia i Hiruharama, kihai ia i whakaaro nui ki a ia ano tona wairua kia taea ai e ia te whakaoti tona whaingia me te mahi minita i whakawhiwhia ki a ia e te Ariki a Ihu hei whakaatu i te rongopai o te te aroha noa o te Atua, me tana kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o te Atua ([Hek 20:17-24](#)).

### **Te whakakitenga mai o te tika a te Atua i waho i te ture**

Kua hara katoa, kua taka ki te kororia o te Atua. Na te whakapono ki a Ihu Karaiti, kua kitea inaianei te tika a te Atua, motu ke i nga mahi a te ture, ki te hunga whakapono katoa, a ko nga Hurai, ko nga Tauwi hoki, he mea whakatika noa i runga i te aroha noa o te Atua i runga i te whakaoranga i roto i a Karaiti Ihu. Ka whakatikaia e te Atua te kotinga me te kotingakore i runga i te whakapono; Na, ko ta tatou whakamanamana kei te ture o te whakapono, e whakau nei i te ture ([Roma 3:21-31](#)).

- Ko te whakaoranga a te Atua ki te katoa (8/10)

### **Ka ora nga tauwi**

Te rangatiratanga o te Atua whe mea tango mai i nga tohunga nui ratou ko nga Parihi (nga Hurai) a hoatu ana ki tetahi iwi Kariki e whai hua ana ([Mat 21:43](#)).

### **Ko te whakaoranga a te Atua**

I whakaatu a Paora i te rangatiratanga o te Atua, i whakakiki i nga rangatira o nga Hurai ki a Ihu i runga i te ture a Mohi, i ta nga poropiti: ko etahi i whakapono, ko etahi kihai i whakapono.[Hek 28:17-24](#)), i korerotia e Ihaia,

→“Ka rongo koutou, e kore e matau; titiro noa koutou, e kore e kite. Kua matotoru hoki te ngakau o tenei iwi, kua puhoi nga taringa ki te whakarongo, ko nga kanohi kua whakamoea e ratou; kei kite ratou o ratou kanohi, ka rongo o ratou taringa, ka matau te ngakau, me tahuri ratou, a ka whakaora ahau ratou. Na kia mohio koutou, ka tukua tenei whakaoranga a te Atua ki nga Tauwi, a ka rongo ratou” ([Hek 28:25-28](#)).

I te mohiotanga kua tukuna te whakaoranga a te Atua ki nga tauwi, a ka rongo ratou, ka kaha tonu a Paora ki te kauwhau i te rangatiratanga o te Atua me te whakaako i nga mea o te Ariki, o Ihu Karaiti ([Hek 28:23-30](#)).

### **E kore te Atua e whakapai kanohi: waihoki ma te whakapono ka ora ai te tangata tika**

I whakapono a Aperahama ki te Atua, a whakairia ana ki a ia hei tika: na reira i whakapono ai nga tama a Aperahama. Ka whakatika te Atua i te iwi Kariki ma te whakapono ka manaakitia nga iwi katoa o nga Hurai me nga Tauwi i roto ia Aperahama.

Ko te tangata e kore e mau ki te mahi i nga mea i tuhituhia ki te pukapuka o te ture, ka kanga ia; waihoki ko te hunga e mahi ana i nga mahi o te ture, kei raro ratou i te kanga, no te mea kahore he tangata e tika i te ture ki te aroaro o te Atua.

No reira, “Kia kanga te tangata e whakairia ki runga ki te rakau” ([Gal 3:13](#))tikanga

→“**ko te hunga e iri ana ki runga ki te rakau o te matauranga ki te pai me te kino, kei raro ratou i te ture, na reira ka kanga.**”

ButNo te mea kua hokona tatou e te Karaiti i roto i te kanga o te ture (i tona waihotanga hei kanga mo tatou), i tae mai ai te manaaki o Aperahama ki nga tauwi i roto ia Ihu Karaiti, a ka riro mai i a tatou te kupu whakaari a te Wairua i runga i te whakapono; na, me ora te tangata tika i te whakapono ([Gal 3:6-14](#)).

### **Ko nga Hurai ki mua, ko te Kariki ano hoki**

Ki te kahore te Atua e whakapai kanohi, he aha nga Hurai i mua, a ko nga Kariki?

→ Ehara nga Hurai i te ahua o te hunga hara o nga tauwi ([Gal 2:15](#)), no reira i kauwhau ai a Paora i te rongopai o te Karaiti kia whai hua i roto i te Hurai i te tuatahi, i te reo Kariki ano hoki (he iwi Tauwi hoki). I tenei ara, ka puta te hunga e whai hua ana i te tika **te tika o te Atua i roto Te Karaiti**, e whakakitea mai ano ia i runga i te kaha o te Atua hei whakaora mo te hunga katoa e whakapono ana. [Roma 2:9-11](#), [Roma 1:16](#), [Roma 3:9](#).

I te pae varua, te mau nunaa atoa (te peritome e te peritome ore i te tino) no te mau Etene i raro a'e i te hara hou te Mesia ra o Iesu i haere mai ai i te ao nei no te faaora i te feia hara ([1Ti 1:15](#)), no reira karekau he rereke i waenganui ia ratou; ara, kotahi tonu te Ariki mo nga tangata katoa, na reira ko nga tangata katoa e karanga ana ki te ingoa o te Ariki (kyrios)<sup>62962</sup> ka whakanuia nga taonga (nga mea a te Atua) ka ora ([Roma 10:12-13](#)).

### **Kua iriiria katoa ki roto ki te tinana kotahi, ko te tinana o te Karaiti**

I mate a te Karaiti mo tatou kia iriiria ki roto ki te tinana kotahi i te Wairua kotahi, ahakoa Hurai, Kariki, pononga, rangatira, tane, wahine, Tautangata, Haitiana, kua hokona hoki ratou e te Atua ki ona toto.<sup>973</sup>No reira, kua te hunga whakapono e whakatariri ki te hunga e tono tohu ana i te rangi, me te hunga hoki e rapu ana i te whakaaro nui kahore nei i heke iho i runga (i te whenua, i te kikokiko, i te rewera), me te hahi ranei a te Atua.

I te mea ko te Karaiti te katoa i roto i te katoa, ko te hunga i inu i te Wairua kotahi, ko te tinana ratou o te Karaiti; No reira Petero i parau ai e ore te Atua e haapao i te huru o te taata no te mea te farii nei oia i te mau nunaa Etene atoa o te māta'u ia 'na e o tei rave i te parau-tia i roto i te varua e te tRuta ([Jhn4:24](#), [1Ko 10:32](#), [1Ko 12:13](#), [1Ko 12:27](#), [Gal 3:28](#), [Kol 3:11](#), [Hehe 10:34](#)).

- Te mea ngaro me nga tauwi (9/10)

### **Te mea ngaro**

Te a'o ra Paulo ia outou eiaha e ite ore i te parau aro e e matapohia te tahi pae o Iseraela (te mau tamarii a Iseraela e te ati luda) e tae noa 'tu i te îraa o te mau nunaa Etene (e ere i te tamarii a Iseraela, e ere i te ati luda) i te tomoraa i

<sup>973</sup>Ataata 37. “Kua hokona koe me te utu (he honore)” mo nga taipitopito.

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/37-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

roto i te basileia o te Atua ([Mat 21:43](#)). Ko Iharaira katoa (nga Hurai wairua) ka whakaorangia e te kaiwhakaora i Hiona, a Ihu Karaiti ([1Pe2:5-6](#),[Roma 11:25-26](#)).

### **Ka whakapaingia ia e haere mai ana i runga i te ingoa o te Ariki**

Ka karanga a Ihu i nga Hurai (nga karaipi me nga Parihi) he hunga tinihanga, he nakahi, he uri nakahi, he tamariki na te hunga nana i patu nga poropiti, engari i hanga e ratou nga urupa o nga poropiti, i whakapaipai i nga urupa o te hunga tika. Ua parau Iesu ia ratou e eita te mau ati Iuda e ite ia Iesu e tae noa 'tu i te taime e parau ai ratou e, "Ia haamaitaihia oia o tei haere mai ma te i'oa o te Fatu," te auaa ra, e ore roa ratou e ite ia Iesu e tae noa 'tu i te rahi o to ratou maitai i roto i te ite i to tatou Fatu.

Te Faaora o Iesu Mesia e te farii i te Fatu ei Faaora no ratou. Heoi, ka ora nga tauwi i tenei wa ([Mat 23:29-39](#)).

### **Ko te mea ngaro o te karakia**

Hei whakaora i a Iharaira katoa, i te kikokiko nei kua hapa i te kororia o te Atua, i whakakitea mai nei te Atua i roto i te kikokiko o te Tama a te tangata, i whakatikaia e te Wairua o te Tama a te Atua, i kitea e nga anahera, i kauwhautia ki nga tauwi. . I whakapono te ao ki a ia, a tangohia ana ia ki runga ki te kororia.

I muri a'e i te roaraa o to Iesu haapiiraa i nia i te fenua, ua ani te hoê o te mau pĩpĩ a Iesu (Philipo) ia 'na (te Fatu) ia faaite mai i te Metua. I kii a Ihu ko te akonga kua kite i a te Karaiti kua kite ano ia i te Matua no te mea i roto te Atua i a te Karaiti. No reira, me whakapono nga akonga i roto i te Ariki kei roto te Karaiti i te Matua, ko te Matua kei roto i a te Karaiti. Ko te rhema tenei a te Matua, e noho nei i roto i a te Karaiti, e korero ana ki a koutou (te akonga) ma tana Tama ([1Ti 3:16](#),[Jhn14:8-10](#)).

### **Ko te mea ngaro a te Karaiti& Te tuuraa i te aroha o te Atua**

Ko te tuunga o te aroha noa o te Atua ko te mea kua whakakitea e te Atua ki a Paora te mea ngaro a te Karaiti, i era atu whakatupuranga kihai nei i whakaaturia ki nga tama a te tangata, engari kua whakakitea mai inaianei ki ana apotoro tapu me nga poropiti e te Wairua.

**Ko nga tama a te tangata**Referirse a nga tama a Iharaira, nga Hurai ranei i kotia e te ringa ki te kikokiko.

- Te heheuraa i faaitehia ia Paulo, oia hoi "te mau Etene (te mau ati Iuda e te Etene i te tino nei, e tei ere i te hanahana o te Atua i te pae varua) ia riro ratou ei feia tufaa e te tino hoê (o te Mesia). e tei farii i Ta'na parau fafau i roto i te Mesia na roto i te evanelia (o te arata'i ia tatou i roto i te ora na roto i te tahoêraa)"<sup>974</sup>([Ef 3:1-8](#)).

### **Ko te mea ngaro i rotoua faaitehia te mau nunaa Etene**

Ko te whakakitenga o te mea ngaro i huna mai i te timatanga o te ao, kua whakakitea inaianei ki te hunga tapu o te Atua i runga i te ngohengohe o te whakapono, i runga i te kauwhau o te whakakitenga mai a Ihu Karaiti.

Hei whakarapopototanga, ko nga taonga huna o te kororia o te mea ngaro i roto i nga tauwi (te kotinga me te kotingakore i te kikokiko) ko "te Karaiti i roto ia koutou, ko te tumanako ki te kororia." o te ture. Mo konei ka whakakororiatia e nga Tauwi te Atua mo tana mahi tohu, kia hari tahi me te iwi o te Atua: Whakamoemititia te Ariki, e te iwi katoa o te Atua, hoatu he kororia ki te Atua kotahi nei te matau i roto ia Ihu Karaiti; Amine ([Kol 1:26-27](#),[Roma 16:26-27](#),[Roma 15:9-10](#)).

### **He iwi tapu o Iharaira**

Ehara koutou i te iwi o te Atua, engari kua riro koutou hei iwi mo te Atua (he iwi tapu o Iharaira kua oti te kotinga wairua) kua tohungia.

Ko koutou (te iwi Tauwi kua riro hei iwi mo te Atua) he uri whiriwhiri, he tohungatanga kingi, he iwi tapu, he iwi motuhake ranei o Iharaira i karangatia i roto i te pouri ki te marama whakamiharo o te Atua ([1Pe 2:9-10](#)).

### **Ko te iwi o Iharaira i Hiruharama Hou**

---

<sup>974</sup>Ataata 31. "He Natari ki te Atua (Te makawe o te Upoko)."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/31-a-nazarite-onto-god-the-hair-of-the-head/).



He awa parakore o te ora e puta mai ana i te torona o te Atua me te Reme hoki i waenganui o te huarahi o Hiruharama Hou, kei tetahi taha te rakau o te ora, kotahi tekau ma rua nga hua e hua ana, e hua ana ona hua i ia marama. Ko nga rau o te rakau o te ora i roto i te whare o te iwi o Iharaira. [Apoc 22:1-2](#)).

- A riro ei tiaau haapao maitai e te paari o te Fatu (10/10)

#### **Kauwhau i a te Karaiti i runga i tona ingoa ki nga tauwi katoa**

Ko nga mea katoa e pa ana ki nga tohu kua oti te tuhituhi ki te ture a Mohi, ki nga poropiti, ki nga Waiata, me whakarite. Mai te mea e iriti Oia i to outou maramarama, e iritihia te mau papa'iraa mo'a ia outou ([Ko Luk24:44-47](#));

“Kua takoto te tikanga kia mamae a te Karaiti, kia ara ake ano hoki i te hunga mate i te toru o nga ra, kia kauwhautia hoki te ripeneta me te murunga hara i runga i tona ingoa ki nga tauwi katoa, timata mai i Hiruharama.” [Luk 24:46-47](#)).

#### **Kauwhautia te (te wa mutunga) Rongopai o te rangatiratanga ki nga tauwi katoa**

Ua parau Iesu i Ta'na mau pīpī e, te hoê ofai o te mau fare o te hiero ta ratou e ite ra, e ore ia e vaiihohia i te mea e hurihia te fare i raro. I etahi atu kupu, ka tae mai te haora o tona ripekatanga me tona aranga, ka whakawakia te rangatira o tenei ao ([Jhn16:11](#)).

Aita te mau pīpī i haamori faahou i te Metua i nia i te mou'a e i Ierusalem no te mea ua hopoihia te Fatu i nia i te ra'i e no reira aita ratou e inu faahou i te hotu o te vine, e inu râ ratou i te mea apî i roto i te basileia o te Atua. No te mea he kotahi a Ihu raua ko tona Matua, ko tatou kua whai kororia i roto ia Ihu Karaiti, kotahi ano tatou; no reira, te haamori nei te feia haamori mau i te Metua ma te varua e ma te tRut ([Jhn4:23](#)).

Ua faaara Iesu i ta 'na mau pīpī eiaha e vare i te hopea o teie nei ao. Ia vai mai te hoê tapao no To'na taeraa mai, e rave rahi te haere mai na roto i To'na ra i'oa ma te parau e, “O vau te Mesia,” e e faaroo te taata i te tama'i e te parau no te tama'i, aita râ te hopea i tae mai. Ka whakatika te iwi o nga tauwi ki te iwi o Iharaira, a ka whakatika te rangatiratanga o tenei ao kino ki te rangatiratanga o te rangi ([2Ti 4:18](#)) a ka puta nga matekai, nga mate uruta, me nga ru, ki nga tini wahi, ko te timatanga tera o te pouri.

E tuuhia te mau pīpī a Iesu ia haamauihia, ia haapohehia, e ia ririhia e te mau nunaa Etene faaroo ore atoa no To 'na ra i'oa. Me whakapono te ao kua tonoa mai e te Atua a Ihu kia kotahi ai ratou i roto i te Atua ma roto ia te Karaiti. I etahi atu kupu, ko tatou te hunga whakapono me "Kotahi i roto i te Atua" ma te noho ki a te Karaiti ([Mat 24:3-14](#), [Mat 28:18](#), [Jhn10:30](#), [Jhn17:22](#)).

Ka tae mai to tatou Heparā, ka huihuia ki tona aroaro nga iwi whakaponokore, whakaponokore, a ka wehea e ia nga hipi (te iwi pono, nga tama a te Atua) i nga koati (nga iwi whakaponokore, nga tama a te kino) ([Mat 25:32](#), [Ko Luk18:8](#)).

\* Ki nga pononga katoa o te he (Be the faithful and wise steward of the Lord)

te Atua tuatahi whakakitea tenei Ihu Karaiti tana pononga ki a Hoani ([Apoc 1:1](#)) hei whakakite ki ana pononga nga mea meake nei rite; [Roma 1:1](#)), Hura ([Jde1:1](#)), Taituha ([Tit 1:1](#)), Santiago ([Sant 1:1](#)), me Haimona Pita ([2Pe 1:1](#)). Na te Ariki nga pononga a te hunga tika, no reira ka ora ratou, ka mate ki te Ariki, i te mohio ano hoki kua mate a te Karaiti, kua ara, kua ara ake ano, hei Ariki mo te hunga ora, mo te hunga mate. [Apoc 1:1](#), [Roma 6:16-17](#), [Roma 14:7-9](#)).

He pononga koutou na te hara i mua, engari me whakawhetai ki te Atua, kua atea nei koutou i te hara i te mea kua ngohengohe o koutou ngakau ki te ahua o te whakaakoranga i tukua atu nei ki a koutou, a ka meinga hei pononga o te tika.

Ko koutou i riro [nga pononga o te tika](#) me ['atawhaitia te kahui katoa i meinga ai koutou e te Wairua Tapu hei kaitirotiro, whangaia te hahi a te Atua i hokona nei e ia ki ona ake toto'](#) ([Hehe 20:28](#)).

[Kahui whangaite](#) tikanga o te kai "[ko te whakakotahitanga o te tinana o te Karaiti](#) ([1Ko 10:16](#), [1Ko 11:24](#)),” ta te aposetolo Paulo i rave i mua i te aro o te taata ei haamana'oraa i te Fatu ra o Iesu ([Hek 27:35-37](#)).

Bkua rite, [te Tama a te tangataka](#) tae mai i te haora kaore koe e whakaaro; no reira, Ihu e mea ana ki a koe, → [“Ko wai te tuari pono, whakaaro nui a te Ariki, e meinga ai e te Ariki te tuari hei rangatira mo tona whare?”](#)

[hoatu he kai ma ratou i te wa e tika ai?](#)" ([Ko Luk12:36-42](#)).

\* Mahia tenei mena ka ngaro koe i te mataora tuatahi

**Ko Ihu te tatau e uru ai te tangata ki a te Karaiti**

Kia rite hoki koutou ki nga tangata e tatari ana ki te hokinga mai o to ratou Ariki i te marena, kia puare tonu atu te tatau ina tae mai ia, ka patoto mai. [Ko Luk12:36, Apoc 3:20](#)).

Ko nga tangata e rongoa ana te Ariki he hipi, ko te tatau o nga hipi Ihu (ko nga tohu a te Atua ranei), me nga hipi e tomo ana ki te kuwaha (Te Karaiti ka ora, no te mea ka haere ratou ki roto, ka haere ki waho, ka kite i te wahi kai e whiwhi nui ai ratou ki te ora (te rhema o te Atua)).<sup>975</sup> No reira, whakarongo ki te reo o Ihowa, whakapuaretia te tatau kia pera ai Te Karaiti ka tomo

(i roto i to ngakau) me te kai tahi me koe, ka kai tahi koe me ia, ka huri nga tohu i roto i a koe ki te rhema.<sup>976</sup>

He pono ka hoki mai ano ia ano he tahae, na kia mau ki tou kakahu (he kakahu toua ki te toto = nga waitohu a te Atua, Apoc 19:13) tae noa ki te taenga mai o te Ariki Kaiwhakaora a Ihu Karaiti ([Apoc 16:15](#)).

→ "Ia haamaitahia oia o te haere mai ma te i'oa o te Fatu" ([Mat 23:39](#)), na tatari ki a Ihowa, engarii tenei wa, **KAUA E TANGATA "KO TE MARA O TE KORERO"** engari "**KAUPAPA KI TE MATE**" mo tona ingoa ka tomo ki te rangi mutunga kore.

*Ua fafau te Fatu e ho'i faahou mai no outou, no reira a faaineine no To'na ho'iraa mai.*

---

<sup>975</sup>Ataata 27. "Te kikokiko, te wairua, me te wairua."

[www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/27-the-field-of-blood-a-possession-you-are-bought-with-a-price-an-honour/).

<sup>976</sup>Ataata 30. "The Communion." [www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com/uncategorized/30-the-communion/).

## Bpukapuka pukapuka

Paipera Reta Kahurangi. Strong's Greek Lexicon (kjv). [www.blueletterbible.org](http://www.blueletterbible.org).

Ringa o nga Manatu Awhina. Te Karere Mo Amerika. [https://www.handofhelp.com/vision\\_1.php](https://www.handofhelp.com/vision_1.php).

Waiata, Clare HC. Te Rhema o te Ariki (The videos #1 through #49). [www.therhemaofthelord.com](http://www.therhemaofthelord.com).

United Nations. Te Ripoata Whanaketanga Mileniuma 2015. (2016). I roto i te ripoata mo nga whaainga whanaketanga Mileniuma.

<https://doi.org/10.18356/6cd11401-en>.

Te Tari o Te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao mo te Whakariterite i nga Take Tangata - Te Rohe Pirihitia Nohoia | Neke atu i te 700 Rori

*Ko nga Tauraru ka whakahaere i nga nekehanga o Palestinian i roto i te taha ki te Hauauru.* Oketopa 8, 2018.

<https://www.ochaopt.org/content/over-700-road-obstacles-control-palestinian-movement-within-west-bank#:~:text=West%20Bank%20obstacle%20types,%2C%20earth%20pakitara%2C%20etc>.

Te Tari o te Kotahitanga o nga Whenua o te Ao mo te Whakariterite i nga Take Tangata. Paenga-whāwhā 2004 pūrongo whakahou. ImpHech o te wehenga o Iharaira

*he arai ki nga hapori kua pa ki te Hauauru o te Peeke - Te patai mo Palestine.* Maehe 12, 2019.

<https://www.un.org/unispal/document/auto-insert-199846/>.

Te Waahanga Tauanga o nga Whenua o te Ao. (nd), Nga whakarōpūtanga a-rohe - Tohu SDG.

<https://unstats.un.org/sdgs/report/2019/regional-groups/>.

Wikipedia. Israeli West Bank parenga. Hōngongoi 29, 2023. [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israeli\\_West\\_Bank\\_barrier](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Israeli_West_Bank_barrier).